School of Theology at Claremont
1001 1369608

SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PARALLELS.

The Library

SCHOOL OF THEOLOGY
AT CLAREMONT

WEST FOOTHILL AT COLLEGE AVENUE
CLAREMONT, CALIFORNIA

THE SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY

OF

SCRIPTURE PARALLELS AND REFERENCES.

LIST OF THE DIFFERENT EDITIONS OF THIS WORK.

THE SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PARALLELS AND REFERENCES. 1 vol. 8vo. *London*, 1851, HAMILTON, ADAMS & CO.

DICTIONNAIRE DES PARALLELES, CONCORDANCES, ET ANALOGIES BIBLIQUES. 1 vol. 18mo.

1re Edition. *Paris*, *Strasbourg*, 1856, BERGER, LEVRAULT & CIE.

2e Edition. 1862, *Paris*, GRASSART. *Amsterdam*, CAARELSEN & CO.

ZAKELIJK WOORDENBOEK DES BIJBELS, OF VERZAMELING VAN SCHRIFTUUR-PLAATSEN. 1 vol. 18mo. *Amsterdam*, 1858, H. DE HOOGH.

DIZIONARIO DEI PARALLELI, CONCORDANZE ED ANALOGIE BIBLICHE, OSSIA TAVOLA METODICA DEI VERSETTI, &c. 1 vol. 8vo. *Firenze*, 1864, TIPOGRAPHIA CLAUDIANA.

DICCIONARIO DE PARALELOS, CONCORDANCIAS Y ANALOGIAS BIBLICAS. 1 vol. 8vo. *Madrid*, 1871, JOSE CRUZADO.

432
.26
880

THE SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY

OF

SCRIPTURE PARALLELS AND REFERENCES:

Being

AN INDEX OF THE TEXTS OF SCRIPTURE,

CLASSIFIED ACCORDING TO AN ANALYTICAL PLAN,

And forming

A METHODICAL SUMMARY OF
THE PRINCIPLES, THE DOCTRINES, THE PRECEPTS,
AND THE FACTS OF SCRIPTURE.

BY

C. H. LAMBERT, B.A.

SECOND EDITION.
REVISED AND ENLARGED.

LONDON:
WESLEYAN CONFERENCE OFFICE,
2, CASTLE-STREET, CITY-ROAD,
SOLD AT 66, PATERNOSTER-ROW.

Theology Library
SCHOOL OF THEOLOGY
AT CLAREMONT
California

HAYMAN BROTHERS AND LILLY,
PRINTERS,
HATTON HOUSE, FARRINGDON ROAD, E.C.

THE

SYNOPTICAL DICTIONARY

OF

SCRIPTURE PARALLELS AND REFERENCES.

Acceptable or Pleasing to God.

See FAVOUR OF GOD. LOVE OF GOD.

Without faith it is impossible to be = Heb. 11 : 6.

GOD LOVETH AND TAKETH DELIGHT IN

The work of His hands. Gen. 1 : 31. Deu. 33 : 11. Ps. 145 : 17.
His creatures. Deu. 33 : 3. Ps. 36 : 6. Ps. 104 : 27. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 9, 15. Ps. 147 : 9.
His people Israel. Deu. 7 : 8. Deu. 10 : 15. 1 Kin. 10 : 9. 2 Chr. 9 : 8. Hos. 11 : 1.
Those who love Him. Pro. 8 : 17.
Those who love Christ. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 27.
Those who follow after righteousness. Pro. 15 : 9. Act. 10 : 35.
Such as are upright in their way. Ps. 11 : 7. Pro. 11 : 20.
The righteous. Ps. 146 : 8.
Those who serve Christ. Rom. 14 : 18.
Righteousness. Ps. 11 : 7. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 45 : 7. Isa. 61 : 8.
Judgment and uprightness. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. Ps. 33 : 5.
Obedient children. Col. 3 : 20.
A cheerful giver. 2 Cor. 8 : 12. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.
Those who suffer patiently affliction. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.
The prayer of the upright. Pro. 15 : 8.
The praises and thanksgivings of the righteous. Ps. 69 : 30, 31. Ps. 104 : 33, 34.
The sacrifices of righteousness. Ps. 51 : 19.
Zion. Ps. 78 : 68. Ps. 132 : 13, 14.

GOD TAKETH DELIGHT

In doing good. Deu. 28 : 63. Deu. 30 : 9. Ps. 119 : 68. Jer. 32 : 41. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 6 : 35. Act. 14 : 17.
In forgiving and doing mercy. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 9 : 24. Mic. 7 : 18.
In exercising judgment and righteousness. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 99 : 4. Jer. 9 : 24.
In the wicked returning from his ways, that he may live. Eze. 18 : 23. Eze. 33 : 11. Isa. 55 : 7.

WHAT IS MORE = THAN SACRIFICES:

The knowledge of God. Hos. 6 : 6.
Loving God and our neighbour. Mar. 12 : 33.
Obeying the voice of the Lord. 1 Sam. 15 : 22.

Doing justice and judgment. Pro. 21:3. Isa. 58:6, 7.
Exercising loving-kindness and mercy to others. Hos. 6:6. Mat. 9:13. Mat. 12:7.
A broken and contrite heart. Ps. 51:17. Isa. 66:2.
Praises and thanksgiving. Ps. 69:30, 31.

GOD HATH NO PLEASURE

In wickedness. Ps. 5:4.
In the wicked. Hos. 9:15. Mal. 1:10.
In those that are in the flesh. Rom. 8:8.
In fools. Ecc. 5:4.
In the death of the wicked. Eze. 18:23, 32. Eze. 33:11.
In the sacrifices and worship of the wicked. Isa. 1:11. Jer. 6:20. Hos. 8:13. Amo. 5:22. Mal. 1:10, 13.
In sacrifices and burnt offerings. Ps. 40:6, & Heb. 10:5. Ps. 51:16.
In the blood of bullocks and thousands of rams. Isa. 1:11. Mic. 6:7.
In him who draws back from the faith. Heb. 10:38.
In those who killed the Lord Jesus and their own prophets. 1 The. 2:14, 15.

BELIEVERS

Should walk in a manner = Eph. 5:8–10. Col. 1:9, 10. 1 The. 4:1.
Strive to be = 2 Cor. 5:9. Ps. 119:108.
Do those things which are = 1 Cor. 7:32. 1 Jno. 3:22.
Seek to please God rather than men. Act. 5:29. Gal. 1:10. 1 The. 2:4.

Jesus did always what was = Jno. 8:29.

Present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy = Rom. 12:1.

Let us hold fast grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably. Heb. 12:28.

Do good, and to communicate forget not: for such sacrifices are = Heb. 13:16. 2 Cor. 9:7.

Children, obey your parents in all things, for this is = Col. 3:20, & Eph. 6:1–3.

Servants, obey in all things your masters, so as to be = Eph. 6:5–7. Col. 3:22, 23.

Pray for all men, kings, etc., for this is good and = 1 Tim. 2:1–3.

May God make you perfect in every good work, working in you that which is = through Jesus Christ. Heb. 13:21.

Ye are an holy priesthood to offer up spiritual sacrifices = by Jesus Christ. 1 Pet. 2:5.

HE WHO IS =

Shall receive wisdom, knowledge, and joy. Ecc. 2:26.
Shall be heard in prayer. Ps. 4:3. 1 Jno. 3:22.
Shall enjoy life in peace. Ps. 127:2. Ecc. 9:7.
Shall be delivered. 2 Sam. 22:20, & Ps. 18:19. Ps. 60:5.
Shall be for ever preserved in safety. Deu. 33:12. Ps. 37:28.

When a man's ways are = He maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. Pro. 16:7.

Whom the Lord loveth He correcteth. Pro. 3:12. Heb. 12:6. Rev. 3:19.

Let the offerings of my mouth and the meditation of my heart be = Ps. 19:14. Ps. 119:108.

Will the Lord cast off for ever? Will He be favourable no more? Ps. 77:7, & 2 Sam. 15:25, 26.

The oblations of all the nations of the earth shall be = Isa. 56:7. Isa. 60:7. Mal. 3:4.

God doeth what He pleaseth in heaven and on earth. Ps. 115:3. Ps. 135:6. Dan. 4:35. Eph. 1:11.

EXAMPLES OF HOLY MEN =. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 2:26. *Solomon.* 2 Sam. 12:24. 1 Kin. 10:9. 2 Chr. 9:8. *David.* 2 Sam. 22:20, & Ps.

18:19. Ps. 4:3. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20:3. *Ephraim.* Jer. 31:20. *Daniel.* Dan. 9:23. Dan. 10:11, 19. *Cornelius.* Act. 10:4, 35. *Enoch.* Heb. 11:5.

Access to God.

See RECONCILIATION. COMMUNION WITH GOD. PRIVATE PRAYER. CHRIST MEDIATOR.

=is through Christ. Jno. 10:7, 9. Jno. 14:6. Eph. 2:13, 18. Eph. 3:12. Heb. 7:19, 25. Heb. 10:19. 1 Pet. 3:18.

WE HAVE A FREE=THROUGH CHRIST,

By His blood and His atoning Sacrifice. Eph. 2:13. Heb. 10:19, 22. 1 Pet. 3:18.

As a High-Priest and Intercessor. Rom. 8:33, 34. Heb. 7:19, 25. Heb. 4:14–16. Heb. 9:24. Heb. 10:21, 22.

As a Mediator. Jno. 14:6. Eph. 2:18. Eph. 3:12. 1 Tim. 2:5.

As an Advocate. 1 Jno. 2:1. Heb. 9:24.

Christ is *the Door.* Jno. 10:7, 9. *The Way.* Jno. 14:6. Heb. 10:20.

No man cometh unto the Father but by Me. Jno. 14:6.

Through Him we have=by one Spirit. Eph. 2:18.

In Him we have boldness and=with confidence by faith. Eph. 3:12.

=is obtained only by faith. Rom. 5:1, 2. Eph. 3:12. Heb. 11:6.

=in prayer. Deu. 4:7. Lam. 3:57. Mat. 6:6. See *Prayer.*

=in His temple. Ps. 27:4. Ps. 43:3, 4. Ps. 65:4. See *Worship.*

=to obtain mercy and grace. Heb. 4:16.

BELIEVERS

Have alone= Deu. 4:7. Ps. 24:3, 4. Ps. 73:28. Ps. 119:151.

Seek earnestly= Ps. 27:4. Ps. 42:2, 3. Ps. 43:3, 4. Ps. 84:2.

Have in confidence= Eph. 3:12. Heb. 4:16. Heb. 10:19, 22.

=is freely open to repenting sinners. Isa. 55:6. Zec. 1:3. Mal. 3:7. Jas. 4:8.

Draw nigh to God, and He will draw nigh to you. Jas. 4:8. 2 Chr. 15:2. Ps. 145:18. Zec. 1:3. Mal. 3:7.

Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace. Heb. 4:16.

Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith. Heb. 10:22.

It is good for me to draw near to God. Ps. 73:28.

Promises relating to= Ps. 145:18. Mat. 6:6. Jas. 4:8.

Blessings resulting from = Ps. 65:4. Ps. 73:28.

The Lord spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. Exo. 33:11.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 18:23, 33. *Moses.* Exo. 24:2. Exo. 33:11. Exo. 34:2, 5, 29. Num. 12:7, 8. Deu. 34:10. *Israelites.* Exo. 16:9. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 14:36.

Adoption (Spiritual).

See NEW BIRTH. REDEMPTION. PRIVILEGES OF BELIEVERS.

=defined. Jno. 1:12, 13. 2 Cor. 6:18.

=foretold. Isa. 43:6, 7. Jer. 3:4, 19. Jer. 31:1, 9, 20. 2 Cor. 6:18. Rev. 21:7.

=promised by God. Ps. 89:26. Jer. 3:4, 19. Rom. 9:8. Gal. 3:29. Gal. 4:28.

=given by the free grace and good pleasure of God. Isa. 63:7, 8, 16. Rom. 4:16. Eph. 1:5, 6, 11. Jas. 1:18. 1 Jno. 3:1.

=is bestowed through Christ. Jno. 1:12. Gal. 4:4, 5. Eph. 1:5. Heb. 2:10, 13, & Isa. 8:18.

=is obtained by faith in Christ. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 7, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

=is the result of redemption. Deu. 32 : 6. Isa. 43 : 1, 6. Gal. 4 : 5. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 2 : 9, 10.

=is the fruit of new birth. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Jno. 1 : 12, 13. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.

=SHOULD LEAD TO

A childlike confidence in God. Mat. 6 : 26, 32. Rom. 8 : 15.

Obedience and submission to God. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. Heb. 12 : 7–9.

Praying to God. Mat. 6 : 6. Mat. 7 : 7–11. Luk. 11 : 11–13.

A merciful temper. Mat. 5 : 44, 45. Luk. 6 : 35, 36.

A forgiving spirit. Mat. 6 : 14. Mat. 18 : 35. Mar. 11 : 25, 26.

Brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 6, 7.

Love to all men. Mat. 5 : 44–47. Luk. 6 : 35. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Glorifying God by good works. Mat. 5 : 16. Phi. 2 : 15, 16. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 9, 12.

Holiness. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18, & 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Eph. 5 : 1–8. Phi. 2 : 15. Col. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 14, 15. 1 Jno. 3 : 2, 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.

Likeness unto God. Mat. 5 : 44, 45, 48. Eph. 5 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 1–3.

=casteth out slavish fear. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 5, 7.

=exhibits the love of God to us. Jer. 31 : 1–3. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

=is a privilege of believers. Jno. 1 : 12. 1 Jno. 3 : 1, 2.

Believers receive the Spirit of= Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.

The Holy Ghost beareth witness of =in believers. Rom. 8 : 16. Gal. 4 : 6.

BELIEVERS THROUGH=

Are the children of God. Deu. 14 : 1. Mat. 5 : 9. Jno. 1 : 12. Rom. 8 : 14, 16. 2 Cor. 6 : 18. Gal. 3 : 26. Gal. 4 : 7. Heb. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. See *Names of Believers.*

Are the brethren of Christ. Mat. 12 : 49, 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 8 : 19, 29. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12, & Ps. 22 : 22.

Are the heirs of God. Rom. 8 : 17. Gal. 3 : 26, 29. Gal. 4 : 7. Eph. 3 : 6. Col. 1 : 12. Rev. 21 : 7.

Are joint-heirs with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. Eph. 3 : 6.

Are the objects of the fatherly care of God. Mat. 6 : 8, 32. Mat. 7 : 11.

Experience the love and compassion of God. Hos. 11 : 1. Jer. 31 : 1, 9, 20. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

Are the objects of the fatherly chastening of God. Deu. 8 : 5. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. Pro. 3 : 11, 12. Heb. 12 : 5–8.

Pray to God as to their Father. Isa. 63 : 16. Jer. 3 : 4, 19. Mat. 6 : 9. Luk. 11 : 2. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6. Eph. 2 : 18.

Receive a new name. Isa. 56 : 5. Isa. 62 : 2. Rev. 2 : 17. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 14 : 1.

Shall see God at His coming. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall receive and possess the kingdom of God. Mat. 13 : 43. Luk. 12 : 32.

God is the Father of the believers. Isa. 63 : 16. Jer. 3 : 4, 19. Mat. 6 : 1, 4, 6, 8, 9, 14, 15, 18, 26, 32. Mat. 7 : 11. Mat. 18 : 14. Mat. 23 : 9. Mar. 11 : 25, 26. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. 2 Cor. 6 : 18. Eph. 4 : 6.

EVIDENCES OF OUR=

Being led by the Spirit. Mat. 10 : 20. Rom. 8 : 14.

Loving and obeying God. 1 Jno. 5 : 2.

Loving Christ. Jno. 8 : 42. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Loving our brethren. 1 Jno. 3 : 10.

The fatherly chastening of the Lord. Deu. 8 : 5. Pro. 3 : 11, 12. Heb. 12 : 6–8.

=PROMISED

To him who believes in Christ. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

To him who separates from the world. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.
To the peace-makers. Mat. 5 : 9.
To him that overcometh. Rev. 21 : 7.

Believers wait for the complete effects of = Rom. 8 : 19–23. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.
= of the Gentiles foretold. Isa. 56 : 5–7. Hos. 1 : 10, & Hos. 2 : 23, & Rom. 9 : 25, 26. Jno. 11 : 52.
One God and Father of all. Eph. 4 : 6.
I will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be My sons and daughters. 2 Cor. 6 : 18.
Thou shalt call Me, My Father; and shalt not turn away from Me. Jer. 3 : 19. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.
Doubtless, Thou art our Father. Isa. 63 : 16. Isa. 64 : 8.

ILLUSTRATED. *Sons of Joseph.* Gen. 48 : 5. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 24. Exo. 2 : 10. *Esther.* Est. 2 : 7.

EXAMPLES. *Israel.* Exo. 4 : 22, 23. Deu. 32 : 6. Isa. 43 : 6. Jer. 31 : 9, 20. Hos. 11 : 1. Rom. 9 : 4. *Solomon.* 2 Sam. 7 : 12–14. 1 Chr. 28 : 6. *Gentiles.* Rom. 9 : 25, 26. Rom. 11 : 24. Eph. 3 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 10.

Advent (the Second) of Christ.

See ASCENSION. CHRIST THE KING. LAST JUDGMENT. ETERNAL FELICITY. GLORY.

= CALLED

Last time. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.
Times of the restitution of all things. Act. 3 : 21.
Time of refreshing from the presence of the Lord. Act. 3 : 19.
Appearing and revelation of Jesus Christ. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 13.
Glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour. Tit. 2 : 13.
Coming of the day of God. 2 Pet. 3 : 12.
Day of our Lord Jesus Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 8. Phi. 1 : 6, 10.

= FORETOLD BY

Prophets. Ps. 50 : 1–6. Dan. 7 : 13. Act. 3 : 21. Jude *v.* 15.
Jesus Christ. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30. Mat. 25 : 31. Mat. 26 : 64. Mar. 8 : 38. Mar. 13 : 26. Mar. 14 : 62. Luk. 21 : 27. Jno. 14 : 3.
Apostles. Act. 3 : 20. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. Heb. 9 : 28. 2 Pet. 3 : 12.
Angels. Act. 1 : 11.

Signs preceding = Mat. 24 : 3–33. Mar. 13 : 24–29. Luk. 21 : 25–27.

= SHALL TAKE PLACE

In clouds. Dan. 7 : 13. Mat. 24 : 30. Mat. 26 : 64. Mar. 13 : 26. Mar. 14 : 62. Luk. 21 : 27. Rev. 1 : 7.
With power and glory. Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 13 : 26. Luk. 21 : 27.
In the glory of His Father. Mat. 16 : 27. Mar. 8 : 38.
In His own glory. Mat. 25 : 31.
Accompanied by His holy angels. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar. 8 : 38. 2 The. 1 : 7.
Surrounded by His saints. 1 The. 3 : 13. Jude *v.* 15.
With flames of fire. Ps. 50 : 3. 2 The. 1 : 8.
With the voice of the archangel. 1 The. 4 : 16.
In like manner as He ascended into heaven. Act. 1 : 11.
Suddenly. Mat. 24 : 27. Mar. 13 : 36.
Unexpectedly. Mat. 24 : 42–44. Mat. 25 : 13. Luk. 12 : 40.
As suddenly as the deluge. Mat. 24 : 37–39. Luk. 17 : 26–30.
As the lightning. Mat. 24 : 27. Luk. 17 : 24.

As a thief in the night. 1 The. 5 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 10. Rev. 16 : 15.

Every eye shall see Him at = Job 19 : 25, 26. Rev. 1 : 7.

Saints alive shall be caught up together to meet the Lord at = 1 The. 4 : 17.

The dead in Christ shall rise first at = Jno. 5 : 25–29. 1 Cor. 15 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 16.

All the tribes of the earth shall mourn at = Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 13 : 27. Luk. 21 : 25.

Heavens shall pass away and the earth shall be burned up at = Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31. Luk. 21 : 33. 2 Pet. 3 : 10.

THE PURPOSES OF = ARE

To judge the world. Ps. 50 : 3, 4. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31, 32. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 20 : 11–13.

To bring to light the hidden things, and make manifest the counsels of the heart. 1 Cor. 4 : 5.

To punish sinners. 2 The. 1 : 8–10. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.

To reward the righteous. 2 The. 1 : 7. 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 4. Rev. 11 : 18.

To reign. Isa. 24 : 23. Dan. 7 : 14. Rev. 11 : 15.

To complete the salvation of believers, by resurrection. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

To be glorified in His saints. 2 The. 1 : 10.

To destroy death. 1 Cor. 15 : 23, 26.

= should be considered as at hand. Jas. 5 : 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.

Blessedness of being prepared for = Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37, 38.

BELIEVERS

Love = 2 Tim. 4 : 8.

Wait for = Job 19 : 25, 26. 1 Cor. 1 : 7. Phi. 3 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 10. Tit. 2 : 13. Heb. 9 : 28.

Look and haste unto = 2 Pet. 3 : 12.

Pray for = Rev. 22 : 20.

Should be ready for = Mat. 24 : 44. Luk. 12 : 40.

Should watch for = Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 33–37. Luk. 21 : 36.

Should wait patiently for = 2 The. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 7, 8.

Should strive to be found blameless and spotless at = 1 Cor. 1 : 8. Phi. 1 : 10. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. Tit. 2 : 12, 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 11–14.

Are preserved by God blameless unto = 1 Cor. 1 : 8. 1 The. 5 : 23. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

Shall not be ashamed before Him at = 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

Shall see Christ as He is at = 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall be like unto Christ at = Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall appear with Christ in glory at = Col. 3 : 4. 1 The. 3 : 13.

Shall receive a crown of glory at = 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

Shall reign with Christ at His = Dan. 7 : 27. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6. Rev. 22 : 5.

Faith of believers shall be found unto praise at = 1 Pet. 1 : 7.

UNBELIEVERS

Scoff at = 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.

Presume upon the delay of = Mat. 24 : 48. Luk. 12 : 45.

Shall be surprised by = Mat. 24 : 37–39. Luk. 17 : 24–30. 1 The. 5 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 4, 10.

Shall be struck with terror and anguish at = Isa. 2 : 19–21. Mat. 24 : 30. Luk. 21 : 25–27. Rev. 1 : 7. Rev. 6 : 15–17.

Shall be punished with everlasting destruction at = 2 The. 1 : 7–10.

The man of sin shall be destroyed at = 2 The. 2 : 8.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Goodman of the house.* Mat. 24 : 43. Luk. 12 : 39. *Servants waiting for their lord.* Mat. 24 : 42–51. Luk. 12 : 36–48. *Ten virgins.* Mat. 25 : 1–12.

Afflictions.

See AFFLICTED BELIEVERS. AFFLICTIONS OF THE UNBELIEVERS. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED. PRAYER, CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION.

Man is born to suffer = Job 5 : 7. Job 14 : 1. Ps. 90 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 23. 1 Tie. 3 : 3.

= come alike to all—to the just and to the unjust. Ecc. 9 : 2. Job 9 : 22. Ps. 73 : 12–14.

All creatures suffer from = Rom. 8 : 20–22.

= are the consequences of the fall. Gen. 3 : 16–19. Rom. 5 : 12. Rom. 8 : 20, 21.

= are the result of sin. Job 4 : 8. Job 20 : 11. Ps. 7 : 14, 16. Pro. 22 : 8. Jer. 4 : 18.

= are a punishment for sin. Lev. 26 : 24, 28. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. 2 Sam. 12 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 46. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ezr. 9 : 13. Neh. 9 : 28. Job 33 : 19. Ps. 39 : 11. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Ps. 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 10–12. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 2 : 14–17. Jer. 30 : 14, 15. Lam. 1 : 5, 12–15. Act. 13 : 10, 11.

= cannot atone for sin. Isa. 5 : 25. Isa. 9 : 11–20. Isa. 10 : 4.

= are often painful and severe. Job 16 : 7–16. Ps. 18 : 5, 6. Ps. 66 : 12. Ps. 88 : 7. Ps. 118 : 18. Jer. 30 : 14, 15. Lam. 1 : 12, 13. Lam. 3 : 1–7. 2 Cor. 1 : 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 12. Rev. 7 : 14.

= are less than we deserve. Ezr. 9 : 13. Job 11 : 6. Ps. 103 : 10. Lam. 3 : 22.

= are often tempered by the mercy of God. Neh. 9 : 31. Ps. 78 : 38, 39. Ps. 106 : 43–46. Ps. 118 : 18. Isa. 30 : 18–21. Jer. 15 : 11. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28. Lam. 3 : 32. Nah. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 4 : 8, 9.

= frequently terminate in good. Gen. 31 : 42. Gen. 50 : 20. Exo. 1 : 11,12. Deu. 8 : 15, 16. Jer. 24 : 5, 6. Eze. 20 : 37. Heb. 12 : 10. Jas. 5 : 11.

= ARE INTENDED

To withdraw us from iniquity. Job 33 : 16–19. Job 36 : 8–10. Ps. 119 : 67.

To lead us to acknowledge and confess our sins. Lev. 26 : 39–41. Num. 21 : 6, 7. Job 33 : 19, 27. Job 34 : 31. Job 36 : 8–10. Ps. 32 : 3–5. Jer. 2 : 19. Eze. 6 : 9. Eze. 20 : 37, 43. Hos. 5 : 15. Luk. 15 : 16–18.

To bring us back to God. Deu. 4 : 30. 1 Kin. 8 : 47, 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 38. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Neh. 1 : 8, 9. Neh. 9 : 28. Job 36 : 8, 10. Ps. 78 : 34. Ps. 119 : 67. Jer. 19 : 22. Eze. 20 : 37. Hos. 2 : 6, 7. Hos. 6 : 1. Luk. 15 : 16–18.

To lead us to seek God in prayer. Jud. 4 : 1–3. 1 Kin. 8 : 37, 38. 2 Chr. 6 : 28, 29. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 78 : 34. Jer. 31 : 18. Lam. 2 : 17–19. Hos. 5 : 14, 15. Jon. 2 : 1, 2.

To humble us. Deu. 8 : 2, 16. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Ps. 107 : 12. Lam. 3 : 19, 20. 2 Cor. 12 : 7.

To keep us from departing from God. Job 34 : 31, 32. Eze. 14 : 10, 11.

To teach us the will of God. Job 34 : 31, 32. Ps. 94 : 12. Ps. 119 : 67, 71. Isa. 26 : 9. Mic. 6 : 9.

To try our faith and obedience. Gen. 22 : 1, 2, & Heb. 11 : 17. Deu. 8 : 2. Jud. 2 : 21, 22. Jud. 3 : 4. Jer. 9 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 6, 7. Rev. 2 : 10.

To try our attachment to the Gospel. Mat. 13 : 21. Mar. 4 : 17. Luk. 8 : 13.

To test and exhibit our sincerity. Job 1 : 11, 12. Job 2 : 5, 6. Job 23 : 10.

To try and test our hearts. Deu. 8 : 2. 2 Chr. 32 : 31. Jud. 2 : 21, 22. Ps. 66 : 10–12. Pro. 17 : 3.

To purify our hearts. Job 23 : 10. Ps. 66 : 10. Isa. 1 : 25. Isa. 4 : 4. Isa. 48 : 10. Jer. 9 : 6, 7. Dan. 11 : 35. Dan. 12 : 10. Zec. 13 : 9. Mal. 3 : 2, 3. Heb. 12 : 10.

To render us fruitful in good works.

Ps. 119 : 67. Jno. 15 : 2. Heb. 12 : 10, 11.

To exercise our patience. Ps. 40 : 1, 2. Rom. 5 : 3. Jas. 1 : 3. Jas. 5 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

To our spiritual good. Deu. 8 : 16. Ps. 119 : 71. Ecc. 7 : 2, 3. Rom. 5 : 3–5. Jas. 1 : 2–4, 12. Heb. 12 : 11.

To make manifest the glory of God. Jno. 9 : 1–3. Jno. 11 : 4. Jno. 21 : 19.

GOD

Sends = 1 Sam. 2 : 6, 7. 2 Kin. 6 : 33. 2 Chr. 15 : 6. Job 5 : 18. Job 30 : 11. Ps. 78 : 43–51. Isa. 30 : 20. Isa. 45 : 7. Lam. 1 : 5, 12–15. Lam. 3 : 37, 38. Hos. 6 : 1. Amo. 3 : 6. Amo. 8 : 10. Mic. 6 : 9.

Dispenses as He will = Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 6, 7. Job 9 : 12. Isa. 10 : 16. Isa. 45 : 7. Hos. 10 : 10.

Regulates the measure of = 2 Kin. 14 : 26, 27. Ps. 80 : 5. Isa. 9 : 1–3. Isa. 10 : 24–26. Isa. 27 : 7, 8. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28. 1 Cor. 10 : 13.

Determines the duration of = Gen. 15 : 13, 14. Num. 14 : 33. Isa. 10 : 25. Jer. 29 : 10.

Appears sometimes to take no heed to our = Ps. 10 : 1. Ps. 13 : 1, 2. Ps. 44 : 24.

Does not willingly send = Jud. 2 : 18. 2 Sam. 24 : 16. Ps. 106 : 45. Jer. 18 : 8. Jer. 26 : 3. Jer. 42 : 10. Lam. 3 : 33. Joe. 2 : 13, 14. Jon. 4 : 2.

Chastises by = as a father. Deu. 8 : 5. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. Heb. 12 : 6, & Pro. 3 : 12, & Rev. 3 : 19.

Afflicts our bodies to save our souls. Job 33 : 19, 28, 30. Job 36 : 8–10. Ps. 94 : 12, 13. Ps. 118 : 18. 1 Cor. 5 : 4, 5.

Afflicts us to do us good at the end. Deu. 8 : 16. Job 5 : 18. Ps. 30 : 5. Jer. 24 : 5. Hos. 6 : 1. Heb. 12 : 11.

Promises to deliver us from our = Job 5 : 19. Ps. 34 : 19. Ps. 50 : 15. Jer. 31 : 13. Jer. 39 : 17, 18. Nah. 1 : 12.

Call upon Me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee. Ps. 50 : 15.

We are afflicted, that we should not be condemned with the world. 1 Cor. 11 : 30–32.

= are necessary to enter into the kingdom of God. Act. 14 : 22. 2 The. 1 : 5.

Believers are exposed to many = Ps. 34 : 19. Jno. 16 : 33. Act. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 7 : 5. 1 The. 3 : 3, 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

Many are = of the righteous, but the Lord delivers them out of them all. Ps. 34 : 19. Ps. 71 : 20. Job 5 : 19.

= OF BELIEVERS

Are chiefly persecutions on account of the Gospel. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 9. Jno. 15 : 20. Act. 14 : 22. Act. 20 : 23. Phi. 1 : 29. 1 The. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 3 : 11, 12. Heb. 10 : 32–34. See *Persecution. Martyrdom.*

Are a cause of joy to them. Job 5 : 17. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 5 : 41. Rom. 5 : 3. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. 2 Cor. 8 : 2. Col. 1 : 24. Heb. 10 : 34. Jas. 1 : 2. Jas. 5 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.

Are but temporary. Ps. 30 : 5. Ps. 103 : 9. Isa. 54 : 7, 8. Jno. 16 : 20. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

Are not worthy to be compared with the glory hereafter. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Heb. 10 : 34. Heb. 11 : 25, 26.

Produce the furtherance of the Gospel. Act. 8 : 3, 4. Act. 11 : 19–21. 2 Cor. 1 : 6. Phi. 1 : 12–19. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 9, 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17.

Shall end in glory and eternal felicity. Job 5 : 17, 18. Ps. 126 : 5, 6. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 54 : 11–14. Isa. 61 : 2, 3. Isa. 66 : 10. Mat. 5 : 4, 10. Luk. 6 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 20.

Rom. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Phi. 1 : 16, 19. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 7. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 13, 14.

Believers are partakers of Christ's sufferings, that they may be partakers of His glory hereafter. Rom. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 10, 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 : 13, 14. Rev. 7 : 14, 15.

=EXHIBIT

The hatred of God for sin. 1 Chr. 21 : 7. Hos. 9 : 15.

The power and faithfulness of God. Ps. 34 : 19. Dan. 3 : 28. Dan. 9 : 12. 2 Cor. 4 : 7–9.

The fatherly love and faithfulness of God. Deu. 8 : 5. Ps. 119 : 75. Pro. 3 : 12. 1 Cor. 11 : 32. Heb. 12 : 6, 7. Rev. 3 : 19.

The glory of God. Jno. 9 : 1–3. Jno. 11 : 3, 4. Jno. 21 : 18, 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph's brethren.* Gen. 42 : 21. *Joseph.* Gen. 45 : 5, 7. *Israelites.* Deu. 8 : 3, 5. Jud. 10 : 10–12. Neh. 9 : 27. *House of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 29–34. *David.* 1 Sam. 30 : 1–6. 2 Sam. 12 : 9–18. 2 Sam. 16 : 12. 2 Sam. 18 : 33. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 19. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 25, 26. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 9–13. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 16–23. *Jonah.* Jon. 2 : 2. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 1–3. *Martha and Mary.* Jno. 11 : 1–45. *Apostles.* Act. 5 : 40, 41. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 19, 22–24. 2 Cor. 1 : 6. Eph. 3 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 8. 2 Tim. 2 : 9. See *Afflicted Believers.*

Afflicted Believers.

See PERSECUTION. MARTYRDOM. PRAYER IN AFFLICTION. CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION.

GOD

Hears the cry of= Gen. 16 : 11. Exo. 3 : 7. Neh. 9 : 9. Job 34 : 28. Ps. 6 : 8. Ps. 22 : 24.

Considers= Exo. 3 : 7. Exo. 4 : 31. 2 Kin. 14 : 26. Neh. 9 : 9. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 31 : 7. Ps. 106 : 44.

Answers the prayer of= Ps. 6 : 9. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 34 : 6, 17. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 116 : 1–3. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Isa. 41 : 17. Jon. 2 : 2.

Pities= Jud. 10 : 16. Isa. 49 : 13. Lam. 3 : 32. Phi. 2 : 27.

Supports= 2 Sam. 22 : 19. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 37 : 24. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 145 : 14. Isa. 25 : 4. Jer. 16 : 19. Nah. 1 : 7. 2 Cor. 4 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.

Comforts= Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 51 : 12. Isa. 57 : 18. Jer. 31 : 13. Mat. 5 : 4. 2 Cor. 1 : 4, 5. 2 Cor. 4 : 8, 9. 2 Cor. 7 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. See *Consolation in Affliction.*

Is with= Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 43 : 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 17. Heb. 13 : 5, 6.

Is a refuge for= Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 14 : 6. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 69 : 29. Ps. 94 : 22. Isa. 25 : 4. Jer. 16 : 19. Jer. 17 : 17. Nah. 1 : 7.

Preserves= Job 5 : 11. Ps. 32 : 7. Isa. 43 : 2. Dan. 3 : 27. Dan. 6 : 22.

Maintains the right of= Job 36 : 6. Ps. 140 : 12.

Delivers= Exo. 3 : 7, 8. 1 Sam. 10 : 19. 1 Sam. 26 : 24. 2 Sam. 4 : 9. 2 Sam. 22 : 18. 1 Kin. 1 : 29. Job 5 : 19. Job 36 : 15. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 18 : 27. Ps. 30 : 1–3. Ps. 33 : 19. Ps. 34 : 6, 19. Ps. 35 : 10. Ps. 37 : 39, 40. Ps. 41 : 1. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 54 : 7. Ps. 71 : 20. Ps. 81 : 7. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 107 : 6, 13, 19, 28. Ps. 138 : 7. Ps. 146 : 7–9. Pro. 11 : 8. Jer. 14 : 8. Jer. 31 : 13. Jer. 39 : 17, 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 2 : 9.

CHRIST

Has compassion on= Ps. 72 : 13. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 1 : 41. Luk. 7 : 13. Jno. 11 : 33–35. Heb. 4 : 15.

Supports = 2 Tim. 4 : 17. Heb. 2 : 18.
Comforts = Isa. 61 : 2. Mat. 11 : 28. Luk. 7 : 13. Jno. 14 : 1. Jno. 16 : 33. 2 Cor. 1 : 5. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17.
Preserves = Rev. 3 : 10.
Answers the prayer of = Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 29. Mat. 15 : 28. Mat. 20 : 34. Luk. 18 : 42.
Delivers = Ps. 72 : 12. Isa. 63 : 9. Mat. 4 : 23. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 5 : 34. Luk. 13 : 16.

= SHOULD

Be patient. Lam. 3 : 26. Luk. 21 : 19. Rom. 12 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 4–6. 1 The. 3 : 3. 2 The. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 4 : 5. Heb. 12 : 7. Jas. 1 : 4. Jas. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 20. Rev. 2 : 3.
Be resigned. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. 2 Kin. 20 : 19. Job 1 : 21. Ps. 39 : 9. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.
Acknowledge the justice of their chastisement. 2 Sam. 24 : 17. 2 Chr. 12 : 6. Ezr. 9 : 13. Neh. 9 : 33. Job 2 : 10. Job 11 : 6. Ps. 119 : 75. Isa. 64 : 5–7. Lam. 1 : 18. Lam. 3 : 39. Dan. 9 : 14. Mic. 7 : 9.
Not despise the chastisement. Job 5 : 17, 18. Ecc. 7 : 14. Pro. 3 : 11. Heb. 12 : 5.
Pray to God. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Job 5 : 8. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 55 : 16–18. Ps. 69 : 14–18. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 88 : 9. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 26 : 16. Jas. 5 : 13. 1 Pet. 4 : 19. See *Prayer in Affliction.*
Be firm and unmoveable in their faith. Ps. 119 : 87, 109. 1 The. 3 : 2–5. 2 Tim. 1 : 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 12. Eph. 3 : 13. 2 The. 1 : 4.
Not be discouraged. Pro. 3 : 11. Pro. 24 : 10. Heb. 12 : 5.
Trust in the mercy of God. Job 13 : 15. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 55 : 22. Ps. 36 : 2. 2 Cor. 1 : 9. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.
Take encouragement from former mercies. Ps. 27 : 9, 10. Ps. 42 : 4, 5. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 143 : 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 10.
Comfort each other. Rom. 12 : 15. 1 Cor. 12 : 26. 2 Cor. 1 : 3, 4. 2 Cor. 2 : 7. 1 The. 5 : 14.
Avoid sin. Job 34 : 31, 32. Jno. 5 : 14.
Keep the vows made during affliction. Ps. 66 : 13–15.
Praise God. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 22 : 20–22. Ps. 31 : 7. Ps. 34 : 1, 4. Ps. 56 : 12, 13. Ps. 57 : 6, 7. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 66 : 12–14. Ps. 69 : 29, 30. Ps. 71 : 20–22. Ps. 74 : 21. Ps. 103 : 1, 4. Ps. 107 : 13–15, 21, 31. Isa. 25 : 3, 4. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.
Rejoice in affliction. Mat. 5 : 11, 12. Rom. 5 : 3. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. 2 Cor. 8 : 2. Col. 1 : 24. Heb. 10 : 34. Jas. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 13. 1 The. 1 : 6.
Consider as a privilege to suffer for Christ. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 12 : 10. Phi. 1 : 29. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
Imitate Christ. Heb. 12 : 2–4. 1 Pet. 2 : 21–23.
Imitate the prophets. Jas. 5 : 10.

Blessed and happy are = Job 5 : 17. Ps. 94 : 12. Mat. 5 : 10–12. Luk. 6 : 21–23. Jas. 1 : 2, 12. Jas. 5 : 11. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.

= who suffer patiently are acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob.* Gen. 37 : 35. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 20–23. Ps. 105 : 17–19. Act. 7 : 10. *Israelites.* Exo. 1 : 11–14. Exo. 5 : 6–11. 2 Kin. 14 : 26, 27. Act. 7 : 34. *Eli.* 1 Sam. 3 : 18. *David.* 1 Sam. 30 : 4–6. 2 Sam. 12 : 15–23. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 1–7. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 4. *Job.* Job 1 : 13–22. Job 2 : 7–10. Job 42 : 10. Jas. 5 : 11. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 37 : 15. Jer. 38 : 6. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 3–19. *Apostles.* Act. 5 : 40, 41. 1 Cor. 4 : 9–13. 2 Cor. 6 : 4–10. 2 Cor. 7 : 5. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 22–24. Act. 21 : 13. 2 Cor. 1 : 8–10. 2 Cor. 11 : 23–28. 2 Cor. 12 : 7–10. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 3 : 11. *Corinthians.* 2 Cor. 1 : 7. *Macedonians.* 2 Cor. 8 : 2. *Thessalonians.* 2 The. 1 : 4. *Converted Jews.* Heb. 10 : 32–34. *Moses.* Heb.

11 : 24–26. *Saints of old.* Heb. 11 : 36, 37. *Church of Ephesus.* Rev. 2 : 3.

Afflictions (The) of Unbelievers.

See JUDGMENTS. PUNISHMENT OF UNBELIEVERS.

=are multiplied. Deu. 31 : 17. Job 20 : 5–29. Ps. 32 : 10. Pro. 12 : 21. Jer. 49 : 32.

=are continual. Job 15 : 20. Pro. 13 : 21. Ecc. 2 : 23.

=often sudden. Ps. 64 : 7. Ps. 73 : 19. Pro. 1 : 27. Pro. 6 : 15. Pro. 24 : 22. Isa. 30 : 13. Isa. 47 : 11. Jer. 23 : 19. Rev. 18 : 10.

=are severe, and without hope. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Job 27 : 9. Pro. 6 : 15. Pro. 24 : 16. Jer. 11 : 11. Jer. 30 : 12. Jer. 46 : 11. Eze. 8 : 18. Nah. 3 : 19.

=are ineffectual for their conversion. Exo. 8 : 19. Isa. 1 : 5. Isa. 9 : 12. Jer. 2 : 30. Jer. 5 : 3. Amo. 4 : 6–11. Hag. 2 : 17. Rev. 9 : 20, 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

=fill them with terror. Job 15 : 24. Job 18 : 11. Job 20 : 25. Ps. 73 : 19. Jer. 46 : 5. Jer. 49 : 5, 29.

=do not lead them to seek their refuge in God. 1 Sam. 28 : 7. 2 Kin. 1 : 2. 2 Chr. 16 : 12. 2 Chr. 28 : 23. Amo. 4 : 6.

=produce despair. Deu. 28 : 67. 1 Sam. 28 : 20. Isa. 13 : 6, 7. Rev. 9 : 6. Rev. 16 : 10. See *Despair.*

=sometimes produce humiliation. Exo. 9 : 27. Exo. 10 : 16, 17. 1 Kin. 21 : 27.

=frequently harden them. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 34. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Neh. 9 : 27–29. Isa. 42 : 25. Jer. 5 : 3.

=cause them to blaspheme God. Isa. 8 : 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11, 21.

=ARE INFLICTED

On account of their impenitence. Lev. 26 : 18, 23, 24. Pro. 1 : 29–31. Pro. 28 : 14. Isa. 9 : 12–14. Amo. 4 : 6–12. Zec. 7 : 11, 12. Rev. 2 : 21–23.

As punishment of iniquity. Job 21 : 17–20. Ps. 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 17. Jer. 4 : 5–18. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 30 : 15.

For their rebellion and persevering obstinacy in sin. Gen. 6 : 5–7. Pro. 6 : 12–15. Ecc. 8 : 11–13. Isa. 30 : 1. Jer. 6 : 16–19. Jer. 7 : 24–34. Jer. 8 : 5–13. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 32 : 28–32. Hos. 13 : 2, 3.

For persecuting believers. Exo. 23 : 22. Deu. 30 : 7. Ps. 55 : 18, 19. Isa. 51 : 23. Oba. *v.* 9–15. Zec. 2 : 8, 9. 2 The. 1 : 6.

For an example to others. Ps. 64 : 7–9. Jer. 21 : 7–9. Zep. 3 : 6, 7. 1 Cor. 10 : 5–11. 2 Pet. 2 : 6.

For glorifying the power and justice of God. Exo. 7 : 4, 5. Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Exo. 18 : 11. Eze. 28 : 22, 23. Eze. 38 : 22, 23.

God forsakes unbelievers in their = 1 Sam. 28 : 6. Jer. 11 : 11. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 18 : 17. Eze. 8 : 18.

God laughs at = Ps. 37 : 13. Pro. 1 : 26, 27.

=should not be a cause of fear to the righteous. Ps. 64 : 8–10. Ps. 91 : 5–8. Pro. 3 : 25, 26.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 7 : 22, 23. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 7, 34. *Ahaziah.* 2 Kin. 1 : 2–4. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 27. *Ahab.* 2 Chr. 18 : 22. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 12–19. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 19–21. *Ahaz.* 2 Chr. 28 : 5–8, 22. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 4 : 32.

Afflicted (Duty towards The).

See COMPASSION. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS. CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION.

God has prescribed our = Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 15 : 7–11. Isa. 58 : 7.

Christ has shown us by His example our = Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 1 : 41. Luk. 7 : 13. Jno. 11 : 33–35. Jno. 16 : 33.

= SHOULD BE

To have compassion on them. Job 6 : 14. Zec. 7 : 9.
To visit them. Mat. 25 : 36. Jas. 1 : 27.
To sympathise with them. Job 6 : 14. Job 19 : 21. Job 30 : 25. Ps. 35 : 14. Rom. 12 : 15. 1 Cor. 12 : 26. 2 Cor. 11 : 29. Gal. 6 : 2. Phi. 2 : 26. Heb. 13 : 3.
To comfort them. Job 2 : 11. Job 16 : 5. Job 29 : 25. 2 Cor. 1 : 4. 2 Cor. 2 : 7. 1 The. 4 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 14.
To relieve them. Deu. 15 : 11. Job 31 : 19–21. Pro. 31 : 20. Isa. 58 : 7, 10. Phi. 4 : 14. 1 Tim. 5 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
To protect them. Job 29 : 12. Ps. 82 : 3. Pro. 31 : 9.
To pray for them. Ps. 35 : 13. Ps. 141 : 5. Act. 12 : 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Phi. 1 : 16, 19. Jas. 5 : 14–16.

Promises to a faithful performance of = Ps. 41 : 1. Pro. 14 : 21. Isa. 58 : 10. Mat. 10 : 41, 42. Mar. 9 : 41. Heb. 6 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *David.* 2 Sam. 10 : 2. Ps. 35 : 13, 14. *Friends of Job.* Job 2 : 11. *Job.* Job 4 : 3, 4. Job 30 : 25. *Friends of Mary and Martha.* Jno. 11 : 19. *Apostles.* Act. 16 : 40. *Paul.* Act. 28 : 8. *Aristarchus and Marcus.* Col. 4 : 10, 11. *Onesiphorus.* 2 Tim. 1 : 16.

Ambition.

See PRIDE. SELFISHNESS. COVETOUSNESS.

= forbidden. Pro. 25 : 27. Rom. 12 : 16.

Christ has condemned = Mat. 20 : 26, 27. Mat. 23 : 11, 12. Mar. 9 : 33–35. Luk. 9 : 46–48. Luk. 14 : 8–11. Luk. 18 : 14. Luk. 22 : 24–27.

VARIOUS KINDS OF =

Seeking to occupy the highest distinctions. Mat. 23 : 5–7. Mar. 9 : 33, 34. Luk. 20 : 46. Luk. 22 : 24.
Endeavouring to render their name famous. Gen. 11 : 4. 2 Sam. 18 : 18. Ps. 49 : 11. Isa. 22 : 16.
Striving to increase their riches. Ps. 49 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 8. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 10.
Striving to increase their possessions. Ecc. 2 : 4–7. Isa. 5 : 8. Mic. 2 : 1, 2.
Seeking to be exalted and to have dominion over others. Gen. 3 : 5, 6. Jud. 9 : 1–3. 1 Kin. 1 : 5. Ecc. 2 : 9. Mat. 20 : 20, 21. Mar. 10 : 35–37.

= leads to strife and fightings. Jas. 4 : 1, 2.
= causes man to be proud, covetous, and cruel. Hab. 2 : 4, 5, 8, 9, 12.
Vanity of = Job 20 : 5–9. Job 24 : 24. Ps. 49 : 10–12, 16–18. Ecc. 2 : 9–11. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 10.
Believers have no = Ps. 131 : 1.
Woe unto = Isa. 5 : 8.
Punishment of = Pro. 17 : 19. Isa. 5 : 8. Isa. 14 : 12–15. Eze. 31 : 10, 11. Oba. *v.* 3, 4. See *Pride.*

EXAMPLES. *Adam and Eve.* Gen. 3 : 5, 6. *Builders of Babel.* Gen. 11 : 4. *Miriam and Aaron.* Num. 12 : 2. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 1–3. *Abimelech.* Jud. 9 : 1, 2. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 15 : 1–10. 2 Sam. 18 : 18. *Adonijah.* 1 Kin. 1 : 5. *Zimri.* 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 10. *Benhadad.* 1 Kin. 20 : 3, 10. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 23. Isa. 37 : 24. *Shebna.* Isa. 22 : 16. *Wife and sons of Zebedee.* Mat. 20 : 20, 21. Mar. 10 : 35–37. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 23 : 5–7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 20 : 46. *Antichrist.* 2 The. 2 : 4. *Diotrephes.* 3 Jno. *v.* 9.

Angels (The).

See HEAVEN. DEVIL.

=created by God and Christ. Neh. 9 : 6. Col. 1 : 16.

Divers forms and appearances under which=appeared unto men. Gen. 18 : 2. Gen. 19 : 1, 2. Jos. 5 : 13. Jud. 13 : 6–11. Isa. 6 : 2. Eze. 9 : 1–3. Eze. 10 : 1–8. Eze. 40 : 3. Dan. 8 : 15, 16. Dan. 10 : 4–6, 16–18. Zec. 1 : 8, 9. Mat. 28 : 2, 3. Jno. 20 : 12. Act. 6 : 15. Act. 10 : 30. Act. 12 : 7. Rev. 10 : 1–3. Rev. 15 : 6.

=are of different orders and ranks. Isa. 6 : 2. Eze. 10 : 3–5. Eph. 1 : 21. Eph. 3 : 10. Col. 1 : 16. 1 The. 4 : 16. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Jude *v.* 9. Rev. 4 : 4. Rev. 12 : 7.

=are innumerable. Deu. 33 : 2. 2 Kin. 6 : 16, 17. 1 Chr. 12 : 22. Job 25 : 3. Ps. 68 : 17. Dan. 7 : 10. Mat. 26 : 53. Luk. 2 : 13. Heb. 12 : 22. Rev. 5 : 11.

=are ministering spirits of God. Ps. 68 : 17. Ps. 91 : 11. Ps. 103 : 21. Ps. 104 : 4. Isa. 6 : 2. Luk. 16 : 22. Heb. 1 : 7, 14.

=form the host of heaven. Gen. 32 : 1, 2. Jos. 5 : 14. 1 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Kin. 6 : 17. 2 Chr. 18 : 18. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 68 : 17. Ps. 103 : 21. Dan. 4 : 35. Dan. 7 : 10. Luk. 2 : 13.

=obey the will of God. 2 Sam. 24 : 16. 1 Chr. 21 : 27. Ps. 103 : 20, 21.

=communicate the will of God, and of Christ. Num. 22 : 32, 35. Jud. 2 : 1–4. 2 Kin. 1 : 15. Dan. 8 : 16–19. Dan. 9 : 21–23. Dan. 10 : 11, 14. Mat. 2 : 13, 20. Luk. 1 : 19. Act. 5 : 20. Act. 8 : 26. Act. 10 : 5. Act. 27 : 23. Rev. 1 : 1. Rev. 22 : 16.

=execute the purposes of God. Exo. 23 : 20, 23. Num. 20 : 16. Num. 22 : 22. Ps. 103 : 21. Mat. 28 : 2. Luk. 1 : 19, 26. Jno. 5 : 4. Act. 27 : 23–25. Rev. 22 : 6.

The law given by the ministration of= Act. 7 : 38, 53. Gal. 3 : 19. Heb. 2 : 2.

The Angel of the Lord has led the Israelites out of Egypt. Exo. 23 : 20, 21. Exo. 32 : 34. Exo. 33 : 2. Num. 20 : 16. Jud. 2 : 1–4.

=have revealed the things to come. Gen. 16 : 10. Gen. 18 : 10, 14. Gen. 21 : 18. Gen. 22 : 15–18. Dan. 8 : 19. Dan. 9 : 21–23. Dan. 10 : 11–14, 20, 21. Dan. 11 : 2–45. Dan. 12 : 1–3. Act. 27 : 23–25. Rev. 22 : 6.

=ANNOUNCED

The conception of Christ. Mat. 1 : 20, 21. Luk. 1 : 31.
The birth of Christ. Luk. 2 : 10–12.
The resurrection of Christ. Mat. 28 : 5–7. Mar. 16 : 5–7. Luk. 24 : 23.
The ascension and second coming of Christ. Act. 1 : 11.
The conception of John the Baptist. Luk. 1 : 13, 36.

=do not know the day of the judgment. Mat. 23 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32.

=execute the judgments of God. Gen. 3 : 24. Gen. 18 : 2, 16, 22. Gen. 19 : 13. Num. 22 : 22, 23, 31–33. 2 Sam. 24 : 16, & 1 Chr. 21 : 14–16, 27. 2 Kin. 1 : 15, 16. 2 Kin. 19 : 35. 2 Chr. 32 : 21. Ps. 35 : 5, 6. Isa. 37 : 36. Eze. 9 : 1–7. Act. 12 : 23. Rev. 7 : 1–3. Rev. 9 : 1–21. Rev. 14 : 8–11. Rev. 15 : 1, 6. Rev. 16 : 1–4, 17. Rev. 17 : 1. Rev. 21 : 9.

JUDGMENTS OF GOD EXECUTED BY=

Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrha. Gen. 19 : 13.
Mortality in Jerusalem. 2 Sam. 24 : 15–17. 1 Chr. 21 : 14–16.
Destruction of the Assyrian army. 2 Kin. 19 : 35. 2 Chr. 32 : 21. Isa. 37 : 36.
Herod's sudden death. Act. 12 : 23.

=watch over and protect the children of God. Gen. 16 : 7–9. Gen. 19 : 12. Gen. 24 : 7, 39, 40. Gen. 48 :

16. Exo. 23 : 20–23. Exo. 33 : 2. 1 Kin. 19 : 5–8. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 91 : 11, 12, & Mat. 4 : 6, & Luk. 4 : 10, 11. Isa. 63 : 9. Dan. 3 : 28. Dan. 6 : 22. Mat. 18 : 10. Luk. 16 : 22. Act. 5 : 19. Act. 12 : 11. Heb. 1 : 14. Rev. 7 : 3.

= take concern and part in worldly events. Dan. 10 : 13, 20. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 1 Cor. 11 : 10. Eph. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 3 : 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 12. Heb. *ch.* 11, & Heb. 12 : 1. Jude *v.* 9.

= know and wonder at the mysteries of redemption. Eph. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 3 : 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 12.

= rejoice over one repenting sinner. Luk. 15 : 7, 10.

= stand in the presence of God. 1 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. 2 Chr. 18 : 18. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 99 : 1. Isa. 6 : 1–3. Dan. 7 : 10. Zec. 1 : 12, 13. Zec. 6 : 5. Mat. 18 : 10. Luk. 1 : 19. Rev. 1 : 4. Rev. 8 : 2–4.

= worship God and Christ. Neh. 9 : 6. Phi. 2 : 9–11. Heb. 1 : 6. Rev. 7 : 11, 12.

= celebrate the praises of God. Ps. 103 : 20. Ps. 148 : 2. Isa. 6 : 3. Luk. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 5 : 11, 12. Rev. 7 : 12.

= are holy. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26. Rev. 14 : 10.

= are wise. 2 Sam. 14 : 20.

= are examples of meekness. 2 Pet. 2 : 11. Jude *v.* 9.

= are immortal. Luk. 20 : 36.

= are mighty. Ps. 103 : 20. 2 The. 1 : 7. 2 Pet. 2 : 11. Rev. 5 : 2. Rev. 10 : 1. Rev. 18 : 21.

Their character and perfections represented by emblematic figures. Exo. 3 : 2. Ps. 104 : 4, & Heb. 1 : 7. Eze. 1 : 5–28. Eze. 10 : 5–22. Eze. 40 : 3. Rev. 4 : 6, 7.

= not to be worshipped. Jud. 13 : 16. Col. 2 : 18. Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

Christ has dominion over = Mat. 24 : 31. Jno. 1 : 51. Eph. 1 : 21. Col. 1 : 16. Col. 2 : 10. Heb. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Rev. 22 : 16.

= shall attend Christ at His second coming. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26. 2 The. 1 : 7.

= shall separate the wicked from the just at His advent. Mat. 13 : 39–42, 49. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27.

Christ shall confess before = whomsoever has confessed His name before men. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26. Luk. 12 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Man was made a little lower than = Ps. 8 : 5. Heb. 2 : 7.

After the resurrection saints shall be equal unto and like = Mat. 22 : 30. Mar. 12 : 25. Luk. 20 : 35, 36.

There are evil = 1 Sam. 16 : 14. 1 Sam. 18 : 10. 1 Sam. 19 : 9. Jud. 9 : 23. 1 Kin. 22 : 20–22. 2 Chr. 18 : 19–21. 2 Cor. 12 : 7. Eph. 6 : 12. 1 Tim. 4 : 1. Rev. 16 : 13, 14.

Believe not every spirit, but try the spirits. 1 Jno. 4 : 1.

Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 2 Cor. 11 : 14.

Though an angel from heaven preach any other Gospel, &c. Gal. 1 : 8.

Satan is the chief of rebellious = Mat. 25 : 41. Rev. 12 : 7, & 2 Cor. 12 : 7.

Satan and his = fight against the holy = Dan. 10 : 13. Jude *v.* 9. Rev. 12 : 7–9.

Satan and his = cast out from heaven. Rev. 12 : 9. 2 Pet. 2 : 4.

Satan and his = destined to eternal damnation. Mat. 25 : 41. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude *v.* 6.

The Sadducees did not believe in the existence of = Act. 23 : 8.

= called *Cherubims.* Gen. 3 : 24. 2 Sam. 22 : 11. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Ps. 18 : 10. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 99 : 1. Eze. 9 : 3. Eze. 10 : 1–22. Eze. 11 : 22.

= called *Seraphims.* Isa. 6 : 2, 6.

= APPEARED AND MINISTERED UNTO CHRIST.

In the desert. Mat. 4 : 11. Mar. 1 : 13.

In Gethsemane. Luk. 22 : 43, & Mat. 26 : 36–44. Mar. 14 : 32–40.

THE ANGEL GABRIEL APPEARED UNTO

Daniel. Dan. 8 : 15–18. Dan. 9 : 21–23.

Zacharias. Luk. 1 : 11–20.
Virgin Mary. Luk. 1 : 26–30.

The archangel Michael mentioned. Dan. 10 : 13, 21. Dan. 12 : 1. Jude *v.* 9. Rev. 12 : 7.

The appearances of = caused great fear and terror. Jud. 6 : 22, 23. 1 Chr. 21 : 30. Dan. 8 : 17. Dan. 10 : 7, 11. Mat. 28 : 4–8. Luk. 1 : 12. Luk. 2 : 9.

= EXEMPLIFIED AS *the reapers of the field.* Mat. 13 : 39.

EXAMPLES *of* = *having appeared to Hagar.* Gen. 16 : 7–12. Gen. 21 : 17–19. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 2–22. Gen. 22 : 11–18. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 1–17. *Jacob.* Gen. 28 : 12. Gen. 31 : 11–13. Gen. 32 : 1, 2. *Jacob wrestling with the angel.* Gen. 32 : 24–30. Hos. 12 : 5. *Moses.* Exo. 3 : 2–4. Act. 7 : 30, 35, 38. *Israelites.* Exo. 14 : 19. Jud. 2 : 1–4. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 22–35. *Joshua.* Jos. 5 : 13–15. *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 11–22. *Manoah and his wife.* Jud. 13 : 3–21. *David.* 2 Sam. 24 : 16, 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 16. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 5–8. 2 Kin. 1 : 15. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 6 : 17. *Ornan.* 1 Chr. 21 : 20. *Job.* Job 4 : 13–16. *Ezekiel* (*in visions*). Eze. 1 : 4–28. Eze. 8 : 2. Eze. 9 : 1–11. Eze. 10 : 5–22. Eze. 40 : 3. *Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.* Dan. 3 : 25. *Daniel.* Dan. 4 : 13. Dan. 6 : 22. Dan. 8 : 15–17. Dan. 9 : 21. Dan. 10 : 5–7. Dan. 12 : 5–7. *Zechariah, prophet.* Zec. 1 : 9–14. Zec. 2 : 1–3. Zec. 3 : 1, 4. Zec. 4 : 1, 5. *Joseph.* Mat. 1 : 20. Mat 2 : 13, 19. *Zacharias, priest.* Luk. 1 : 11–20. *Virgin Mary.* Luk. 1 : 26–38. *Shepherds.* Luk. 2 : 8–15. *Roman soldiers.* Mat. 28 : 4. *Mary Magdalene, Mary, and other women.* Mat. 28 : 1–7. Mar. 16 : 5–7. Luk. 24 : 4–10, 23. Jno. 20 : 11–13. *Apostles at the Ascension.* Act. 1 : 10, 11. *Peter and the Apostles.* Act. 5 : 19, 20. *Peter in prison.* Act. 12 : 7–10. *Philip.* Act. 8 : 26. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 3–7, 22, 30. Act. 11 : 13. *Paul.* Act. 27 : 23. *John.* Rev. 1 : 1. Rev. 5 : 2. Rev. 7 : 1–3, 11. Rev. 10 : 1–11. Rev. 11 : 1. Rev. 16 : 1–4. Rev. 17 : 1. Rev. 21 : 9. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

Anger.

See HATRED. REVENGE. ENEMIES. STRIFE. MURDER.

= forbidden. Ps. 37 : 8. Ecc. 7 : 9. Mat. 5 : 22. Rom. 12 : 19. Eph. 4 : 31. Col. 3 : 8.

= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 20. 2 Cor. 12 : 20.

= is a kind of folly. Job 5 : 2. Pro. 12 : 16. Pro. 14 : 16, 17, 29. Pro. 27 : 3. Pro. 29 : 20. Ecc. 7 : 9.

= COMES FROM

Pride. 1 Kin. 21 : 4. 2 Kin. 5 : 11, 12. 2 Chr. 16 : 9, 10. 2 Chr. 26 : 19. Est. 1 : 12. Est. 3 : 5. Jon. 3 : 10, & Jon. 4 : 1. Pro. 21 : 24. Luk. 4 : 25–28. Act. 7 : 52–54.

Envy. Gen. 4 : 4, 5. Gen. 27 : 41–45.

= produces strife. Pro. 21 : 19. Pro. 29 : 22. Pro. 30 : 33.

= leads into many evils. Pro. 14 : 17. Pro. 29 : 22.

= sometimes leads to murder. Gen. 4 : 5, 8. Gen. 27 : 41, 44. Gen. 49 : 6. 1 Sam. 20 : 30–32. Pro. 27 : 4.

= brings its own punishment. Job 5 : 2. Pro. 19 : 19.

= should not lead us to sin. Ps. 37 : 8. Eph. 4 : 26.

Be slow to = Pro. 14 : 29. Pro. 15 : 18. Tit. 1 : 7. Jas. 1 : 19.

Do not provoke your children to = Eph. 6 : 4. Col. 3 : 21.

Let not the sun go down upon your wrath. Eph. 4 : 26.

When praying keep no = within you. 1 Tim. 2 : 8. Mat. 5 : 23, 24.

The servant of the Lord must not strive. 2 Tim. 2 : 24. Tit. 1 : 7.

= of man worketh not the righteousness of God. Jas. 1 : 20.

The discretion of a man deferreth his = Pro. 19 : 11.

A wise man pacifies = Pro. 16 : 14. Pro. 29 : 8.

The man slow to = is better than the mighty. Pro. 16 : 32.

Avoid those addicted to = Gen. 49 : 6. Pro. 22 : 24.

Grievous words stir up = but a soft answer turns away = Pro. 15 : 1.

A fool's = is presently known. Pro. 12 : 6.

EXAMPLES *of just* = *Our Lord Jesus Christ.* Mar. 3 : 5. *Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 36. *Moses.* Exo. 11 : 8. Exo. 32 : 19. Lev. 10 : 16. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5 : 6.

EXAMPLES *of sinful* = *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 5, 6. *Esau.* Gen. 27 : 44, 45. *Simeon and Levi.* Gen. 49 : 5–7. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 10 : 28. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 27–29. *Balak.* Num. 24 : 10, 11. *Men of Ephraim.* Jud. 8 : 1. 2 Chr. 25 : 10. *Saul and Jonathan.* 1 Sam. 20 : 30–34. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 4. *Naaman.* 2 Kin. 5 : 11, 12. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 16 : 10. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 19. *Ahasuerus.* Est. 1 : 12. Est. 7 : 7. *Haman.* Est. 3 : 5. *Princes of Benjamin.* Jer. 37 : 15. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 3 : 13. *Jonah.* Jon. 4 : 1. *Herod.* Mat. 2 : 16. *Jews.* Luk. 4 : 28. Luk. 6 : 11. *Chief priests.* Act. 5 : 17. Act. 7 : 54.

Anger (The), or Wrath, of God.

See JUDGMENTS. PUNISHMENT, AFFLICTIONS OF UNBELIEVERS.

God is slow to = Exo. 34 : 6. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 145 : 8. Isa. 48 : 9. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Nah. 1 : 3. Rom. 9 : 22. See *Long-suffering of God.*

= is righteous. Ps. 58 : 10, 11. Lam. 1 : 18. Rom. 2 : 6–8. Rom. 3 : 5, 6. Rev. 16 : 6, 7.

= is fearful. Ps. 2 : 12. Ps. 76 : 7. Ps. 78 : 49. Ps. 88 : 16. Ps. 90 : 7, 11. Isa. 9 : 19. Isa. 13 : 3–9. Isa. 30 : 27, 30. Jer. 21 : 5. Jer. 23 : 19. Eze. 5 : 13. Nah. 1 : 6. Mat. 10 : 28.

= is a consuming fire. Deu. 32 : 22. Ps. 21 : 9. Isa. 9 : 19. Isa. 66 : 15. Jer. 4 : 4. Jer. 17 : 4. Eze. 22 : 20–22, 31. Nah. 1 : 6. Heb. 10 : 27.

None can stand before = Job 9 : 13 Job 36 : 18. Ps. 76 : 7. Jer. 10 : 10. Nah. 1 : 6. Rev. 6 : 17.

= AGAINST

The wicked and sinners. Job 21 : 17. Ps. 7 : 11–13. Ps. 21 : 9. Isa. 3 : 8. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 59 : 18. Jer. 23 : 19. Jer. 30 : 23. Hos. 5 : 10. Mic. 5 : 15. Nah. 1 : 2. Rom. 1 : 18. Rom. 2 : 8.

Rebels. Deu. 9 : 7. Isa. 5 : 24, 25. Jer. 44 : 4–6. Lam. 3 : 42, 43. Zec. 7 : 12. Rom. 2 : 8. Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 3 : 6.

Unbelievers. Deu. 9 : 22, 23. Ps. 78 : 21, 22. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Jno. 3 : 36. Heb. 3 : 16–19.

Impenitents. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Ps. 7 : 11, 12. Pro. 1 : 24–27. Jer. 4 : 4. Rom. 2 : 5.

Idolaters. Deu. 6 : 14, 15. Deu. 7 : 4. Deu. 29 : 26–28. Deu. 32 : 16–19. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 12. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Chr. 34 : 25. Ps. 78 : 58. Isa. 65 : 3. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 8 : 19. Jer. 11 : 17. Jer. 25 : 6. Jer. 44 : 3. Eze. 20 : 8.

Those who forsake Him. Deu. 29 : 24, 25. Jos. 22 : 16–18. Jud. 2 : 12. 2 Kin. 22 : 13. 2 Chr. 29 : 8. 2 Chr. 34 : 25. Ezr. 8 : 22. Isa. 1 : 4. Heb. 10 : 26, 27.

The unrighteous and oppressors. Exo. 22 : 22–24. Isa. 10 : 1–4. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 5 : 28, 29. Jer. 21 : 12. Hos. 5 : 10. Amo. 8 : 4–8.

Hypocrites. Job 15 : 34. Job 36 : 13. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 10 : 6.

The sins of His people. Deu. 9 : 18. Deu. 32 : 19. Ps. 89 : 31, 32. Ps. 90 : 7–9. Ps. 102 : 9, 10. Isa. 47, 6. Isa. 64 : 5. Jer. 7 : 29. Lam. 2 : 1. Lam. 3 : 42, 43. Eze. 7 : 8.

Sinners are children of wrath. Eph. 2 : 3, & Isa. 10 : 6, & Jer. 7 : 29.

=is extreme against His enemies. Exo. 15 : 7. Ps. 2 : 2–5. Ps. 21 : 8–10. Ps. 79 : 6. Isa. 10 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Nah. 1 : 2. 1 The. 2 : 16.

=is increased by continual rebellion. Num. 32 : 14. Deu. 29 : 19, 20. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 13 : 18. Ps. 78 : 17. Rom. 2 : 5. 1 The. 2 : 16. Heb. 3 : 15, 16.

=is exercised by afflictions and judgments. Exo. 15 : 7. Deu. 29 : 28. Ezr. 5 : 12. Job 21 : 17. Ps. 78 : 49–51. Ps. 90 : 7. Isa. 9 : 11, 18. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 42 : 25. Isa. 63 : 6. Jer. 4 : 26. Jer. 7 : 20. Jer. 12 : 13. Jer. 15 : 14. Jer. 25 : 38. Jer. 33 : 5. Jer. 42 : 18. Jer. 44 : 6. Jer. 49 : 37. Lam. 1 : 12. Lam. 2 : 1–6, 22. Eze. 5 : 13, 15. Eze. 6 : 12. Eze. 7 : 3, 8. Eze. 13 : 13. Eze. 25 . 14. Zep. 3 : 8. Heb. 3 : 16, 17. Rev. 15 : 1. Rev. 16 : 1–3. See *Afflictions*, *Judgments*.

=is reserved for the day of wrath and of judgment. Isa. 13 : 13. Isa. 66 : 15, 16. Zep. 1 : 14–18. Mal. 4 : 1. Mat. 3 : 7. Mat. 25 : 41. Rom. 2 : 5, 8. 2 The. 1 : 8. Heb. 10 : 27. Rev. 6 : 17. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 14 : 10. Rev. 19 : 15.

Riches shall not be able to deliver in the day of= Pro. 11 : 4. Eze. 7 : 19. Zep. 1 : 18.

UNBELIEVERS

Are reserved for the day of= Job 21 : 30. Pro. 11 : 23. Isa. 13 : 9. Mal. 4 : 1. Rom. 2 : 5, 8.

Shall drink out of the cup of= Job 21 : 20. Isa. 51 : 17. Jer. 25 : 15. Eze. 23 : 33. Hab. 2 : 16. Rev. 14 : 10. Rev. 16 : 19.

Exhibit by their punishment= Deu. 29 : 24, 25, & 1 Kin. 9 : 8, 9, & Jer. 22 : 8, 9. Num. 26 : 10. Rom. 9 : 22. 2 Pet. 2 : 6, & Jude *v.* 7.

Folly of provoking= Jer. 7 : 19. 1 Cor. 10 : 22.

Christ saves and delivers from= to come. Luk. 2 : 11, 14. Rom. 5 : 9. 2 Cor. 5 : 18, 19. Col. 1 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 10.

God has not appointed us to wrath, but to salvation by Christ. 1 The. 5 : 9.

=is appeased towards believers. Jno. 3 : 14–18, 36. Rom. 5 : 1.

=is tempered by Divine mercy towards His people. Ps. 30 : 5. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 85 : 1–3. Ps. 106 : 43–45. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 26 : 20. Isa. 48 : 9. Isa. 54 : 8. Isa. 57 : 16. Isa. 60 : 10. Jer. 30 : 11. Hos. 11 : 9. Hos. 14 : 4. Mic. 7 : 18.

=endures not for ever. Ps. 30 : 5. Ps. 103 : 9. Isa. 57 : 16. Jer. 3 : 12. Eze. 16 : 42. Mic. 7 : 18.

=IS AVERTED BY

Confession of sins and repentance. 2 Chr. 30 : 8. Job 33 : 26–28. Jer. 3 : 12, 13. Jer. 18 : 8. Jer. 31 : 18–20. Jer. 36 : 7. Jon. 3 : 7–10. Joe. 2 : 11–14.

Prayer. Exo. 32 : 11, 12. Deu. 9 : 19. Job 33 : 26. Jer. 36 : 7.

Humiliation. 2 Kin. 22 : 17–20. 2 Chr. 12 : 7. 2 Chr. 32 : 26. 2 Chr. 34 : 27, 28.

=sometimes cannot be turned away. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Kin. 23 : 26. 2 Chr. 34 : 25. Isa. 5 : 25. Isa. 9 : 12, 17, 21. Isa. 10 : 4. Jer. 4 : 8. Jer. 17 : 4. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 30 : 24. Lam. 3 : 42–44. Eze. 5 : 13. Eze. 8 : 18. Zec. 8 : 14. Mal. 1 : 4.

=abides on him that believeth not the Son. Jno. 3 : 36.

Prayers for averting= Job 14 : 13. Ps. 27 : 9. Ps. 39 : 10. Ps. 60 : 1. Ps. 74 : 1. Ps. 77 : 9. Ps. 79 : 5. Ps. 80 : 4. Ps. 85 : 4–6. Ps. 89 : 46. Ps. 90 : 13. Isa. 64 : 9. Dan. 9 : 16. Hab. 3 : 2.

Lord, rebuke me not in Thine= Ps. 6 : 1. Ps. 38 : 1. Jer. 10 : 24.

Repent, that ye may escape= Isa. 42 : 24, 25. Jer. 4 : 4, 8. Jer. 21 : 12. Zep. 2 : 1–3. Mat. 3 : 7, 8.

EXAMPLES OF=AGAINST *the Old World*. Gen. 6 : 5–7. *Sodom and Gomorrah*. Gen. 19 : 24, 25. Deu. 29 : 23. *Moses*. Exo. 4 : 14. Deu. 1 : 37

Deu. 3 : 26. Deu. 4 : 21. *Egyptians.* Exo. *chap.* 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14. *Idolatrous Israelites.* Exo. 32 : 8–10. Num. 25 : 1–3. Jud. 2 : 11–15. Jud. 3 : 7, 8. Jud. 10 : 6, 7. 2 Kin. 13 : 3. 2 Kin. 17 : 16–18. 2 Kin. 22 : 13–17. Ps. 106 : 28, 29. *Murmuring Israelites.* Num. 11 : 1. Num. 16 : 41–46. Num. 21 : 4–6. *Lusting Israelites.* Num. 11 : 4, 33. Ps. 78 : 31. *Unbelieving Israelites.* Num. 14 : 11, 23. Num. 32 : 10–13. Deu. 1 : 32, 34. Ps. 78 : 21, 22. *Rebellious Israelites.* Deu. 9 : 7–9. 2 Kin. 21 : 15. Ps. 78 : 56. Ps. 95 : 10, 11. Isa. 5 : 24, 25. Jer. 32 : 30–32. *Nadab and Abihu.* Lev. 10 : 1, 2. *Spies to Canaan.* Num. 14 : 37. Num. 32 : 8–11. *Aaron and Miriam.* Num. 12 : 8–10. Deu. 9 : 20. *Korah, Dathan, &c.* Num. 16 : 30–35. Num. 26 : 9, 10. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 22. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 1. Jos. 22 : 20. *Five kings.* Jos. 10 : 22–25. *Abimelech.* Jud. 9 : 56. *Enemies of the Israelites.* 1 Sam. 5 : 6. 1 Sam. 7 : 10. Ps. 78 : 49–51. *People of Beth-shemesh.* 1 Sam. 6 : 19. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 16–19. *Uzzah.* 2 Sam. 6 : 7. *House of Saul.* 2 Sam. 21 : 1. *David and the Jews.* 2 Sam. 24 : 1, 15. 1 Chr. 21 : 7. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 9. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 14 : 9. 1 Kin. 15 : 30. *Baasha and Elah.* 1 Kin. 16 : 7, 13. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 16 : 33. 1 Kin. 21 : 22. *Ahaziah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 51–53. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 28, 35, 37. Isa. 37 : 36–38. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Tribe of Judah.* 2 Kin. 23 : 26. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 19 : 2. *Judah and Jerusalem.* 2 Chr. 24 : 18. Jer. 32 : 31. *Amaziah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 15. *Ahaz.* 2 Chr. 28 : 25. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 25. *Ephraim.* Hos. 12 : 14.

Anointing of the Holy Ghost.

See GIFT, BAPTISM, SEALING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

Anointing with oil, an outward sign of = 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. 1 Sam. 16 : 13.

God consecrates and sanctifies to His service by = Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 13–15. Lev. 8 : 12. Lev. 21 : 10–12. 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. 1 Sam. 16 : 3, 13. 1 Kin. 19 : 16. Ps. 89 : 20. 2 Cor 1 : 21, 22.

= POURED UPON CHRIST

Foretold. Ps. 45 : 7. Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 61 : 1. Dan. 9 : 24.

Fulfilled. Luk. 4 : 18, 21. Act. 4 : 27. Act. 10 : 38. Heb. 1 : 9.

Jesus called *the Anointed* of the Lord. Ps. 2 : 2.

Believers receive = 2 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 2 : 20.

= abides in believers. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

= teaches all things, and guides into all truth. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.

God preserves and delivers those who have received = 1 Chr. 16 : 22, & Ps. 105 : 15. Ps. 18 : 50. Ps. 20 : 6. Ps. 89 : 20–23.

Touch not *My Anointed.* 1 Chr. 16 : 22, & Ps. 2 : 2. 1 Sam. 24 : 7, 11. 1 Sam. 26 : 9.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron and his sons.* Exo. 40 : 13–15. Lev. 8 : 12, 13. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 10 : 1, 6. *David.* 1 Sam. 16 : 13. *Jehu.* 1 Kin. 19 : 16. 2 Kin. 9 : 6.

Anti-Christ.

See FALSE PROPHETS. FALSE MIRACLES.

= foretold. Dan. 7 : 25. Dan. 11 : 36, 37. 2 The. 2 : 3, 4.

= CALLED

The *Man of sin*, the *Son of perdition.* 2 The. 2 : 3.

The *Wicked.* 2 The. 2 : 8.

A liar, a seducer. 1 Jno. 2 : 22. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

=DESCRIBED AS

Denying the coming of Christ in the flesh. 1 Jno. 4 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

Denying the Father and the Son. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.

A seducing spirit by the efficacy of Satan. Mat. 24 : 5, 24. 2 The. 2 : 10. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.

Performing false miracles by Satan's power. 2 The. 2 : 9, 10. Rev. 13 : 13, 14.

Opposing and exalting himself above God;—sitting as God in the temple of God;—showing himself that he is God. 2 The. 2 : 3, 4.

Persecuting saints. Dan. 7 : 21. Rev. 13 : 7.

=shall seduce those who would not believe the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. 2 The. 2 : 10–12.

=was already in the world in the apostolic times. 2 The. 2 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

His coming a sign of the latter times. 1 Jno. 2 : 18.

Christ shall destroy=with the spirit of His mouth, at His coming. Dan. 7 : 10, 11, 25, 26. 2 The. 2 : 8.

Apostasy.

See APOSTATES. FORSAKING GOD. FORGETTING GOD. REBELLION. DENYING CHRIST.

=is to turn away from God. 1 Kin. 11 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 6. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 59 : 13. Jer. 5 : 23. Jer. 7 : 24. Eze. 6 : 9. Hos. 1 : 2. See *Forsaking God.*

=is to turn away from righteousness. Eze. 3 : 20. Eze. 18 : 24. Eze. 33 : 13. Mal. 2 : 8. 2 Pet. 2 : 15.

=is to turn away from the Gospel. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. Gal. 3 : 1–3. Gal. 5 : 4, 7.

God hates= Jud. 3 : 7, 8. Ps. 78 : 57–59. Heb. 10 : 38.

We are prone to fall into= Neh. 9 : 28. Jer. 2 : 32. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 14 : 7. Hos. 11 : 7. Zec. 7 : 11, 12.

Warnings against= Jos. 23 : 6. 1 Sam. 12 : 20. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 12 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

Exhortations to return from= 2 Chr. 30 : 6. Isa. 31 : 6. Jer. 3 : 12, 14. Hos. 6 : 1. Hos. 14 : 1. Zec. 1 : 3. Rev. 2 : 4, 5.

Afflictions sent to bring back from = Deu. 4 : 30. 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 38. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Ps. 80 : 6, 7. Ps. 119 : 67. Hos. 5 : 15. Hos. 10 : 10, 12. See *Afflictions.*

Forgiveness of=promised. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 36 : 3. Zec. 1 : 3.

Healing of = promised. Jer. 3 : 22. Eze. 14 : 11. Hos. 14 : 4.

Confess the sin of= Isa. 53 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12–14. Jer. 3 : 13. Jer. 14 : 7. Dan. 9 : 5.

Pray to be restored from= Ps. 80 : 3, 7, 18. Ps. 85 : 4, 6. Lam. 5 : 21.

Guilt of= Jer. 2 : 19. Jer. 5 : 6. Jer. 8 : 5–7.

Punishment of = Num. 14 : 43. Deu. 11 : 28. Jud. 3 : 7, 8. 1 Kin. 9 : 6, 7. Isa. 17 : 10, 11. Jer. 8 : 12–14. Jer. 15 : 6. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 5 : 7. Hos. 7 : 13.

Awful consequences of= Heb. 6 : 4–6. 2 Pet. 2 : 20, 21. Eze. 18 : 24, 26. Eze. 33 : 18.

Apostates.

See APOSTASY. FORSAKING GOD. DENYING CHRIST.

Persecution tends to make= Mat. 13 : 21. Mat. 24 : 9, 10. Mar. 4 : 17. Luk. 8 : 13.

The love of the world and riches make= 1 Tim. 6 : 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

The sins of = cause the Gospel to be blasphemed. Rom. 2 : 21–24. Tit. 2 : 5. 2 Pet 2 : 2.

Guilt and punishment of = Deu. 13 : 12–15. Ps. 73 : 27. Ps. 125 : 5. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 7 : 13. Zep. 1 : 4, 6. Jno. 15 : 6. Heb. 10 : 26–31. 2 Pet. 2 : 20–22.

Cursed be = Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 7 : 13.

Take heed lest ye become = Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 12 : 15–17. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

Strive to restore = Gal. 6 : 1. Jas. 5 : 19, 20.

= shall abound in the latter days. Mat. 24 : 12. 2 The. 2 : 3. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Exo. 32 : 8. Deu. 9 : 12. 1 Kin. 19 : 14. 2 Kin. 17 : 15, 16. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 78 : 57. Jer. 18 : 15. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 11, 26–28. 1 Sam. 28 : 17–19. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 13, 14. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 4–10. Neh. 13 : 26. *Rehoboam.* 2 Chr. 12 : 1, 2. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 15–19. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24 : 20–24. *Amaziah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 27. *Disciples.* Jno. 6 : 66. *Galatians.* Gal. 3 : 1–3. *Hymenæus and Alexander.* 1 Tim. 1 : 19, 20. *Phygellus and Harmogenes.* 2 Tim. 1 : 15. *Demas.* 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

Apostles (The).

See PROPHETS. MINISTERS.

= chosen and called by Jesus Christ. Mat. 10 : 1. Mat. 9 : 9. Mar. 1 : 16–20. Mar. 2 : 14. Mar. 3 : 13, 14. Mar. 6 : 7. Luk. 5 : 27. Luk. 6 : 13. Jno. 1 : 43. Jno. 15 : 16.

= received from Christ the title of *Apostles.* Luk. 6 : 13.

Jesus Christ called *The Apostle.* Heb. 3 : 1.

= WERE COMMISSIONED AND SENT

By God. Act. 15 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 1, 15, 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.

By Jesus Christ. Mat. 10 : 5–7. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 3 : 14. Mar. 16 : 15. Act. 1 : 2. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 26 : 16. Rom. 1 : 1, 5. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. Gal. 1 : 1, 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 1, 11, 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

By the Holy Ghost. Act. 13 : 2, 4. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28.

= were taken from obscure stations. Mat. 4 : 18, 21. Mat. 9 : 9. Mar. 1 : 16, 19. Mar. 2 : 14. Luk. 5 : 27, 28.

= were unlearned and ignorant men. Act. 4 : 13.

= forsook all and followed Christ. Mat. 4 : 20, 22. Mar. 1 : 18, 20. Luk. 5 : 11, 28. Mat. 19 : 27, & Mar. 10 : 28, & Luk. 18 : 28.

= received the gift of the Holy Ghost. Jno. 20 : 22. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 2 : 1–4. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 40. 1 Cor. 12 : 7–11. 1 The. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. Jas. 4 : 5.

= guided by the Spirit into all truth. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13.

= gifted by the Spirit with an irresistible wisdom. Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar. 13 : 11. Luk. 12 : 11, 12. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.

= possessed the power of miracles. Mat. 10 : 1, 8. Mar. 3 : 15. Mar. 6 : 7. Mar. 16 : 20. Luk. 9 : 1. Act. 2 : 43.

= were sent to preach the Gospel. Mat. 10 : 1, 7. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 15–20. Act. 14 : 7. Act. 15 : 7. Rom. 1 : 15. Rom. 15 : 19. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Eph. 6 : 19. 1 The. 2 : 4.

= were sent to proclaim grace and pardon to sinners. Mat. 16 : 19. Mat. 18 : 18. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 20 : 23. Act. 10 : 42, 43. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Isa. 40 : 1, 2.

= were sent to bear witness of all that they had seen concerning Jesus: His death, resurrection, ascension, etc. Luk. 24 : 48. Jno. 15 : 27. Jno. 19 : 35. Jno. 21 : 24. Act. 1 : 8, 21, 22. Act. 2 : 32. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 4 : 33. Act. 5 : 32. Act. 10 : 39–41. Act. 13 : 31. Act. 23 : 11. Act. 26 : 16.

1 Cor. 15 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 16–18. 1 Jno. 1 : 1–3.

=were sent to the Jews first. Mat. 10 : 5, 6. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 11 : 19. Act. 13 : 26, 46.

=were sent to all nations to teach and baptize them in the name of the Father, etc. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 15. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 19 : 10. Act. 26 : 17. Act. 22 : 21. Rom. 10 : 18. Gal. 1 : 16. Gal. 2 : 2. Eph. 3 : 8. Col. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

Peter, the Apostle of the Jews. Gal. 2 : 7, 8.

Paul, the Apostle of the Gentiles. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Act. 22 : 21. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 11 : 13. Rom. 15 : 16. Gal. 1 : 16. Gal. 2 : 7, 8. Eph. 3 : 8. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

=saw Jesus Christ in the flesh. Luk. 1 : 2. Jno. 1 : 14. Act. 1 : 21. Heb. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 1 : 1.

=Peter, John, and James beheld the transfiguration of Christ. Mat. 17 : 1–9. Mar. 9 : 2–9. Luk. 9 : 28–36.

All=witnessed the resurrection of Christ. Mat. 28 : 16, 17. Mar. 16 : 14. Luk. 24 : 36. Jno. 20 : 19–26. Jno. 21 : 1, 14. Act. 1 : 3. Act. 2 : 32. Act. 10 : 41. Act. 13 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 5–7.

All = witnessed the ascension of Christ. Mar. 16 : 14, 19. Luk. 24 : 50, 51. Act. 1 : 2–9.

=were not of the world. Jno. 15 : 19. Jno. 17 : 14, 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 12.

=were hated by the world. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 13. Luk. 21 : 17. Jno. 15 : 18. Jno. 17 : 14.

=suffered persecution. Mat. 10 : 17. Mat. 24 : 9. Luk. 21 : 16. Act. 4 : 3. Act. 5 : 18, 40, 41. Act. 9 : 23–25. Act. 12 : 3–5. Act. 13 : 50. Act. 14 : 5. Act. 16 : 22–24. Act. 21 : 27–32. Act. 23 : 12–15. 1 Cor. 4 : 11–13. 2 Cor. 4 : 8–11. Gal. 5 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 11.

=suffered martyrdom. Luk. 21 : 16. Jno. 21 : 18, 19, & 2 Pet. 1 : 14. Act. 7 : 58–60. Act. 12 : 2. Act. 14 : 19. Act. 22 : 20. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 1 Cor. 15 : 32. 2 Cor. 1 : 8–10. 2 Cor. 4 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 6. Rev. 2 : 13

The seventy=appointed by Christ. Luk. 10 : 1–20.

The names of the twelve disciples or= Mat. 10 : 2–4. Mar. 3 : 17–19. Luk. 6 : 13–16. Act. 1 : 26.

Ascension (The) of Christ.

See Resurrection, Advent of Christ.

Prophecies concerning= Ps. 24 : 7–10. Ps. 68 : 18, & Eph. 4 : 8. Ps. 110 : 1, & Act. 2 : 34, 35. Isa. 52 : 13.

=foretold by Himself. Luk. 22 : 69. Jno. 1 : 51, & Act. 1 : 10, 11. Jno. 6 : 62. Jno. 7 : 33, 34. Jno. 8 : 21. Jno. 13 : 31–33. Jno. 14 : 2–4. Jno. 14 : 12, 28. Jno. 16 : 5, 10, 16, 28. Jno. 20 : 17.

=described. Mar. 16 : 19. Luk. 24 : 50, 51. Act. 1 : 9–11.

=took place

Forty days after His resurrection. Act. 1 : 3.

On Mount Olivet. Act. 1 : 12.

In presence of His Apostles. Mar. 16 : 14, 19. Luk. 24 : 50, 51. Act. 1 : 2–9.

While He blessed His Apostles. Luk. 24 : 51.

After He had atoned for our sins. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 9 : 12, 24. Heb. 10 : 12.

Christ has been raised to supreme power in glory after His= Luk. 24 : 26. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 7 : 55, 56. Eph. 1 : 20, 21. Eph. 4 : 10. Phi. 2 : 9. 1 Tim. 3 : 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 21. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.

Christ has been placed at the right hand of God after His= Mar. 16 : 19. Act. 2 : 33. Act. 7 : 55, 56. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Eph. 1 : 20. Col. 3 : 1. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 10 : 12. Heb. 12 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.

OBJECTS OF =

To send the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7 : 39. Jno. 16 : 7. Act. 2 : 33.
To receive gifts for men. Ps. 68 : 18. Eph. 4 : 8, 11.
To prepare a place for His people. Jno. 14 : 2–4.
To be a Forerunner of His people. Heb. 6 : 20.
To intercede for us. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 7 : 25, 26. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 9 : 24.

Christ remains in heaven until the restitution of all things. Act. 3 : 21.
His second coming shall be in like manner as His = Act. 1 : 11. 1 The. 4 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 7, 8.

TYPES OF = *Enoch.* Gen. 5 : 24, & Heb. 11 : 5. *Elijah.* 2 Kin. 2 : 1, 11.

Assurance.

See TRUST. WITNESS OF THE HOLY GHOST.

= IS PRODUCED BY

A strong faith. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Rom. 4 : 19–21. Eph. 3 : 12. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. Heb. 10 : 22. Ps. 125 : 1.
The witness of the Holy Spirit within us. Rom. 8 : 15, 16. Rom. 9 : 1. Act. 15 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.
A complete reliance on the Word and promises of God. Rom. 4 : 19–21. Heb. 10 : 23. Tit. 1 : 2.
A good conscience. Rom. 9 : 1. Rom. 14 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

Believers have = in God. Ps. 9 : 10. Ps. 16 : 8, 9. Ps. 33 : 21. Ps. 52 : 8. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 91 : 2. Ps. 118 : 6. Ps. 143 : 8. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 50 : 7–9.

BELIEVERS POSSESS THE = OF

Their election. Ps. 4 : 3. 1 The. 1 : 4.
Their redemption. Job 19 : 25. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 71 : 23.
Their reconciliation with God by Christ. Rom. 5 : 1.
Their adoption. Rom. 8 : 16. Gal. 4 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.
Their salvation. Ps. 73 : 24. Isa. 12 : 2. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.
The unalienable love of God. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.
Their union with God by Christ. 1 Jno. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.
Being protected by God. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 27 : 3–5. Ps. 46 : 1–3. Ps. 56 : 9–11. Heb. 13 : 6.
Being in no want. Ps. 23 : 1. Ps. 37 : 25.
Answers to prayer. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 18 : 3. Ps. 55 : 16. Mic. 7 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14, 15.
Comfort and deliverance in affliction. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 30 : 2. Ps. 34 : 6, 17. Ps. 73 : 26. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 120 : 1.
Grace to persevere unto the end. Ps. 23 : 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 8. Phi. 1 : 6, 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 12.
Divine support in death. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14.
A glorious resurrection. Job 19 : 25–27. Ps. 17 : 15. Act. 24 : 15. Phi. 3 : 20, 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.
Eternal life 1 Jno. 5 : 13. Jud. *v.* 21.
Possessing a kingdom. Heb. 12 : 28. Rev. 5 : 10.
A crown of righteousness and of life. 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. Jas. 1 : 12.

BELIEVERS

Have a firm = Ps. 16 : 8. Pro. 28 : 1.
Walk in = Ps. 26 : 1. Pro. 3 : 23.
Approach the throne of mercy with = Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 4 : 16. Heb. 10 : 19, 22.
Have by love = before God. 1 Jno. 3 : 18, 19. 1 Jno. 4 : 17.
Have = before God, if their heart condemns them not. 1 Jno. 3 : 19–21.

Rejoice in their = in God. Ps. 16 : 8, 9. Ps. 33 : 21. Isa. 25 : 9.
Shall have by communion with God and love = in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 2 : 28. 1 Jno. 4 : 17.

We desire that every one of you do show the same diligence to the full = of hope unto the end. Heb. 6 : 11.

I am persuaded that neither death, nor life, etc., nor powers, etc., shall be able to separate us from the love of God. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.

There is a strong = in the fear of God. Pro. 14 : 26.

Exhortation to have = in God. 2 Chr. 19 : 11. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Ps. 37 : 3. Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 49 : 11. 1 Cor. 15 : 58. Col. 2 : 2. Heb. 6 : 11. Heb. 10 : 35.

Strive to have an = of your election. 2 Pet. 1 : 10, 11.

Strive to maintain = of hope. Heb. 3 : 6, 14. Heb. 6 : 11. Heb. 10 : 23.

Blessed is the man that maketh the Lord his = Ps. 40 : 4. Pro. 28 : 25. Pro. 29 : 25.

Put not your = in man. Ps. 118 : 8, 9. Ps. 146 : 3.

EXAMPLES. *David.* Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 52 : 8. Ps. 73 : 24–26. *Isaiah.* Isa. 50 : 7. *Paul.* Rom. 8 : 38, 39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

Atonement (The).

See REDEMPTION. DEATH OF CHRIST.

= defined. Rom. 3 : 25. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 2. Heb. 9 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 24. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

= foreordained by God before the foundation of the world. Rom. 3 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 18–20. Rev. 13 : 8.

= prefigured by the ancient sacrifices. Exo. 24 : 8. Exo. 29 : 36–42. Exo. 30 : 10. Lev. 16 : 15–17. 2 Chr. 29 : 24. See at the end : *Types.*

= foretold and declared by the prophets. Ps. 65 : 3. Pro. 16 : 6. Isa. 6 : 7. Isa. 27 : 9. Isa. 53 : 4–12. Dan. 9 : 24–27. Zec. 9 : 11. Zec. 13 : 1, 7. Jno. 1 : 29. Jno. 11 : 50, 51. Act. 3 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. See *Prophecies on Christ.*

= foretold by Jesus Christ. Mat. 20 : 17–19, 28. Mat. 26 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Luk. 18 : 31–33. Jno. 6 : 51. Jno. 10 : 15.

Necessity for = Job. 9 : 28–31. Ps. 130 : 3. Pro. 20 : 9. Jer. 2 : 22. Jer. 17 : 1. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 19 : 10.

Man cannot make = for himself. Job 36 : 18. Ps. 49 : 7, 8. Mic. 6 : 7.

Bloodshedding necessary for = Lev. 7 : 11. Heb. 9 : 7, 22.

The blood of victims inefficient for = Heb. 9 : 9. Heb. 10 : 4, 11.

JESUS CHRIST ALONE

As a perfect High Priest, could offer a propitiation for = Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 7 : 26, 27. Heb. 9 : 11, 12. Heb. 10 : 12.

As pure and unspotted, was a proper victim for = 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 9 : 12–14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. 1 Pet. 2 : 21–24.

JESUS CHRIST

Offered one sacrifice for = Heb. 7 : 27. Heb. 9 : 12, 24–28. Heb. 10 : 10–12. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Offered Himself a voluntary oblation for = Ps. 40 : 6–8, & Heb. 10 : 5–9. Jno. 10 : 11, 15, 17, 18. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14.

Was the victim of propitiation for = Rom. 3 : 25. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

Bare on the cross our sins. Isa. 53 : 12. Rom. 4 : 25. Col. 2 : 14. 1 Pet 2 : 24.

Suffered the chastisement due to sinners. Isa. 53 : 4, 5. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Gal. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

Suffered death for sinners. Rom. 5:6, 8. Rom. 6:10. 1 Cor. 15:3. 2 Cor. 5:15. Heb. 2:9. 1 Pet. 3:18.

Gave Himself a ransom for sinners. Mat. 20:28. Mar. 10:45. Gal. 3:13. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:15. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rev. 5:9.

God has given His only Son for = Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:8. Rom. 8:31, 32. Heb. 2:9. 1 Jno. 4:10.

= EXHIBITS

The grace and mercy of God. Rom. 8:31, 32. Eph. 1:6, 7. Eph. 2:4, 5, 7. 1 Tim. 2:4–6. Heb. 2:9.

The love of God. Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:8. Eph. 2:4, 5. 1 Jno. 4:9, 10.

The love of Christ. Jno. 15:13. Gal. 2:20. Eph. 5:2, 25. Tit. 2:14. 1 Jno. 3:16. Rev. 1:5.

= reconciles divine justice with mercy. Ps. 85:10. Rom. 3:25, 26. Rom. 8:3, 4.

CONSEQUENCES OF = FOR BELIEVERS.

Redemption. Mat. 20:28. Mar. 10:45. Act. 20:28. Gal. 3:13. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Heb. 9:12, 15. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rev. 5:9.

Remission of sins. Mat. 26:28. Jno. 1:29. Rom. 3:25. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Col. 2:13, 14. Tit. 2:14.

Purification of sins. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 1:3. Heb. 9:14. 1 Jno. 1:7. Rev. 1:5.

Justification before God. Isa. 53:11. Rom. 3:25, 26. Rom. 5:9. 2 Cor. 5:21.

Reconciliation with God. Rom. 5:10, 11. 2 Cor. 5:19. Eph. 2:13–16. Col. 1:20.

Adoption. Gal. 4:4, 5. Tit. 2:14.

Access to God. Eph. 2:13–18. Heb. 10:19, 20. 1 Pet. 3:18.

Sanctification. Eph. 5:25–27. Col. 1:22. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 10:10. Heb. 13:12. 1 Pet. 2:24. 1 Pet. 4:1.

Deliverance from the corruption of the world. Gal. 1:4. Gal. 6:14.

Christ has made = for the sins of all the world. 2 Cor. 5:15, 19. 1 Tim. 2:6. Heb. 2:9. 1 Jno. 2:2.

JESUS CHRIST

Our Passover is sacrificed for us. 1 Cor. 5:7.

Has blotted out the handwriting that was against us by His = Col. 2:14.

Has put away sin by His = Dan. 9:24. Heb. 9:26.

Has destroyed the power of the Devil by His = Col. 2:15. Heb. 2:14. 1 Jno. 3:8.

Has been exalted on account of His = Phi. 2:8, 9. Heb. 1:3. Heb. 12:2.

JESUS CHRIST DIED

That we might live unto righteousness. Rom. 6:2–4, 18. 1 Pet. 2:24.

That we might live unto God through Him. Rom. 6:10, 11. 1 Cor. 6:20. 1 Pet. 4:1, 2.

That we might live unto Him. 2 Cor. 5:15. Gal. 2:20.

That we might live with Him for ever. Jno. 14:3. Rom. 14:8, 9. 1 The. 5:10.

Believers by faith partake of = Rom. 3:24, 25. Gal. 3:13, 14. See *Justification. Faith.*

Ministers should proclaim = Act. 5:29–31. 1 Cor. 15:3. 2 Cor. 5:18–21.

JESUS CHRIST IS CALLED

The Lamb slain for sin. 1 Pet. 1:19. Rev. 5:6, 12. Rev. 13:8.

The Lamb of God that taketh away the sins of the world. Jno. 1:29, 36.

The blood of Christ is *the blood of the New Testament.* Mat. 26:28. Mar. 14:24. Luk. 22:20. 1 Cor. 11:25, & Exo. 24:8. Heb. 9:20.

=commemorated in the Lord's supper. Mat. 26:26–28. Mar. 14:22–24. Luk. 22:19, 20. 1 Cor. 11:23–26.

TYPES OF= *Sacrifice of Isaac.* Gen. 22:2–12. Heb. 11:17. *Passover.* Exo. 12:3–13. 1 Cor. 5:7. *Blood of the Covenant.* Exo. 24:8. Heb. 9:20. *Feast of the expiations.* Exo. 30:10. Lev. 16:30, 34. Heb. 9:7, 12. *Scapegoat.* Lev. 16:20–22. 2 Cor. 5:21. See *Types of Christ.*

Baptism.

See BAPTISM OF THE HOLY GHOST. NEW BIRTH.

=instituted and commanded by Christ. Mat. 28:19. Mar. 16:15, 16. Luk. 24:47.

=should be ministered to all nations in the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Ghost. Mat. 28:19.

=is the sign of the remission and of the washing away of sins. Act. 2:38. Act. 22:16.

=is the outward sign of regeneration. Jno. 3:3, 5. Rom. 6:3, 4. Eph. 5:26. Col. 2:12, 13. Tit. 3:5, & 1 Cor. 6:11.

=accompanied by confession of sins and repentance. Mat. 3:6. Mar. 1:5. Act. 2:38. Rom. 6:2–4.

Faith necessary to= Act. 2:41. Act. 8:12, 37. Act. 18:8. Act. 19:4, 5, & Mar. 16:16.

=received by Christ from the hands of John the Baptist. Mat. 3:13–15. Mar. 1:9. Luk. 3:21.

=ministered by Christ. Jno. 3:22, 26. Jno. 4:1, 2.

=ministered by the Disciples. Jno. 4:2.

=ministered by the Apostles. Act. 2:38. Act. 18:8. See *Examples.*

=ministered in the name of Christ. Act. 2:38. Act. 8:16. Act. 10:48. Act. 19:5.

There is but one= Eph. 4:5, & 1 Cor. 12:13.

THE=OF JOHN WAS A=

Of repentance. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:4. Luk. 3:3, 8. Act. 13:24. Act. 19:3, 4.

Of water only. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:8. Luk. 3:16. Jno. 1:26. Jno. 3:23. Act. 1:5. Act. 11:26.

For preparing the coming of Christ. Isa. 40:3. Mal. 3:1. Mat. 3:3. Mat. 11:10. Mar. 1:2, 3. Luk. 3:4. Luk. 7:27. Jno. 1:23, 31. Act. 13:24, 25. Act. 19:4.

For the remission of sins. Mar. 1:4. Luk. 3:3.

=Of Christ is the=of water and of the Holy Ghost. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:8. Luk. 3:16. Jno. 1:33. Act. 1:5. Act. 11:16.

=of water only does not save. 1 Pet. 3:21.

We are saved by=of regeneration, etc. Tit. 3:3–5.

=of Christ foretold by John the Baptist. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:7, 8. Luk. 3:16. Jno. 1:19–36. Act. 19:4.

The Pharisees rejected the = of John. Mat. 21:25, 32. Mar. 11:31. Luk. 7:20. Luk. 20:5. Jno. 1:19, 24.

TYPES OF= *Passing through the Red Sea.* 1 Cor. 10:1, 2. *Deluge.* 1 Pet. 3:20, 21.

EXAMPLES OF=BY JOHN. *People of Judea and Jerusalem.* Mat. 3:5, 6. Mar. 1:5. Luk. 3:7.

EXAMPLES OF=BY THE APOSTLES. *People of Jerusalem.* Act. 2:41. *Samaritans.* Act. 8:12, 16. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8:38. *Saul.* Act. 9:18. Act. 22:16. *Cornelius and family.* Act. 10:48. *Lydia.* Act. 16:15. *Jailor and family.* Act. 16:33. *Crispus and Corinthians.* Act. 18:8. *Disciples of Ephesus.* Act. 19:5.

Baptism (The) of the Holy Ghost.

See GIFT, ANOINTING, SEALING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

=foretold by the Prophets. Pro. 1:23. Isa. 32:15. Isa. 44:3. Eze. 36:25–27. Eze. 39:29. Joe. 2:28, 29. Zec. 12:10.

=announced by John the Baptist. Mat. 3:11. Mar. 1:8. Luk. 3:16. Jno. 1:33.

=promised by Christ. Jno. 7:38, 39. Jno. 14:16, 17, 26. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7. Act. 1:4–8. Act. 11:16.

=given by Christ. Jno. 20:22.

Christ has received= Mat. 3:16. Mar. 1:10. Luk. 3:22. Jno. 1:32.

All believers partake of= Act. 2:38, 39. Act. 10:44. Act. 11:15. Act. 15:8. 1 Cor. 12:13. See *Gift of the Holy Ghost.*

=necessary to enter into the kingdom of God. Jno. 3:3, 5. Rom. 8:9.

All believers are baptized by one Spirit. 1 Cor. 12:13. Gal. 3:27, 28.

=obtained by prayer. Luk. 11:13. Act. 8:15–17.

=justifies. 1 Cor. 6:11.

=washes and renews the soul. 1 Cor. 6:11. Tit. 3:5, 6.

=quickens the soul. Eze. 37:5, 6, 14.

=called the *Washing of Regeneration.* Tit. 3:5.

=was for a time accompanied with miraculous gifts. Act. 2:4. Act. 19:6. See *Miraculous Gifts.*

EXAMPLES. *Apostles.* Act. 2:1–4. *People of Jerusalem.* Act. 2:38. *Samaritans.* Act. 8:15–17. *Cornelius.* Act. 11:15, 16. *Ephesians.* Act. 19:1–6.

Blasphemy.

See MURMURING. REBELLION.

=is speaking evil of God. Job 13:7–9. Job 15:13. Job 34:37. Job 40:2. Job 42:7. Eze. 35:12, 13. Rom. 2:24.

VARIOUS FORMS OF=

Murmuring against His dispensations. Isa. 45:9. Exo. 14:11, 12.

Denying the omnipresence and omniscience of God. Job 22:13, 14. Ps. 10:11. Ps. 73:11. Ps. 94:7. Isa. 29:15. Eze. 8:12.

Denying God's power. 2 Kin. 7:2. Ps. 78:19, 20. Isa. 36:15, 18–20, & 2 Kin. 18:30, 32–35.

Denying God's truth. Gen. 3:4. Isa. 36:15. 2 Pet. 3:3, 4.

Accusing God of injustice. Jer. 12:1. Eze. 18:25. Eze. 33:17. Mal. 2:17. Mal. 3:15.

Denying God's sovereignty. Job 21:14, 15. Exo. 5:2.

Denying the existence of God. Ps. 10:4. Ps. 14:1. Ps. 53:1.

=against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12:31, 32. Mar. 3:29. Luk. 12:10. 1 Jno. 5:16.

The ungodly addicted to= Ps. 74:18. Isa. 52:5. Eze. 35:10. Rom. 2:24. 2 Tim. 3:2. Jas. 2:7. 1 Pet. 4:14. Rev. 16:9, 11, 21.

Christ assailed with= Mat. 9:34. Mat. 10:25. Mat. 12:24. Mar. 3:22. Luk. 11:15. Luk. 22:64, 65. Luk. 23:35–39. Rom. 15:3. 1 Pet. 4:14.

Christ accused of= Mat. 9:3. Mat. 26:65. Mar. 2:7. Mar. 14:64. Jno. 10:33.

Believers accused of= Act. 6:11–13.

Believers grieved to hear= Ps. 74:10, 18, 22.

Backsliding of believers an occasion of=to the ungodly. 2 Sam. 12:14. Eze. 36:20. Rom. 2:24. 2 Pet. 2:2.

Give no occasion for = 1 Tim. 6 : 1. Tit. 2 : 5.

Death the punishment of = by the law of Moses. Lev. 24 : 15, 16. Num. 15 : 30.

Punishment of = 2 Kin. 19 : 22, 28. Isa. 37 : 23, 36–38. Eze. 20 : 27–33. Eze. 35 : 12–14.

EXAMPLES. *Son of Shelomith.* Lev. 24 : 11. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 4, 6, 22. Isa. 37 : 4, 6, 23. 2 Chr. 32 : 17–19. *Job's wife.* Job 2 : 9. *Jews.* Luk. 22 : 65. Luk. 23 : 35. Act. 13 : 45. Act. 18 : 6. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 26 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 13. *Gentiles.* Rom. 2 : 24. *Hymenæus and Alexander.* 1 Tim. 1 : 20.

Blessed and Happy.

See FAVOUR OF GOD. HAPPINESS OF BELIEVERS. JOY. ETERNAL FELICITY. PROMISES OF GOD.

BLESSED AND HAPPY

Who seek the Lord with their whole heart. Ps. 119 : 2.

Who fear the Lord. Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 115 : 13. Ps. 128 : 1–5. Pro. 28 : 14.

Who take delight in the law of the Lord. Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 112 : 1.

Who obey the voice of the Lord. Gen. 22 : 18.

Who hear the word of God and keep it. Luk. 11 : 28. Jas. 1 : 22, 25. Rev. 1 : 3.

Who obey the commandments of the Lord. Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 28 : 1–5. Rev. 22 : 14.

Who keep the law and testimonies of the Lord. Ps. 119 : 1, 2. Pro. 29 : 18.

Who walk in the law of the Lord. Ps. 119 : 1.

Who walk in the ways of the Lord. Ps. 119 : 2, 3. Ps. 128 : 1–3. Jer. 7 : 23.

In whom there is no iniquity or guile. Ps. 32 : 2. Ps. 119 : 2, 3.

Whom the Lord teaches out of His law. Ps. 94 : 12.

Who hear the word of Christ. Mat. 13 : 16. Luk. 10 : 24.

Who know the will of God, and do it. Jno. 13 : 17. Mat. 12 : 50.

Who condemn not themselves. Rom. 14 : 22.

Who trust in the Son of God. Ps. 2 : 12.

Who trust in the Lord. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 84 : 12. Pro. 16 : 20. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 17 : 7.

Whose hope is in the Lord. Ps. 146 : 5.

Who wait for the Lord. Isa. 30 : 18.

Whose strength and help are in the Lord. Ps. 84 : 5. Ps. 146 : 5.

Who believe. Luk. 1 : 45. Gal. 3 : 9.

Who believe in Christ and confess Him. Mat. 16 : 16, 17.

The poor in spirit. Mat. 5 : 3.

The meek. Mat. 5 : 5.

Who find and retain wisdom. Pro. 3 : 13, 18.

Who hear and obey wisdom. Pro. 8 : 32–34.

Who hunger and thirst after righteousness. Mat. 5 : 6. Luk. 6 : 12.

Who keep judgment. Ps. 106 : 3. Isa. 56 : 1, 2.

The righteous and just. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 106 : 3. Pro. 3 : 33. Pro. 10 : 6.

The upright and faithful. Ps. 112 : 2. Pro. 28 : 20.

Who have clean hands and a pure heart. Ps. 24 : 4, 5. Mat. 5 : 8.

The posterity of the upright. Ps. 112 : 2. Pro. 20 : 7.

The people of the Lord. Ps. 3 : 8. Ps. 33 : 12.

The virtuous woman. Pro. 31 : 28.

Who honour their father and mother. Eph. 6 : 2, 3.

The merciful. Mat. 5 : 7.

Who are bountiful, and have compassion on the poor and afflicted. Deu. 15 : 10. Ps. 41 : 1, 2. Pro. 14 : 21. Pro. 22 : 9. Mat. 25 : 34–40. Luk. 14 : 13, 14.

Who do good to God's people, Gen. 12 : 3. Gen. 27 : 29. Mat. 25 : 34–40.
Who bless. 1 Pet. 3 : 9. Gen. 12 : 3. Gen. 27 : 29.
The peace makers. Mat. 5 : 9. 1 Sam. 25 : 33.
Whom God chastens. Job 5 : 17. Ps. 94 : 12.
Who mourn and weep. Mat. 5 : 4. Luk. 6 : 21.
Who suffer for righteousness' sake. Mat. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.
Who are persecuted for Christ's sake. Mat. 5 : 11, 12. Luk. 6 : 22, 23. 1 Pet. 4 : 4.
Who endure temptation. Jas. 1 : 12. Jas. 5 : 11.
Who suffer affliction patiently. Jas. 5 : 10, 11.
Who shall not be offended in Christ. Mat. 11 : 6. Luk. 7 : 23.
Blessed be the poor, for theirs is the kingdom of God. Luk. 6 : 20.
Who rebuke the wicked. Pro. 24 : 25.
Who avoid the company of sinners. Ps. 1 : 1.
Who frequent the house of God. Ps. 65 : 4. Ps. 84 : 4.
Whose transgressions are forgiven. Ps. 32 : 1, 2. Rom. 4 : 7, 8.
Whom God has chosen. Ps. 33 : 12. Ps. 65 : 4. Eph. 1 : 3, 4.
Whose God is the Lord. Ps. 32 : 12. Ps. 144 : 15.
Who believe in the promises of the Lord. Luk. 1 : 45.
Who know Christ to be the Lord. Mat. 16 : 16, 17.
Who have seen Christ. Mat. 13 : 16. Luk. 10 : 23.
Who have not seen, and yet have believed. Jno. 20 : 29.
Who read, and keep the words of this prophecy. Rev. 1 : 3. Rev. 22 : 7.
Whom the Lord will find watching. Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37, 38, 43. Rev. 16 : 15.
Who die in the Lord. Rev. 14 : 13.
Who have part in the first resurrection. Rev. 20 : 6.
Who are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb. Rev. 19 : 9.
Who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. Luk. 14 : 15. Rev. 19 : 9.
Who shall be on the right hand of the Lord in the day of judgment. Mat. 25 : 34.

Come, ye blessed of My Father. Mat. 25 : 34.

Ye are the blessed of the Lord, who made heaven and earth. Ps. 115 : 15.

The blessed of the Lord shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37 : 22.

Blindness (Spiritual).

See IGNORANCE OF GOD. FALL OF MAN.

=defined. 1 Cor. 2 : 14. Eph. 4 : 18.

=is the result of sin. Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 34. Jno. 3 : 19, 20. 1 Jno. 2 : 11.

=COMES FROM

Rebellion against God. Eze. 12 : 2. Rom. 10 : 21, & Rom. 11 : 8, 10.
Refusing to worship God. Rom. 1 : 21.
Unbelief. Act. 28 : 24, 27. Rom. 10 : 16, & Rom. 11 : 8, 10.
Hardness of heart. Mat. 13 : 15. Act. 28 : 27. Eph. 4 : 18. Rom. 11 : 7, 8.

=PRODUCES

Unbelief. Jno. 12 : 39, 40. 2 Cor. 4 : 3, 4.
Self-righteousness. Mat. 23 : 19, 26. Rev. 3 : 17.
Spiritual darkness or sin. Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 34. Eph. 4 : 18.

All sorts of vices. Rom. 1 : 21, 24. Eph. 4 : 17–19.

=is a work of the Devil. 1 Kin. 22 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 4.

The want of charity and holiness is a proof of= 1 Jno. 1 : 6, 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 9, 11.

Warnings against= Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 35. Eph. 5 : 8.

Voluntary=resists the evidence of miracles. Mar. 3 : 4–6. Jno. 9 : 18–34. Jno. 11 : 47–53. Jno. 12 : 9, 10. Act. 4 : 16–18.

Voluntary=is a cause of condemnation. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 15 : 24, & Jno. 1 : 5, 10. Jno. 8 : 24.

=of ministers fatal to themselves and their people. Isa. 56 : 10. Mat. 15 : 14. Mar. 23 : 16. Luk. 6 : 39.

Unbelievers are in= Ps. 82 : 5. Pro. 4 : 19. Isa. 42 : 18–20. Isa. 59 : 10. Jer. 5 : 21. Eze. 12 : 2. Eph. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 1 : 9.

=of unbelievers is wilful. Ps. 82 : 5. Eze. 12 : 2. Jno. 1 : 5. Jno. 3 : 19. Act. 28 : 27. Rom. 1 : 19, 21. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.

=of obstinate sinners is a judgment of God. Deu. 28 : 28, 29. 1 Kin. 22 : 23. Ps. 69 : 23. Pro. 20 : 20. Isa. 6 : 9, 10. Isa. 29 : 10. Isa. 44 : 18. Zep. 1 : 17. Mat. 13 : 13–15. Mar. 4 : 12. Luk. 8 : 10. Jno. 9 : 39. Jno. 12 : 40. Rom. 11 : 8, 10. 2 Cor. 3 : 14, 15.

Deliverance from=promised. Isa. 29 : 18. Isa. 42 : 16. 2 Cor. 3 : 16.

Christ sent to remove= Isa. 42 : 7. Luk. 4 : 18. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 39. Jno. 12 : 35, 46. 2 Cor. 3 : 14. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

God and Christ send ministers to remove= Mat. 5 : 14–16. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

Believers are delivered from= Mat. 13 : 16. Mar. 4 : 11. Luk. 8 : 10. Jno. 8 : 12. Eph. 5 : 8. Col. 1 : 13. 1 The. 5 : 4, 5. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

Pray to be delivered from= Ps. 13 : 3. Ps. 119 : 18. Eph. 1 : 18.

=REMOVED ILLUSTRATED. *Blind men cured.* Mat. 11 : 5. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 7, 11, 25. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act: 9 : 18. *Church of Laodicea.* Rev. 3 : 18.

EXAMPLES. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 23 : 16, 24. *Israel.* Rom. 11 : 25. 2 Cor. 3 : 15. *Church of Laodicea.* Rev. 3 : 17.

Bondage (Spiritual).

See CHRISTIAN LIBERTY. REDEMPTION.

=IS THE BONDAGE

Of sin and corruption. Jno. 8 : 34. Act. 8 : 23. Rom. 3 : 9. Rom. 6 : 16, 20. Rom. 7 : 23. Rom. 8 : 20, 21. Eph. 2 : 3. Tit. 3 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Of the Devil. Act. 10 : 38. Act. 26 : 18. Eph. 2 : 2. 1 Tim. 3 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 26.

Of fear. Rom. 8 : 15. Heb. 2 : 15.

Deliverance from=promised. Isa. 42 : 6, 7. Isa. 61 : 1–3.

Christ delivers from= Luk. 4 : 18–21. Jno. 8 : 36. Rom. 7 : 23–25. Gal. 5 : 1. Heb. 2 : 15.

The Gospel is the instrument to deliver from= Jno. 8 : 32. Rom. 8 : 2.

BELIEVERS

Are delivered from= Rom. 6 : 18–22. Rom. 8 : 2. Col. 1 : 13.

Should not be entangled again with= Gal. 5 : 1.

All sinners are under= Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 6 : 17. Eph. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

The Spirit of the Lord hath sent me to proclaim liberty to the captives. Isa. 61 : 1–3. Luk. 4 : 18–21.

TYPE OF= *Israelites in Egypt.* Exo. 1 : 13, 14.

Call of God (The).

See ELECTION. GOSPEL. SALVATION.

=by His wondrous works. Ps. 19:1–4. Isa. 33:13. Rom. 1:20.

=by His Spirit. Neh. 9:30. Zec. 7:12. Act. 13:2. Rev. 3:6, 13, 22.

=by His prophets. 2 Kin. 17:13. 2 Chr. 36:15. Isa. 58:1. Jer. 7:25–27. Jer. 25:4. Jer. 26:5. Jer. 35:15. Jer. 44:4. Dan. 9:6. Zec. 1:4.

=by Christ, the great Prophet. Dan. 18:18, 19. Isa. 42:1–4. Act. 3:22, 23. Act. 7:32.

=by Christ, the divine Wisdom. Pro. 1:20–23. Pro. 8:1–36. Pro. 9:1–6.

=by Christ, the true Light which lighteth every man. Jno. 1:9. Jno. 12:46, 47.

=by His beloved Son. Mat. 17:5. Mar. 9:7. Luk. 9:35. Jno. 8:42.

=by Jesus Christ. Mat. 9:13. Mat. 11:28. Jno. 7:37. Jno. 10:16. Jno. 12:32. Rom. 1:6.

=by His Gospel. 2 The. 2:14.

=by His ministers. Mat. 28:19. Act. 9:15. Act. 20:21. Rom. 1:1, 5. 2 Cor. 5:20.

=by His grace. Gal. 1:15. 2 Tim. 1:9.

=by His love. Jer. 31:3. Hos. 11:1, 4.

=addressed to Israel. Ps. 50:7. Ps. 78:1. Ps. 81:8, 13. Isa. 43:1. Isa. 45:4. Isa. 46:3. Isa. 48:1, 12, 15. Act. 2:39.

=addressed to the Gentiles. Isa. 43:6, 7. Isa. 55:5. Act. 9:15. Act. 26:17. Rom. 1:6. Rom. 9:24–26.

=addressed to impenitent sinners. Isa. 46:12, 13. Isa. 58:1. Mat. 9:13. Mar. 2:17. Luk. 5:32. 1 Tim. 1:15.

=is addressed to all men. Pro. 8:1–5. Isa. 34:1. Isa. 45:22. Isa. 49:1. Mat. 24:14. Mar. 13:10. Mar. 16:15. Rom. 10:18. Col. 1:23.

=especially addressed to His Prophets and Apostles. 1 Sam. 3:4–10. Isa. 51:2. Jer. 1:5. Mar. 3:13. Gal. 1:15. See *Examples.*

=INVITES US

To repentance. Isa. 1:16. Jer. 26:13. Mat. 9:13. Mar. 2:17. Luk. 5:32.

To conversion. Pro. 1:23. Isa. 1:17.

To reconciliation with God. Isa. 1:18. Isa. 27:5. 2 Cor. 5:20.

To holiness. Jer. 7:23. Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 The. 4:7. 1 Pet. 1:15.

From darkness unto light. Act. 26:18. 1 Pet. 2:9.

From death unto life. Jno. 5:24, 25.

To peace. Isa. 28:12. 1 Cor. 7:15. Col. 3:15.

To liberty. Gal. 5:13.

To fellowship with Christ. 1 Cor. 1:9. Rev. 3:20.

To one hope. Eph. 1:18. Eph. 4:4.

To eternal life. Jno. 5:25. 1 Tim. 6:12.

To the eternal glory of Christ. Rom. 8:29, 30. 2 The. 2:14. 1 Pet. 5:10.

To the eternal inheritance. Heb. 9:15.

To the kingdom and glory of God. 1 The. 2:12.

To glory and virtue. 2 Pet. 1:3.

=IS

The consequence of election. Rom. 8:30. See *Election.*

According to the purpose of God. Rom. 8:27, 28. Rom. 9:11, 23, 24. 2 Tim. 1:9.

Without repentance from God. Rom. 11:29. 1 The. 5:24.

Holy. 2 Tim. 1:9.

Heavenly. Phi. 3:14. Heb. 3:1.

Walk worthy of your= Eph. 4:1, & 1 Cor. 7:17. 1 The. 2:12.

Pray to be counted worthy of = 2 The. 1 : 11.

Glorify God for your = 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

To-day, if ye hear = harden not your hearts. Ps. 95 : 7, 8. Heb. 3 : 7, 8, 15. Heb. 4 : 7.

Blessings promised to those who hearken unto = Exo. 15 : 26. Pro. 1 : 23, 33.

Blessed is he who receives and answers = Rev. 3 : 20. Rev. 19 : 9.

= accepted by believers. Jno. 10 : 27. 1 Cor. 1 : 24.

Many called, few chosen. Mat. 20 : 16. Mat. 22 : 14. Mat. 7 : 14.

= rejected by many. Pro. 1 : 24. Isa. 42 : 20. Isa. 65 : 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 : 13. Jer. 7 : 25–28. Dan. 9 : 6. Hos. 11 : 2. Zec. 1 : 4. Zec. 7 : 12. Mat. 20 : 16. Mat. 22 : 14. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. Jno. 5 : 40. Rom. 10 : 16, & Isa. 53 : 1, & Jno. 12 : 38. Rom. 10 : 21, & Isa. 65 : 2.

CONSEQUENCES OF THE REJECTION OF =.

Exclusion from the means of grace. Eze. 3 : 26. Mat. 10 : 14. Mar. 6 : 11. Luk. 9 : 5. Luk. 10 : 10, 11. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Rev. 2 : 5.

Spiritual blindness. Act. 28 : 24–27. Rom. 1 : 21. Rom. 11 : 7–10.

Delusion. Isa. 66 : 4. 2 The. 2 : 10, 11.

Hardness of heart. Jer. 5 : 3. Jno. 12 : 38–40.

Temporal judgments. Isa. 65 : 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 6 : 16, 19. Jer. 7 : 13–15. Jer. 9 : 13–16. Jer. 13 : 10–14. Jer. 26 : 4–6. Jer. 35 : 15, 17. Jer. 44 : 4–6. Zec. 7 : 12–14.

Rejection by God. Pro. 1 : 24–31. Pro. 28 : 9. Jer. 6 : 19, 30. Jer. 7 : 28, 29. Hos. 9 : 17. Zec. 7 : 13.

Eternal damnation. Jno. 12 : 48. Heb. 2 : 1–3. Heb. 12 : 25.

Hear, O Israel. Deu. 5 : 1. Deu. 6 : 4. Deu. 9 : 1. Deu. 20 : 3. Ps. 50 : 7. Isa. 44 : 1. Mar. 12 : 29.

Come near, ye nations, to hear, and hearken. Isa. 34 : 1.

Incline your ear and come unto Me; hear, and your soul shall live. Isa. 55 : 2, 3.

Look unto Me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth. Isa. 45 : 22.

The Lord hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun, etc. Ps. 5 : 1.

Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth. Isa. 1 : 2.

Hear, ye deaf, and look, ye blind, that ye may see. Isa. 42 : 18.

Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters. Isa. 55 : 1–3. Jno. 7 : 37, 38. Rev. 22 : 17.

Come unto Me, all ye that labour, and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. Mat. 11 : 28–30.

Suffer little children to come unto Me, and forbid them not. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 14. Luk. 18 : 16.

Come now, and let us reason together. Isa. 1 : 18.

My son, give Me thine heart. Pro. 23 : 26.

Seek ye My face. Ps. 27 : 8.

Cry aloud, lift up thy voice, and show My people their transgressions. Isa. 58 : 1.

When I came there was no man; when I called, there was none to answer. Isa. 50 : 2.

I have spread out My hands all day unto a rebellious people. Isa. 65 : 2. Rom. 10 : 21.

Ye will not come to Me, that ye might have life. Jno. 5 : 40.

Jerusalem, how often would I have gathered thy children together, . . . and ye would not. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34.

Oh, that thou hadst hearkened unto Me. Ps. 81 : 13. Isa. 48 : 18, 19.

Because I have called, and ye refused to hear; they shall call upon Me, but I will not answer. Pro. 1 : 24–28. Jer. 11 : 10, 11. Zec. 7 : 13.

= EXEMPLIFIED. *Divine wisdom.* Pro. 8 : 1–21. Pro. 9 : 1–6. *Marriage feast.* Mat. 22 : 2–14. *Great supper.* Luk. 14 : 16–24.

EXAMPLES OF = TO *Abram.* Gen. 12 : 1. Isa. 51 : 2. Act. 7 : 3. Heb. 11 : 8. *Moses.* Exo. 3 : 4. *Aaron.* Exo. 28 : 1. Heb. 5 : 4. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 3 : 4–10. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1 : 5. *Jonah.* Jon. 1 : 1, 2. *Disciples.* Mar. 3 : 13. Luk. 6 : 13. *Saul.* Act. 9 : 15. *Barnabas and Paul.* Act. 13 : 2. *Paul.* Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. Gal. 1 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF REJECTION OF = BY *Israelites.* 2 Chr. 24 : 19. Isa. 28 : 12. Isa. 30 : 9. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 : 25–27. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 35 : 15. Hos. 11 : 2, 7. Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 13 : 46. Act. 18 : 6. Rom. 10 : 16, 21. *Jerusalem.* Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. Luk. 19 : 42. Jno. 5 : 40.

Care.

See WAITING UPON GOD. TRUST. CONTENTMENT.

BE WITHOUT =

For anything. 1 Cor. 7 : 32. Phi. 4 : 6.

For daily food and clothing. Mat. 6 : 25, 31. Luk. 12 : 22, 29.

For the future. Mat. 6 : 34.

MOTIVES FOR BEING FREE FROM =

Our heavenly Father knoweth that we have need of all these things. Mat. 6 : 8, 32. Luk. 12 : 30.

Our heavenly Father will deny nothing necessary that we ask for. Mat. 7 : 11.

God careth for us. Ps. 23 : 5, 6. Mat. 6 : 26, 28–30. Luk. 12 : 24, 27, 28. Luk. 22 : 35. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

God's promises of taking care of us and being with us. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9, & Heb. 13 : 5. Ps. 121 : 2–8. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2.

God's continual care of all His creatures and works. Deu. 11 : 14, 15. Deu. 32 : 12–14. Job 39 : 1–3. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 104 : 10–15. Ps. 145 : 15, 16. Joe. 2 : 19. Mat. 6 : 26–30. Luk. 12 : 24–28.

He that spared not His own Son, how shall He not with Him also freely give us all things? Rom. 8 : 32.

We should cast on God every = Ps. 37 : 5. Ps. 55 : 22. Pro. 16 : 3. Phi. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

= is useless. Mat. 6 : 27. Luk. 12 : 25, 26.

= is vain. Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 4 : 8.

= comes from a want of faith. Ps. 78 : 19, 20. Mat. 6 : 22. Luk. 12 : 30.

= an obstacle to receiving the Gospel. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14. Luk. 14 : 18–20.

Danger of being overcharged with = Luk. 21 : 34.

The Gentiles and men of the world are full of = Mat. 6 : 32. Luk. 12 : 30.

The unbelievers are full of = Job 20 : 20. Ecc. 5 : 12. Hos. 7 : 14.

= sent by God as a punishment. Deu. 28 : 65–67. Eze. 4 : 16. Eze. 12 : 19.

EXAMPLES. *Some disciples.* Luk. 9 : 59–61. *Martha.* Luk. 10 : 41.

Character of Jesus Christ.

See COMPASSION, LOVE, HUMILITY OF CHRIST.

Beneficent. Mat. 4 : 23, 24. Mat. 8 : 7, 16. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 12 : 15. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 30. Mar. 1 : 41. Luk. 22 : 51. Jno. 10 : 32. Act. 10 : 38. See *Miracles of Christ.*

Compassionate. Isa. 40 : 11. Mat. 9 : 36. Mat. 11 : 28. Mat. 14 : 14.

Mat. 15 : 32. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 8 : 1–3. Luk. 7 : 13. Luk. 19 : 41. Jno. 11 : 33–35. Heb. 4 : 15. See *Compassion of Christ.*

Faithful. Isa. 11 : 5. Jno. 17 : 4. Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 3 : 2. Rev. 1 : 5.

Forgiving. Mar. 2 : 5. Luk. 23 : 34. Col. 3 : 13.

Full of grace. Ps. 45 : 2. Luk. 4 : 22. Jno. 1 : 14.

Full of wisdom. Mat. 7 : 28. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 1 : 22. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 2 : 40, 47, 52. Jno. 7 : 46.

Good. 2 Cor. 10 : 1.

Guileless. Isa. 53 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 22.

Holy. Luk. 1 : 35. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 4 : 27. Heb. 7 : 26. Rev. 3 : 7.

Humble. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 11 : 29. Mat. 20 : 28. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 14. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. See *Humility of Christ.*

Innocent. Isa. 53 : 9. Mat. 27 : 4. Luk. 23 : 4. Jno. 19 : 4, 6. Heb. 7 : 26.

Longsuffering. 1 Tim. 1 : 16.

Loving. Jno. 13 : 1, 34. Jno. 14 : 21. Jno. 15 : 12, 13. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. 1 Jno. 3 : 16. See *Love of Christ.*

Lowly. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 11 : 29.

Meek. Ps. 45 : 4. Isa. 42 : 2, & Mat. 12 : 19. Isa. 53 : 7. Mat. 11 : 29. Mat. 21 : 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 1.

Merciful. Isa. 42 : 3, & Mat. 12 : 20. Luk. 9 : 56. Jno. 8 : 11. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 16. Heb. 2 : 17.

Obedient to God. Ps. 40 : 7, 8, & Heb. 10 : 7. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 8 : 29, 55. Jno. 14 : 31. Jno. 15 : 10. Jno. 17 : 4. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 5 : 8.

Obedient and affectionate to His parents. Luk. 2 : 51. Jno. 19 : 26, 27.

Patient. Isa. 53 : 7, & Act. 8 : 32. Mat. 17 : 17. Mat. 27 : 14. Mar. 15 : 4, 5. Jno. 8 : 40, 49. Jno. 18 : 22, 23. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 23.

Righteous before God. Isa. 11 : 5. Isa. 53 : 11. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 7 : 52. Act. 22 : 14. Heb. 1 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Righteous before men. Isa. 11 : 4, 5. Jer. 23 : 5. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 27 : 24. Jno. 5 : 30. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 7 : 52.

Resigned. Isa. 53 : 7. Mat. 26 : 39 : 42. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42. Jno. 18 : 11.

Resisting temptation. Mat. 4 : 1–10. Jno. 16 : 33. Heb. 4 : 15. See *Temptation.*

Self-denying. Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 20 : 28. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Rom. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 12 : 2.

Sinless. Isa. 53 : 9. Jno. 8 : 46. Jno. 14 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 4 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

Spotless. Heb. 7 : 26. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 19.

Suffering evil without revenge. Luk. 9 : 53–56. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

True. Pro. 8 : 7. Mal. 2 : 6. Jno. 1 : 14. Jno. 7 : 18. Jno. 8 : 45. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Zealous for the service of God. Ps. 69 : 9, & Jno. 2 : 14–17. Luk. 2 : 49. Jno. 8 : 29.

Believers are predestinated to be conformed to = Rom. 8 : 29. Eph. 4 : 13.

Believers should imitate Jesus Christ in

Beneficence. Act. 20 : 35. 2 Cor. 8 : 7–9.

Forgiving injuries. Col. 3 : 13.

Holiness. 1 Pet. 1 : 15, 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

Humility. Mat. 11 : 29. Mat. 20 : 27, 28. Luk. 22 : 26, 27. Jno. 13 : 14–16. Phi. 2 : 5–8.

Love. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Meekness. Mat. 11 : 29.

Obedience to God. Jno. 15 : 10.

Overcoming sin. 1 Pet. 4 : 1, 2.

Overcoming the world. Jno. 16 : 33. 1 Jno. 5 : 4. Rev. 3 : 21.

Self-denial. Mat. 10 : 38. Mat. 16 : 24. Jno. 17 : 16. Rom. 15 : 1–3.

Suffering reviling and persecution. Heb. 12 : 2–4. 1 Pet. 2 : 21–23. 1 Pet. 3 : 17, 18.

Believers are transformed into the image of Jesus by the Spirit of the Lord. 2 Cor. 3 : 18.

Character of the Unbelievers.

See MALICE. FALL OF MAN. SIN. NAMES AND COMPARISONS APPLIED TO THE UNBELIEVERS.

Abominable. Ezr. 9 : 14. Job 15 : 16. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Isa. 66 : 3. Jer. 16 : 18. Eze. 11 : 21. Eze. 16 : 52. Eze. 44 : 13. Hos. 9 : 10. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 1 Tim. 1 : 10. Tit. 1 : 16. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. Rev. 21 : 8.

Adulterers. Job 24 : 15. Pro. 6 : 26. Pro. 30 : 20. Jer. 5 : 7, 8. Jer. 9 : 2. Jer. 13 : 27. Jer. 23 : 10, 14. Jer. 29 : 23. Eze. 22 : 11. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 7 : 4. Mal. 3 : 5. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. Gal. 5 : 19. Heb. 13 : 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Alienated from God. Isa. 29 : 13. Eph. 2 : 12, 13. Eph. 4 : 18. Col. 1 : 21.

Ambitious. Ps. 101 : 5. Pro. 17 : 19. Pro. 21 : 4. Ecc. 4 : 8. Isa. 5 : 8. Eze. 31 : 10. Oba. *v.* 3, 4. Mic. 2 : 2.

Blasphemers. 2 Sam. 12 : 14. Ps. 74 : 18. Isa. 52 : 5. Eze. 20 : 27. Eze. 35 : 12. Act. 13 : 45. Act. 18 : 6. Rom. 2 : 24. 2 Tim. 3 : 2. Jas. 2 : 7. Rev. 16 : 9.

Blinded and in darkness. Isa. 42 : 19. Isa. 56 : 10. Isa. 59 : 10. Zep. 1 : 17. Mat. 15 : 14. Mat. 23 : 16. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 12 : 40. Rom. 1 : 21. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Eph. 4 : 18. Eph. 5 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 9.

Bloodshedders. 2 Sam. 21 : 1. 2 Kin. 24 : 4. Ps. 5 : 6. Ps. 26 : 9. Ps. 55 : 23. Ps. 59 : 2. Ps. 106 : 38. Pro. 1 : 16. Pro. 29 : 10. Isa. 59 : 7. Lam. 4 : 13. Eze. 9 : 9. Eze. 22 : 2. Nah. 3 : 1. Rom. 3 : 15.

Brutish. Ps. 92 : 6. Ps. 94 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 10 : 8, 14. Tit. 1 : 12. 2 Pet. 2 : 12. Jude *v.* 10.

Contentious, lovers of strife. Ps. 55 : 9. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 10 : 12. Pro. 15 : 18. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 19. Pro. 26 : 21. Pro. 29 : 22. Hab. 1 : 3. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. Jas. 3 : 16.

Corrupt. Gen. 6 : 12. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Isa. 1 : 4. Eze. 20 : 44. Hos. 9 : 9. Zep. 3 : 7. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 12, 19. Jude *v.* 10.

Corrupters. 1 Sam. 2 : 24. 1 Kin. 14 : 16. 2 Kin. 14 : 24. 2 Kin. 21 : 16. 2 Chr. 28 : 19. Neh. 13 : 26. Pro. 1 : 11–14. Pro. 28 : 10. Isa. 1 : 4. Jer. 6 : 28. Mat. 23 : 15. Rom. 16 : 18. 2 Tim. 3 : 6. Tit. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 17. Rev. 11 : 18.

Covetous. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 6 : 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Jer. 22 : 17. Eze. 33 : 31. Luk. 16 : 14. Rom. 1 : 29. 1 Cor. 5 : 10. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Eph. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3, 14.

Crafty. Ps. 10 : 8–10. Ps. 35 : 7. Ps. 38 : 12. Ps. 56 : 6. Pro. 7 : 10. Pro. 14 : 17. Jer. 9 : 8. Hos. 7 : 6. Act. 13 : 10. Eph. 4 : 4.

Cruel. Gen. 49 : 5. Ps. 27 : 12. Ps. 71 : 4. Ps. 74 : 20. Pro. 11 : 17. Pro. 12 : 10. Pro. 27 : 4. Jer. 6 : 23. Jer. 50 : 42. Lam. 4 : 3. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Deceitful. Ps. 5 : 6. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 43 : 1. Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 55 : 23. Ps. 119 : 118. Pro. 11 : 9. Pro. 12 : 20. Pro. 21 : 6. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 9 : 5. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 26. Hos. 12 : 7. Amo. 8 : 5. Mic. 6 : 10–12. 2 Cor. 11 : 13. Eph. 4 : 14. 2 Pet. 2 : 13. Rev. 22 : 15.

Denying God. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9. Zep. 1 : 12. Eph. 2 : 12.

Despisers. Neh. 2 : 19. Ps. 123 : 4. Pro. 11 : 12. Pro. 14 : 21. Pro. 18 : 3. Isa. 65 : 5. Eze. 22 : 7. 2 Tim. 3 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 8.

Disobedient to parents. Pro. 15 : 20. Pro. 30 : 17. Pro. 19 : 26. Eze. 22 : 7. Rom. 1 : 30. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Dissemblers. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 109 : 2. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24–26. Jer. 9 : 8.

Destroyers. Pro. 24 : 2. Isa. 59 : 7. Rom. 3 : 16.

Drinking iniquity like water. Job 15 : 16.

Drunkards. Pro. 23 : 21. Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 28 : 1. Isa. 56 : 12. Hos. 7 : 5. Joe. 1 : 5. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Enemies of God. Rom. 5 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7. Col. 1 : 21.

Envious. Gen. 37 : 11. Ps. 106 : 16. Ecc. 4 : 4. Eze. 35 : 11. Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. Act. 5 : 17. Act. 13 : 45. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 21. Tit. 3 : 3.

Evil-doers. Job 8 : 20. Ps. 26 : 5. Ps. 37 : 1, 9. Ps. 94 : 16. Ps. 119 : 115. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 14 : 20. Isa. 31 : 2. Jer. 20 : 13. Jer. 23 : 14. 2 Tim. 2 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 16. 1 Pet. 4 : 15.

Extortioners and thieves. Job 5 : 5. Job 24 : 14. Ps. 50 : 18. Ps. 119 : 61. Isa. 1 : 23. Jer. 7 : 9. Eze. 22 : 12. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 7 : 1. Amo. 3 : 10. Nah. 3 : 1. Mat. 6 : 19. Mat. 15 : 19. Mat. 21 : 13. Mat. 23 : 25. Mar. 7 : 22. Luk. 18 : 11. Jno. 12 : 6. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Rev. 9 : 21.

False swearers. Isa. 48 : 1. Jer. 5 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 10 : 4. Mal. 3 : 5. 1 Tim 1 : 10.

Flatterers. Job 17 : 5. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5. Eze. 12 : 24. Rom. 16 : 18.

Foolish. Deu. 32 : 6. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Ps. 74 : 22. Ps. 92 : 6. Ps. 94 : 8. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 13 : 19. Pro. 14 : 9. Pro. 15 : 5. Pro. 18 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 14. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 21. Jer. 10 : 8. Mar. 7 : 22. Rom. 1 : 22. Tit. 3 : 3.

Froward. Deu. 32 : 20. 2 Sam. 22 : 27. Job 5 : 13. Ps. 18 : 26. Pro. 2 : 15. Pro. 3 : 32. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 10 : 31. Pro. 11 : 20. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 20. Pro. 21 : 8. Pro. 22 : 5.

Full of lusts. Num. 11 : 4. Ps. 106 : 14. Jas. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *vv.* 16, 18.

Full of deceit. Job 15 : 35. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 35 : 20. Ps. 36 : 3. Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 55 : 11. Ps. 109 : 2. Pro. 12 : 5. Pro. 20 : 10. Jer. 5 : 27. Jer. 6 : 13. Mar. 7 : 22. Act. 13 : 10. Rom. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 13.

Gluttons. Pro. 23 : 21. Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 56 : 11. Gal. 5 : 21. Phi. 3 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

Hardened. Exo. 9 : 34, 35. Jos. 11 : 20. Jer. 5 : 3. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Mar. 3 : 5. Jno. 12 : 40. Rom. 11 : 25. 2 Cor. 3 : 14.

Haters of God. Ps. 68 : 1. Ps. 139 : 21. Jno. 15 : 23, 24. Rom. 1 : 30.

Haters of saints. Gen. 37 : 8. 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. Ps. 25 : 19. Ps. 41 : 7. Ps. 69 : 4. Ps. 109 : 5. Isa. 66 : 5. Eze. 35 : 11. Jno. 15 : 18. Jno. 17 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

Haters of the upright. Pro. 29 : 10. Amo. 5 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Haters of good. Pro. 13 : 19. Mic. 3 : 2. Act. 13 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7.

Haters of light. Job 24 : 13. Jno. 3 : 20.

Hypocrites. Job 13 : 16. Job 34 : 30. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 29 : 13. Isa. 32 : 6. Isa. 33 : 14. Jer. 12 : 2. Mat. 6 : 2. Mat. 15 : 7. Mat. 22 : 18. Mat. 23 : 27–29. Mat. 24 : 51. Mar. 7 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 5.

Idle and slothful. Pro. 6 : 9. Pro. 12 : 24. Pro. 13 : 4. Pro. 15 : 19. Pro. 19 : 24. Pro. 21 : 25. Pro. 24 : 30. Pro. 26 : 16. Mat. 25 : 26. Tit. 1 : 12.

Idolaters. Ps. 97 : 7. 1 Cor. 5 : 10. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 7. Gal. 5 : 20. Eph. 5 : 5. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Impudent. Pro. 7 : 13. Jer. 6 : 15. Jer. 8 : 12. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Zep. 3 : 5.

Knowing not God. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 9 : 3. Hos. 4 : 1. Hos. 5 : 4. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Gal. 4 : 8. Eph. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 5. 2 The. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

Liars. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 52 : 3. Ps.

58 : 3. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 62 : 4. Ps. 116 : 11. Isa. 30 : 9. Isa. 59 : 3, 13. Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 14. Hos. 4 : 2. Jno. 8 : 55. 1 Tim. 1 : 10. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 12. Rev. 2 : 2. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Lovers of pleasure more than of God. 2 Tim. 3 : 4. Jas. 4 : 3, 4. Jas. 5 : 5.

Loving evil. Gen. 6 : 5. Ps. 52 : 3. Ecc. 8 : 11. Mic. 3 : 2. Mic. 7 : 3.

Mischievous and malignant. Neh. 6 : 2. Job 15 : 35. Ps. 7 : 14. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 26 : 10. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 36 : 4. Ps. 38 : 12. Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 140 : 2. Pro. 4 : 16. Pro. 6 : 14, 18. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 24 : 2, 8. Isa. 59 : 4. Eze. 11 : 2. Rom. 1 : 29.

Mockers. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 : 1. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 22 : 8. Ps. 119 : 51. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 3 : 34. Pro. 13 : 1. Pro. 19 : 29. Pro. 21 : 24. Pro. 24 : 9. Pro. 29 : 8. Pro. 30 : 17. Isa. 28 : 14. Isa. 29 : 20. Jer. 9 : 5. Jer. 15 : 17. Mat. 27 : 29. Mar. 15 : 31. Luk. 22 : 63. Luk. 23 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *v.* 18.

Murderers. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Job 4 : 14. Job 24 : 14. Ps. 10 : 8. Ps. 96 : 6. Pro. 1 : 11. Isa. 1 : 15. Jer. 22 : 17. Hos. 4 : 2. Nah. 3 : 1. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21. Rom. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 15. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Rev. 9 : 21. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Obstinate and stubborn. Exo. 32 : 9. Num. 14 : 44. Deu. 9 : 27. Jud. 2 : 19. Ps. 78 : 8. Isa. 48 : 4. Jer. 7 : 26. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.

Oppressors. Job 27 : 13. Ps. 7 : 13. Ps. 55 : 3. Ps. 72 : 4. Ps. 73 : 8. Ps. 119 : 122. Pro. 3 : 31. Isa. 10 : 1. Jer. 21 : 12. Eze. 22 : 29. Amo. 4 : 1. Amo. 5 : 12. Mic. 2 : 2. Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 2 : 6.

Passionate. Gen. 49 : 6. Pro. 27 : 3. Pro. 29 : 22. Ecc. 7 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 20.

Persecutors. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 69 : 26. Ps. 109 : 16. Ps. 119 : 161. Ps. 143 : 3. Jer. 15 : 15. Lam. 4 : 19. Mat. 23 : 34. Gal. 4 : 29.

Perverse. Deu. 32 : 5. Pro. 12 : 8. Pro. 14 : 2. Pro. 28 : 18. Mat. 17 : 17. Luk. 9 : 41. Phi. 2 : 15.

Profane. Jer. 23 : 11. Eze. 20 : 13. Eze. 21 : 25. Eze. 28 : 16. Mal. 1 : 12. Mal. 2 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 12 : 16.

Proud and vain. Ps. 12 : 3. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 73 : 6–9. Ps. 94 : 2. Ps. 119 : 21, 78. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro. 30 : 13. Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 13 : 11. Jer. 13 : 9. Mal. 4 : 1. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 5 : 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 2, 4. Jas. 4 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. Jude *v.* 16.

Rebellious against God. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 78 : 8. Ps. 106 : 7. Ps. 107 : 11. Isa. 65 : 2. Jer. 5 : 23. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze. 2 : 3. Eze. 20 : 38. Hos. 9 : 15. Rom. 2 : 8. Rom. 10 : 21. Col. 3 : 6. Tit. 1 : 16. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Refusing to know God. Exo. 5 : 2. Job 21 : 14, 15. Jer. 9 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28.

Revengeful and violent. Gen. 27 : 41. Gen. 49 : 5. 2 Sam. 3 : 27. 2 Sam. 22 : 49. Ps. 7 : 16. Ps. 18 : 48. Ps. 27 : 12. Ps. 44 : 16. Ps. 74 : 20. Ps. 86 : 14. Ps. 140 : 1, 11. Pro. 16 : 29. Isa. 59 : 6. Jer. 20 : 10. Eze. 8 : 17. Eze. 25 : 12, 15.

Revilers. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 44 : 16. Isa. 51 : 7. Mat. 5 : 11. Mat. 27 : 39. Mar. 15 : 32. Luk. 23 : 39. Act. 14 : 5. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 10.

Reprobate. Jer. 6 : 30. Rom. 1 : 28. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8. Tit. 1 : 16.

Seared in their conscience. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 15.

Seducers. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 5. Luk. 21 : 8. Rom. 16 : 18. Eph. 4 : 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 13. Tit. 1 : 10. 2 Pet. 2 : 14. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

Selfish. Phi. 2 : 21. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Sensual. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 19.

Slanderers and backbiters. Ps. 50 : 20. Ps. 119 : 69. Ps. 140 : 3. Jer. 6 : 28. Jer. 9 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. Rom. 3 : 13. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Servants of the Devil. Jno. 8 : 44. Eph. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. Heb. 2 : 14, 15.

Servants of sin. Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 6 : 16. Eph. 2 : 3. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Sinners. Gen. 13 : 13. Num. 32 : 14. 1 Sam. 15 : 18. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 26 : 9. Ps. 104 : 35. Pro. 1 : 10. Pro. 11 : 31. Pro. 13 : 21. Ecc. 8 : 12. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 33 : 14. Amo. 9 : 10. Mat. 26 : 45. Luk. 6 : 32. Jno. 9 : 31. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 18. Jude *v.* 15.

Sold to do evil. 1 Kin. 21 : 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. Rom. 7 : 14.

Traitors and treacherous. Isa. 21 : 2. Isa. 33 : 1. Jer. 9 : 2. Mal. 2 : 10. Mat. 24 : 10. Mar. 13 : 12. Luk. 6 : 16. Luk. 21 : 16. 2 Tim. 3 : 4.

Transgressors. Ps. 37 : 38. Ps. 51 : 13. Ps. 59 : 5. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 11 : 3. Pro. 13 : 2. Pro. 21 : 18. Pro. 22 : 12. Pro. 23 : 28. Pro. 26 : 10. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 48 : 8. Hos. 14 : 9.

Unbelievers. 2 Kin. 7 : 19. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Ps. 106 : 24. Mat. 17 : 17. Mar. 9 : 19. Luk. 9 : 41. Jno. 8 : 24. Jno. 10 : 26. Act. 14 : 2. Act. 19 : 9. Rom. 11 : 20. Rom. 15 : 31. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Heb. 3 : 19. Heb. 4 : 6. Rev. 21 : 8.

Uncircumcised in heart. Jer. 9 : 26. Eze. 44 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.

Ungodly. 2 Sam. 22 : 5. 2 Chr. 19 : 2. Ps. 1 : 1, 5. Ps. 3 : 7. Ps. 18 : 4. Pro. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. 1 Pet. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Jude *v.* 4.

Ungrateful. Ps. 35 : 12. Ps. 38 : 20. Ps. 109 : 5. Jer. 18 : 20. Luk. 6 : 35. Rom. 1 : 21. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Unjust. Ps. 43 : 1. Pro. 11 : 7. Pro. 29 : 27. Zep. 3 : 5. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 16 : 10. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 22 : 11.

Unrighteous. Job 27 : 7. Ps. 71 : 4. Isa. 10 : 1. Isa. 55 : 7. Rom. 1 : 18, 29. Rom. 2 : 8. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Unclean and fornicators. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21. Rom. 1 : 29. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 12 : 21. Gal. 5 : 19. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 3 : 5. 1 Tim. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3. Heb. 13 : 4. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. Rev. 9 : 21. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Unmerciful. Pro. 12 : 10. Hos. 4 : 1. Rom. 1 : 31.

Wicked. Gen. 6 : 5. 1 Sam. 24 : 13. Job 21 : 30. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 58 : 2. Ps. 59 : 5. Ps. 82 : 2. Ps. 119 : 53. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 11 : 5. Pro. 12 : 21. Pro. 14 : 32. Pro. 19 : 28. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 26 : 10. Eze. 3 : 19. Eze. 18 : 20. Dan. 12 : 10. Hos. 7 : 3. Jno. 1 : 2. Mat. 22 : 18. Mar. 7 : 22. Rom. 1 : 29. See *Malice.*

Workers of iniquity. Job 31 : 3. Job 34 : 8, 22. Ps. 5 : 5. Ps. 6 : 8. Ps. 14 : 4. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 36 : 12. Ps. 53 : 4. Ps. 59 : 2. Ps. 92 : 7, 9. Ps. 94 : 4. Ps. 125 : 5. Ps. 141 : 9. Pro. 10 : 29. Pro. 21 : 15. Isa. 31 : 2. Hos. 6 : 8. Mat. 7 : 23. Luk. 13 : 27.

Without natural affection. Rom. 1 : 31. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Without faithfulness. Jer. 5 : 1. Rom. 1 : 31. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Without the fear of God. Ps. 36 : 1. Mal. 3 : 5. Rom. 3 : 18.

Without understanding. Deu. 32 : 28. Ps. 14 : 2. Ps. 53 : 2. Ps. 94 : 8. Isa. 1 : 3. Isa. 44 : 18, 19. Isa. 56 : 11. Dan. 12 : 10. Rom. 1 : 21, 31. Rom. 3 : 11.

Character of the wicked described. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21–23. Rom. 1 : 29–31. Rom. 3 : 11–18. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 19–21. 2 Tim. 3 : 2–5. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Chastity.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE AND CONDUCT.

= commanded. Exo. 20 : 14. Pro. 5 : 8. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 6 : 15–18. Eph. 5 : 3. Col. 3 : 5. 1 The. 4 : 3–5. 1 Tim. 5 : 22. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Tit. 2 : 5. Jas. 1 : 27. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Keep your body in = Rom. 6 : 19. 1 Cor. 6 : 13, 15–18. 1 The. 4 : 3–5.

= required in the looks. Job 31 : 1. Pro. 6 : 24, 25. Mat. 5 : 28.

=required in speech. Eph. 4 : 29. Eph. 5 : 3, 4, 12. Col. 3 : 8.

=required in the heart. Pro. 6 : 25. Mat. 5 : 28. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

God keeps believers in= Ecc. 7 : 26.

Wisdom keeps in= Pro. 2 : 10–16. Pro. 7 : 1–5.

Drunkenness destroys= Gen. 9 : 21. Pro. 31–33.

Avoid those who are without= 1 Cor. 5 : 9–11. Eph. 5 : 5, 7. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Unbelievers have no= Rom. 1 : 24, 29. Eph. 4 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 3, 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 14, 18. Jude *v.* 8.

Motives for= 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Cor. 6 : 18, 19. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The. 4 : 7.

Evil consequences of the want of = Pro. 2 : 16–19. Pro. 5 : 8–12. Pro. 6 : 26–32. Pro. 7 : 25–27. Pro. 9 : 13–18. Pro. 22 : 14. Pro. 23 : 27–29. Ecc. 7 : 26. Hos. 4 : 2, 11.

Whoredom and wine take away the heart. Pro. 23 : 31–35. Hos. 4 : 11.

Punishment for want of= Jer. 5 : 7–9. Jer. 13 : 27. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. Col. 3 : 5, 6. Heb. 13 : 4. Jas. 1 : 15.

The want of = excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 19–21. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Eternal condemnation reserved to the unclean. Heb. 13 : 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 9–14. Jude *v.* 7, 13. Rev. 21 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Abimelech.* Gen. 20 : 3–5. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 7–12. *Boaz.* Ruth 3 : 13. *Job.* Job 31 : 1, 9.

Children.

See PARENTS.

=are a gift of God. Gen. 20 : 17, 18. Gen. 25 : 21. Gen. 29 : 33. Gen. 30 : 6, 17, 22. Gen. 33 : 5. Gen. 48 : 8, 9. 1 Sam. 1 : 27. 1 Chr. 28 : 5. Ps. 113 : 9. Ps. 127 : 3.

=SHOULD

Observe the law of God. Deu. 30 : 2. Deu. 31 : 12. Pro. 3 : 1. Pro. 28 : 7.

Fear God. Deu. 31 : 13. Ps. 34 : 11.

Honour and fear their parents. Exo. 20 : 12. Lev. 19 : 3. Deu. 5 : 16. Mat. 15 : 4. Mat. 19 : 19. Mar. 7 : 10. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Eph. 6 : 2. Heb. 12 : 9.

Obey their parents. Pro. 6 : 20, 21. Pro. 7 : 1–3. Eph. 6 : 1. Col. 3 : 20.

Attend to the instruction of their parents. Pro. 1 : 8. Pro. 3 : 1. Pro. 4 : 1, 20, 21. Pro. 5 : 1, 2. Pro. 6 : 20, 21. Pro. 13 : 1. Pro. 23 : 22.

Take care of their parents. Gen. 45 : 9–12. Gen. 47 : 11–13. 1 Sam. 22 : 3, 4. 1 Tim. 5 : 4.

Honour the aged. Lev. 19 : 32. Pro. 23 : 22. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Remember now thy Creator, in the days of thy youth. Ecc. 12 : 1.

DUTIFUL=

Are a joy to their parents. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro. 15 : 20. Pro. 23 : 24, 25. Pro. 27 : 11. Pro. 29 : 3.

Shall be blessed. Exo. 20 : 12. Deu. 5 : 16. Pro. 3 : 1–4. Pro. 4 : 10–12. Jer. 35 : 18, 19. Eph. 6 : 1–3.

Filial piety is well-pleasing unto the Lord. Col. 3 : 20. 1 Tim. 5 : 4.

=are enabled to praise God. Ps. 8 : 2. Ps. 148 : 12, 13. Mat. 21 : 15, 16.

Christ was an example for= Luk. 2 : 51. Jno. 19 : 26, 27.

The Lord loved and blessed= Mat. 19 : 13–15. Mar. 10 : 13–16. Luk. 18 : 15, 16.

Suffer the little=to come unto Me. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 14. Luk. 18 : 15.

Whosoever shall receive one of such=in My name, receiveth Me. Mat. 18 : 5. Mar. 9 : 37. Luk. 9 : 48.

The kingdom of God is of such=

Mat. 18 : 3. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 41. Luk. 18 : 16.

Except ye become as little = ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 3, 4. Mat. 19 : 14. Luk. 18 : 17.

New converts are like unto little = 1 Cor. 3 : 1, 2. Eph. 4 : 14. Heb. 5 : 12, 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.

Blessings promised to dutiful = Pro. 3 : 1–4. Pro. 8 : 32. Isa. 54 : 13. Eph. 6 : 1–3. Exo. 20 : 12.

Exhortations to young = Ps. 34 : 11. Pro. 3 : 1–4. Pro. 6 : 20–23. Pro. 7 : 1–3. Pro. 8 : 32, 33. Pro. 19 : 27. Pro. 23 : 15–35. Pro. 27 : 11. Eph. 6 : 1. Col. 3 : 20.

Come, ye children, hearken unto me : I will teach you the fear of the Lord. Ps. 34 : 11.

REBELLIOUS = TOWARDS THEIR PARENTS

Are disobedient. Rom. 1 : 30. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.
Despise them. Pro. 15 : 5, 20. Eze. 22 : 7.
Curse them. Pro. 30 : 11.
Are a reproach to them. Pro. 19 : 26.
Are a calamity. Pro. 19 : 13.
Are a grief to them. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro. 17 : 21, 25.
Respect not the aged. Job 19 : 18. Job 30 : 1. Isa. 3 : 5.

CURSES AND PUNISHMENT AGAINST = WHO

Despise their parents. Deu. 27 : 16. Eze. 22 : 7, 15.
Disobey their parents. Deu. 21 : 18–21.
Mock their parents. Pro. 30 : 17.
Curse their parents. Exo. 21 : 17. Lev. 20 : 9. Pro. 20 : 20. Mat. 15 : 4. Mar. 7 : 10.
Smite their parents. Exo. 21 : 15.
Mock and despise the aged. 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24.
Are drunkards and gluttons. Deu. 21 : 20, 21.

EXAMPLES OF DUTIFUL = *Shem and Japheth.* Gen. 9 : 23–27. *Isaac.* Gen. 22 : 6–12. *Jacob.* Gen. 28 : 7. *Judah.* Gen. 44 : 20–22, 31–34. *Joseph.* Gen. 45 : 9–13. Gen. 46 : 29. Gen. 47 : 12, 30. Gen. 50 : 1–14. *Moses.* Exo. 18 : 7. *Rahab.* Jos. 2 : 13. *Daughter of Jephthah.* Jud. 11 : 34, 36. *Ruth.* Ruth 1 : 15–18. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 2 : 26. 1 Sam. 3 : 19. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 9 : 5. *David.* 1 Sam. 16 : 18. 1 Sam. 17 : 20. 1 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 71 : 5, 17. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 2 : 19. *Obadiah.* 1 Kin. 18 : 12, 13. *Josiah.* 2 Chr. 34 : 3. *Esther.* Est. 2 : 20. *Elihu.* Job 32 : 4, 6. *Sons of Jonadab.* Jer. 35 : 6–10, 18, 19. *Daniel.* Dan. 1 : 8. *Timothy.* 2 Tim. 3 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED = *Ham.* Gen. 9 : 21–25. *Esau.* Gen. 26 : 34, 35. Gen. 27 : 46. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12, 23–25. *Sons of Samuel.* 1 Sam. 8 : 3. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 15 : 10. *Adonijah.* 1 Kin. 1 : 5. *Children of Bethel.* 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24. *Adrammelech and Sharezer.* 2 Kin. 19 : 37.

Christ is God.

See HUMANITY OF CHRIST. TRINITY. NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST.

Christ is the image of the invisible God. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Col. 1 : 15, & Jno. 14 : 9.

Christ is the express image of the person of God. Heb. 1 : 3.

Christ is God manifest in the flesh. 1 Tim. 3 : 16, & Jno. 1 : 1, 14.

Christ is one with God. Jno. 10 : 30, 38. Jno. 12 : 44, 45. Jno. 14 : 7–9. Jno. 17 : 11, 22.

Christ is in God, and God in Christ. Jno. 8 : 16. Jno. 10 : 38. Jno. 14 : 10, 11, 20. Jno. 17 : 21. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

In Christ dwelleth bodily all the fulness of the Godhead. Col. 2 : 9.

= is the great mystery of godliness. 1 Tim. 3 : 16.

TITLES EQUALLY GIVEN TO GOD AND TO CHRIST.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
God.	
Deu. 4 : 39.	Isa. 40 : 3, &
2 Sam. 7 : 22.	Jno. 1 : 23, &
1 Kin. 8 : 60.	Jno. 3 : 28.
2 Kin. 19 : 15.	Ps. 45 : 7, &
1 Chr. 17 : 20.	Heb. 1 : 8, 9.
Ps. 86 : 10.	Jno. 1 : 1.
Isa. 45 : 6.	Rom. 9 : 5.
Isa. 46 : 9.	Tit. 2 : 13.
Mar. 12 : 32.	1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Mighty God.	
Jer. 32 : 18.	Isa. 9 : 6.
Only true God.	
Jno. 17 : 3.	1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Jehovah, the Lord.	
Exo. 6 : 3.	Isa. 40 : 3, &
Ps. 83 : 18.	Mat. 3 : 3.
Isa. 12 : 2.	Jno. 1 : 23.
Jehovah, the Lord of hosts.	
1 Chr. 17 : 24.	Ps. 24 : 10.
Ps. 84 : 3.	Isa. 6 : 1–5, &
Isa. 51 : 15.	Jno. 12 : 41.
Jer. 32 : 18.	Isa. 8 : 13, 14.
Jer. 46 : 18.	Isa. 54 : 5.
The Lord.	
Deu. 4 : 35, 39.	Luk. 2 : 11.
Isa. 43 : 11, 15.	Jno. 20 : 28.
Isa. 45 : 5.	Act. 10 : 36.
Mat. 11 : 25.	1 Cor. 2 : 8.
Mat. 21 : 9.	1 Cor. 8 : 6, &
Mar. 12 : 29.	Eph. 4 : 5.
Rom. 10 : 12.	1 Cor. 12 : 3, 5.
Rev. 11 : 15.	Phi. 2 : 11.
The One Lord.	
Mar. 12 : 29.	1 Cor. 8 : 6,
& Deu. 6 : 4.	Eph. 4 : 5.
Lord of all.	
Rom. 10 : 12.	Act. 10 : 36.
Saviour.	
Isa. 43 : 3, 11.	Luk. 1 : 69.
Isa. 49 : 26.	Luk. 2 : 11.
Isa. 60 : 16.	Act. 5 : 31.
1 Tim. 1 : 1.	Eph. 5 : 23.
1 Tim. 2 : 3.	Phi. 3 : 20.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Saviour—(*cont.*)	
Tit. 1 : 3.	2 Tim. 1 : 10.
Tit. 2 : 10.	Tit. 1 : 4.
Tit. 3 : 4.	Tit. 3 : 6.
Jude *v.* 25.	1 Jno. 4 : 14.
God and Saviour.	
Isa. 45 : 15, 21.	2 Pet. 1 : 1.
Luk. 1 : 47.	Tit. 2 : 13.
Tit. 3 : 4.	Jude *v.* 25.
Lord and Saviour.	
Isa. 43 : 11.	2 Pet. 1 : 11.
Isa. 60 : 16.	2 Pet. 2 : 20.
Hos. 13 : 4.	2 Pet. 3 : 18.
Saviour of all men and of the world.	
1 Tim. 4 : 10.	1 Jno. 4 : 14.
The only Saviour.	
Isa. 43 : 11.	Act. 4 : 12.
Hos. 13 : 4.	1 Tim. 2 : 5, 6.
The Holy One of Israel.	
Ps. 71 : 22.	Isa. 41 : 14.
Ps. 89 : 18.	Isa. 43 : 3.
Isa. 1 : 4.	Isa. 47 : 4.
Isa. 45 : 11.	Isa. 54 : 5.
King of kings, Lord of lords.	
God of gods.	
Deu. 10 : 17.	Rev. 17 : 14.
1 Tim. 6 : 15, 16.	Rev. 19 : 16.
I AM.	
Exo. 3 : 14.	Jno. 8 : 58.
The First and the Last.	
Isa. 44 : 6.	Rev. 1 : 11, 17.
Isa. 41 : 4.	Rev. 2 : 8.
Isa. 48 : 12.	Rev. 22 : 13.
Husband of Israel, of the Church.	
Isa. 54 : 5.	Jno. 3 : 29.
Isa. 62 : 5.	2 Cor. 11 : 2.
Jer. 3 : 14.	Rev. 19 : 7.
Hos. 2 : 16.	Rev. 21 : 9.
Shepherd.	
Ps. 23 : 1.	Isa. 40 : 11.
Ps. 80 : 1.	Jno. 16 : 11, 14.
Eze. 34 : 12.	Heb. 13 : 20.

CHRIST IS CALLED

True God and eternal life. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Only Lord God. Jude *v.* 4.

God over all, blessed for ever. Rom. 9 : 5.
Great God and our Saviour. Tit. 2 : 13.
The Lord. Mat. 3 : 3. Mar. 1 : 3. Luk. 1 : 76. Luk. 3 : 4. Jno. 1 : 23. Jno. 13 : 13.
The Lord strong and mighty. Ps. 24 : 8.
The Lord our righteousness. Jer. 23 : 6, & 1 Cor. 1 : 30.
The Lord (by David). Ps. 110 : 1, & Mat. 22 : 43–45. Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42–44. Act. 2 : 34.
Lord and God. Jno. 20 : 28.
Lord of all. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12.
The Lord God, the Shepherd. Isa. 40 : 10, 11, & Heb. 13 : 20.
The King of glory, the Lord of glory. Ps. 24 : 8, 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 8. Jas. 2 : 1.
The Lord, the Messenger of the Covenant. Mal. 3 : 1, & Luk. 7 : 27.
Emmanuel, God with us. Isa. 7 : 14. & Mat. 1 : 23.
Most Holy. Dan. 9 : 24, & 1 Sam. 2 : 2.
Alpha and Omega, the beginning and ending. Rev. 1 : 8, 11, 17. Rev. 21 : 6. Rev. 22 : 13, 16.
Prince of the kings of the earth. Rev. 1 : 5.
The Word of God. Jno. 1 : 1. 1 Jno. 1 : 1. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. Rev. 19 : 13, & Gen. 3 : 8.
Angel of the presence of the Lord. Isa. 63 : 9.

PERFECTIONS ASCRIBED EQUALLY TO GOD AND TO CHRIST.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Is eternal.	
Deu. 33 : 27.	Dan. 7 : 14.
Ps. 90 : 2.	Mic. 5 : 2.
Ps. 93 : 2.	Jno. 1 : 1.
Ps. 102 : 12.	Jno. 8 : 58.
Ps. 146 : 10.	Jno. 17 : 5, 24.
Isa. 40 : 28.	Col. 1 : 17.
Dan. 4 : 34.	Heb. 1 : 8, &
Is eternal (*cont.*)	
Hab. 1 : 12.	Ps. 45 : 6.
Rom. 16 : 26.	Heb. 13 : 8.
Rev. 11 : 17.	Rev. 1 : 18.
Exists before the foundation of all things.	
Gen. 1 : 1, 2.	Pro. 8 : 22–30.
Ps. 90 : 2.	Jno. 1 : 1, 2.
Pro. 8 : 22.	Jno. 17 : 5, 24.
Jno. 1 : 1.	Col. 1 : 17.
Is unchangeable.	
Ps. 33 : 11.	Ps. 102 : 26, 27,
Mal. 3 : 6.	& Heb. 1 : 11, 12.
Heb. 6 : 17, 18.	Luk. 21 : 33.
Jas. 1 : 17.	Heb. 13 : 8.
Is almighty.	
Deu. 10 : 17.	Mat. 28 : 18.
Job 37 : 23.	Eph. 1 : 21.
Ps. 147 : 5.	Phi. 3 : 21.
Jer. 32 : 17.	Col. 2 : 10.
Rom. 1 : 20.	Heb. 1 : 3.
Eph. 1 : 19.	Rev. 3 : 7.
Has power to save.	
Isa. 43 : 11.	Isa. 63 : 1.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Luk. 23 : 42, 43.
Rom. 5 : 10.	Jno. 10 : 9, 28.
2 Cor. 13 : 4.	Heb. 7 : 25.
Jas. 4 : 12.	Rev. 3 : 21.
Has power to destroy.	
Gen. 6 : 13, 17.	Ps. 2 : 9, 12.
Ps. 94 : 23.	Isa. 11 : 4.
Mat. 10 : 28.	1 Cor. 15 : 24–26.
Luk. 12 : 5.	2 The. 1 : 7–9.
Jas. 4 : 12.	2 The. 2 : 8.
Is unsearchable.	
Job 11 : 7–9.	Pro. 30 : 4.
Job 36 : 26.	Mat. 11 : 27.
Rom. 11 : 33, 34.	Luk. 10 : 22.
Is omnipresent.	
1 Kin. 8 : 27.	Mat. 18 : 20.
Ps. 139 : 1–13.	Mat. 28 : 20.
Pro. 15 : 3.	Jno. 1 : 48, 49.
Jer. 23 : 23, 24.	Jno. 3 : 13.
Amo. 9 : 2, 3.	Eph. 4 : 10.
Is omniscient.	
Ps. 139 : 1–6.	Mat. 17 : 27.
Pro. 15 : 11.	Jno. 4 : 16–19, 29.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Is omniscient (*cont.*)	
Ecc. 12 : 16.	Jno. 16 : 30.
Dan. 2 : 22.	Jno. 21 : 17.
Act. 15 : 18.	Col. 2 : 3.
Heb. 4 : 13.	Rev. 2 : 19.
Knows and searches the hearts.	
1 Kin. 8 : 39.	Mat. 9 : 2, 4.
1 Chr. 28 : 9.	Mat. 12 : 25.
1 Chr. 29 : 17.	Mat. 16 : 7, 8.
Ps. 7 : 9.	Mar. 2 : 6–8.
Ps. 44 : 21.	Luk. 5 : 22.
Ps. 139 : 2, 4.	Luk. 6 : 8.
Jer. 11 : 20.	Luk. 9 : 47.
Jer. 17 : 10.	Jno. 2 : 24, 25.
Jer. 20 : 12.	Jno. 6 : 64, 70.
Eze. 11 : 5.	Jno. 21 : 17.
Luk. 16 : 15.	Act. 1 : 24.
Act. 15 : 8.	Rev. 2 : 23.
Knows the things to come.	
Exo. 3 : 19.	Mat. 16 : 21.
Deu. 31 : 16.	Mat. 24 : 3–33.
Isa. 42 : 9.	Mat. 26 : 2, 21.
Isa. 43 : 12.	Mar. 10 : 32–34.
Isa. 44 : 7, 8.	Mar. 14 : 13, 16.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Luk. 19 : 41–44.
Isa. 46 : 10.	Luk. 21 : 7–36.
Isa. 48 : 3, 5.	Jno. 6 : 64.
Dan. 2 : 28, 29.	Jno. 13 : 1.
Rev. 22 : 6.	Jno. 18 : 4.
Is good.	
Mat. 19 : 17.	2 Cor. 10 : 1.
Mar. 10 : 18.	Act. 10 : 38.
Luk. 18 : 19.	Mat. 11 : 29.
Is holy.	
Lev. 19 : 2.	Dan. 9 : 24.
Lev. 20 : 26.	Act. 3 : 14.
1 Sam. 2 : 2.	Act. 4 : 27.
Ps. 99 : 9.	Rev. 3 : 7.
Rev. 4 : 8.	Rev. 15 : 4.
Is true.	
Exo. 34 : 6.	Jno. 1 : 14.
Deu. 32 : 4.	Jno. 14 : 6.
Jno. 7 : 28.	1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Jno. 17 : 3.	Rev. 3 : 7.
Is righteous.	
Deu. 32 : 4.	Ps. 45 : 7, &
Ps. 7 : 9.	Heb. 1 : 9.
Ps. 11 : 7.	Isa. 11 : 5.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Is righteous (*cont.*)	
Ps. 48 : 10.	Isa. 32 : 1.
Ps. 71 : 19.	Jer. 23 : 5.
Ps. 89 : 14.	Act. 3 : 14.
Ps. 97 : 2.	Act. 7 : 52.
Ps. 116 : 5.	Act. 22 : 14.
Ps. 119 : 137.	1 Jno. 2 : 1.
Is life.	
Deu. 30 : 20.	Jno. 11 : 5.
Ps. 27 : 1.	Jno. 14 : 6.
Ps. 36 : 9.	Col. 3 : 4.
Of Him and through Him are all things.	
Rom. 11 : 36.	1 Cor. 8 : 6.
Is all and in all.	
1 Cor. 15 : 28.	Col. 3 : 11.

THE HOLY GHOST IS

The Spirit of God.	*The Spirit of Christ.*
Rom. 8 : 14.	Act. 16 : 6, 7.
1 Cor. 2 : 11.	Rom. 8 : 9.
1 Cor. 6 : 11.	Phi. 1 : 19.
Eph. 4 : 30.	Gal. 4 : 6.
1 Pet. 4 : 14.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.

ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO GOD AND TO CHRIST.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Has created the world and all things visible and invisible.	
Neh. 9 : 6.	Ps. 33 : 6.
Ps. 146 : 6.	Jno. 1 : 3, 10.
Isa. 44 : 24.	1 Cor. 8 : 6.
Jer. 27 : 5.	Eph. 3 : 9.
Act. 14 : 15.	Col. 1 : 16.
Act. 17 : 24.	Heb. 1 : 2, 10.
Upholds and preserves all things.	
Ps. 104 : 5–9.	Col. 1 : 17.
Jer. 5 : 22.	Heb. 1 : 3.
Jer. 31 : 35.	Jude *v.* 1.
Worketh all in all.	
1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Col. 3 : 11.
Eph. 1 : 23.	Phi. 4 : 13.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Is the Author of salvation.	
Gen. 49 : 18.	Luk. 9 : 56.
Ps. 3 : 8, &	Act. 4 : 12.
Jon. 2 : 10.	2 Tim. 2 : 10.
Isa. 25 : 9.	Heb. 2 : 10.
Tit. 3 : 4.	Heb. 5 : 9.
Rev. 7 : 10.	Rev. 7 : 10.
Has redeemed His people.	
Ps. 31 : 5.	Eph. 1 : 7.
Isa. 43 : 1–4.	Col. 1 : 14.
Isa. 44 : 21–23.	Heb. 9 : 12, 15.
Isa. 63 : 16.	1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.
Act. 20 : 28.	Rev. 5 : 9.
Has raised Christ from the dead.	
Act. 2 : 24, 32.	Jno. 2 : 19.
Eph. 1 : 20.	Jno. 10 : 18.
Quickeneth the dead.	
Jno. 5 : 21.	Jno. 5 : 21.
Rom. 4 : 17.	Jno. 5 : 28, 29.
1 Cor. 6 : 14.	Jno. 6 : 39, 40,
2 Cor. 1 : 9.	44, 54.
2 Cor. 4 : 14.	Jno. 11 : 25.
1 The. 4 : 14.	Phi. 3 : 20, 21.
Imparts the power of miracles.	
Exo. 4 : 21.	Mat. 10 : 1, 8.
Deu. 6 . 22.	Mar. 3 : 14, 15.
Mat. 9 : 8.	Mar. 6 : 7.
Jno. 3 : 2.	Luk. 9 : 1.
Act. 10 : 38.	Luk. 10 : 19.
Act. 15 : 12.	Act. 9 : 34.
Act. 19 : 11.	Act. 14 : 3.
Heb. 2 : 4.	1 Cor. 5 : 4.
Is the author of new birth.	
1 Jno. 5 : 18.	1 Jno. 2 : 29.
Is the author of spiritual life.	
Isa. 38 : 16.	Jno. 1 : 4.
Eph. 2 : 5.	Jno. 6 : 51, 57.
Col. 2 : 13.	Gal. 2 : 20.
Imparts spiritual gifts.	
1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Ps. 68 : 18.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Eph. 4 : 8.
Gives eternal life.	
Rom. 2 : 6, 7.	Jno. 6 : 27.
Rom. 6 : 23.	Jno. 10 : 28.
1 Jon. 5 : 11.	Jno. 17 : 2.

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Forgives sins.	
Isa. 43 : 25.	Mat. 9 : 6.
Dan. 9 : 9.	Mar. 2 : 5, 9, 10.
Mic. 7 : 18.	Luk. 5 : 20, 24.
Mar. 2 : 7.	Luk. 7 : 47, 48.
Luk. 5 : 21.	Jno. 8 : 11.
Eph. 4 : 32.	Col. 3 : 13.
Answers prayers.	
Isa. 65 : 24.	Jno. 14 : 13, 14.
Ps. 91 : 15.	Jno. 15 : 7.
Sends the Holy Ghost.	
Luk. 11 : 13.	Luk. 24 : 48, 49.
Jno. 14 : 26.	Jno. 15 : 26.
Gal. 4 : 6.	Jno. 16 : 7.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Jno. 20 : 22.
Abides in believers.	
Jno. 14 : 23.	Jno. 15 : 4.
2 Cor. 6 : 16.	Jno. 17 : 23.
Eph. 4 : 6.	2 Cor. 13 : 5.
1 Jno. 2 : 5.	Gal. 2 : 20.
1 Jno. 4 : 12–16.	Eph. 3 : 17.
	1 Jno. 3 : 24.
	Rev. 3 : 20.
Sanctifies believers.	
Eze. 37 : 28.	Eph. 5 : 26.
1 The. 5 : 23.	Heb. 2 : 11.
Jude *v.* 1.	Heb. 13 : 12.
Has given the law.	
Exo. 20 : 1–19.	Jno. 13 : 34.
Rom. 7 : 25, &	Jno. 15 : 12.
Jas. 4 : 12.	Gal. 6 : 2.
Teaches believers.	
Isa. 48 : 17.	Luk. 21 : 15.
Isa. 54 : 13.	Jno. 15 : 15.
Jno. 6 : 45.	Gal. 1 : 12.
Phi. 3 : 15.	Eph. 4 : 21.
Guides His people.	
Deu. 32 : 12.	Isa. 55 : 4.
Ps. 23 : 2.	Mat. 16 : 24.
Ps. 73 : 24.	Jno. 10 : 4.
Isa. 48 : 17.	1 Pet. 2 : 21.
Chastens and rebukes whom He loves.	
Pro. 3 : 12.	Rev. 3 : 19.
Heb. 12 : 6.	

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Has inspired the prophets.	
Exo. 4 : 12.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.
Num. 12 : 6.	Eph. 4 : 11.
Hos. 12 : 10.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Luk. 1 : 70.	Rev. 1 : 1.
Heb. 1 : 1.	Rev. 11 : 3.
Spake by His prophets and apostles.	
Jer. 1 : 9.	Luk. 21 : 15.
Luk. 1 : 70.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.
Act. 3 : 21.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Sends the prophets, apostles, and ministers.	
2 Chr. 24 : 19.	Mat. 10 : 5.
Isa. 48 : 16.	Mat. 28 : 19.
Jer. 3 : 15.	Mar. 16 : 15.
Jer. 25 : 4.	Luk. 10 : 1.
Jer. 26 : 5.	Jno. 21 : 15–17.
Jer. 44 : 4.	Rom. 1 : 1.
1 Cor. 1 : 1.	2 Cor. 5 : 20.
1 Cor. 12 : 28.	Gal. 1 : 1.
Gal. 1 : 1.	Eph. 4 : 11.
1 Tim. 1 : 1.	1 Tim. 1 : 1.
Rev. 22 : 6.	Rev. 22 : 26.
Has wrought mighty signs and wonders by the hands of Paul.	
Act. 15 : 12.	Rom. 15 : 18, 19.
Act. 19 : 11.	
Had miracles wrought in His name.	
Exo. 7 : 17.	Mar. 9 : 39.
Exo. 8 : 10.	Mar. 16 : 17.
Num. 16 : 28.	Act. 3 : 6, 16.
1 Sam. 12 : 16.	Act. 4 : 10, 30.
1 Kin. 18 : 24.	Act. 9 : 34.
2 Kin. 1 : 10.	Act. 16 : 18.
Shall judge the world in the day of judgment.	
Ps. 9 : 7, 8.	Mat. 16 : 27.
Ps. 96 : 13.	Mat. 25 : 31, 32.
Ps. 98 : 9.	Jno. 5 : 22, 27.
Ecc. 12 : 14.	Act. 10 : 42.
Isa. 2 : 10–21.	Act. 17 : 31.
Act. 17 : 31.	Rom. 14 : 10–12.
1 Cor. 4 : 5.	2 Cor. 5 : 10.
Rev. 20 : 12.	2 Tim. 4 : 1.

THE GOSPEL IS OF

God.	*Jesus Christ.*
Rom. 1 : 1.	Mar. 1 : 1.
Rom. 15 : 16.	Rom. 1 : 9, 16.
1 The. 2 : 9.	2 Cor. 2 : 12.
1 Tim. 1 : 11.	2 Cor. 4 : 4.
1 Pet. 4 : 17.	1 The. 3 : 2.

God (Christ) has laid down His life for us. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

God (Christ) has purchased His Church with His own blood. Act. 20 : 28.

Christ is, with God, the Dispenser of grace and peace. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 16 : 24. 1 Cor. 1 : 3, 4. 2 Cor. 1 : 2, 3. Gal. 6 : 18. Eph. 6 : 23. 1 The. 1 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 11. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22. Tit. 1 : 4. 2 Jno. *v.* 3.

Christ is the Son of God. Mat. 14 : 33. Mat. 26 : 63, 64. Mar. 1 : 1. Luk. 22 : 70. Jno. 1 : 49. Jno. 6 : 69. Jno. 9 : 35, 37. Jno. 10 : 36. Jno. 11 : 27. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 9 : 20. Rom. 1 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. Gal. 2 : 20. Heb. 4 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 13, 20.

Christ is the only-begotten Son of God. Jno. 1 : 14, 18. Jno. 3 : 16, 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.

CHRIST WAS DECLARED THE SON OF GOD BY GOD HIMSELF.

By the mouth of David. Ps. 2 : 7, & Act. 13 : 33, & Heb. 1 : 5. Heb. 5 : 5.

At His baptism. Mat. 3 : 17. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22.

At His transfiguration. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 9 : 35. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

Christ declared the Son of God with power by His resurrection. Rom. 1 : 4.

Christ came out from God. Jno. 5 : 43. Jno. 7 : 29. Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 13 : 3. Jno. 16 : 27, 28, 30. Jno. 17 : 8.

The blood of Jesus Christ is the blood of God. Act. 20 : 28.

Christ came down from heaven. Jno. 3 : 13, 31. Jno. 6 : 62. Jno. 8 : 23. Jno. 17 : 5. 1 Cor. 15 : 47.

Christ before being made man was in the glory of heaven. Jno. 6 : 62. Jno. 12 : 41, & Isa. 6 : 1–5. Jno. 17 : 5. Phi. 2 : 6–8. Heb. 12 : 2.

Christ is God's Fellow. Zec. 13 : 7.

Christ is equal to God. Phi. 2 : 6.

Christ has a power equal to God's power. Jno. 5 : 17, 19, 26, 27. Jno. 10 : 28–30, 36–38. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 10 : 38.

Christ worketh the same works with God. Jno. 5 : 17, 19–21. Jno. 10 : 37, 38. Jno. 14 : 10, 11. Jno. 1 : 3, & Heb. 1 : 2.

Christ has the keys of hell and of death; He opens and no man shuts. Isa. 22 : 22. Rev. 1 : 18. Rev. 3 : 7.

Christ is Lord even of the Sabbath. Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5. Jno. 5 : 16, 17.

Christ possesses all things equally with God. Jno. 16 : 15. Jno. 17 : 10. Col. 1 : 16. Heb. 1 : 2, & Deu. 10 : 14.

Christ is above all powers and dominions of the universe for ever. Jno. 3 : 31. Eph. 1 : 20–22. Phi. 2 : 9–11. Col. 2 : 10. Heb. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.

Christ has the supreme power over all things in heaven and in earth. Mat. 28 : 18. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 13 : 3. Jno. 17 : 2. Phi. 3 : 21. Rev. 3 : 7.

CHRIST WAS DECLARED GOD BY

Himself, to the Jews. Jno. 5 : 18–28. Jno. 7 : 29. Jno. 10 : 30–38.
Himself to His disciples. Jno. 6 : 62. Jno. 14 : 9–11. Jno. 16 : 28. Jno. 9 : 35–38. Phi. 2 : 6.
Himself, before the High Priest. Mat. 26 : 63–65. Mar. 14 : 61–64. Luk. 22 : 67–71.
His disciples. Mat. 14 : 33.
Peter. Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69. Act. 2 : 36.
John the Baptist. Jno. 1 : 34.
Thomas. Jno. 20 : 28.
Nathaniel. Jno. 1 : 48, 49.
Martha. Jno. 11 : 27.
Paul. Act. 9 : 20. Act. 26 : 15.
Ethiopian eunuch. Act. 8 : 37.
Centurion. Mat. 27 : 54. Mar. 15 : 39.
The devils. Mat. 8 : 29. Mar. 1 : 24. Mar. 3 : 11. Mar. 5 : 7. Luk. 4 : 34, 41. Luk. 8 : 28, 31.

The Jews attempted to stone Jesus, because He said He was equal to God. Jno. 5 : 18. Jno. 8 : 57–59. Jno. 10 : 36.

Christ is worthy of equal honour with God. Jno. 5 : 23.

Every knee shall bow down before Christ, and all the universe shall worship Him. Ps. 72 : 11. Rom. 14 : 11. Phi. 2 : 9–11.

Christ should be prayed to as God. Joe. 2 : 32, & Rom. 10 : 13. Act. 7 : 59. 1 Cor. 1 : 2.

The angels and the heavenly host worship Christ as God. Heb. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 11–13.

CHRIST WAS WORSHIPPED AS GOD BY

The wise men of the East. Mat. 2 : 2, 11.
A leper. Mat. 8 : 2. Mar. 1 : 40. Luk. 5 : 12.
Jairus. Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 22. Luk. 8 : 41.
His disciples. Mat. 14 : 23. Mat. 28 : 17. Luk. 24 : 52.
The mother of Zebedee's children. Mat. 20 : 20.
Woman of Canaan. Mat. 15 : 25.
Mary Magdalene and Mary. Mat. 28 : 9.
Peter. Luk. 5 : 8.
Man born blind. Jno. 9 : 38.

Christ has been prayed to as God by the apostles and saints. Dan. 9 : 17. Luk. 17 : 5. Luk. 23 : 42. Act. 1 : 24. Act. 7 : 59, 60. Act. 9 : 5, 6. Act. 22 : 8–10. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 7–9. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22.

Believing in *Christ* is believing in *God*. Mar. 9 : 37. Jno. 3 : 33, & 1 Jno. 5 : 10. Jno. 12 : 44. Jno. 13 : 20. Jno.

14 : 1. Act. 16 : 31, 34. 1 Pet. 1 : 8, 21. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.

The jailor in believing in *Christ* (Act. 16 : 31), believed in *God* (Act. 16 : 34).

Knowing *Christ* is knowing *God*. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 9, 20.

Receiving *Christ* is receiving *God*. Mat. 10 : 40. Mar. 9 : 37. Luk. 9 : 48. Luk. 10 : 16. Jno. 13 : 20.

Denying *Christ* is denying *God*. Luk. 10 : 16. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 23, & Jno. 5 : 38. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.

Disobeying *Christ* is disobeying *God*. Jno. 5 : 23. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.

Honouring *Christ* is honouring *God*. Jno. 5 : 23.

Hating *Christ* is hating *God*. Jno. 15 : 23, 24.

Being ambassador for *Christ* is as being sent by God. 2 Cor. 5 : 20.

The world has not known

God.	*Christ.*
Jno. 17 : 25.	Jno. 1 : 10.
1 Cor. 1 : 21.	Jno. 16 : 3.
1 Jno. 3 : 1.	

The Israelites tempted

God.	*Christ.*
Exo. 17 : 7.	1 Cor. 10 : 9.

Believers have communion with God and Christ. Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 24.

No man has seen or can see God the Father. Exo. 33 : 20. Deu. 4 : 12. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 5 : 37. Jno. 6 : 46. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. 1 Jno. 4 : 12, 20.

None but Christ has seen and knows God the Father. Mat. 11 : 27. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 6 : 46. Jno. 7 : 28, 29. Jno. 8 : 55. Jno. 10 : 15.

God alone knows Christ. Christ alone knows God. Mat. 11 : 27. Luk. 10 : 22.

Whosoever has seen and knows Christ, knows God. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 7, 9. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 23.

CHRIST-GOD, AS ANGEL OF THE LORD, APPEARED BEFORE THE DAYS OF HIS HUMANITY UNTO

Abraham. Gen. 12 : 7. Gen. 18 : 1–33.
Hagar. Gen. 16 : 7–14.
Lot. Gen. 19 : 1–23.
Jacob. Gen. 32 : 24–30. Gen. 35 : 9–15.
Moses. Exo. 3 : 2–6. Exo. 33 : 9–11. Num. 12 : 8.
Israelites. Exo. 13 : 20–22. Exo. 14 : 19. Exo. 23 : 20–23. Jud. 2 : 1–4. Isa. 63 : 9.
Moses, Aaron, Nadab, Abihu, and the seventy elders. Exo. 24 : 9–11.
Joshua. Jos. 5 : 13–15. Jud. 2 : 1.
Gideon. Jud. 6 : 11–24.
Manoah and his wife. Jud. 13 : 9–23.
Samuel. 1 Sam. 3 : 10–14, 21.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Dan. 3 : 25.

Christ, the Head of the Church.

See CHURCH. UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST.

The Church is the body of which Christ is the Head. 1 Cor. 12 : 27. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Eph. 4 : 12, 15. Eph. 5 : 23. Col. 1 : 18, 24.

= foretold as the *Chief Corner Stone.* Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 28 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

= has declared himself to be the Chief Corner Stone. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17.

= appointed by God. Eph. 1 : 22.

= CALLED

The Bridegroom, the Husband of the Church. Mat. 9 : 15. Jno. 3 : 29. 2 Cor. 11 : 2. Rev. 19 : 7. Rev. 21 : 9.

The Chief Corner Stone. Act. 4 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20.
The Foundation. 1 Cor. 3 : 11.

= has dominion and pre-eminence over all things. Mat. 28 : 18. 1 Cor. 11 : 3. Eph. 1 : 22. Col. 1 : 18. Col. 2 : 10.

= has commissioned and sent His Apostles. Mat. 10 : 1, 7. Mat. 28 : 18–20. Mar. 6 : 7, 12. Mar. 16 : 15–18. Luk. 9 : 1, 6. Luk. 24 : 47–49. Eph. 4 : 11, 12. See *Apostles*.

= has instituted the Sacraments. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 16. Luk. 22 : 17–20. 1 Cor. 11 : 23–29. See *Baptism, Communion of the Lord's Supper*.

= imparts the gifts of His Spirit. Ps. 68 : 18, & Eph. 4 : 8. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7. Act. 1 : 5. See *Baptism, Gift of the Holy Ghost*.

= filleth all in all. Eph. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 10.

Christ, the High Priest.

See ATONEMENT. CHRIST, THE MEDIATOR.

= foretold. Ps. 110 : 4. Isa. 53 : 12. Zec. 6 : 13.

= called and appointed by God. Heb. 3 : 1, 2. Heb. 5 : 4–6, 10.

= superior to Aaron and all other priests. Heb. 7 : 11, 16, 22. Heb. 8 : 1, 2, 6.

= possesses an everlasting and unchangeable priesthood. Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 24, 28.

= after the order of Melchisedec. Ps. 110 : 4. Heb. 5 : 6, 10. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 15, 17, 21.

= consecrated with an oath. Heb. 7 : 20, 21, 28.

= is holy and undefiled. Heb. 7 : 26, 28.

= is faithful. Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 3 : 1, 2.

= needed no sacrifice for Himself. Heb. 7 : 27.

= offered Himself as a spotless sacrifice. Heb. 7 : 27. Heb. 9 : 14, 26. Heb. 10 : 8–10.

= offered a sacrifice superior to all others. Heb. 9 : 13, 14, 23.

= offered but one sacrifice. Heb. 7 : 27. Heb. 9 : 25–28. Heb. 10 : 10, 12.

= made propitiation and reconciliation for sins. Rom. 3 : 25. Heb. 2 : 17. Heb. 10 : 12.

= obtained for us eternal redemption. Heb. 9 : 12.

= entered into heaven, and sat at the right hand of God. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 9 : 24. Heb. 10 : 12.

= sympathises with our infirmities. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

= is able to succour them that are tempted. Heb. 2 : 18.

= is able to save to the uttermost those that come to God by Him. Heb. 7 : 25.

= HAS MADE INTERCESSION FOR

His disciples. Luk. 22 : 32. Jno. 17 : 9–26.
His murderers. Luk. 23 : 34.
Those who would believe on Him. Jno. 17 : 20.

= intercedes in heaven for believers. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 9 : 24. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

= blesses believers. Num. 6 : 23–26, & Act. 3 : 26.

= is a motive for sinners to come boldly to the throne of grace. Heb. 4 : 14–16.

TYPES. *Melchizedek*. Gen. 14 : 18–20, & Heb. 7 : 1–21. *Aaron*. Exo. 40 : 12–15, & Heb. 5 : 4–6.

Christ, the King.

See ADVENT OF CHRIST.

= foretold. Num. 24 : 17. Ps. 2 : 6–9. Ps. 45. Ps. 72 : 1–17. Isa.

9 : 6. Isa. 32 : 1. Isa. 55 : 4. Jer. 23 : 5. Jer. 33 : 15. Eze. 34 : 24. Eze. 37 : 24. Dan. 7 : 13, 14. Mic. 5 : 2. Zec. 9 : 9. Luk. 1 : 31–33.

CHRIST DECLARED A KING BY

The wise men from the East. Mat. 2 : 1, 2.
Nathanael. Jno. 1 : 49.
The multitude of His followers. Mat. 21 : 8, 9. Luk. 19 : 37, 38. Jno. 12 : 12, 13.
Himself. Mat. 25 : 34. Mat. 27 : 11. Mar. 15 : 2. Luk. 23 : 3. Jno. 18 : 37.
The superscription on His cross. Mat. 27 : 37. Mar. 15 : 26. Luk. 23 : 38. Jno. 19 : 19.

=over all kings. Ps. 89 : 27. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.
=sitting on the throne of David. Isa. 9 : 7. Luk. 1 : 32. Act. 2 : 30.
=of Zion. Ps. 2 : 6. Isa. 52 : 7. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 21 : 5. Jno. 21 : 15.
=sitting on the throne of God. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 12 : 2. Rev. 3 : 21. Rev. 22 : 1.
=of a righteous kingdom. Ps. 45 : 6, & Heb. 1 : 8, 9. Isa. 16 : 5. Isa. 32 : 1. Jer. 23 : 5.
=of a universal kingdom. Ps. 2 : 8. Ps. 72 : 8. Dan. 7 : 14, 27. Zec. 14 : 9. Rom. 14 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Rev. 11 : 15.
=of an eternal kingdom. Ps. 45 : 6. Isa. 9 : 7. Dan. 2 : 44. Dan. 7 : 14, 27. Luk. 1 : 33. Heb. 1 : 8. Rev. 11 : 15.
=over all creatures and all things. Dan. 7 : 14. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12. Eph. 1 : 20–22. Phi. 2 : 9–11.
=of glory, Ps. 24 : 7–10. Mat. 19 : 28. Mat. 25 : 31. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.
His kingdom is not of this world. Jno. 18 : 36.
Kings shall bow down and worship =Ps. 72 : 11. Isa. 49 : 7. Phi. 2 : 10.
The Jews shall seek= Hos. 3 : 5.

BELIEVERS

Are subjects of= Col. 1 : 13. Rev. 15 : 3.
Shall see= Isa. 33 : 17. Rev. 22 : 3, 4.
Pray for the advent of= Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Rev. 22 : 20.
Shall reign with= Dan. 7 : 18, 22, 27. Luk. 22 : 30. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10.

=shall overcome and rule all His enemies. Ps. 110 : 1, 2. Mat. 22 : 44. Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25. Heb. 1 : 13. Heb. 10 : 13. Rev. 17 : 14.
=at His advent shall judge the world. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 110 : 6. Isa. 2 : 4. Isa. 11 : 3–5. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31–33. Jno. 5 : 22, 27. Act. 10 : 42. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 16. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude *v.* 15.

TYPES OF= *Melchizedec.* Gen. 14 : 18, & Ps. 110 : 4. Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 1–3. *Solomon.* 2 Sam. 7 : 12, 13. 1 Kin. 4 : 24. 1 Kin. 9 : 23. 1 Chr. 22 : 9, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 23–25. 2 Chr. 9 : 22, 26.

Christ, the Mediator.

See RECONCILIATION WITH GOD. CHRIST, THE HIGH PRIEST. ATONEMENT. PEACE WITH GOD. ACCESS TO GOD.

=foretold. Deu. 18 : 15–19.
=has reconciled men with God by His atonement. Luk. 2 : 11, 14. 2 Cor. 5 : 18, 19. Eph. 2 : 13–18. Col. 1 : 20. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.
=intercedes for sinners. Isa. 53 : 12. Luk. 22 : 32. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 14 : 16. Jno. 17 : 9–24. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 9 : 24. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
=averts from men the wrath of God. Rom. 5 : 9. 1 The. 1 : 10.
=called *our Advocate* with the Father. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
=joins and unites in Himself God

with men. Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 17 : 21, 23.

= called *Emmanuel, God with us.* Isa. 7 : 14, & Mat. 1 : 23.

= is the only One between God and man. Jno. 14 : 6. Act. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.

= of the new testament or covenant. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.

= of a better covenant than the first one. Heb. 7 : 22. Heb. 8 : 6.

We have access unto God through = Eph. 2 : 18. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 7 : 19. Heb. 10 : 19. See *Access unto God.*

God answers all prayers made in the name of = Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

TYPES. *Moses.* Exo. 32 : 10–14. Num. 14 : 11–20. Deu. 5 : 5, 26–28. Deu. 9 : 16–21. Gal. 3 : 19. *Aaron.* Num. 16 : 46–48.

Christ, the Messiah.

See CHRIST SAVIOUR. PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST. REDEMPTION. SALVATION.

= foretold by the prophets. Isa. 11 : 2–4. Isa. 42 : 1–4. Isa. 53 : 1–12. Isa. 61 : 1–3. Mic. 5 : 2. Mal. 3 : 1.

= foretold by the angel Gabriel to the prophet Daniel. Dan. 9 : 21–26.

John the Baptist foretold as the *forerunner* of = Isa. 40 : 3–5. Mat. 3 : 3. Mar. 1 : 2, 3. Luk. 1 : 13–17. Luk. 3 : 4–6. Luk. 7 : 26, 27. Jno. 1 : 23. Mal. 3 : 1. Mal. 4 : 5, 6. Mat. 11 : 9–14. Mat. 17 : 10–13. Mar. 9 : 11–13. Luk. 1 : 13–17.

HIS BIRTH MIRACULOUSLY REVEALED TO

The Virgin Mary. Luk. 1 : 26–35.
The shepherds. Luk. 2 : 18–20.
The wise men from the East. Mat. 2 : 1–12.
Simeon. Luk. 2 : 25–27.
Anna the prophetess. Luk. 2 : 36–38.

The Jews were expecting = Mat. 1 : 4–6. Mat. 22 : 42. Luk. 2 : 38. Jno. 4 : 25. Jno. 7 : 26, 27, 31, 41, 42. Jno. 10 : 24. Jno. 12 : 34.

John the Baptist has testified that Jesus was = Mar. 1 : 7, 8. Luk. 3 : 15–17. Jno. 1 : 6–8, 15–34. Jno. 3 : 26–33. Jno. 10 : 41. Act. 13 : 25.

JESUS ACKNOWLEDGED AS = BY

The Holy Ghost at His baptism. Mat. 3 : 17. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22.
Himself. Mat. 26 : 63, 66. Mar. 14 : 61, 62. Luk. 22 : 67–70. Luk. 23 : 2. Jno. 4 : 26.
Simeon. Luk. 2 : 28–35.
Anna the prophetess. Luk. 2 : 36–38.
Simon Peter. Mat. 16 : 15–17. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 1 : 41. Jno. 6 : 69.
Nathanael. Jno. 1 : 45.
Samaritans. Jno. 4 : 29, 40, 42.
Martha. Jno. 11 : 27.
Unclean spirits. Mar. 1 : 23, 24. Luk. 4 : 41.

= was sent to redeem and save the lost by His death. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 61 : 1–3. Dan. 9 : 25, 26. Mat. 1 : 21. Luk. 1 : 69–75. Luk. 24 : 26, 46. Jno. 1 : 29. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 26 : 22, 23. Gal. 3 : 13. See *Christ the Saviour.*

= foretold the coming of false christs. Mat. 24 : 5, 23–26. Mar. 13 : 6, 21–23. Luk. 17 : 23.

Christ, the Prophet.

See PROPHECY. PROPHETS. PARABLES. MIRACLES OF CHRIST.

His coming foretold. Deu. 18 : 15, 18, & Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37. Isa. 42 : 1–7, & Mat. 12 : 17–21. Isa. 61 : 1–3, & Luk. 4 : 18, 19. Jno. 1 : 45.

=was announced to be like unto Moses. Deu. 18 : 15, 18. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.

=anointed with the Holy Ghost. Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 61 : 1. Mat. 12 : 18. Luk. 4 : 18. Jno. 3 : 34.

=has proved His divine mission by His miracles. Jno. 3 : 2. Jno. 5 : 36. Jno. 9 : 31–33. Jno. 10 : 25, 38. Jno. 14 : 10, 11. Act. 10 : 38.

=is the light of the world. Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 49 : 6. Luk. 2 : 32. Jno. 1 : 4, 9. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 5. Jno. 12 : 46.

=alone knows and has revealed God. Mat. 11 : 27. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 3 : 2, 13, 34. Jno. 6 : 46. Jno. 8 : 55. Jno. 10 : 15. Jno. 14 : 7. Jno. 17 : 6, 26. Heb. 1 : 1, 2.

=knew the heart and the thoughts of men. Mat. 9 : 3, 4. Mat. 12 : 25. Mat. 16 : 7, 8. Luk. 5 : 22. Luk. 6 : 8. Jno. 2 : 24, 25. Jno. 6 : 64. Jno. 21 : 17.

=HAS FORETOLD

The moment of His departure from this world. Luk. 17 : 22. Jno. 7 : 33, 34. Jno. 8 : 21. Jno. 12 : 8. Jno. 13 : 1, 33. Jno. 16 : 10, 16–19.

The circumstances of the preparation of the Passover. Mar. 14 : 13–16. Luk. 22 : 10–13.

The betrayal of Judas. Mat. 26 : 21–25, 45, 46. Mar. 14 : 18–21. Luk. 22 : 21–23. Jno. 6 : 64. Jno. 13 : 11, 21–26.

The moment and hour of the treason of Judas. Mat. 26 : 2, 45, 46. Mar. 14 : 41, 42.

The denial of Peter. Mat. 26 : 34, 75. Mar. 14 : 30, 72. Luk. 22 : 34, 61. Jno. 13 : 38.

The forsaking of His disciples. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 14 : 27. Jno. 16 : 32.

His sufferings and revilings. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 20 : 19. Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 10 : 34. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 17 : 25. Luk. 18 : 32, 33.

His judgment and condemnation. Mat. 20 : 18. Mar. 10 : 33.

His death. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 17 : 23. Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 9 : 31. Mar. 10 : 34. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 33.

The special kind of His death. Mat. 20 : 19. Mat. 26 : 2. Luk. 24 : 7. Jno. 3 : 14. Jno. 12 : 32, 33.

His being buried three days. Mat. 12 : 39, 40. Luk. 11 : 29, 30.

His resurrection the third day. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 17 : 23. Mat. 20 : 19. Mat. 26 : 32. Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 9 : 31. Mar. 10 : 34. Mar. 14 : 28. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 33. Luk. 24 : 7. Jno. 2 : 19–22.

His appearing in Galilee. Mat. 26 : 32. Mar. 14 : 28. Mar. 16 : 7.

The gift of the Holy Ghost. Luk. 24 : 49. Jno. 7 : 38, 39. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 11 : 16.

The persecution and martyrdom of His Apostles. Mat. 10 : 16–25. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9–13. Luk. 21 : 12–17. Jno. 16 : 2. Jno. 21 : 18, 19.

The martyrdom of Peter. Jno. 21 : 18, 19. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

The ruin of Jerusalem, and destruction of the temple. Mat. 24 : 1, 2, 15–21. Mar. 13 : 1–4, 14–30. Luk. 19 : 41–44. Luk. 21 : 5–7, 20–24. Luk. 23 : 28–30.

The coming of false christs. Mat. 24 : 4, 5, 23–26. Mar. 13 : 5, 6, 21–23. Luk. 17 : 23, 24. Luk. 21 : 8.

The preaching and success of the Gospel among all nations. Mat. 24 : 14. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 13 : 10. Mar. 16 : 17, 18.

His advent. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30. Mat. 25 : 31. Mat. 26 : 64. Mar. 8 : 38. Mar. 13 : 26. Mar. 14 : 62. Luk. 21 : 27. Jno. 14 : 3.

The last judgment. Mat. 11 : 21–24. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30, 31. Mat. 25 : 31–46. Luk. 10 : 12–14. Jno. 5 : 25–29.

=has preached the Gospel and wrought miracles. Mar. 4 : 23. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 11 : 5. Mar. 1 : 14. Luk. 4 : 36, 43. Luk. 7 : 22. Luk. 20 : 1. See *Miracles of Christ*.

=taught in parables. Mat. 13 : 3, 13, 34, 35. Ps. 78 : 2. Mar. 4 : 2, 11, 33, 34.

=taught every Sabbath in synagogues. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 12 : 9. Mar. 1 : 21, 38, 39. Mar. 3 : 1, 2. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 15, 16, 31, 43, 44. Luk. 13 : 10. Jno. 6 : 59.

=taught in the temple of Jerusalem. Mat. 21 : 12, 23. Mar. 11 : 15. Luk. 19 : 45. Luk. 20 : 1. Luk. 21 : 37, 38. Jno. 2 : 14. Jno. 7 : 14. Jno. 8 : 2.

=taught with authority. Mat. 7 : 29. Mar. 1 : 22. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 32.

=has taught the doctrine of God. Jno. 7 : 16. Jno. 8 : 26, 28. Jno. 12 : 49, 50. Jno. 14 : 10, 24. Jno. 15 : 15. Jno. 17 : 8.

=has been mighty in deed and word. Mat. 7 : 29. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 1 : 22, 27. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 32, 36. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 7 : 46.

=abounded in wisdom. Mat. 7 : 28. Mat. 13 : 54. Mat. 22 : 46. Mar. 3 : 4. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 2 : 40, 47, 52. Luk. 14 : 3–6. Jno. 7 : 46.

=was meek and modest in His teaching. Isa. 42 : 2, & Mat. 12 : 19.

=was faithful to His mission. Luk. 4 : 43. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 14 : 31. Jno. 17 : 4, 8. Heb. 3 : 2.

=was acknowledged as a great Prophet. Mat. 16 : 14. Mat. 21 : 11, 46. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 7 : 16. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 3 : 2. Jno. 4 : 19. Jno. 6 : 14. Jno. 7 : 40. Jno. 9 : 17. Heb. 3 : 3.

God commands us to hear = Deu. 18 : 15. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.

Fearful punishment for refusing to hear = Deu. 18 : 19. Act. 3 : 23. Heb. 2 : 3. Heb. 12 : 25.

Christ the Saviour.

See SALVATION. REDEMPTION. ATONEMENT.

=promised. Gen. 3 : 15. Gen. 49 : 10. Isa. 19 : 20. Jer. 23 : 5, 6.

His coming foretold. Isa. 7 : 14, & Mat. 1 : 23. Isa. 59 : 20, & Rom. 11 : 26. Isa. 62 : 11. Dan. 9 : 24–26. Mic. 5 : 2. Mat. 2 : 5, 6.

His birth announced. Mat. 1 : 20, 21. Luk. 1 : 31–33. Luk. 2 : 10–12.

=CAME TO SAVE

Sinners. Mat. 1 : 21. Luk. 9 : 56. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

The lost. Mat. 15 : 24. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 19 : 10. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

The world, and not to condemn it. Luk. 9 : 56. Jno. 3 : 17. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

=has given freely His life in ransom for our sins. Jno. 10 : 11, 15, 17, 18. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 10 : 5–8, & Ps. 40 : 6–8.

=has given Himself in ransom for many, for all, for us. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. Rev. 5 : 9.

=has suffered death for sinners. Rom. 5 : 6–8. Rom. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

=has suffered the punishment deserved by sinners. Isa. 53 : 4, 5. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Gal. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

=has given His life and suffered death for all. 2 Cor. 5 : 14, 15. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Heb. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. Rev. 5 : 9.

=has manifested, by giving His life, His great love to sinners. Jno. 15 : 13. Rom. 5 : 6–8. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Tit. 2 : 14. Tit. 3 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 16. Rev. 1 : 6.

=SAVES US

From the curse of the law. Gal. 3 : 13.

From condemnation. Jno. 3 : 18. Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 8 : 1. Gal. 3 : 13.

From sin. Ps. 130 : 8. Mal. 1 : 21. Jno. 1 : 29, 36. Act. 3 : 26. Rom. 11 : 26, 27. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 26, & 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

From the power of the Devil. Col. 1:13. Heb. 2:14, 15. 1 Jno. 3:8.
From the wrath to come. Rom. 5:9. 1 The. 1:10.
From eternal death. Jno. 3:16, 17. Jno. 8:51. Jno. 10:28. Jno. 11:26.

GOD HAS SENT HIS SON

To give repentance and remission of sins. Act. 5:31. Act. 3:26.
To reconcile the world to Himself. 2 Cor. 5:18, 19. Col. 1:19, 20.
To redeem us. Gal. 4:4, 5. 1 Cor. 1:30.
To give us the adoption. Gal. 4:4–6. Eph. 1:5.
To save the world. Jno. 3:16, 17. Rom. 5:8. 1 Jno. 4:9, 14.

God has appointed us unto salvation by = 1 The. 5:9. 2 Tim. 1:9. 1 Pet. 1:5.

= CAME TO GIVE

Repentance. Mat. 9:13. Mar. 2:17. Luk. 5:32. Act. 5:31.
Redemption. Mat. 20:28. Mar. 10:45. Act. 20:28. 1 Cor. 1:30. Gal. 3:13. Gal. 4:4, 5. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:12, 15. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rev. 5:9.
Remission of sins. Mat. 26:28. Luk. 1:69, 77. Act. 5:31. Rom. 3:24. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Rev. 1:6.
Justification. Rom. 5:9. 1 Cor. 6:11. 1 Cor. 1:30. 2 Cor. 5:21.
Reconciliation with God. Rom. 5:10, 11. 2 Cor. 5:18, 19. Eph. 2:16. Col. 1:20–22. 1 Pet. 3:18.
Adoption. Jno. 1:12. Eph. 1:5.
Sanctification. 1 Cor. 1:30. Col. 1:22. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 10:10, 14. Heb. 13:12. 1 Pet. 2:24. 1 Jno. 1:7.
Eternal life. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 10:28. Jno. 17:2. Rom. 5:21. Rom. 6:23. 1 Jno. 5:11.

= has saved us by the washing of regeneration and renewing of the Holy Ghost. Tit. 3:5, 6. Jno. 1:33. Jno. 20:22.

= has brought life and immortality to light. 2 Tim. 1:10. Jno. 6:68. 1 Jno. 2:25.

= has triumphed over death and will destroy it. Isa. 25:8. Rom. 6:9. 1 Cor. 15:24–26, 54–57. 2 Tim. 1:10. Rev. 1:18.

= has triumphed over Satan. Col. 2:15. Heb. 2:14. 1 Jno. 3:8. Rev. 12:10.

= CALLED

God and Saviour. 2 Pet. 1:1. Tit. 2:10, 13. Jude *v.* 25.
Lord and Saviour. 2 Pet. 1:11. 2 Pet. 2:20. 2 Pet. 3:18. Tit. 1:4.

= IS THE SAVIOUR

Mighty to save. Luk. 1:69. Luk. 23:42, 43. Jno. 10:9, 28. Heb. 7:25. Jer. 50:34.
Of Israel. Mat. 1:21. Mat. 15:24. Luk. 1:69–71. Act. 5:31. Act. 13:23. Rom. 11:26.
Of the Church. Act. 20:28. Eph. 5:23, 25. Rev. 5:9.
Of the whole world. Jno. 3:17. Jno. 4:42. Jno. 12:47. 1 Tim. 4:10. 1 Jno. 2:2. 1 Jno. 4:14. Rom. 5:18.

= as holy and undefiled, could alone accomplish the salvation of man. Heb. 7:26, 27. Heb. 9:9, 14. Heb. 10:4, 11, 12. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Ps. 49:7, 8.

= is the only Saviour and only Mediator. Jno. 14:6. Act. 4:12. 1 Tim. 2:5. Heb. 2:3. Heb. 10:26. Jas. 4:12.

GOD IS CALLED

Saviour. Isa. 43:3, 11. Isa. 45:15, 21. Isa. 60:16. 1 Tim. 1:1. 1 Tim. 2:3. Tit. 1:3. Tit. 2:10. Tit. 3:4. Jude *v.* 25.
Only Saviour. Isa. 43:11. Hos. 13:4.

BELIEVERS

Are saved through the grace of =

Act. 15 : 11. Eph. 2 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Are saved by faith in = Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 10 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

Hope in = Eph. 1 : 12. 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

Have the assurance of being saved by = Act. 15 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

Are looking for the glorious appearing of the Great God and = Tit. 2 : 13. Phi. 3 : 20.

TYPES OF = *Moses.* Num. 12 : 7, & Heb. 3 : 2. Deu. 18 : 15, & Act. 3 : 22. Num. 12 : 8. Deu. 34 : 10, & Jno. 12 : 27–29. *Joshua.* Deu. 31 : 23. Jos. 1 : 5, 6. Jos. 11 : 23, & Jno. 14 : 2, 3. Heb. 4 : 8, 9, 14. *Brazen Serpent.* Num. 21 : 8, 9, & Jno. 3 : 14, 15. *Paschal Lamb.* Exo. 12 : 3–13, & Isa. 53 : 7. Jno. 1 : 29, 36. 1 Cor. 5 : 7. 2 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 6, 12. Rev. 7 : 14. See *Types of Christ.*

Christ the Shepherd.

= foretold. Gen. 49 : 24. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 15, 23. Eze 37 : 24.

= CALLED

Shepherd of the souls. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.
Good Shepherd. Jno. 10 : 11, 14.
Great Shepherd. Heb. 13 : 20.
Chief Shepherd. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

= knows His sheep. Jno. 10 : 14, 27.

= calls them by their names. Jno. 10 : 3, 16, 27.

= gathers them. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 16.

= guides them gently. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 4.

= feeds them. Eze. 34 : 15, 23. Jno. 10 : 9.

= gathers the lambs and carries them in His bosom. Isa. 40 : 11.

= has compassion on the scattered sheep, having no shepherd. Mat. 9 : 36. Mar. 6 : 34.

= laid down His life for them. Jno. 10 : 11, 15. Act. 20 : 28.

= gives them eternal life. Jno. 10 : 28.

His sheep know Him, hear His voice, and follow Him. Jno. 10 : 4, 14, 27.

I am the *good Shepherd.* Jno. 10 : 11, 14.

Feed My lambs, feed My sheep. Jno. 21 : 15–17.

I am the *door* of the sheep. Jno. 10 : 7, 9.

Fear not, little flock. Luk. 12 : 32.

I will gather other sheep from another fold, and there shall be one fold and one Shepherd. Jno. 10 : 16.

The Lord is my Shepherd, I shall not want. Ps. 23 : 1.

You are My flock, and I am your God. Eze. 34 : 31.

We are the flock, the sheep of Thy pasture. Ps. 74 : 1. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 95 : 7. Ps. 100 : 3. Mic. 7 : 14. Zec. 10 : 3.

The Lord has led and guided Israel like a flock. Ps. 77 : 20. Ps. 78 : 52. Ps. 80 : 1.

We have gone astray like sheep. Isa. 53 : 6. Jer. 50 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

Israel scattered as sheep which have no shepherd. Num. 27 : 17. 1 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Chr. 18 : 16. Eze. 34 : 5, 6. Zec. 10 : 2. Mat. 9 : 36. Mar. 6 : 34.

I will gather My flock and feed them. Jer. 31 : 10. Jer. 23 : 3. Eze. 34 : 12, 13.

I will smite the shepherd and the sheep shall be scattered. Zac. 13 : 7. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 14 : 27.

The Lord at His advent shall separate the one from another, as a shepherd divides the sheep from the goats. Mat. 25 : 32. Eze. 34 : 17.

Feed the flock of God. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

Woe to the unfaithful shepherds who feed not the flock, but feed themselves. Jer. 23 : 1. Eze. 34 : 2–10. Zec. 10 : 3. Zec. 11 : 17.

False doctors, wolves disguised into

sheep's skin, foretold. Mat. 7:15. Act. 20:29.

TYPE OF = *David.* 1 Sam. 16:11, & Eze. 34:23, & Eze. 37:24. 2 Sam. 24:17. 1 Chr. 21:17.

Church (The).

See NAMES AND TITLES OF, DISCIPLINE OF THE CHURCH. CHRIST THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH. COMMUNION OF SAINTS. UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST.

= is the general assembly of the saints of all ages. Ps. 89:7. Act. 7:38. Act. 20:28. Eph. 5:25. Col. 1:18. Heb. 12:22, 23.

= is also an assembly of Christians on earth. Act. 11:22. Act. 13:1. Act. 14:27. Act. 15:4. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 Cor. 14:33. 1 Cor. 16:19. 1 Pet. 5:13. Rev. 1:4, 11. Rev. 3:1. Rev. 22:16.

= belongs to God. 1 Tim. 3:15, & Rom. 14:8. 1 Cor. 6:20. 1 Pet. 2:9.

= purchased with the blood of Christ. Act. 20:28. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19.

= IS CALLED

The Church of God. Act. 20:28. 1 Cor. 1:2. 1 Cor. 11:22. 1 Cor. 15:9. Gal. 1:13. 1 The. 2:14. 2 The. 1:4. 1 Tim. 3:5.

The Church of Christ. Mat. 16:18. Rom. 16:16. 1 The. 2:14.

The Church in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. 2 The. 1:1.

GOD

Loves = Ps. 87:2. Isa. 62:4.

Keeps and defends = Isa. 27:3. Isa. 31:5.

Saves = Isa. 31:5. Eze. 34:22. Zep. 3:17.

Rejoices over = Isa. 62:5. Isa. 65:19. Zep. 3:17.

Is with = Eze. 34:30. Eze. 48:35. Zep. 3:15. 2 Cor. 6:16. Rev. 21:3.

Shall for ever be the glory of = Ps. 89:17. Isa. 28:5. Isa. 60:2, 19. Zec. 2:5.

= is the House of God. 1 Tim. 3:15. Heb. 10:21.

= is the Temple and Tabernacle of God. 1 Cor. 3:16, 17. Eph. 2:21, 22. Rev. 3:12. Rev. 21:3. See *Names and Titles of the Church.*

CHRIST

Is the Foundation, the Corner Stone of = Isa. 28:16. Mat. 16:18. Mat. 21:42. Rom. 9:33. 1 Cor. 3:11. Eph. 2:20. 1 Pet. 2:4, 6.

Is the Head of = Eph. 1:22. Eph. 4:15. Eph. 5:23. Col. 1:18.

Has redeemed = by His blood. Act. 20:28. Eph. 5:25. 1 Pet. 1:18, 19. Rev. 5:9.

Sanctifies and cleanses = Eph. 5:26, 27. 1 Cor. 6:11.

Loves = Ps. 45:11. Eph. 5:25.

Is with = Mat. 18:20. Mat. 28:20. Act. 18:10.

Is the glory of = Luk. 2:32.

Shall present = glorious, holy, unblamable, and without spot and blemish. Eph. 1:4. Eph. 5:27. Col. 1:22. Jude *v.* 24. Rev. 19:8.

Marriage figurative of the union of Christ and of His = 2 Cor. 11:2. Eph. 5:25–32.

Christ is the Bridegroom and Husband of = Isa. 54:5. Isa. 62:5. Hos. 2:14. 2 Cor. 11:2. Rev. 19:7. Rev. 21:9.

= is the Bride and Wife of Christ. Rev. 19:7, 8. Rev. 21:2, 9.

Christ and His = are the same flesh, body, and spirit. Rom. 12:5. 1 Cor. 6:17. 1 Cor. 12:20, 27. Eph. 5:30–32.

= is the body of which Christ is the Head. Rom. 12:5. 1 Cor. 12:27. Eph. 1:22, 23. Col. 1:18, 24.

Christ is united with His = as bread becomes united with the body. Jno. 6 : 51, 56. 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17.

The members of = are *one* in Christ, and Christ is *all* in all. Jno. 17 : 20–23. Rom. 12 : 5. Eph. 1 : 10. Gal. 3 : 28. Col. 3 : 11.

THE SAME TITLES GIVEN TO CHRIST AND TO THE MEMBERS OF =

Jesus Christ. *Members of* =

Anointed of the Lord.

Ps. 2 : 2, &
Act. 4 : 25–27.
Isa. 61 : 1.
Heb. 1 : 9.
1 Chr. 16 : 22.
Ps. 105 : 15.
2 Cor. 1 : 21.
1 Jno. 2 : 27.

Beloved of God.

Mat. 3 : 17.
Eph. 1 : 6.
Rom. 1 : 7.
Rom. 9 : 25.

Son and children of God.

Mat. 16 : 16.
Jno. 6 : 69.
Rom. 1 : 3, 4.
1 Jno. 4 : 15.
Rom. 8 : 14–19.
Rom. 9 : 26.
2 Cor. 6 : 18.
1 Jno. 3 : 1.

Heirs of God.

Ps. 2 : 8.
Heb. 1 : 2.
Rom. 8 : 17.
Gal. 3 : 29.
Gal. 4 : 7.

First-born.

Rom. 8 : 28, 29.
Col. 1 : 15–18.
Rev. 1 : 5.
Exo. 4 : 22.
Heb. 12 : 23.

Priests and kings.

Zec. 6 : 13.
Zec. 9 : 9.
Rev. 19 : 16.
Heb. 3 : 1.
Heb. 6 : 20.
Exo. 19 : 6.
1 Pet. 2 : 9.
Rev. 1 : 6.
Rev. 5 : 10.
Rev. 20 : 6.

Jesus Christ. *Members of* =

The Lord our righteousness.

Jer. 23 : 6.
Jer. 33 : 16.

Israel.

Isa. 49 : 3.
Hos. 11 : 1, &
Mat. 2 : 15.
Isa. 44 : 5.
Joe. 3 : 16.
Gal. 6 : 16.

The members of = are Christ's brethren. Mat. 12 : 50. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 35. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12.

THE SAME COMPARISONS APPLIED TO CHRIST AND TO THE MEMBERS OF =

Jesus Christ. *Members of* =

Vine.

Jno. 15 : 1, 5.
Isa. 27 : 2.
Jer. 2 : 21.

Lambs.

Isa. 53 : 7.
Jno. 1 : 29.
1 Pet. 1 : 19.
Rev. 5 : 12.
Isa. 40 : 11.
Eze. 34 : 31.
Jno. 21 : 15.

Lights.

Luk. 2 : 32.
Jno. 8 : 12.
Jno. 9 : 5.
Mat. 5 : 14.
Eph. 5 : 8.
Phi. 2 : 15.

Stones of the Tabernacle of God.

Ps. 118 : 22.
Isa. 28 : 16.
1 Pet. 2 : 4, 6.
1 Pet. 2 : 5.

Temples.

Jno. 2 : 19, 21.
Rev. 21 : 22.
2 Cor. 6 : 16.
Eph. 2 : 21, 22.
Rev. 21 : 3.

Royal diadem.

Isa. 28 : 5.
Isa. 62 : 3.

JESUS CHRIST

Has been partaker of the same blood with saints. Rom. 8 : 3. Gal. 4 : 4. Eph. 5 : 30. Heb. 2 : 14–17.

THE MEMBERS OF =

Partake of the merits and efficacy of the blood of Christ. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 7 : 14.

JESUS CHRIST

Has taken upon Himself the sins of = Isa. 53 : 6, 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 24. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Has been partaker of the same temptations with = Mat. 4 : 1–10. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

Has been partaker of the same infirmities with saints. Mat. 21 : 18. Luk. 4 : 2. Jno. 4 : 6, 7. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 4 : 15. Heb. 5 : 7.

Has been taking the human form of a servant. Rom. 8 : 3. Gal. 4 : 4. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.

Suffered death for = Rom. 5 : 6, 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. Heb. 2 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

Is partaker of the afflictions and persecutions of = Jud. 10 : 16. Isa. 63 : 8, 9. Mat. 25 : 40, 45. Luk. 10 : 16. Act. 9 : 4, 5. Act. 26 : 14, 15.

THE MEMBERS OF =

By faith take as their own the righteousness of Christ. Rom. 5 : 18, 19. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Phi. 3 : 9.

Are made partakers of the holiness and purity of Christ. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 5 : 27, & Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 1 : 19.

Are partakers of the perfections and fulness of Christ. Jno. 1 : 16. Eph. 1 : 23. Eph. 3 : 19. Col. 2 : 9, 10. Heb. 3 : 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Shall be conformed to the glorious image of Christ. Rom. 8 : 29. 2 Cor. 3 : 18. Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Shall receive eternal life, which is in Christ. Jno. 11 : 25. Rom. 6 : 23. Rom. 14 : 8, 9. 1 The. 5 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

Shall be partakers of the eternal glory of Christ. Jno. 17 : 24. Phi. 3 : 21. Col. 3 : 4. 1 The. 4 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

IN CHRIST AND WITH CHRIST, THE MEMBERS OF =

Suffer persecution. Phi. 3 : 10. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Are crucified. Rom. 6 : 6. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 5 : 24.

Are dead. Rom. 6 : 8. Rom. 8 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 14. Col. 2 : 20. Col. 3 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Are buried. Rom. 6 : 4. Col. 2 : 12.

Are quickened. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13. 2 Tim. 2 : 11.

Are raised up again. Rom. 6 : 4, 5. Eph. 2 : 6. Col. 2 : 12. Col. 3 : 1.

Shall reign eternally. Dan. 7 : 27. Rom. 5 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Rev. 3 : 21. Rev. 20 : 4. Rev. 22 : 5.

MINISTERS ARE GIVEN TO = BY

God. Jer. 3 : 15. Jer. 23 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.

Christ. Mar. 16 : 15. Jno. 21 : 15–17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.

The Holy Ghost. Act. 13 : 2, 4. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28.

Ministers have charge to feed = Jno. 21 : 15–17. Act. 20 : 28. 2 Cor. 11 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

= is edified by the word of God. 1 Cor. 14 : 4. Eph. 4 : 15, 16.

= is the object of the grace of God. Act. 4 : 33. Rom. 1 : 7. 2 Cor. 8 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 14.

God adds daily believers to = Act. 2 : 47. Act. 5 : 14. Act. 11 : 24.

= is subject unto Christ. Eph. 5 : 24.

= exhibits the manifold wisdom of God. Eph. 3 : 10.

= should glorify God. Eph. 3 : 21.

Unity of = Jno. 10 : 16. Rom. 12 : 5. 1 Cor. 10 : 17. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 28.

= shall abide for ever. Ps. 48 : 8. Isa. 33 : 20.

The gates or powers of hell shall not prevail against = Dan. 2 : 44. Mat. 16 : 18.

Eternal glory reserved to = Ps. 132 : 13–17. Isa. 33 : 20–24. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 54. Mic. 4 : 1–5.

Unbelievers persecute = Act. 8: 1–3. Act. 12: 1. 1 Cor. 15: 9. 1 The. 2: 14, 15. 3 Jno. *v.* 10.

= COMPARED TO *a fold, a flock.* Isa. 40: 11. Eze. 34: 22, 31. Jno. 21: 15–17. Act. 20: 28. 1 Pet. 5: 2. *A temple.* 1 Cor. 3: 16, 17. 2 Cor. 6: 16. Eph. 2: 21. Rev. 3: 12. See *Names and Titles of the Church.*

Commandments (The Ten).

See LAW OF GOD. WORD OF GOD. OBEDIENCE TO GOD.

= spoken by God Himself. Exo. 20: 1. Deu. 5: 4, 22.

= written with the finger of God. Exo. 24: 12. Exo. 31: 18. Exo. 32: 16. Exo. 34: 1, 28. Deu. 4: 13. Deu. 5: 22. Deu. 9: 10. Deu. 10: 4.

= mentioned. Exo. 20: 3–17. Deu. 5: 7–21. Mat. 19: 18, 19. Mar. 10: 19. Luk. 18: 20. Rom. 13: 9.

Summed up by Christ. Mat. 22: 37–40. Mar. 12: 29–31.

The law of = is spiritual. Mat. 5: 28. Rom. 7: 14. 1 Jno. 3: 15.

= spiritually explained by Christ. Mat. 5: 21–48. Mat. 7: 12. Mat. 15: 4–6. Mar. 7: 6–13. Mar. 10: 3–9. Luk. 6: 31.

The first of the two great = Deu. 6: 5. Mat. 22: 37, 38. Mar. 12: 29, 30. Luk. 10: 27.

The second of the two great = Lev. 19: 18. Mat. 22: 39. Mar. 12: 31. Luk. 10: 27. Rom. 13: 9. Gal. 5: 14. Jas. 2: 8.

Communion with God.

See ACCESS TO GOD. UNION WITH CHRIST. COMMUNION OF SAINTS.

= the Father. 1 Jno. 4: 12–16. 2 Cor. 6: 16.

= the Son. Jno. 14: 20. Jno. 15: 4. Jno. 17: 23. 1 Cor. 1: 9. 1 Cor. 6: 17. Gal. 3: 28. 1 Jno. 1: 3. Rev. 3: 20.

= the Father and the Son. Jno. 14: 23. Jno. 17: 21. 1 Jno. 1: 3.

Saints are one in God with Christ. Jno. 14: 20. Jno. 17: 21, 23.

= the Holy Ghost. Jno. 14: 17. Rom. 8: 11. 1 Cor. 3: 16. 1 Cor. 6: 19. 2 Cor. 13: 14. 2 Tim. 1: 14. 1 Jno. 4: 13.

= subsists by faith. Jno. 7: 38, 39. 2 Cor. 13: 5. Gal. 2: 20. Eph. 3: 17.

Holiness is necessary to = Num. 16: 5. 1 Cor. 6: 18, 19. 2 Cor. 6: 14–16. 1 Jno. 1: 6, 7. 1 Jno. 2: 6. 2 Jno. *v.* 9. 3 Jno. *v.* 11.

= PROMISED TO HIM

Who keeps His commandments. Jno. 14: 23. Jno. 15: 10. 1 Jno. 3: 24.

Who dwells in His love. 1 Cor. 8: 3. 1 Jno. 4: 12, 16.

Who confesses Christ. 1 Jno. 4: 15.

BELIEVERS

Desire to have = Job 16: 21. Job 31: 35. Ps. 27: 8. Ps. 42: 2. Ps. 63: 1. Ps. 73: 28. Ps. 84: 2. Phi. 1: 23.

Have in prayer = Ps. 27: 4. Heb. 4: 16.

Have in the Lord's supper = Jno. 6: 56. 1 Cor. 10: 16.

Have in meditation = Ps. 63: 6–8. Ps. 94: 19.

Should always be in = Ps. 27: 4. Ps. 73: 23.

Sinners have no = 1 Jno. 1: 6. 3 Jno. *v.* 11.

Blessed are those who enjoy = Ps. 65: 4. Ps. 84: 4.

EXAMPLES. *Enoch.* Gen. 5: 24. Heb. 11: 5. *Noah.* Gen. 6: 9. *Abraham.* Gen. 18: 33. *Jacob.* Gen. 32: 24–30. *Moses.* Exo. 33: 11–23. Num. 12: 7, 8. Deu. 34: 10. *David.* Ps. 27: 4.

Communion of Saints.

See UNION AND COMMUNION WITH CHRIST. COMMUNION WITH GOD. CHURCH.

=described. Rom. 12:5. Rom. 15:5, 6. 1 Jno. 1:3, 7.

=united with communion with God and Christ. Jno. 17:21. 1 Jno. 1:3.

=according to the prayer of Christ. Jno. 17:20, 21.

Christ is present in= Mat. 18:20. Jno. 17:21, 23. 1 Jno. 1:3.

=ENJOYED

In public worship. Ps. 34:3. Ps. 55:14. Act. 1:14. Col. 3:16. Heb. 10:25.

In the Lord's Supper. Act. 2:42. 1 Cor. 10:17.

In mutual prayer. Act. 2:42. 2 Cor. 1:11. Eph. 6:18.

In exhortation. Luk. 22:32. Col. 3:16. 1 The. 5:11. Heb. 3:13. Heb. 10:25.

In a holy conversation. Eph. 4:29.

In union of heart and spirit. Rom. 12:16. Rom. 15:5, 6. 1 Cor. 1:10. 1 Cor. 12:12–27. Eph. 4:3. Phi. 2:2. 1 Pet. 3:8.

In mutual consolation and edification. Rom. 1:12. Rom. 14:19. Rom. 15:2, 32. 1 The. 4:18. 1 The. 5:11.

In mutual sympathy and kindness. Rom. 12:15. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:32. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Happiness and delight of= Ps. 16:3. Ps. 42:4. Ps. 55:14. Ps. 133:1–3. Luk. 24:32. Rom. 15:32.

=shall be complete in heaven. Mat. 8:11. Mat. 24:31. Luk. 13:28, 29. Jno. 10:16. Jno. 17:21. Heb. 12:22–24.

Exhortation to= Rom. 12:16. 1 Cor. 1:10. Eph. 4:3. Phi. 2:2. 1 Jno. 1:3.

Two are better than one, &c. Ecc. 4:9–12.

=is opposed to fellowship with unbelievers. 2 Cor. 6:14–17. Eph. 5:7.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Members of the same body.* Rom. 12:5. 1 Cor. 12:12, 27. Eph. 4:15, 16. See *Union with Christ.*

EXAMPLES. *Jonathan.* 1 Sam. 23:16–18. *David.* Ps. 101:6. Ps. 119:63. *Daniel and his companions.* Dan. 2:17, 18. *Apostles.* Act. 1:14. *Primitive Church.* Act. 2:42. Act. 4:32. Act. 5:12. *Paul and elders.* Act 20:36–38. *Paul, James, and John.* Gal. 2:9.

Communion of the Lord's Supper.

See DEATH OF CHRIST. ATONEMENT.

=instituted when our Lord celebrated the last Passover with His disciples. Mat. 26:17–29. Mar. 14:12–25. Luk. 22:7–20. 1 Cor. 11:23–26.

Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples. Mat. 26:26. Mar. 14:22. Luk. 22:19. 1 Cor. 11:24.

Jesus took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to His disciples. Mat. 26:27. Mar. 14:23. Luk. 22:17, 20. 1 Cor. 11:25.

=is the symbol of the sacrifice of His body for the remission of sins. Mat. 26:26, 28. Mar. 14:22, 24. Luk. 22:19, 20. 1 Cor. 11:24.

This cup is the new testament in My blood, which is shed for you. Mat. 26:28. Mar. 14:24. Luk. 22:20. 1 Cor. 11:25.

=is the communion of the blood

and body of Christ. 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17. Jno. 6 : 53–58.

= should be celebrated in remembrance of His atoning death,—*Do this in remembrance of Me.* Luk. 22 : 19. 1 Cor. 11 : 24–26.

Self-examination commanded before partaking of = 1 Cor. 11 : 28, 31. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

= should be celebrated with a resolution of forsaking all manner of evil. 1 Cor. 5 : 7, 8. 1 Cor. 10 : 21.

Spiritual blessings resulting from = Jno. 6 : 53–58. 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17.

The Primitive Church used to partake of = Act. 2 : 42, 46. Act. 20 : 7.

Instructions for the celebration of = 1 Cor. 11 : 33, 34.

Severe censure against profaning = 1 Cor. 11 : 20–22.

THOSE WHO PARTAKE UNWORTHILY OF =

Are guilty of the body and blood of Christ. 1 Cor. 11 : 27.

Are visited with chastisements. 1 Cor. 11 : 29, 30.

Eat and drink damnation. 1 Cor. 11 : 29.

The Jewish passover the prototype of = Exo. 12 : 3–11. Exo. 12 : 21–28. Jno. 1 : 29, 36. 1 Cor. 5 : 7, 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 6.

Comparisons applied to Believers.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF BELIEVERS.

BELIEVERS ARE COMPARED TO

Babes. Mat. 11 : 25. Luk. 10 : 21.

Babes (new-born). Heb. 5 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.

Building of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9. Eph. 2 : 21.

Calves (grown-up). Mal. 4 : 2.

Cedar in Lebanon. Ps. 92 : 12.

Children (little). Mat. 18 : 3. 1 Cor. 14 : 20.

Children (obedient). 1 Pet. 1 : 14.

Corn. Hos. 14 : 7.

Dew and showers. Mic. 5 : 7.

Dove. Ps. 68 : 13. Isa. 60 : 8. Mat. 10 : 16.

Eagles. Ps. 103 : 5. Isa. 40 : 31.

Figs (good). Jer. 24 : 2–7.

Fish (good). Mat. 13 : 48.

Flock of God. Ps. 78 : 52. Luk. 12 : 32. Jno. 10 : 16. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

Gold. Job 23 : 10. Lam. 4 : 2.

Garden (watered). Isa. 58 : 11.

Ground (good). Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15.

Hart. Ps. 42 : 1.

Hinds. Ps. 18 : 33. Hab. 3 : 19.

Jewels. Mal. 3 : 17.

Lambs. Isa. 40 : 11. Mat. 10 : 16. Luk. 10 : 3. Jno. 21 : 15.

Lebanon. Hos. 14 : 5.

Light of the world. Mat. 5 : 14.

Lights. Mat. 5 : 16. Phi. 2 : 15.

Lilies. Hos. 14 : 5.

Lions. Pro. 28 : 1. Mic. 5 : 8.

Members of the body of Christ. 1 Cor. 12 : 20, 27.

Mount Zion. Ps. 125 : 1.

Olive-tree (green). Ps. 52 : 8. Hos. 14 : 6.

Palm-tree. Ps. 92 : 12.

Pillar in the temple of God. Rev. 3 : 12, & Gal. 2 : 9.

Plants (grown-up and pleasant). Ps. 144 : 12. Isa. 5 : 7.

Racers. 1 Cor. 9 : 24. Heb. 12 : 1.

Salt of the earth. Mat. 5 : 13.

Seed (good). Mat. 13 : 38.

Servant (good and faithful). Mat. 25 : 21.

Sheep. Ps. 78 : 52. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 95 : 7. Ps. 100 : 3. Zec. 13 : 7. Mat. 10 : 16. Mat. 25 : 33. Mat. 26 : 31. Jno. 10 : 11–16. Jno. 21 : 16.

Soldier. 2 Tim. 2 : 3.

Spring of water (unfailing). Isa. 58 : 11.

Stars. Dan. 12 : 3.

Stones (lively). 1 Pet. 2 : 5.

Strangers and pilgrims. Lev. 25 : 23. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.
Sun. Jud. 5 : 31. Mat. 13 : 43.
Temple of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 17. Eph. 2 : 21.
Treasure of the Lord (peculiar). Exo. 19 : 5. Ps. 135 : 4.
Tree (fruitful). Ps. 1 : 3. Jer. 17 : 8.
Tree (good). Mat. 7 : 17, 18.
Trees of righteousness. Isa. 61 : 3.
Trees planted by the waters. Ps. 1 : 3. Jer. 17 : 8.
Vessels of gold and silver. 2 Tim. 2 : 20.
Vessels unto honour. Rom. 9 : 21, 23. 2 Tim. 2 : 21.
Vine-branch. Jno. 15 : 2, 4, 5.
Vineyard of the Lord. Isa. 5 : 7. Hos. 14 : 7.
Wheat. Mat. 3 : 12. Mat. 13 : 29, 30.
Willows by the waters. Isa. 44 : 4.
Wrestlers. 2 Tim. 2 : 5.

Comparisons applied to Unbelievers.

See NAMES, CHARACTER OF UNBELIEVERS.

UNBELIEVERS ARE COMPARED TO

Adders (deaf). Ps. 58 : 4.
Ashes trodden under feet. Mal. 4 : 3.
Asses (wild). Job 11 : 12. Jer. 2 : 24. Hos. 8 : 9.
Bay-trees (green). Ps. 37 : 35.
Blind men. Isa. 56 : 10. Zep. 1 : 17. Mat. 15 : 14.
Branches (abominable). Isa. 14 : 19.
Brass, iron, and lead. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze. 22 : 18.
Briers and thorns. 2 Sam. 23 : 6. Isa. 9 : 18. Isa. 55 : 13. Eze. 2 : 6. Mic. 7 : 4. Nah. 1 : 10.
Brute beasts. Ps. 49 : 12. Tit. 1 : 12. 2 Pet. 2 : 12. Jude *v.* 10.
Bulls. Ps. 22 : 12. Jer. 50 : 11.
Carcases trodden under feet. Isa. 14 : 19.
Chaff driven away by the wind. Job 21 : 18. Ps. 1 : 4. Ps. 35 : 5. Isa. 5 : 24. Hos. 13 : 3. Mat. 3 : 12.
Children sitting in the markets. Mat. 11 : 16. Luk. 7 : 32.
Cloud (morning). Hos. 13 : 3.
Clouds carried away with a tempest. 2 Pet. 2 : 17.
Clouds without water. Jude *v.* 12.
Corn (blasted). 2 Kin. 19 : 26.
Dew (early). Hos. 13 : 3.
Dogs. Ps. 22 : 16. Pro. 26 : 11. Mat. 7 : 6. Phi. 3 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 22.
Dogs dumb and greedy. Isa. 56 : 10, 11.
Dross from metal. Ps. 119 : 119. Eze. 22 : 18, 19.
Figs (evil). Jer. 24 : 8.
Fire of thorns. Ps. 118 : 12. Isa. 9 : 18. Isa. 33 : 12.
Fishes (bad). Mat. 13 : 48.
Foolish man building upon sand. Mat. 7 : 26.
Fuel of the fire. Isa. 9 : 19.
Gardens without water. Isa. 1 : 30.
Garment eaten by the moth. Isa. 50 : 9. Isa. 51 : 8.
Goats. Mat. 25 : 32.
Grass on the house top. 2 Kin. 19 : 26. Ps. 129 : 6. Isa. 37 : 27.
Ground (stony). Mat. 13 : 5. Mar. 4 : 5. Luk. 8 : 6.
Heath in the desert. Jer. 17 : 6.
Heifers grown fat. Jer. 50 : 11.
Herbs (green). 2 Kings 19 : 26. Ps. 37 : 2. Ps. 92 : 7. Isa. 37 : 27.
Horses rushing. Jer. 5 : 8. Jer. 8 : 6.
Iron, lead, and brass. Jer. 6 : 28. Eze. 22 : 18.
Lions (greedy and roaring). Ps. 17 : 12. Pro. 28 : 15. Zec. 3 : 3.
Oak whose leaf fades. Isa. 1 : 30.
Oven (fiery). Ps. 21 : 9. Hos. 7 : 4.
Potsherd covered with silver dross. Pro. 26 : 23.
Scorpions. Eze. 2 : 6.
Sea (troubled). Isa. 57 : 20.

Sepulchres (whited). Mat. 23 : 27. Luk. 11 : 44.
Serpents. Ps. 58 : 4. Ps. 140 : 3. Mat. 23 : 33.
Silver (reprobate). Jer. 6 : 30.
Smoke. Ps. 68 : 2. Pro. 10 : 26. Isa. 65 : 5. Hos. 13 : 3.
Stars (wandering). Jude *v.* 13.
Stubble. Job 21 : 18. Ps. 83 : 13. Isa. 5 : 24. Jer. 13 : 24. Mal. 4 : 1. Nah. 1 : 10.
Swine. Mat. 7 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 22.
Tares. Mat. 13 : 38.
Thorns and briers. 2 Sam. 23 : 6. Isa. 9 : 18. Isa. 55 : 13. Eze. 2 : 6. Mic. 7 : 4. Nah. 1 : 10.
Trees (corrupt). Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 17, 18. Mat. 12 : 33. Luk. 3 : 9. Luk. 6 : 43.
Trees twice dead. Jude *v.* 12.
Vision of the night. Job 20 : 8.
Waves (raging). Jude *v.* 13.
Wax (melting). Ps. 68 : 2.
Wells without water. 2 Pet. 2 : 17.
Wheel. Ps. 83 : 13.
Whirlwind. Pro. 10 : 25.
Wolves. Mat. 10 : 16.
Wolves (ravening). Eze. 22 : 27. Zep. 3 : 3. Mat. 7 : 15. Act. 20 : 29.

Compassion.

See MERCY. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Exhortation to = Zec. 7 : 9. Rom. 12 : 15. 1 Cor. 12 : 25, 26. Gal. 6 : 2. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.
Christ has set an example of = Mat. 9 : 36. Mat. 11 : 28. Mat. 14 : 14. Mar. 8 : 1–3. Luk. 7 : 13. Act. 10 : 38. See *Compassion of Christ.*

= SHOULD BE EXERCISED TOWARDS

The afflicted. Job 19 : 21. Isa. 22 : 4. Jer. 9 : 1. Rom. 12 : 15. 2 Cor. 1 : 4. 1 The. 5 : 14.
The poor. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 15 : 7–10. Ps. 112 : 4. Pro. 14 : 31. Pro. 19 : 17. Isa. 58 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 17, 18.
The widows and orphans. Deu. 24 : 19–21. Deu. 26 : 12, 13.
The prisoners and persecuted. Heb. 13 : 3. Col. 4 : 18.
The strangers. Exo. 23 : 9. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 26 : 12, 13.
The weak. Rom. 15 : 1. 1 Cor. 9 : 22. 2 Cor. 11 : 29. Gal. 6 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 14.
Believers. 1 Cor. 12 : 25, 26. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 8. Jude *v.* 22.
Enemies. Ps. 35 : 13. Pro. 25 : 21, & Rom. 12 : 20.

= is inseparable from love to God. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
Believers have = Ps. 37 : 21, 26. Ps. 112 : 4. Pro. 14 : 31.
He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord. Pro. 19 : 17.

MOTIVES TO =

The compassion of God to us. Mat. 18 : 27, 33. Eph. 4 : 32.
The compassion of Christ to us. Col. 3 : 13.
The sense of our own infirmities. Heb. 5 : 2. Mat. 7 : 3.

Blessings promised to those who show = Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 9. Pro. 14 : 21. Pro. 19 : 17.
Reward of = in the day of judgment. Mat. 25 : 34–40.
Want of = provokes the anger of God. Deu. 15 : 9. Mat. 18 : 33–35.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Good Samaritan.* Luk. 10 : 30–37.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh's daughter.* Exo. 2 : 6. *Shobi.* 2 Sam. 17 : 27–29. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 17 : 20. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 4. *Friends of Job.* Job 2 : 11. *Job.* Job 30 : 25. *David.* Ps. 35 : 13, 14. *Friends of Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 19. *Paul.* 1 Cor. 9 : 22. 2 Cor. 11 : 29. *Converted Jews.* Heb. 10 : 34.

Compassion of God (The).

See MERCY, LONG-SUFFERING, LOVE OF GOD.

=is one of His perfections. Exo. 34:6. 2 Chr. 30:9. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 86:15. Ps. 103:8. Ps. 111:4. Ps. 116:5. Ps. 145:8. Joe. 2:13. Jon. 4:2. Jas. 5:11.

=DECLARED TO BE

Multiplied. Ps. 51:1. Ps. 69:16. Ps. 106:45. Isa. 54:7. Isa. 63:7.
Great. 2 Sam. 24:14. 1 Chr. 21:13. Ps. 119:156. Isa. 54:7. Dan. 9:18.
Unfailing. Lam. 3:22.
Over all His works. Ps. 145:9.
In all times. Ps. 25:6.
Everlasting. Isa. 54:8.
Tender and loving. Ps. 103:13. Isa. 49:15. Isa. 63:15. Isa. 66:13. Jer. 31:20. Hos. 11:8.

=EXHIBITED

By His long-suffering. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38.
By the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 51:1. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 79:8. Ps. 103:8–12. Mic. 7:19.
In tempering and withholding His chastisements. 2 Sam. 24:16. 2 Kin. 13:23. Neh. 9:31. Jer. 26:13. Lam. 3:22. Joe. 2:13. Amo. 5:15. Jon. 3:10. Jon. 4:2.
In delivering from chastisements. Ps. 106:44–46. Isa. 49:13. Isa. 54:7–9. Isa. 60:10. Jer. 42:10. Eze. 39:25.

=EXERCISED TOWARDS

His people. Deu. 30:3. Jud. 10:16. 2 Chr. 36:15. Ps. 102:13. Ps. 106:44–46. Ps. 119:132. Isa. 54:7–9. Isa. 60:10. Isa. 63:9. Jer. 12:15. Jer. 31:20. Jer. 33:26. Hos. 2:19. Joe. 2:18. Zec. 1:12–16.
Penitent sinners. 2 Chr. 30:9. Neh. 9:28. Isa. 55:7. Joe. 2:13.
The afflicted and chastised. Ps. 102:13. Ps. 106:44, 45. Ps. 116:4–6. Isa. 49:13. Isa. 54:8. Jer. 12:15. Jer. 31:20. Lam. 3:32. Jas. 5:11.
The poor and needy. Exo. 22:27. Deu. 15:7–9. Ps. 12:5. Ps. 72:12, 13.
Whom He pleases. Exo. 33:19, & Rom. 9:15.

God is exalted in showing= Isa. 30:18.

=sometimes withheld from unbelievers. 2 Chr. 36:17. Jer. 13:14. Jer. 16:5.

BELIEVERS

Are the objects of= Isa. 63:7.
Are preserved through= Ps. 40:11.
Are crowned with= Ps. 103:4.
Are never deprived of= Isa. 54:10.
Seek their pardon through= Ps. 51:1. Ps. 79:8.

BELIEVERS IN AFFLICTION

Pray for= Ps. 17:7. Ps. 30:10. Ps. 40:11. Ps. 67:1. Ps. 69:16. Ps. 77:9. Ps. 86:16. Ps. 116:4–6. Ps. 119:58, 77. Ps. 123:1–3. Isa. 33:2. Hab. 3:2.
Plead in prayer= Ps. 25:6. Dan. 9:18. Hab. 3:2.
Are delivered through= Ps. 116:4–6. Isa. 49:13. Jas. 5:11.

=IS A MOTIVE

To devotedness to God. Rom. 12:1.
To compassion towards our fellow men. Mat. 18:33. Eph. 4:32.

=ILLUSTRATED. *A tender father.* Ps. 103:13. Jer. 31:20. *A mother nursing her child.* Isa. 49:15. Isa.

66 : 13. *Merciful lord.* Mat. 18 : 23–35.

EXAMPLES OF = TOWARDS *Israelites.* Jud. 10 : 16. 2 Kin. 13 : 23. Ps. 106 : 44–46. *David.* 2 Sam. 24 : 14. 1 Chr. 21 : 13. Ps. 116 : 4–6. *Paul and Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2 : 27.

Compassion of Christ (The).

See CHARACTER OF CHRIST. LOVE OF CHRIST.

= TOWARDS

Perishing sinners. Mat. 9 : 36. Mat. 23 : 37. Mar. 6 : 34. Luk. 19 : 41, 42. Jno. 5 : 40. Jno. 13 : 21.

The weary and heavy-laden. Isa. 61 : 1, & Luk. 4 : 18. Mat. 11 : 28.

The tempted. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

The weak in faith. Isa. 40 : 11. Isa. 42 : 3. Mat. 12 : 20. Mat. 18 : 6. Mar. 9 : 37, 42.

The people and daughters of Jerusalem. Luk. 19 : 41–44. Luk. 23 : 28.

His persecutors. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. Luk. 22 : 51.

Obdurate sinners. Mar. 3 : 5. Mar. 8 : 12.

The afflicted. Luk. 7 : 13. Jno. 11 : 33–35. Jno. 16 : 33.

The sick and diseased. Mat. 8 : 16, 17, & Isa. 53 : 4. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 30. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 1 : 41. Act. 10 : 38, See *Miracles of Christ.*

The poor. Mat. 15 : 32. Mar. 8 : 2, 3. Mar. 12 : 43, 44.

The multitudes being without food in the desert. Mat. 15 : 32. Mar. 8 : 1–3.

His disciples. Luk. 22 : 32, 61. Jno. 14 : 1, 18, 27.

His Church. Act. 9 : 4, 5. Act. 26 : 14, 15.

The people of Israel. Isa. 63 : 7–9.

= is necessary to His priestly office. Heb. 5 : 1–7.

= is an encouragement to prayer. Heb. 4 : 15, 16.

EXAMPLES OF = TOWARDS *Multitudes in the desert.* Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 32. Mar. 8 : 1–3. *Two blind men.* Mat. 20 : 34. *Jerusalem.* Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 19 : 41, 42. *A leper.* Mar. 1 : 41. *Widow of Naïn.* Luk. 7 : 13. *Malchus.* Luk. 22 : 51. *Peter.* Luk. 22 : 61. *Sisters of Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 33–35. See *Miracles of Christ.*

Condemnation.

See LAW. JUDGMENT. ETERNAL DEATH. HELL.

= universal on account of Adam's sin. Rom. 5 : 16, 18.

= shall be the sentence against sinners at the judgment. Pro. 12 : 2. Ecc. 8 : 11. Eze. 18 : 4, 20. Mat. 25 : 41.

= SHALL BE PRONOUNCED AT THE JUDGMENT AGAINST

All those who believe not in the Son of God. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 : 18, 36. Jno. 12 : 48. Heb. 12 : 24, 25.

All evil-doers. Pro. 12 : 2. Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 25 : 41–46. Luk. 13 : 27. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 8. Col. 3 : 25. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Jude *v.* 15.

Unbelievers. Mar. 16 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 7, 8. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Those who reject the truth, that they may do evil. Jno. 3 : 19. Rom. 2 : 8. 2 The. 2 : 12.

The unmerciful. Mat. 18 : 35. Jas. 2 : 13. Jas. 5 : 9.

Those who judge and condemn others. Mat. 7 : 1, 2. Luk. 6 :

37. Rom. 14:10. Jas. 3:1. Jas. 5:9.

Those who die without their sins being forgiven. Mat. 12:31, 32. Mar. 3:28, 29. Luk. 12:10. Jno. 8:21, 24. Eze. 3:18, 20. Eze. 33:8.

Apostates. 1 Tim. 5:12. Jude *v.* 4.

Blasphemers against the Holy Ghost. Mat. 12:31, 32. Mar. 3:29. Luk. 12:10.

Those whose names have been blotted out of the book of life. Exo. 32:33. Ps. 69:28. Rev. 20:15.

=of the wicked shall be to everlasting fire. Mat. 13:40–42. Mat. 25:41. 2 The. 1:7–9. Heb. 10:26, 27. 2 Pet. 3:7. Rev. 21:8.

=SHALL BE ACCORDING TO

Justice. Rom. 2:2, 5. Rom. 3:5–8. 2 The. 1:6.

The works of every one. Job 34:11. Ecc. 12:14. Jer. 17:10. Rom. 2:6, 9. 2 Cor. 5:10. Col. 3:25. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 22:11, 12.

The light and gifts of every one. Luk. 12:47, 48. Rom. 2:12.

=SHALL BE INCREASED BY

Pride. 1 Tim. 3:6. Jas. 3:1.

Neglect of entrusted privileges. Mat. 10:14, 15. Mat. 11:21–24. Mat. 12:41, 42. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 10:10–12.

Hypocrisy. Mat. 23:14. Mar. 12:40. Luk. 20:47.

Obstinate impenitence. Mat. 11:20–24. Mat. 12:41. Luk. 10:13–15. Luk. 11:32.

Rejection of the Gospel. Mat. 10:14, 15. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 10:11, 12.

CAUSES OF=

Because men loved darkness rather than light. Jno. 3:19.

Because they have not believed the Gospel. 2 Cor. 4:3, 4. 2 The. 1:8, 9. 2 The. 2:12. 1 Pet. 4:17.

=IS ALREADY SENTENCED AGAINST

Those who believe not in the Son of God. Jno. 3:18, 36.

Apostates. 2 Pet. 2:3. Jude *v.* 4.

He that partakes unworthily of the Lord's supper eateth and drinketh =to himself. 1 Cor. 11:29.

Conscience testifies to the justice of = Job 9:20. Rom. 2:1. Tit. 3:11.

If our heart condemns us, God is greater than, &c. 1 Jno. 3:20.

The violated law requires=of the transgressor. Rom. 3:19.

The law is the ministry of= 2 Cor. 3:9.

=shall be sentenced by Christ at the last day. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 25:31–33, 41. 2 The. 1:7–9. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 22:12. See *Judgment.*

Christ came not to condemn, but to save the world. Luk. 9:56. Jno. 3:17. Jno. 8:11. Jno. 12:47.

Christ has redeemed believers from = Gal. 3:13.

God justifieth His elect: who is he that condemneth? Isa. 50:9. Rom. 8:33, 34.

THERE IS NO=TO THEM

Who believe in Christ. Jno. 3:18. Jno. 5:24.

Who are in Christ, and walk after the Spirit. Rom. 8:1.

We are chastened by God, that we may escape= 1 Cor. 11:32.

The destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah by eternal fire is an example and type of=of the wicked. 2 Pet. 2:6. Jude *v.* 7.

=of Babylon, the great prostitute. Rev. 17:1. Rev. 18:10.

Confessing Christ.

See DENYING CHRIST.

=joined with sincere faith, is indispensable to salvation. Rom. 10:9–11.

The influence of the Holy Ghost necessary to = 1 Cor. 12 : 3. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

=IS AN EVIDENCE OF HAVING

The Spirit of God. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 2, 3.

Communion with God. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 15.

The fear of man prevents = Mar. 8 : 38. Jno. 7 : 13. Jno. 9 : 22. Jno. 12 : 42. Jno. 19 : 38.

Believers dread not reproach in = Heb. 13 : 13–15. Act. 4 : 10–13. Act. 5 : 29–32, 40–42.

Whosoever shall confess Me before men, him shall the Son of man confess before the angels of God. Mat. 10 : 32. Luk. 12 : 8.

He who denies Me before men, him will I also deny before the angels of God. Mat. 10 : 33. Luk. 12 : 9. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26.

Blessed is he who shall not be offended in Me. Mat. 11 : 6. Luk. 7 : 23.

Exhortations to = Rom. 10 : 9. Heb. 13 : 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 15.

Whatsoever ye do, in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus. Col. 3 : 17.

Every tongue shall confess that Jesus is the Lord. Phi. 2 : 11.

The spirit of antichrist refuses = 1 Jno. 4 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

EXAMPLES. *Peter, disciple.* Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 68, 69. *Dying malefactor.* Luk. 23 : 40, 41. *Peter, apostle.* Act. 2 : 22–36. Act. 3 : 6. Act. 4 : 8–12. Act. 9 : 34. *John the Baptist.* Jno. 1 : 19–29, 32–34. *Philip.* Jno. 1 : 45. *Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 49. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 25–38. *Martha.* Jno. 11 : 27. *Peter and apostles.* Act. 5 : 28–32. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 52. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8 : 37. *Paul.* Act. 9 : 29. Act. 23 : 11. Act. 26 : 22, 23. Rom. 1 : 16. *Timothy.* 1 Tim. 6 : 12. *John.* 1 Jno. 1 : 1–3. Rev. 1 : 9. *Church of Pergamos.* Rev. 2 : 12, 13. *Martyrs.* Rev. 20 : 4.

EXAMPLES *of those who were afraid of* = *Chief rulers of the Jews.* Jno. 12 : 42. *Joseph of Arimathea.* Jno. 19 : 38. *Nicodemus.* Jno. 19 : 39.

Confessing (The) of Sin.

See CONVERSION. REPENTANCE.

God requires = Lev. 5 : 5. Lev. 26 : 40. Num. 5 : 6, 7. Jer. 3 : 13. Jer. 14 : 17, 20. Hos. 5 : 15.

God regards = Job 33 : 26–28. Ps. 32 : 5. Dan. 9 : 20–23.

Exhortations to = Jos. 7 : 19. Ezr. 10 : 11. Jer. 3 : 13. Jas. 5 : 16.

= should be complete, and unreserved. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 3. Ps. 106 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12, 13. Jer. 3 : 25.

= should be made to God. Ezr. 9 : 6. Neh. 1 : 6. Dan. 9 : 8. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 4.

=SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH

Humility. Ezr. 9 : 6. Isa. 64 : 5, 6. Jer. 3 : 25. Jer. 14 : 20. Dan. 9 : 7, 8.

Submission to punishment. Lev. 26 : 41. Jud. 10 : 15. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps. 51 : 4. Dan. 9 : 14. Mic. 7 : 9.

Prayer for pardon. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 1 Chr. 21 : 8. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ps. 25 : 11. Ps. 51 : 1. Jer. 14 : 7. Dan. 9 : 16.

Contrition. Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Jer. 3 : 21. Lam. 1 : 20.

Forsaking sin. Pro. 28 : 13.

Fasting. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. Neh. 9 : 1–3. Dan. 9 : 3–6.

Making amends for the evil done. Num. 5 : 6, 7.

= followed with pardon. 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

Promises to = Lev. 26 : 40–42. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

Various forms of = Ps. 106 : 6. Jer.

3 : 25. Jer. 8 : 14. Jer. 14 : 7, 20. Lam. 5 : 16. Dan. 9 : 5–9. Mic. 7 : 9. Luk. 18 : 13.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 21. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron.* Num. 12 : 11. *Israelites.* Num. 21 : 7. Jud. 10 : 15. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. 1 Sam. 12 : 19. Neh. 9 : 1–3. Lam. 3 : 42. Lam. 5 : 16. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 24. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 13. 2 Sam. 24 : 10, 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 8, 17. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 1–5. Ps. 69 : 5. *Ezra.* Ezr. 9 : 6, 15. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 5–7. *Levites.* Neh. 9 : 4, 33, 34. *Job.* Job 7 : 20. *Isaiah.* Isa. 6 : 5. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 5–15. *People of Jerusalem.* Mar. 1 : 5. *Peter.* Luk. 5 : 8. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 13. *Repenting thief.* Luk. 23 : 41. *Ephesians.* Act. 19 : 18. *Paul.* Act. 22 : 19, 20. Gal. 1 : 13. 1 Tim. 1 : 13, 15.

Conscience.

See HEART. SELF-EXAMINATION.

=is an inward witness which approves or condemns us. Rom. 2 : 15.

=accuses us of sin. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. Mat. 27 : 3, 4. Jno. 3 : 19, 20. Jno. 8 : 9. Heb. 10 : 2. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.

=approves a pure conduct. Job 27 : 6. Rom. 9 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

The blood of Christ alone can purify= Heb. 9 : 14. Heb. 10 : 2–10, 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 21.

Believers have the testimony of a good=before God and men. Job 27 : 6. Act. 23 : 1. Rom. 9 : 1. Heb. 13 : 18. 1 Pet. 3 : 16.

Seek the approval of your= Act. 24 : 16. Rom. 14 : 22.

Serve God with a pure= 2 Tim. 1 : 3. Heb. 10 : 22.

Keep the faith in purity of= 1 Tim. 1 : 5, 19. 1 Tim. 3 : 9.

Suffer patiently for= 1 Pet. 2 : 19.

Submit to authority for= Rom. 13 : 5.

Offend not=of others. Mat. 18 : 6. Rom. 14 : 21. 1 Cor. 8 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 10 : 28–32.

Self examination recommended. 1 Cor. 11 : 28. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Gal. 6 : 4.

The testimony of a good=gives confidence. Rom. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 1 : 12. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

Ministers should commend themselves to=of all men. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Cor. 5 : 11.

=of the wicked is seared and defiled. Ps. 10 : 4. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 15. Tit. 3 : 11.

=of the wicked fill them with fear and terror. Lev. 26 : 17, 26. Deu. 28 : 65, 66. Job 15 : 20, 21. Pro. 28 : 1.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD= *Job.* Job 27 : 6. *David.* Ps. 26 : 2. Ps. 139 : 23, 24. *Peter.* Jno. 21 : 17. *Paul.* Act. 24 : 16. Rom. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 1 : 12. Heb. 13 : 18. 1 Cor. 4 : 4.

EXAMPLES OF BAD= *Adam and Eve.* Gen. 3 : 8. *Brothers of Joseph.* Gen. 42 : 21. *Shimei.* 1 Kin. 2 : 44. *Herod.* Mar. 14 : 1, 2. Mar. 6 : 14. *Scribes accusers.* Jno. 8 : 9.

Consolation in Affliction.

See PRAYER IN AFFLICTION. DUTY TOWARDS THE AFFLICTED.

God is the *God of all comfort.* 2 Cor. 1 : 3.

The Holy Ghost is the *Comforter* Jno. 14 : 16, 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7.

=IS GIVEN BY

God. Ps. 23 : 4. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 51 : 12. Rom. 15 : 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 3, 4. 2 Cor. 7 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17.

Christ. Isa. 61 : 2. Luk. 4 : 18. Jno. 14 : 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 5.

The Holy Ghost. Jno. 14 : 16, 17. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7. Act. 9 : 31. See *Holy Ghost the Comforter*.

=promised. Ps. 126 : 5, 6. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 51 : 3, 12. Isa. 66 : 13. Jer. 31 : 13. Zec. 1 : 17. Mat. 5 : 4. Luk. 6 : 21. 2 Cor. 1 : 7.

=THROUGH THE

Scriptures. Ps. 119 : 50, 76. Act. 15 : 31. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 The. 4 : 18.

Ministers. Isa. 35 : 3. Isa. 40 : 1. 1 Cor. 14 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 4, 6. 1 The. 2 : 11.

=is everlasting. 2 The. 2 : 16.

=is strong. Heb. 6 : 18.

=is abundant. Isa. 66 : 11. 2 Cor. 1 : 5.

MOTIVES OF=FOR BELIEVERS.

The short duration of their earthly trials. Ps. 30 : 5. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Heb. 11 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

The hope of a glorious resurrection. Ps. 17 : 15. Dan. 12 : 2. Col. 3 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

The promise of eternal life. 1 Tim. 4 : 8–10. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7.

The hope of eternal glory. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17, 18. Col. 1 : 27.

The promise of an heavenly inheritance. Eph. 1 : 18. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 6 : 18. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 1 : 4.

The hope of everlasting happiness. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 36 : 8. Ps. 65 : 4. Isa. 35 : 10.

The promise of an eternal and unalterable felicity. Isa. 25 : 8. Isa. 65 : 13–19. Rev. 7 : 16, 17. Rev. 21 : 4.

MOTIVES AND WORDS OF=FOR

The sick. 2 Kin. 20 : 1–11, & Isa. 38 : 1–8. Job 33 : 24–26. Ps. 18 : 5, 6. Ps. 30 : 2. Ps. 41 : 2, 3. Ps. 103 : 3. Ps. 116 : 3–8. Jer. 17 : 14. Jer. 33 : 6. Lam. 3 : 19–26, 32. Hos. 6 : 1. Mat. 9 : 2. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Phi. 2 : 27. Jas. 5 : 15. 1 Pet. 4 : 12, 13, 19.

The poor. 1 Sam. 2 : 8. Job 5 : 15. Ps. 9 : 18. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 23 : 1. Ps. 34 : 9, 10. Ps. 35 : 10. Ps. 37 : 19. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 68 : 10. Ps. 69 : 33. Ps. 72 : 13. Ps. 107 : 5–9, 41. Ps. 132 : 15. Ps. 146 : 7. Isa. 25 : 4. Isa. 29 : 19. Isa. 41 : 17. Jer. 20 : 13. Mat. 6 : 26. Luk. 1 : 53. Phi. 4 : 19. Jas. 2 : 5.

The widows and fatherless. Exo. 22 : 22, 23. Deu. 10 : 18. 1 Kin. 17 : 1–24. 2 Kin. 4 : 1–7. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 68 : 5. Ps. 146 : 9. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 23 : 10, 18. Jer. 49 : 11. Hos. 14 : 3. Mat. 5 : 4. Mat. 6 : 25–34. 2 Cor. 1 : 3–7. Phi. 4 : 19. Heb. 13 : 6.

The tempted. Luk. 22 : 28–32. Rom. 16 : 20. 1 Cor. 10 : 13. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 7. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 3 : 10.

The persecuted. Deu. 33 : 27. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 37 : 40. Jer. 36 : 26. Mat. 5 : 10–12. Luk. 6 : 22, 23. Jno. 16 : 33. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 13, 14. Rev. 2 : 10.

The oppressed. Exo. 3 : 7. Exo. 22 : 25–27. Job 36 : 15. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 35 : 10. Ps. 37 : 32, 33. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 72 : 4, 14. Ps. 109 : 31. Ps. 146 : 7. Isa. 25 : 4. Jer. 20 : 13.

The distressed minds. Job 11 : 16. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 31 : 7. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 42 : 5. Ps. 94 : 19. Ps. 107 : 12–14. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 40 : 29. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 43 : 2. Jno. 14 : 1, 27. Jno. 16 : 20–22. 2 Cor. 7 : 6.

Those who mourn for their sins. Ps.

34 : 18. Ps. 107 : 17–20. Isa. 40 : 1, 2. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 57 : 15–18. Isa. 61 : 1, 3. Isa. 66 : 2. Mat. 5 : 4. Luk. 4 : 18. Luk. 6 : 21.

Those who lament the death of dear friends. 2 Sam. 12 : 23. Job 1 : 21. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 56 : 8. Ps. 147 : 3. Isa. 25 : 8. Isa. 57 : 1, 2. Jno. 11 : 23, 24. Jno. 17 : 21–24. 1 The. 4 : 13–18. Rev. 14 : 13.

Those forsaken by all. Ps. 27 : 10. Ps. 69 : 20, 29. Ps. 72 : 12. Isa. 49 : 15. Isa. 51 : 12. Jno. 14 : 18. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17.

The aged. Job 5 : 26. Ps. 71 : 9, 18. Ps. 92 : 14. Pro. 16 : 31. Isa. 46 : 4.

Those fearing death. Ps. 16 : 10, 11. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 107 : 10–19. Ps. 116 : 3–9. Ps. 121 : 7. Isa. 41 : 10–14. Jer. 17 : 17. Heb. 2 : 14–18. Heb. 5 : 7.

The dying. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. Job 3 : 17. Job 19 : 25, 26. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 116 : 15. Ps. 121 : 7. Pro. 14 : 32. Ecc. 7 : 1. Isa. 25 : 8, 9. Isa. 26 : 19. Isa. 51 : 11. Isa. 57 : 1. Isa. 60 : 19, 20. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 40. Jno. 11 : 25, 26. Jno. 14 : 1–3. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 8 : 17, 18, 35–39. 1 Cor. 15 : 35–44, 51–57. 2 Cor. 5 : 1–8. Phi. 1 : 19–23. 2 Tim. 2 : 11, 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 6–9. Rev. 7 : 14–17. Rev. 14 : 13. Rev. 20 : 4.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Give each other mutual = 2 Sam. 10 : 2. Job 2 : 11. Jno. 11 : 19. Act. 16 : 40. 1 Cor. 16 : 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 13. Eph. 6 : 22. Col. 4 : 8, 11. 1 The. 4 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 16.

Pray for divine = Ps. 51 : 8. Ps. 86 : 17. Ps. 119 : 76, 82.

Praise God for His = Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 25 : 1, 4. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 52 : 9. 2 Cor. 1 : 3.

The spiritual welfare of believers is = for ministers. Rom. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 7 : 13. 1 The. 3 : 7. Phile. *v.* 7.

The world cannot give any = Job 16 : 2. Ps. 69 : 20. Ecc. 4 : 1. Zec. 10 : 2.

Contempt.

See MOCKERY AND SCORN. REVILING AND REPROACH.

= FORBIDDEN TOWARDS

Parents. Pro. 23 : 22.

The poor. Jas. 2 : 1–3.

Masters. 1 Tim. 6 : 2.

Brethren weak in faith. Rom. 14 : 3, 10.

Christ's little ones. Mat. 18 : 10.

Young ministers. 1 Cor. 16 : 11. Tit. 2 : 15.

= is sin. Pro. 14 : 21.

= is folly. Pro. 11 : 12.

Unbelievers are guilty of = Pro. 18 : 3. Eze. 22 : 7. Luk. 18 : 9. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

UNBELIEVERS HAVE = FOR

God. Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 74 : 10. Pro. 14 : 2. Mal. 1 : 6.

Christ. Ps. 22 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3. Mat. 9 : 24. Mat. 27 : 29. Luk. 23 : 11.

Believers. Ps. 44 : 13. Ps. 79 : 4. Ps. 119 : 141. Isa. 66 : 5. 1 Cor. 4 : 10, 13.

Powers and authorities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 8.

Parents. Pro. 15 : 5, 20. Eze. 22 : 7.

The afflicted. Job 19 : 18. Job 30 : 1.

The poor. Ps. 14 : 6. Ecc. 9 : 16.

Sacred things. 1 Sam. 2 : 17. Eze. 22 : 8. Mal. 1 : 12.

The law of God. 2 Kin. 17 : 15.

The word of God. Num. 15 : 31. Pro. 13 : 13. Jer. 6 : 10.

Wisdom and instruction. Pro. 1 : 7.

=proceeds from pride and riches. Ps. 123 : 4. Luk. 18 : 9. Jas. 2 : 6.
=proceeds from self-righteousness. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 9, 11.

BELIEVERS

Suffer=for the name of God and Christ. Isa. 66 : 5. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 20 : 8. Act. 5 : 41. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.
Cry to God on being filled with= Neh. 4 : 4. Ps. 89 : 50. Ps. 123 : 3.
Suffer with joy= Luk. 6 : 22, 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 12 : 10.
Should not fear=of men. Isa. 51 : 7.

Ministers should give no occasion or= 1 Tim. 4 : 12.
=towards the messengers of God is=towards God. Luk. 10 : 16. 1 The. 4 : 8.
Despise not prophesyings. 1 The. 5 : 20.
They who despise God shall be lightly esteemed. 1 Sam. 2 : 30.
=towards parents punished. Deu. 27 : 16. Pro. 30 : 17.
Awful punishment of=of God and His Word. Num. 15 : 31. Pro. 13 : 13. Isa. 5 : 24. Heb. 12 : 25.
=sent by God as a chastisement. Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Ps. 79 : 4. Isa. 43 : 28. Jer. 18 : 16. Jer. 24 : 9. Oba. *v.* 2. Mic. 6 : 16.
God poureth=on princes. Job 12 : 21. Ps. 107 : 40. Mal. 2 : 9.
A prophet is despised in his own country. Mat. 13 : 57. Mar. 6 : 4. Luk. 4 : 24. Jno. 4 : 44.
The wicked shall be covered with = Ps. 35 : 26. Pro. 12 : 8.
Eternal=is reserved to the wicked. Ps. 73 : 20. Jer. 23 : 40. Dan. 12 : 2.

EXAMPLES. *Hagar.* Gen. 16 : 4. *Esau.* Gen. 25 : 34. *Wicked Israelites.* 1 Sam. 10 : 27. *Goliath.* 1 Sam. 17 : 42. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 10, 11. *Michal.* 2 Sam. 6 : 16. 1 Chr. 15 : 29. *Sanballat.* Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 : 2, 3. *Herod.* Luk. 23 : 11. *False teachers.* 2 Cor. 10 : 10.

Contentment.

See HAPPINESS OF SAINTS IN THIS LIFE. JOY. RESIGNATION. CARE.

Exhortation to= Heb. 13 : 5. Ps. 37 : 7. Ecc. 9 : 7, 9.

BELIEVERS SHOULD FEEL=

In their respective callings. 1 Cor. 7 : 20, 24.
With what they possess. Ps. 37 : 16. Pro. 16 : 8. Phi. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 7. Heb. 13 : 5.
With their wages. Luk. 3 : 14.
With food and raiment. 1 Tim. 6 : 8.

Godliness with=is great gain. Pro. 15 : 16. 1 Tim. 6 : 6.

BETTER IS

Little with the fear of the Lord than great treasures, &c. Pro. 15 : 16.
A little with righteousness than great revenues without right. Pro. 16 : 8.
A little that a righteous man hath than the riches of many wicked. Ps. 37 : 16.
A handful with quietness than both the hands full, &c. Ecc. 4 : 6.
A dinner of herbs where love is than, &c. Pro. 15 : 17.
A dry morsel and quietness therewith than an house full, &c. Pro. 17 : 1.

A MERRY HEART

Makes a cheerful face. Pro. 15 : 13.
Is a continual feast. Pro. 15 : 15.
Does good as a medicine. Pro. 17 : 22.

Give me neither poverty nor riches. Pro. 30 : 8.
Danger of not being satisfied. 1 Tim. 6 : 9, 10. Luk. 21 : 34.

Unbelievers never enjoy = Ecc. 4 : 8. Isa. 5 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Esau.* Gen. 33 : 9. *Barzillai.* 2 Sam. 19 : 33–37. *David.* Ps. 16 : 6. *Agur.* Pro. 30 : 8, 9. *Paul.* Phi. 4 : 11–13.

Conversion.

See REPENTANCE. NEW BIRTH.

= IS

Turning away from evil and returning unto God. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7.

Ceasing to do evil and learning to do well. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Ps. 34 : 14. Ps. 37 : 27. Isa. 1 : 16, 17. Jer. 18 : 11. Eze. 18 : 30, 31. Amo. 5 : 14, 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 11.

Turning unto God with all the heart. Deu. 30 : 2, 10. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Kin. 8 : 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 38. Isa. 31 : 6. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 3 : 7. Hos. 6 : 1. Joe. 2 : 12.

= is indispensable to salvation. Mat. 18 : 3. Luk. 13 : 3, 5.

= SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH

Repentance. 1 Kin. 8 : 47, 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 37, 38. Jer. 31 : 19. Joe. 2 : 12. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 26 : 20.

Confession of sin and prayer. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Pro. 28 : 13. Jon. 3 : 8.

= is produced by faith. Act. 11 : 21.

= IS EFFECTED BY

God. 1 Kin. 18 : 37. Jer. 31 : 18. Lam. 5 : 21. Jno. 6 : 44. Act. 2 : 39.

Christ. Act. 3 : 26. Rom. 15 : 18.

The Holy Ghost. Pro. 1 : 23.

= comes from the grace of God. Act. 11 : 21, 23.

= IS EFFECTED THROUGH THE MEANS OF

Scriptures. Ps. 19 : 7. Act. 8 : 35–38. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.

Ministers. Ps. 51 : 13. Mal. 4 : 6. Luk. 1 : 16. Act. 11 : 21. Act. 14 : 15. Act. 26 : 18. 1 The. 1 : 9.

Afflictions. 1 Kin. 8 : 35. 2 Chr. 6 : 26. Neh. 9 : 28. Ps. 78 : 34. Ps. 119 : 67. Isa. 19 : 22. Jer. 31 : 18. Lam. 5 : 21. Hos. 6 : 1.

Self-examination. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ps. 119 : 59. Lam. 3 : 40. Eze. 18 : 28. Eze. 20 : 43. Eze. 36 : 31.

Exhortations to = 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Pro. 1 : 23. Isa. 44 : 22. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 3 : 14. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 25 : 5. Jer. 35 : 15. Lam. 3 : 40. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30–32. Eze. 33 : 11. Hos. 6 : 1. Hos. 12 : 6. Hos. 14 : 1, 2. Joe. 2 : 12, 13. Zec. 1 : 3. Mal. 3 : 7. Mat. 3 : 2. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 14 : 15. Jas. 4 : 8–10.

The mercy and compassion of God are a motive for = Isa. 44 : 22. Isa. 55 : 7. Eze. 18 : 30–32. Hos. 6 : 1. Joe. 2 : 12, 13. Rom. 2 : 4.

= PREACHED BY

John the Baptist. Mat. 3 : 2. Luk. 1 : 16, 17. See *Repentance.*

Jesus Christ. Mat. 4 : 17. Mar. 1 : 15.

The Apostles. Mar. 6 : 12. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 14 : 15. Act. 20 : 21. Act. 26 : 18.

God is willing = of all men. Eze. 18 : 23, 32. Eze. 33 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

= of sinners a cause of joy in heaven. Luk. 15 : 7, 10.

= of sinners rejoices believers. Act. 15 : 3. Gal. 1 : 22–24.

Promises of pardon and mercy to = 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 1 : 16–18. Isa. 55 : 7. Eze. 18 : 21, 22. Eze. 33 : 14–16. Joe. 2 : 13.

Promises of blessings to = Deu. 30 : 1–3. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Neh. 1 : 9. Pro. 1 : 23. Isa. 1 : 27. Jer. 3 : 14–16. Jer. 4 : 1. Jer. 7 : 3–7. Jer. 25 : 5. Jer. 35 : 15.

The judgments of God averted by = 2 Chr. 30 : 8. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 18 : 8. Jer. 26 : 3. Jer. 36 : 3. Jon. 3 : 8–10. Joe. 2 : 12–14.

Danger of neglecting = Lev. 26 : 23, 24. Ps. 7 : 12. Pro. 29 : 1. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 44 : 5, 11. Eze. 3 : 19. Dan. 9 : 13, 14. Hos. 11 : 5.

Pray for = Ps. 80 : 3. Jer. 31 : 18. Lam. 5 : 21. Dan. 9 : 13.

Encouragement for leading sinners to = Dan. 12 : 3. Jas. 5 : 19, 20.

Hardness of heart an hindrance to = Isa. 6 : 10. Mat. 13 : 15. Mar. 4 : 12. Jno. 12 : 40. Act. 28 : 27.

Miracles sometimes ineffectual to produce = Mat. 11 : 20, 21. Mat. 8 : 33, 34. Mat. 21 : 15. Mar. 6 : 2, 3. Luk. 10 : 13. Luk. 16 : 31. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 15 : 24.

Unbelievers refuse to turn to God. 2 Kin. 17 : 13–15. 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 3 : 7. Jer. 5 : 3. Jer. 6 : 15, 16. Jer. 8 : 5, 6. Jer. 18 : 11, 12. Jer. 35 : 15. Hos. 7 : 10. Hos. 11 : 5. Amo. 4 : 6–11.

= of Israel predicted. Isa. 10 : 21. Jer. 50 : 4. Eze. 36 : 25–27. Hos. 3 : 5. 2 Cor. 3 : 16.

= of the Gentiles foretold. Ps. 22 : 27. Isa. 2 : 2. Isa. 11 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* 2 Chr. 15 : 12. *David.* Ps. 119 : 59. *Three thousand persons.* Act. 2 : 37, 41. *Five thousand men.* Act. 4 : 4. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 9 : 3–20. *People of Lydda.* Act. 9 : 35. *People of Antioch.* Act. 11 : 21. *Gentiles.* Act. 15 : 3. *Jailer of Philippi.* Act. 16 : 30–34. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 1 : 9. *Scattered saints.* 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

Counsels and Purposes of God.

See WISDOM OF GOD.

= ARE

Sovereign. Job 23 : 13. Ps. 135 : 6. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 : 27. Isa. 40 : 13, 14. Dan. 4 : 35. Rom. 11 : 34. 1 Cor. 2 : 16.

Unchangeable. Job 23 : 13. Ps. 33 : 11. Pro. 19 : 21. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 10. Jer. 4 : 28. Rom. 9 : 11. Heb. 6 : 17.

Eternal. Ps. 33 : 11. Eph. 3 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Faithfulness and truth. Isa. 25 : 1.

Great. Jer. 32 : 19.

Wonderful. Isa. 29 : 29.

= HAVE PREPARED AND ACCOMPLISHED

The redemption of man by the atonement. Rom. 3 : 24, 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 18–20. Rev. 13 : 8.

The salvation of man. Luk. 2 : 20–32. Eph. 1 : 9–13. 1 The. 5 : 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

The sufferings of Christ. Luk. 24 : 44–46. Act. 2 : 23. Act. 4 : 28. Act. 13 : 27, 29.

The election and calling unto salvation. Rom. 8 : 28, 29. Rom. 9 : 11. Eph. 1 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

= shall surely be performed. Job 23 : 14. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 10, 11. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 51 : 29. Act. 4 : 28. Eph. 1 : 11.

None can oppose or destroy = Job 23 : 13. Job 42 : 2. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 : 27. Act. 5 : 39.

= are unsearchable. Deu. 29 : 29. Job 42 : 3. Mat. 24 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32. Act. 1 : 7.

BELIEVERS

Are called and saved according to = Rom. 8 : 28–30. Eph. 1 : 9–11. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.

Are guided by = Ps. 16 : 7. Ps. 73 : 24.

Are serving God by = Act. 13 : 36.

Should study = Deu. 29 : 29. Jer. 49 : 20. Jer. 50 : 45.

Ministers should declare = Act. 20 : 27.

UNBELIEVERS

Understand not = Mic. 4 : 12.

Despise and reject = Ps. 107 : 11. Pro. 1 : 30. Isa. 5 : 19.
Set at nought = Pro. 1 : 25.
Reject = Pro. 1 : 30. Luk. 7 : 30.

Covenant (The) of God.

See LAW. GOSPEL. FAITHFULNESS, PROMISES, OF GOD.

= MADE WITH

Noah. Gen. 9 : 9–17.
Abraham. Gen. 15 : 18. Gen. 17 : 2–14. Gen. 22 : 16 – 18. Act. 3 : 25. Exo. 2 : 24. Lev. 26 : 42. 1 Chr. 16 : 16, 17. Ps. 105 : 9, 10.
Isaac. Gen. 17 : 19, 21. Gen. 26 : 3, 4.
Jacob. Gen. 28 : 13–15.
People of Israel. Exo. 6 : 4. Exo. 34 : 10, 27. Deu. 4 : 13. Deu. 5 : 2, 3. Deu. 8 : 18. Deu. 9 : 9. Deu. 29 : 1. Isa. 55 : 3. Ps. 105 : 10. Act. 3 : 25.
David. 2 Sam. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 13 : 5. Ps. 89 : 3, 4.

The words of = given by God to Moses. Exo. 34 : 28. Deu. 9 : 9–11. Deu. 29 : 1.

= renewed by the Gospel. Isa. 55 : 3. Jer. 31 : 31–33. Rom. 11 : 27. Heb. 8 : 8–10, 13. Heb. 10 : 16.

= confirmed by Christ and in Christ. Dan. 9 : 27. Gal. 3 : 17.

= fulfilled in Christ. Luk. 1 : 68–79.

= ratified by the blood of Christ. Zec. 9 : 11. Mat. 26 : 28. Mar. 14 : 24. Luk. 22 : 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 25. Heb. 9 : 11–14, 16–23. Heb. 13 : 20.

CHRIST IS

The Substance of = Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 49 : 8.
The Messenger of = Mal. 3 : 1.
The Mediator of = Heb. 7 : 22. Heb. 8 : 6. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.

= is a covenant of peace. Num. 25 : 12. Isa. 54 : 10. Eze. 34 : 25. Eze. 37 : 26. Mal. 2 : 5.

= is everlasting. 2 Sam. 23 : 5. 1 Chr. 16 : 17. Ps. 105 : 10. Ps. 111 : 9. Isa. 55 : 3. Isa. 59 : 21. Isa. 61 : 8. Jer. 32 : 40. Eze. 16 : 60. Eze. 37 : 26. Heb. 13 : 20.

= is unalterable. Jud. 2 : 1. 2 Sam. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 13 : 5. Ps. 89 : 34. Isa. 54 : 10. Isa. 59 : 21. Jer. 33 : 20, 21. Jer. 50 : 5. Gal. 3 : 17.

GOD

Keeps faithfully His = Deu. 7 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr. 6 : 14. Neh. 1 : 5. Neh. 9 : 32. Ps. 89 : 34. Dan. 9 : 4.
Is ever mindful of His = Exo. 2 : 24. Exo. 6 : 5. Lev. 26 : 45. Deu. 4 : 31. Ps. 105 : 8. Ps. 106 : 45. Ps. 111 : 5. Eze. 16 : 60. Luk. 1 : 72.
Commands to keep His = Gen. 17 : 9. Deu. 29 : 9.

All believers have an interest in = Ps. 25 : 14. Ps. 89 : 28–34. Eze. 20 : 37. Heb. 8 : 10.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Enter into = Deu. 29 : 12. Jer. 50 : 5.
Be mindful of = Deu. 4 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 38. 1 Chr. 16 : 15.
Plead in prayer = Ps. 74 : 20. Jer. 14 : 21.

Blessings promised to those who keep = Exo. 19 : 5. Deu. 29 : 9. Ps. 25 : 10. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Ps. 132 : 12. Isa. 56 : 4–7. Heb. 8 : 10–12.

Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of = Jer. 11 : 3.

Punishment for transgressing = in sinning. Gen. 17 : 14. Lev. 26 : 15, 16. Deu. 17 : 2, 5. Deu. 29 : 24, 25. Jos. 7 : 15. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 20–23. 2 Kin. 17 : 15–18. 2 Kin. 18 : 11, 12. Isa. 24 : 5, 6. Jer. 11 : 3. Jer. 22 : 8, 9. Jer. 34 : 18. Hos. 8 : 1. Heb. 8 : 9. Heb. 10 : 29.

The wicked are strangers to = Ps. 50 : 16. Eph. 2 : 12.

The rainbow a token of= Gen. 9 : 13–17.

EXAMPLES *of faithfulness to*= *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 19. Gen. 26 : 5. Neh. 9 : 7, 8. *Moses.* Num. 12 : 7. Heb. 3 : 2, 5.

EXAMPLES *of transgression of*= *Israelites.* Jos. 7 : 11, 12. Jud. 2 : 20–23. 1 Kin. 19 : 14. 2 Kin. 17 : 15. Ps. 78 : 10, 37. Hos. 6 : 7. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 11.

Covetousness.

See RICHES. SELFISHNESS.

=forbidden. Exo. 20 : 17. Deu. 5 : 21. Deu. 7 : 25, 26. Luk. 12 : 15. Rom. 13 : 9. Eph. 5 : 3. 1 The. 4 : 6. Heb. 13 : 5.

God abhorreth= Ps. 10 : 3. Isa. 57 : 17.

=is idolatry. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 3 : 5.

=is the root of all evil. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

=comes from the heart. Mar. 7 : 21 : 22.

THE COVETOUS

Heap up riches. Job 27 : 16. Ps. 39 : 6.

Are never satisfied. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 10.

Trust in their riches. Ps. 52 : 7. Pro. 10 : 15. Pro. 18 : 11.

Have their heart filled with= Jer. 22 : 17. Eze. 33 : 31. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Hasten to be rich. Pro. 20 : 21. Pro. 28 : 20–22.

Increase their riches by deceit. Pro. 21 : 6. Isa. 32 : 7. Jer. 5 : 27. Hos. 12 : 7. Amo. 8 : 5.

Increase their wealth by usury and unjust gain. Neh. 5 : 7. Pro. 28 : 8. Eze. 22 : 12. Mic. 6 : 10.

Swallow up the needy. Pro. 22 : 16. Isa. 32 : 7. Amo. 8 : 4–6.

Increase their wealth by violence and oppression. Jer. 22 : 17. Eze. 22 : 12, 13. Mic. 2 : 2.

Shall not enjoy their wealth. Job 27 : 16, 17.

Shall vomit their riches again. Job 20 : 15, 18. Jer. 17 : 11. Jer. 51 : 13.

Shall become poor. Pro. 22 : 16. Pro. 28 : 22.

=LEADS TO

Unbelief. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

Domestic afflictions. Pro. 15 : 27.

Murder. Pro. 1 : 11–13, 19. Eze. 22 : 12.

Destruction and perdition. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

BELIEVERS

Should be without= Job 31 : 24, 25. Eph. 5 : 3. 1 The. 4 : 6. Heb. 13 : 5.

Hate= Exo. 18 : 21. Act. 20 : 33.

Should mortify in themselves= Col. 3 : 5.

Avoid those guilty of= 1 Cor. 5 : 11.

Pray to be preserved from= Ps. 119 : 36.

Ministers should be devoid of= 1 Sam. 12 : 3. 1 The. 2 : 5. 1 Tim. 3 : 3. Tit. 1 : 7.

They that will be rich fall into many foolish and hurtful lusts. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

He who hates=shall prolong his days. Pro. 28 : 16.

Warnings against= Mat. 6 : 19–21, 24. Luk. 12 : 15.

Unbelievers are addicted to= Pro. 1 : 19. Pro. 28 : 16, 22. Isa. 56 : 11. Jer. 6 : 13. Jer. 22 : 17. Rom. 1 : 28, 29. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

The wicked bless those addicted to= Ps. 10 : 3.

He that maketh haste to be rich shall not be unpunished. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Pro. 20 : 21.

Woe unto= Isa. 5 : 8. Hab. 2 : 6, 9.

Punishment of= Job 20 : 18–23. Pro. 1 : 19. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 6 : 12, 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Jer. 22 : 17–19. Jer. 51 : 13. Eze. 22 : 12,

27, 31. Amo. 8 : 4–7. Mic. 2 : 2, 3. 1 The. 4 : 6. Jas. 5 : 1–3.
=excludes from the kingdom of God. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Eph. 5 : 5.
=shall abound in the last days. 2 Tim. 3 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 1–3.

ILLUSTRATED. *Unjust steward.* Luk. 16 : 1–8.

EXAMPLES. *Laban.* Gen. 24 : 30. Gen. 31 : 14–16, 41. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 21. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12–16. *Sons of Samuel.* 1 Sam. 8 : 3. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 7–9. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 20–24. *Jews.* Neh. 5 : 1–11. *Jewish priests.* Isa. 56 : 11. Jer. 6 : 13. *Jehoiakim.* Jer. 22 : 17–19. *People of Jerusalem.* Mic. 3 : 11. *Young man.* Mat. 19 : 22. Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 18 : 23. *Money changers.* Mat. 21 : 12, 13. Jno. 2 : 14–16. *Judas.* Mat. 26 : 15, 16. Jno. 12 : 6. *Pharisees.* Luk. 16 : 14. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 1–10. *Masters of the sorceress.* Act. 16 : 19. *Demetrius.* Act. 19 : 24–27. *Felix.* Act. 24 : 26, 27. *Balaam.* 2 Pet. 2 : 15. Jude *v.* 11.

Creation.

See POWER OF GOD. PROVIDENCE.

GOD HAS CREATED

The universe, the world. Heb. 1 : 2. Act. 17 : 24.
The world and the fulness thereof. Ps. 89 : 11.
All the things that exist. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 89 : 11. Ps. 148 : 5. Isa. 34 : 1. Jno. 1 : 3. Act. 17 : 24. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. Col. 1 : 16. Rev. 4 : 11. Rev. 10 : 6.
All things, visible and invisible. Col. 1 : 16.
Heaven, earth, and all that in them is. Exo. 20 : 11. Ps. 146 : 6. Act. 7 : 49, 50. Act. 14 : 15. Rev. 10 : 6.
The firmament called heaven. Gen. 1 : 6–8. Ps. 8 : 3. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 136 : 5. Pro. 8 : 27.
The heaven of heavens, with all their host. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 33 : 6. Isa. 40 : 22, 26.
The sun, the moon; and the stars. Gen. 1 : 14–19. Ps. 8 : 3. Ps. 136 : 7–9. Jer. 31 : 35.
Heaven and earth, the sea, and all that therein is. Ps. 146 : 6. Rev. 10 : 6. Rev. 14 : 7.
Heaven and earth. Gen. 1 : 1. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Ps. 102 : 25. Ps. 115 : 15. Ps. 121 : 2. Ps. 124 : 8. Pro. 3 : 19. Isa. 42 : 5. Isa. 45 : 12, 18. Jer. 32 : 17. Zec. 12 : 1. Heb. 1 : 10. Rev. 14 : 7.
The earth. Gen. 1 : 9. Job 26 : 7. Job 38 : 4. Ps. 24 : 2. Ps. 104 : 5. Ps. 136 : 6. Pro. 3 : 19. Pro. 8 : 26. Isa. 40 : 28. Isa. 45 : 18.
The earth and the world. 1 Sam. 2 : 8. Ps. 89 : 11. Ps. 90 : 2. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 51 : 15.
The light. Gen. 1 : 3–5. Job 36 : 30. Ps. 74 : 16.
The light and darkness. Isa. 45 : 7. Amo. 4 : 13.
The seasons. Gen. 8 : 22. Deu. 11 : 14. Ps. 74 : 17. Ps. 89 : 12. Ps. 147 : 17. Jer. 5 : 24. Joe. 2 : 23.
The laws that regulate the heavenly bodies. Gen. 1 : 14–18. Job 9 : 7–9. Ps. 147 : 4. Isa. 40 : 26. Jer. 31 : 35. Jer. 33 : 20, 25. Amo. 5 : 8.
The wind. Ps. 89 : 12. Ps. 135 : 7. Ps. 147 : 18. Pro. 30 : 4. Jer. 10 : 13. Jer. 51 : 16. Amo. 4 : 13.
The earth to be inhabited. Isa. 45 : 18.
The plants and trees. Gen. 1 : 11, 12, 29. Gen. 2 : 5, 9. Ps. 104 : 14. Mat. 6 : 30. Luk. 12 : 28.
The plants, beasts, fishes, and birds —all kinds of animals. Gen. 1 : 20–25. Gen. 2 : 5. Job 12 : 7–9. Jer. 27 : 5.
All that has life and breath. Neh. 9 : 6. Isa. 42 : 5. Act. 17 : 25.
Man after His likeness. Gen. 1 : 26, 27. Gen. 5 : 1. Gen. 9 : 6. 1 Cor. 11 : 7.

The soul of man. Gen. 2:7. Isa. 42:5. Isa. 57:16. Eze. 18:4.
The spirit of man. Isa. 57:16. Zec. 12:1.
The body of man. Gen. 2:7. Job 10:8–12. Ps. 139:14–16.
Man. Deu. 4:32. Job 10:8–12. Ps. 89:47. Isa. 43:1. Isa. 64:8.
Man and woman. Gen. 1:27. Gen. 2:21–23. Mat. 19:4. Mar. 10:6.
Men and beasts. Jer. 27:5.
All the nations of the same blood. Job 31:15. Job 34:19. Ps. 100:3. Isa. 64:8. Mal. 2:10. Act. 17:25.

All those things hath Mine hand made, saith the Lord. Isa. 66:1, 2, & Act. 7:49, 50.

God made the work of = in six days. Gen. 1:31, & Gen. 2:1. Exo. 20:11. Exo. 31:17.

God rested on the seventh day from all the work. Gen. 2:2, 3. Exo. 20:11. Exo. 31:17. Heb. 4:4.

God is called the *Creator*. Ecc. 12:3. Isa. 43:15. Rom. 1:25. 1 Pet. 4:19.

= WAS MADE BY

God. Neh. 9:6. Isa. 44:24. Jer. 27:5. Act. 14:15. Act. 17:24.
Jesus Christ. Jno. 1:3, 10. Col. 1:15, 16. Heb. 1:8, 10.
The Spirit of God. Job 33:4. Ps. 33:6, & Gen. 1:2.

The worlds were made by the word of God. Gen. 1:3, 6, 9, & Ps. 33:6, & Heb. 11:3. Ps. 148:5. Jno. 1:1, 3. 2 Pet. 3:5.

All things were made by Jesus Christ. Jno. 1:3. 1 Cor. 8:6. Col. 1:16, 17. Heb. 2:10.

GOD HAS CREATED ALL THINGS BY

Jesus Christ. Eph. 3:9. Heb. 1:2.
His Spirit. Job 26:13. Ps. 104:30.

God has made us, and not we ourselves. Ps. 100:3.

O Lord, we all are the work of Thy hand. Isa. 64:8.

= is an evident proof of the existence of God. Job 12:7–9. Ps. 94:7–9. Isa. 29:16. Isa. 40:26–28. Heb. 3:4.

The invisible perfections of God are clearly seen from = Rom. 1:20.

= MAKE MANIFEST

The great power of God. Isa. 40:26. Jer. 10:12. Jer. 27:5. Jer. 32:17. Jer. 51:15. Rom. 1:20.
The wisdom and supreme understanding of God. Ps. 104:24. Ps. 136:5. Pro. 3:19. Isa. 40:12–14, 26. Jer. 10:12. Jer. 15:15.
The goodness of God. Gen. 1:29, 30. Ps. 33:5. Ps. 65:9–13. Ps. 136:5–9. Ps. 104:14, 15. Ps. 145:14–17. Ps. 147:8, 9, 14.
The greatness and majesty of God. Ps. 8:1–3. Ps. 86:8, 10. Ps. 92:5. Ps. 111:2, 3. Ps. 139:14.
The glory of God. Ps. 8:1, 9. Ps. 19:1. Ps. 145:5. Isa. 6:3.

Nothingness of man with regard to = Ps. 8:3, 4. Isa. 40:12, 15, 17. Dan. 4:34, 35.

Through faith we understand that the worlds were created by the word of God. Heb. 11:3.

God has made all things for Himself. Pro. 16:4. Rom. 11:36.

All things were created for Christ. Col. 1:16. Heb. 2:10.

God has created His people for His glory. Isa. 43:7, 21. Isa. 46:13. Jer. 13:11.

Woman was created to be a help to man. Gen. 2:18, 20. 1 Cor. 11:9.

All things on earth were created for the use of man. Gen. 1:28–30. Gen. 9:3. Lev. 26:4. Deu. 11:14, 15. Ps. 8:6–8. Ps. 104:14. 1 Tim. 4:3. 1 Tim. 6:17.

GOD

Preserves and maintains the universe and the works of = Gen.

8 : 22. Job 38 : 8–12. Ps. 104 : 5–9. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 31 : 35. Jer. 33 : 20. Col. 1 : 17.

Protects and preserves His creatures. Job 10 : 12. Job 12 : 10. Ps. 36 : 6. Isa. 46 : 4. Mat. 10 : 29–31. Luk. 12 : 6, 7.

Provides for the wants of His creatures. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 104 : 10–28. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 14–17. Ps. 147 : 9, 14. Hos. 2 : 8. Mat. 6 : 26–34. Luk. 12 : 22–31. Act. 14 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Consider and study the works of = Job 37 : 14. Ps. 8 : 3. Ps. 77 : 11, 12. Ps. 111 : 2. Ps. 143 : 5. Ecc. 7 : 13.

Praise God for the works of = Job 36 : 24. Ps. 8 : 6–9. Ps. 26 : 7. Ps. 73 : 28. Ps. 104 : 24. Ps. 107 : 21, 22. Ps. 136 : 4–9. Ps. 139 : 14. Ps. 143 : 5. Ps. 145 : 10.

Unbelievers take no notice of the works of = Job 34 : 27. Ps. 28 : 5. Isa. 5 : 12. Isa. 22 : 11. Isa. 42 : 20. Rom. 1 : 20, 21.

All = groaneth and travaileth in pain, waiting for the complete redemption of the children of God. Rom. 8 : 19–23.

God destroyed all the creatures by the deluge. Gen. 7 : 17–23. Mat. 24 : 37–39. Luk. 17 : 27. 1 Pet. 3 : 21, 22. 2 Pet. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 6.

God will no more destroy His creatures by a flood. Gen. 8 : 21, 22. Gen. 9 : 11–17. Ps. 104 : 9.

All things in = shall remain till the advent of Christ. Gen. 8 : 22. Jer. 31 : 35, 36. Mat. 24 : 37–39. Luk. 17 : 26–30. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.

Heaven and earth shall pass away. Ps. 102 : 25, 26, & Heb. 1 : 12. Isa. 51 : 6. Hag. 2 : 6, & Heb. 12 : 26. Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31. Luk. 21 : 33. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 1 Jno. 2 : 17. Rev. 20 : 11.

The heavens and the earth shall be destroyed by fire on the last day. 2 The. 1 : 8. 2 Pet. 3 : 7, 10.

God shall create new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. Isa. 65 : 17. Isa. 66 : 22. Ps. 102 : 26. 2 Pet. 3 : 13. Rev. 21 : 1, 5.

Fallen man is restored unto the image of God, as by a new creation. Col. 3 : 10. Rom. 8 : 28, 29. 2 Cor. 3 : 18. Eph. 4 : 24. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Through new birth, the new man in Christ is created anew after God in righteousness and true holiness. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15. Eph. 2 : 10. Eph. 4 : 22–24.

If any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: all things are become new. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15.

Christ through His resurrection is the firstborn of all the new creatures of God. Col. 1 : 15, 18. Rev. 3 : 14. Rom. 8 : 28, 29.

Believers shall rise again with incorruptible bodies like unto the glorious body of Christ. 1 Cor. 15 : 42–54. Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. 2 Cor. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 22, 23.

Death (Bodily or Natural).

See DEATH OF BELIEVERS, OF UNBELIEVERS. RESURRECTION.

= came by Adam. Gen. 3 : 19. 1 Cor. 15 : 21, 22.

= is a consequence of sin. Gen. 2 : 17, & Gen. 3 : 17, 19. Rom. 5 : 12.

= is the lot of all men. 2 Sam. 14 : 14. Job 21 : 26. Job 30 : 23. Ps. 49 : 10. Ps. 82 : 7. Ps. 89 : 48. Ecc. 1 : 4. Ecc. 3 : 19, 20. Ecc. 6 : 6. Ecc. 8 : 8. Ecc. 9 : 3, 5. Zec. 1 : 5. Rom. 5 : 14. Heb. 7 : 23. Heb. 9 : 27.

= comes alike to the just and to the unjust. Job 9 : 22. Ps. 49 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 16. Ecc. 9 : 2.

God appoints = of every man. Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 6. Job 10 : 9. Job 14 : 5. Job 30 : 23. Job 34 : 14, 15. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 90 : 3. Ps. 104 : 29. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 43 : 11.

= levels all ranks. Job 3 : 17–19. Job 21 : 23–26.

= strips of all earthly possessions. Job 1 : 21. Job 21 : 21. Ps. 49 : 10, 17. Ecc. 5 : 15. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

= puts an end to earthly projects and labour. Ps. 146 : 4. Ecc. 9 : 5, 10. Isa. 38 : 18.

= puts men in oblivion. Job 18 : 17. Job 24 : 20. Ps. 31 : 12. Ecc. 2 : 16. Ecc. 8 : 10. Ecc. 9 : 5.

At = the body returns to the earth, and the spirit to God, who gave it. Ecc. 12 : 7, & Job 34 : 14, 15. Ps. 104 : 29.

After = the judgment. Heb. 9 : 27, & Ecc. 11 : 9. Ecc. 12 : 14. Jno. 5 : 25, 29. 2 Tim. 4 : 1.

= conquered and destroyed by Christ. Isa. 25 : 8. Rom. 6 : 9. 1 Cor. 15 : 55–57. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. Rev. 1 : 18.

= shall finally be destroyed by Christ. Isa. 25 : 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 26, 54.

Christ delivers from the fear of = Heb. 2 : 15.

All men shall rise again from = Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Act. 24 : 15. Rev. 20 : 13. See *Resurrection*.

In heaven, none shall be subject to = Luk. 20 : 36. Rev. 21 : 4.

Consider = as being at hand. Deu. 32 : 29. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Sam. 20 : 3. Job 14 : 1, 2. Job 16 : 22. Ps. 39 : 4, 5. Ps. 90 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 24. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

Prepare for = 2 Kin. 20 : 1. Isa. 38 : 1. Amo. 4 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 6.

Pray to be prepared for = Ps. 39 : 4. Ps. 90 : 12.

Consideration of = gives wisdom. Deu. 32 : 29. Ps. 90 : 12.

Consideration of = is a motive of diligence. Ecc. 9 : 10. Jno. 9 : 4.

= averted by God, is a motive to devotedness. Ps. 56 : 12, 13. Ps. 116 : 7–9. Ps. 118 : 17. Isa. 38 : 20.

= IS DESCRIBED AS

A sleep. Deu. 31 : 16. 1 Kin. 2 : 10. Job 7 : 21. Job 14 : 12. Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 11 : 11–13. Act. 7 : 60. Act. 13 : 36. 1 Cor. 15 : 18. 1 The. 4 : 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

The dissolution of our earthly house. 2 Cor. 5 : 1.

Departing and putting off this tabernacle. Phi. 1 : 23. 2 Pet. 1 : 13, 14.

Returning unto dust. Gen. 3 : 19. Job 10 : 9. Job 17 : 16. Job 34 : 15. Ps. 104 : 29. Ps. 146 : 4. Ecc. 3 : 20. Ecc. 12 : 7.

Going down to the grave. Gen. 37 : 35. Gen. 42 : 38. 1 Sam. 2 : 6. Job 7 : 9. Job 17 : 16. Job 21 : 13. Ps. 55 : 15. Isa. 38 : 18.

Going down in silence. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps. 115 : 17.

Going the way of all the earth. Jos. 23 : 14, 1 Kin. 2 : 2.

Going the way whence we shall not return. Job 10 : 21, 22. Job 16 : 22.

Going to the land of darkness and the shadow of death. Job 10 : 21, 22. Job 38 : 17. Ps. 23 : 4. Lam. 3 : 6.

Yielding up the ghost. Gen. 49 : 33. Job 14 : 10. Jer. 15 : 9. Act. 5 : 10. Act. 12 : 23.

God requiring the soul. Job 34 : 14. Ps. 104 : 29. Ecc. 12 : 7. Luk. 12 : 20.

= is for unbelievers the king of terrors. Job 18 : 14.

The sting of = is sin. 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

= an emblem of death unto sin. Rom. 6 : 2, 11. Col. 2 : 20.

Enoch and Elijah did not see = Gen. 5 : 24, & Heb. 11 : 5. 2 Kin. 2 : 1, 11.

EXAMPLES OF SUDDEN = *Er*. Gen. 38 : 7. *Nadab and Abihu*. Num. 26 : 61. *Hophni and Phinehas*. 1 Sam. 2 : 34. *Nabal*. 1 Sam. 25 : 38. *Uzzah*. 2 Sam. 6 : 7. 1 Chr. 13 : 10. *Captains and fifty men of Ahaziah*. 2 Kin. 1 : 9–12. *Son of the Shunammite*. 2 Kin.

4:20. *Lord of Samaria.* 2 Kin. 7: 17–19. *Jeroboam.* 2 Chr. 13:20. *People of Siloam.* Luk. 13:4. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5:5–10. *Herod.* Act. 12:23.

Death (The) of Christ.

See SUFFERINGS OF CHRIST. ATONEMENT. CHRIST, SAVIOUR.

=foretold by the prophets. Ps. 22:16. Isa. 53:7–9. Dan. 9:26. Zec. 13:7. Luk. 24:26, 27. Act. 13: 26–29. Act. 26:22, 23. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

=foretold by Himself. Mat. 16: 21. Mat. 17:23. Mat. 20:18, 19. Mat. 26:2. Mar. 8:31. Mar. 9:31. Mar. 10:33, 34. Luk. 9:22. Luk. 18:33. Luk. 24:7. Jno. 3:14. Jno. 12:32, 33.

=appointed by God. Isa. 53:6, 10. Jno. 10:18. Act. 2:23. Act. 4:26–28.

=was necessary for our redemption. Mat. 20:28. Luk. 24:46. Act. 17:3. Act. 26:23. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14. See *Redemption.*

=accepted by God as an atoning sacrifice. Isa. 53:10. Mat. 20:28. Gal. 1:4. Eph. 5:2. 1 The. 5:9, 10. See *Atonement.*

=was voluntary. Isa. 53:12. Mat. 20:28. Mat. 26:53. Jno. 10:17, 18. Gal. 1:4. Gal. 2:20. Eph. 5:2. Phi. 2:8. 1 Tim. 2:6. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:14.

=was undeserved. Isa. 53:9, & 1 Pet. 2:22. Mat. 27:23, 24. Mar. 15:14. Luk. 23:14–16, 22. Jno. 18: 38. Jno. 19:4, 6. Act. 3:14. Act. 7:52. Act. 13:28. 1 Pet. 3:18.

=was the torture of the cross. Mat. 27:26, 35. Mar. 15:15, 24, 25. Luk. 23:33. Jno. 19:18. Act. 2:23, 36. Act. 5:30. Act. 10:39. Phi. 2:8.

=was ignominious and accursed. Gal. 3:13. Heb. 12:2.

=in the company of malefactors. Isa. 53:12, & Mat. 27:38. Mar. 15: 27. Luk. 23:32, 33. Jno. 19:18.

=required by the hatred of the Jews. Mat. 27:1, 20, 22, 23. Mar. 15:10, 13, 14. Luk. 23:18, 21, 23. Jno. 19:6, 15. Act. 3:13, 14.

=inflicted by the Romans. Mat. 20:19. Mat. 27:27–35. Mar. 15: 16–24. Jno. 18:31, 32. Jno. 19: 23.

=accompanied with wonders and miracles. Mat. 27:45, 51–53. Mar. 15:33. Luk. 23:44, 45.

=is a stumbling-block to the Jews. 1 Cor. 1:23. Gal. 5:11.

=is foolishness to the Gentiles. 1 Cor. 1:18, 23.

=is the power of God unto salvation unto them that believe. 1 Cor. 1:18, 24, & Rom. 1:16.

=commemorated in the Lord's supper. Mat. 26:26–28. Mar. 14: 22–24. Luk. 22:19, 20. 1 Cor. 11: 23–26.

=PREFIGURED. *Brazen serpent.* Num. 21:8, 9, & Jno. 3:14. Jno. 12:32, 33. *Jonah.* Mat. 12:39, 40. Luk. 11:29, 30, & Jon. 2:1.

Death (The) of Believers.

See RESURRECTION. ETERNAL LIFE.

=is dying in the Lord. Rom. 14: 8. Rev. 14:13.

=is a sleep in Christ. Act. 7:60. 1 Cor. 15:18. 1 The. 4:14.

=is to commit our spirit into the hand of God. Ps. 31:5. Act. 7:59.

=is full of peace. Gen. 15:15. 2 Kin. 22:20. Ps. 37:37. Isa. 57:2. Luk. 2:29.

=is blessed. Rev. 14:13.

=is gain. Phi. 1:21.

=is in faith. Heb. 11:13.

=is full of resignation. Gen. 48 : 21. Gen. 50 : 24. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 2 : 2.

=is without fear. Ps. 23 : 4.

=is waited for. Deu. 31 : 2. Job 14 : 14. Job 16 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

=is sometimes desired. Num. 11 : 15. 1 Kin. 19 : 4. Luk. 2 : 29. 2 Cor. 5 : 4, 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

=removes them from coming evil. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Cor. 34 : 28. Pro. 14 : 32. Isa. 57 : 1.

=is sometimes martyrdom. Rev. 6 : 9. Rev. 12 : 11. Rev. 20 : 4. See *Martyrdom.*

=is precious in God's sight. Ps. 72 : 14. Ps. 116 : 15.

God preserves believers unto= Ps. 48 : 14. 1 Cor. 1 : 8.

God is with believers in= Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14.

Christ has taken away the sting and fear of= 1 Cor. 15 : 55–57. Heb. 2 : 15.

O death! where is thy sting? O grave! where is thy victory? 1 Cor. 15 : 55.

Neither death, nor life, nor angels, &c., shall be able to separate us from the love of God in Christ. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.

=LEADS THEM TO

Rest. Job 3 : 17. Rev. 14 : 13.
Comfort. Luk. 16 : 25.
A joyful resurrection. Isa. 26 : 19. Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 28, 29.
Christ's presence. Luk. 23 : 43. Jno. 14 : 2, 3. 2 Cor. 5 : 8. Phi. 1 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 16, 17.
An heavenly mansion. 2 Cor. 5 : 1–3.
A crown of righteousness and life. 2 Tim. 4 : 8. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 4. Rev. 2 : 10.

=should not afflict their friends. 1 The. 4 : 13.

UNBELIEVERS

Take no notice of= Isa. 57 : 1.
Sometimes desire to die= Num. 23 : 10.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Poor Lazarus.* Luk. 16 : 22.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 15. Gen. 25 : 8. *Isaac.* Gen. 35 : 29. *Jacob.* Gen. 49 : 33. *Joseph.* Gen. 50 : 24–26. *Aaron.* Num. 20 : 28. *Moses.* Deu. 31 : 16. Deu. 34 : 5. *Joshua.* Jos. 23 : 14. Jos. 24 : 29. *Gideon.* Jud. 8 : 32. *David.* 1 Kin. 2 : 2, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 28. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 13 : 14, 20. *Josiah,* 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. *Job.* Job 42 : 17. *Thief on the cross.* Luk. 23 : 42, 43. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 60.

Death (The) of Unbelievers.

See PUNISHMENT OF UNBELIEVERS. CONDEMNATION. ETERNAL DEATH.

=seizes them in their sins. Num. 27 : 3. Job 4 : 21. Ps. 94 : 23. Eze. 3 : 18–20. Eze. 33 : 8, 9. Jno. 8 : 21, 24.

=is untimely. 1 Sam. 2 : 31–33. Job 15 : 20, 32. Job 21 : 21. Job 22 : 16. Job 36 : 14. Ps. 55 : 23. Pro. 10 : 27. Ecc. 7 : 17. Ecc. 8 : 13.

=is sudden and unexpected. Job 4 : 20. Job 21 : 13. Job 24 : 19. Job 27 : 21. Ps. 37 : 2. Ps. 73 : 17–19. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 29 : 1. Luk. 12 : 20.

=amidst their sinful enjoyments. 1 Sam. 25 : 36–38. 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 10. Job 20 : 18. Job 21 : 13, 21. Isa. 5 : 14. Jer. 51 : 39. Luk. 12 : 19, 20.

=is grievous and violent. Num. 14 : 37. Num. 16 : 29, 30. Deu. 32 : 24. Jos. 22 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 34. Job 4 : 8, 9. Job 36 : 12. Jer. 11 : 22. Jer. 16 : 4. Mat. 27 : 5. Jude *v.* 5. See *Examples.*

=is full of terror. Job 18 : 11–15. Job 27 : 19–21. Ps. 73 : 19.

=is without hope. Job 8 : 13, 14. Pro. 11 : 7.

=is like the death of beasts. Ps. 49 : 12, 20. Ecc. 3 : 19.

=is the consequence of their malice. Job 36 : 12. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 11 : 19. Ecc. 8 : 13.

=bereaves them for ever of all their enjoyments and wealth. Job 21 : 21. Ps. 49 : 10, 17. Jer. 17 : 11. Luk. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

The memory of the wicked shall perish at their= Job 18 : 17. Ps. 34 : 16. Ps. 109 : 15.

Eternal destruction, or second death, follows= Job 4 : 20. Job 21 : 30. Ps. 55 : 23. Ps. 92 : 7. Pro. 19 : 16. Luk. 16 : 22, 23. Act. 1 : 18, 25. Rom. 6 : 21, 23. Rom. 8 : 13. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 20 : 14, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

God has no pleasure in= Eze. 18 : 23, 32. Eze. 33 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

The wicked laugh at= Isa. 28 : 15.

The wicked say: Let us eat and drink; for to-morrow we shall die. Isa. 22 : 13. 1 Cor. 15 : 32.

Threatenings of = against the wicked. Deu. 4 : 26. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 32 : 24. Jos. 23 : 16.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool.* Luk. 12 : 16–21. *Rich man.* Luk. 16 : 19–31.

EXAMPLES. *Ancient world.* Gen. 7 : 23. 2 Pet. 3 : 6. *Er.* Gen. 38 : 7. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 14 : 26–28. *Spies to Canaan.* Num. 14 : 37. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 28–33. Deu. 11 : 6. *Murmuring Israelites.* Num. 16 : 41–49. Num. 21 : 5, 6. *Idolatrous Israelites.* Num. 25 : 1–9. 1 Cor. 10 : 8. *Balaam.* Jos. 13 : 22. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 25. Jos. 22 : 20. *Abimelech.* Jud. 9 : 53–57. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 34. 1 Sam. 4 : 11. *Agag.* 1 Sam. 15 : 33. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 31 : 4. 2 Sam. 1 : 9, 10. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 38. *Ahithophel.* 2 Sam. 17 : 23. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 18 : 9–14. *Shimei.* 1 Kin. 2 : 44–46. *Zimri.* 1 Kin. 16 : 18, 19. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 34–38. *Jezebel.* 2 Kin. 9 : 30–37. 2 Kin. 21 : 23. *Saul.* 1 Chr. 10 : 13. *Ahaziah.* 2 Kin. 1 : 2–4, 16. *Benhadad.* 2 Kin. 8 : 10, 15. *Jeroboam.* 2 Chr. 13 : 20. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 18, 19. *Athaliah.* 2 Chr. 23 : 12–15. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 18, 19. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24 : 25. *Amaziah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 27. *Haman.* Est. 7 : 10. *Hananiah.* Jer. 28 : 17. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 30. *Judas.* Mat. 27 : 5. Act. 1 : 18, 25. *Galileans.* Luk. 13 : 1–4. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 5–10. *Herod.* Act. 12 : 23.

Death (Spiritual).

See SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS, BONDAGE. NEW BIRTH. SPIRITUAL LIFE.

SPIRITUAL DEATH IS

The darkness of spiritual ignorance. Job 37 : 19. Ps. 107 : 10–14. Isa. 9 : 2. Mat. 4 : 16. Luk. 1 : 79. Rom. 1 : 21. Eph. 4 : 18. Eph. 5 : 5, 11.

To be in the darkness of sin. Pro. 2 : 13. Mat. 6 : 23. Luk. 11 : 34, 35. Act. 26 : 18. Jno. 3 : 19, 20. 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 11.

Living in trespasses and sins. Eph. 2 : 1–5. Col. 2 : 13. Jas. 1 : 15.

Obedience to the law of sin. Rom. 6 : 16. Rom. 7 : 5. Rom. 8 : 2.

Being carnally minded. Rom. 8 : 5, 6. Rom. 7 : 14. Eph. 2 : 1–3. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.

Living in pleasure. 1 Tim. 5 : 6.

Unbelief. Jno. 6 : 53. 1 Jno. 5 : 12.

Hypocrisy. Jude *v.* 12. Rev. 3 : 1.

Alienation from the life of God. Eph. 4 : 18. Rom. 8 : 6–8. Col. 1 : 21.

=is a consequence of the fall. Rom. 5 : 15.

=is the state of all men by nature. Mat. 8 : 22. Luk. 9 : 60. Jno. 5 : 25. Eph. 2 : 1–3. Rom. 6 : 13.

=Dead works are the fruits of= Heb. 6 : 1. Heb. 9 : 14.

Deliverance from = promised. Isa. 42 : 7. Isa. 49 : 9. Isa. 50 : 10. Luk. 1 : 79.

God delivers from = Ps. 107 : 14. Eph. 2 : 5.

Christ delivers from = Jno. 5 : 24, 25. Eph. 5 : 14. Col. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 12.

The law of the Spirit of life makes free from the law of sin and death. Rom. 8 : 2, 6.

Believers are raised up by faith from = Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 6 : 13.

He that believeth, &c., is passed from death unto life. Jno. 5 : 24.

Brotherly love is an evidence of deliverance from = 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

Pray to be delivered from = Ps. 13 : 3. Ps. 119 : 25, 107, 154. Ps. 119 : 37, 40, 88. Ps. 119 : 149, 156, 159.

We were dead in trespasses and sins. Eph. 2 : 1. Col. 2 : 13.

God has called us out of darkness into His marvellous light, and has quickened us. Col. 1 : 13. Col. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. Jno. 5 : 24.

Awake, thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. Eph. 5 : 8, 14.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones.* Eze. 37 : 1–10. *Prodigal returned.* Luk. 15 : 24.

Death (Eternal).

See HELL. JUDGMENT. CONDEMNATION. PUNISHMENT OF THE WICKED.

= is the unavoidable punishment of sin. Gen. 2 : 17. Isa. 66 : 24. Jer. 31 : 30. Eze. 18 : 4, 18. Rom. 6 : 16, 21. Rom. 8 : 13. Jas. 1 : 15.

= is the wages of sin. Rom. 6 : 23.

= shall be for unbelievers the issue of the last judgment. Mat. 13 : 40–42. Mat. 25 : 41, 46. Jno. 5 : 27–29. Rom. 2 : 5–8. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 20 : 12–15.

= IS DESCRIBED AS

Destruction of the body and of the soul. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 4.

Banishment from the presence of God. Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 25 : 41. Luk. 13 : 27. 2 The. 1 : 9.

Company of the Devil and his angels. Mat. 25 : 41. Rev. 20 : 10, 15.

Darkness for ever. Jude *v.* 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 17.

Outer darkness. Mat. 8 : 12. Mat. 22 : 13. Mat. 25 : 30.

Everlasting fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Mat. 18 : 8. Mat. 25 : 41. Jude *v.* 7.

The fire that shall never be quenched. Isa. 1 : 28, 31. Isa. 66 : 24. Mat. 3 : 12. Mar. 9 : 43, 44, 46, 48. Luk. 3 : 17.

Devouring fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Heb. 10 : 27.

Lake of fire. Rev. 19 : 20. Rev. 20 : 10, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

Furnace of fire. Mat. 13 : 42, 50.

Everlasting shame. Job 8 : 22. Isa. 66 : 24. Jer. 23 : 40. Dan. 12 : 2.

The worm that dieth not. Isa. 66 : 24. Mar. 9 : 44, 46, 48.

Tribulation and anguish. Rom. 2 : 9.

Weeping and gnashing of teeth. Mat. 8 : 12. Mat. 13 : 42, 50. Mat. 22 : 13. Mat. 24 : 51. Luk. 13 : 28.

Everlasting torments. Rev. 14 : 11. Rev. 20 : 10.

= IS CALLED

A resurrection to damnation. Jno. 5 : 29.

A resurrection to everlasting shame. Dan. 12 : 2.

The second death. Rev. 2 : 11. Rev. 20 : 14. Rev. 21 : 8.

Eternal damnation. Mar. 3 : 29. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Everlasting punishment. Mat. 25 : 46. 2 The. 1 : 9.
Destruction. Job 31 : 3. Mat. 7 : 13. Rom. 9 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 9. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 12.
Everlasting destruction. Ps. 92 : 7. 2 The. 1 : 9.
Pit of destruction. Ps. 55 : 23.
Damnation of hell. Mat. 23 : 33.
Hell fire. Mat. 5 : 22. Mat. 18 : 9. Mar. 9 : 47.
Hell. Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 55 : 15. Mat. 5 : 29. Mat. 10 : 28. Mat. 11 : 23. Mat. 18 : 9. Luk. 10 : 15. Luk. 12 : 5. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Rev. 1 : 18.
Wrath to come. Job 21 : 30. Mat. 3 : 7. Luk. 3 : 7. Rom. 2 : 5. Rom. 5 : 9. 1 The. 1 : 10. Rev. 6 : 17. Rev. 14 : 10.

= shall be the portion of the ungodly. Job 21 : 30. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 37 : 38. Ps. 55 : 15, 23. Ps. 92 : 7. Isa. 33 : 14. Isa. 65 : 14, 15. Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 25 : 41, 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 1 : 32. Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 9 : 22. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 The. 1 : 8, 9. 2 Pet. 2 : 3, 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 20 : 15. Rev. 21 : 8.
Christ alone can save from = Jno. 3 : 16. Jno. 8 : 51. Jno. 11 : 26. Jno. 20 : 31. Rom. 5 : 9. 1 The. 1 : 10.
Believers shall escape = Isa. 33 : 15, 16. Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Jno. 11 : 26. Rom. 5 : 9. Rom. 6 : 22. Rev. 2 : 11. Rev. 20 : 6. See *Life Eternal.*
Broad is the way that leadeth to = Mat. 7 : 13.
Strive to save sinners from = Jas. 5 : 20.

Deceit and Fraud.

See LYING. HYPOCRITES.

= forbidden. Exo. 23 : 7. Lev. 6 : 2–5. Lev. 19 : 35, 36. Deu. 25 : 13–15. Ps. 34 : 13. Pro. 24 : 28. Luk. 3 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 10. Exo. 20 : 16. Deu. 5 : 20. Mat. 19 : 18. Luk. 18 : 20.
God hates = Deu. 25 : 13–16. Ps. 5 : 6. Pro. 6 : 16–19. Pro. 11 : 1. Pro. 12 : 22. Pro. 20 : 10, 23.
= comes from the heart. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 17 : 9. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21, 22. See *Unregenerate Heart.*

UNBELIEVERS

Are filled with = Ps. 5 : 9. Jer. 6 : 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Jer. 9 : 3–6. Rom. 1 : 29. Rom. 3 : 13.
Love = Ps. 52 : 3, 4. Ps. 62 : 4.
Meditate = Job 15 : 35. Ps. 35 : 20. Ps. 38 : 12. Pro. 12 : 5. Jer. 9 : 8.
Speak with = Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 36 : 3. Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 109 : 2. Jer. 9 : 8. Mic. 6 : 12. Rom. 3 : 13.
Use = with others. Jer. 9 : 3–5. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.
Use = in trading. Jer. 6 : 13. Eze. 22 : 12. Hos. 12 : 7. Amo. 8 : 5. Mic. 6 : 10–12.
Acquire riches by = Pro. 21 : 6. Jer. 5 : 27. Eze. 22 : 12, 29. Hos. 12 : 7, 8. Mic. 6 : 10.
Hide their hatred under = Ps. 55 : 21. Ps. 62 : 4. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24–28. Jer. 9 : 8.
Bear witness with = against their neighbours. Pro. 12 : 17. Pro. 19 : 28. Pro. 24 : 28. Ps. 27 : 12. Jer. 5 : 2. Act. 6 : 13.

FALSE TEACHERS

Use = Jer. 29 : 21. Mat. 7 : 15. 2 Cor. 11 : 13.
Teach = Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 26, 32. Rom. 16 : 18. Eph. 4 : 14. 2 Pet. 2 : 1.
Delight in = 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

= is a character of the Antichrist. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.
= is a character of apostasy. 2 The. 2 : 3–10.
= keeps from the knowledge of God. Jer. 9 : 6.

=is an obstacle to conversion. Jer. 8 : 5.

=leads to pride and oppression. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 43 : 1, 2. Jer. 5 : 27, 28.

Christ was free from all= Isa. 53 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. See *Character of Christ.*

BELIEVERS

Are free from= Job 27 : 4. Job 31 : 5. Ps. 17 : 1. Ps. 24 : 4. Rev. 14 : 5.

Should lay aside all= 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

Shun those addicted to= Ps. 101 : 7.

Pray to be delivered from those who use= Ps. 43 : 1. Ps. 120 : 2. Ps. 144 : 7, 8.

Should beware of those who use= Eph. 4 : 14. Eph. 5 : 6.

Ministers should be free from= 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 1 The. 2 : 3.

=excludes from heaven. Rev. 22 : 15.

Punishment of= Deu. 19 : 16–20. Ps. 55 : 23. Pro. 19 : 5, 9. Pro. 21 : 28. Jer. 9 : 7–9. Mic. 6 : 12, 13. Zep. 1 : 9.

Blessings promised to the man free from= Ps. 24 : 3–5. Ps. 32 : 2. Ps. 34 : 12, 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Rebekah and Jacob.* Gen. 27 : 9–19. *Laban.* Gen. 29 : 25. Gen. 31 : 7. *Sons of Jacob.* Gen. 34 : 13. *Gibeonites.* Jos. 9 : 9–13. *Jael.* Jud. 4 : 17–21. *Delilah.* Jud. 16 : 19. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 17–19. *David.* 1 Sam. 21 : 13. 2 Sam. 11 : 6–17. *Joab.* 2 Sam. 3 : 27. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 13 : 23–29. 2 Sam. 15 : 2–6. *David and Hushai.* 2 Sam. 15 : 32–37. 2 Sam. 16 : 16–19. 2 Sam. 17 : 15, 16. *People of Jerusalem.* Jer. 8 : 5. Eze. 22 : 7, 29. Hos. 10 : 4. *Zedekiah, prophet.* Jer. 29 : 21. *Zedekiah, king.* Eze. 17 : 15–19. *Ephraim.* Hos. 12 : 7. *Herod.* Mat. 2 : 8. *Pharisees.* Mat. 22 : 15–18. Mar. 12 : 13–15. Luk. 20 : 20–23. *Judas.* Mat. 26 : 47–50. Mar. 14 : 44, 45. Luk. 22 : 47, 48. *Chief priests.* Mat. 26 : 4. Mar. 14 : 1. *False witnesses against Jesus.* Mat. 26 : 59–62. *False witnesses against Stephen.* Act. 6 : 13, 14. *Elymas.* Act. 13 : 10. *False apostles.* 2 Cor. 11 : 13. *False brethren.* 2 Cor. 11 : 26. Gal. 2 : 4.

Denying Christ.

See APOSTASY. UNBELIEF. CONFESSING CHRIST.

=as the Divine Messiah. Mat. 13 : 54–57. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 5 : 36–38. Jno. 6 : 38–42. Jno. 8 : 42–45, 48. Jno. 10 : 24–26.

=as the Divine Son of God. Mat. 26 : 63–65. Mar. 14 : 61–64. Jno. 5 : 18. Jno. 9 : 28, 29. Jno. 10 : 30–33.

=in doctrine. Col. 2 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 8. 2 Pet. 2 : 1.

=in practice. Mat. 7 : 22, 23. Mat. 25 : 41–43. Luk. 13 : 25–27. Phi. 3 : 18, 19. Jude *v.* 4.

=is rejecting God. Luk. 10 : 16. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 38. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.

=is a characteristic of false teachers. 2 Pet. 2 : 1. 2 Jno. *v.* 7. Jude *v.* 4.

=is the spirit of the Antichrist. 1 Jno. 2 : 22. 1 Jno. 4 : 3.

Christ will deny those guilty of= Mat. 10 : 33. Luk. 12 : 9. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Christ shall be ashamed of any one who is ashamed of Him. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26.

=leads to destruction. Phi. 3 : 18, 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 1. Jude *v.* 4, 15.

EXAMPLES. *Jews.* Jno. 18 : 39, 40. Act. 3 : 13, 14. Act. 13 : 27. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 69–75. Mar. 14 : 66–72. Luk. 22 : 55–61. Jno. 18 : 17, 25–27.

Despair.

See FEAR OF THE UNGODLY.

=RESULTS FROM

The remorse of conscience. Ps. 31:10. Ps. 38:2–10. Eze. 33:10.
The judgments of God. 1 Sam. 28:18–20. Pro. 1:27. Isa. 13:6–8. Jer. 49:5, 29. Eze. 7:15–19. Luk. 21:26. Luk. 23:29, 30. Rev. 9:6. Rev. 16:10.
The curse of God. Gen. 4:11, 13. Deu. 28:15, 65–67.

=LEADS TO

Perseverance in sin. Jer. 18:12.
Blasphemy. Isa. 8:21, 22. Rev. 16:10, 11.
Suicide. Jer. 8:3. Mat. 27:5. Luk. 23:30. Rev. 9:6.

=shall seize the nations at Christ's coming. Isa. 2:19. Mat. 24:30. Luk. 21:26. Rev. 6:15–17.

BELIEVERS

Sometimes tempted to= 1 Kin. 19:4. Job 3:11. Job 7:15, 16. Job 10:18. Ps. 38:2–10. Ps. 77:7. Ps. 88:14–16. Jer. 15:18. Jer. 20:14–18. Lam. 3:18. Jon. 4:8.
Enabled to overcome= 2 Cor. 4:8, 9.
Are preserved from=by trusting in God. Ps. 42:5, 11. Lam. 3:18–24.

A wounded spirit who can bear? Pro. 18:14.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4:13, 14. *Israelites.* Exo. 6:9. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28:20. 1 Sam. 31:4. *Ahithophel.* 2 Sam. 17:23. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19:4. *Job.* Job 3:11. Job 7:6, 15, 16. Job 10:18. *David.* Ps. 31:10. Ps. 38:2–10. Ps. 55:4, 5. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 20:14–18. Lam. 3:8–18. *Judas.* Mat. 27:5. Act. 1:18.

Devil (The).

See NAMES OF THE DEVIL. FALL OF MAN. TEMPTATION.

=has sinned against God. 2 Pet. 2:4. 1 Jno. 3:8.
=is the chief of the fallen angels. Rev. 12:7–9.
=cast out of heaven with his angels. Isa. 14:12. Luk. 10:18. Rev. 12:8, 9.
=is the prince of this world. Jno. 12:31. Jno. 14:30. Jno. 16:11.
=has the power of death. Heb. 2:14.
=is the author of our fall. Gen. 3:1–6, 13, 24. 2 Cor. 11:3.
=is the author of our temptations. Mat. 4:1. 1 Cor. 7:5. 2 Cor. 11:3. 1 The. 3:5.
=opposes the work of God. Zec. 3:1. Mar. 3:11. 1 The. 2:18. Jude *v.* 9. Rev. 12:7.
=hinders the progress of the Gospel. Mat. 13:19, 39. Mar. 4:15. Luk. 8:12. 2 Cor. 4:4.
=seduces the whole world. Rev. 12:9. Rev. 20:3.
=works false miracles. 2 The. 2:9. Rev. 16:14.
=can transform himself into an angel of light. 2 Cor. 11:14.
=quotes and perverts the sense of the Scriptures. Mat. 4:6. Luk. 4:10, 11, & Ps. 91:11, 12.
=takes away the Word of God from the heart. Mat. 13:19. Mar. 4:15. Luk. 8:12.
=afflicts men. 1 Sam. 16:14. Job 1:6–12. Job 2:3–7. Isa. 14:12, 16–20. Mat. 15:22. Mar. 1:26. Mar. 5:2–5. Mar. 9:17–26. Luk. 13:11, 16. 1 Cor. 5:5. 2 Cor. 12:7. Rev. 12:12.
=has tempted Christ. Mat. 4:1–11. Mat. 16:23. Mar. 1:13. Luk. 4:2–13. Mar. 8:33.

CHARACTER OF=

Proud. Isa. 14:12–14. Mat. 4:9. Luk. 4:6, 7. 1 Tim. 3:6.

Cruel and ferocious. Luk. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 39, 42. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.
Murderer. Isa. 14 : 12, 20. Jno. 8 : 44.
Wicked. Luk. 8 : 12. Eph. 6 : 16.
Malicious. Job 1 : 9. Job 2 : 4.
Cunning. Gen. 3 : 1. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. 2 Cor. 2 : 11.
Deceitful. 2 Cor. 11 : 14. Eph. 6 : 11.
Lying. Jno. 8 : 44. Gen. 3 : 4, 5.
Powerful. Isa. 14 : 6, 12, 16. Eph. 2 : 2. Eph. 6 : 12.

=desires to be worshipped. Mat. 4 : 9. Luk. 4 : 7.

UNBELIEVERS

Are children of= Mat. 13 : 38. Jno. 8 : 44. Act. 13 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 8, 10, 12.
Are under the power of= Act. 10 : 38. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Tim. 2 : 26.
Are acting under the influence of= Jud. 9 : 23. 1 Sam. 18 : 10. 1 Sam. 19 : 9. Mar. 16 : 23. Luk. 22 : 3. Jno. 6 : 70. Jno. 13 : 2, 27. Act. 5 : 3. Eph. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 26.
Are doing the will of= Jno. 8 : 44. 2 Tim. 2 : 26.
Are seduced by= 1 Kin. 22 : 21, 22. 2 Chr. 18 : 20, 21. 1 Tim. 5 : 15. Rev. 20 : 8.
Are ensnared by= 1 Tim. 3 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 26.
Are blinded by= 2 Cor. 4 : 4.
Are troubled by= Jud. 9 : 23. 1 Sam. 16 : 14–16, 23.
Shall be punished with= Mat. 25 : 41.

He that committeth sin is of= Jno. 8 : 41, 44. 1 Jno. 3 : 8, 10, 12.

BELIEVERS

Are tempted by= 1 Chr. 21 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 5. 1 Cor. 7 : 5.
Are afflicted by=when God permits. Job 1 : 12. Job 2 : 4–7. 2 Cor. 12 : 7.
Are persecuted by= Luk. 22 : 31. Rev. 2 : 10.
Should resist= Eph. 6 : 11. Jas. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
Should arm themselves against= Eph. 6 : 11–16.
Should not be overcome by= 2 Cor. 2 : 11. Eph. 4 : 27.
Should pray to be delivered from= Mat. 6 : 13. Luk. 11 : 4.
Overcome= 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 12 : 11. Jas. 4 : 7.
Shall triumph finally over= Rom. 16 : 20.

TRIUMPH OF JESUS OVER=

Foretold. Gen. 3 : 15. Ps. 68 : 18.
In resisting his temptations. Mat. 4 : 11. Luk. 4 : 13. Jno. 14 : 30. Heb. 4 : 15.
In casting out the evil spirits. Mat. 4 : 24. Mat. 12 : 28. Luk. 11 : 20. Luk. 13 : 32. Act. 10 : 38.
In giving power to His disciples to cast out devils. Mat. 10 : 1–8. Mar. 3 : 15. Mar. 16 : 17. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 17, 19.
In destroying the works of= 1 Jno. 3 : 8.
Achieved by His death. Col. 2 : 15. Heb. 2 : 14.

=is the author of apostasy. 2 The. 2 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.
=is expecting his destruction. Mat. 8 : 29. Mar. 1 : 24. Rev. 12 : 12.
=and his angels cast down in hell till the great day. Isa. 14 : 12, 15. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude *v.* 6. Luk. 8 : 31.
=and his angels shall be cast into everlasting fire. Mat. 25 : 41. Rev. 20 : 10.

=COMPARED TO *Birds*. Mat. 13 : 4, 19. Mar. 4 : 4, 15. Luk. 8 : 5, 12. *A sower of tares*. Mat. 13 : 25, 39. *A wolf*. Jno. 10 : 12. *An armed man*. Mat. 12 : 29. Luk. 11 : 21, 22. *A roaring lion*. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

Discipline (The) of the Church.

See CHURCH. EDIFICATION.

The apostles were authorised by

God to establish = Mat. 16 : 19. Mat. 18 : 18. Act. 15 : 23–29. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. Eph. 4 : 11–15.

= CONSISTS IN

Maintaining the sound doctrine. Rom. 16 : 17. 1 Tim. 1 : 3. Tit. 1 : 13.

Distributing and appointing to ecclesiastical offices. Act. 14 : 23. Act. 15 : 22. 1 Cor. 7 : 17. 2 Cor. 8 : 19. 2 Tim. 2 : 2. Tit. 1 : 5.

Regulating the service and order of assemblies. 1 Cor. 11 : 17–34. 1 Cor. *ch.* 14.

Regulating alms-giving. Act. 6 : 1–3. Rom. 16 : 1, 2. 1 Cor. 16 : 1, 2. 2 Cor. 8 : 10, 11. 2 Cor. 9 : 1–5. 1 Tim. 5 : 16.

Rebuking sinners. Mat. 18 : 15–17. Luk. 17 : 3. 2 The. 3 : 12. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Removing obstinate sinners. 1 Cor. 5 : 3–5, 11. 2 The. 3 : 6. 1 Tim. 1 : 20. Tit. 3 : 10.

= is for edification. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. 1 Cor. 14 : 26–31.

Decency and order, the objects of = 1 Cor. 11 : 20–22, 33, 34. 1 Cor. 14 : 23, 33, 40.

= prohibits women speaking in public. 1 Cor. 14 : 34, 35. 1 Tim. 2 : 12.

Members should submit to = Mat. 18 : 17. Acr. 16 : 4. 1 The. 5 : 12. 2 The. 3 : 14. Heb. 13 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Disobedience to God.

See REBELLION, SIN.

= IS DISOBEDIENCE

To His law. Deu. 27 : 26. Deu. 28 : 15. Ps. 78 : 10. Jer. 9 : 13. Dan. 9 : 10. Gal. 3 : 10.

To His Word. 2 Kin. 22 : 13. 2 Chr. 34 : 21. Ps. 119 : 136, 158. Jer. 8 : 9. Jer. 26 : 4.

To His prophets. Jer. 7 : 25–27. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 35 : 15. Dan. 9 : 6. Zec. 7 : 12.

To His voice. Deu. 8 : 20. Jud. 2 : 2. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. 1 Sam. 28 : 18. Jer. 7 : 28. Jer. 9 : 13. Jer. 22 : 21.

By one man's = many were made sinners. Rom. 5 : 19. See *Fall of Man.*

All men are prone to = Neh. 9 : 16. Jer. 22 : 21. Eph. 5 : 6. Tit. 1 : 16. Tit. 3 : 3. See *Rebellion.*

= comes from pride. Deu. 1 : 43. Deu. 17 : 12. Neh. 9 : 16, 29. Jer. 13 : 10. Ps. 119 : 21.

Guilt of = Jer. 35 : 13–15.

Satan worketh in the children of = Eph. 2 : 2.

= provokes the wrath of God. 2 Kin. 22 : 13. 2 Chr. 34 : 21. Ps. 78 : 10, 40. Isa. 3 : 8. Jer. 25 : 7. Jer. 32 : 31–33.

= deprives of the favour of God. 1 Sam. 13 : 13, 14. Isa. 48 : 18.

= withholds promised blessings. Jos. 5 : 6. 1 Sam. 2 : 29, 30. 1 Sam. 13 : 13, 14. Ps. 81 : 11–14. Jer. 18 : 10.

= brings the curse of God. Deu. 11 : 28. Deu. 27 : 26. Deu. 28 : 15–20. Jer. 11 : 3. Dan. 9 : 11–13. Mal. 2 : 2. Gal. 3 : 10.

Believers deplore = of the unbelievers. Ps. 119 : 136, 158.

Denunciations against = Lev. 26 : 14–16. Deu. 8 : 20. Deu. 28 : 15–68. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 12 : 17. Jer. 26 : 4–6. 2 Cor. 10 : 6.

Punishment of = Num. 15 : 31. Jud. 2 : 2, 3. 1 Sam. 28 : 18. Job 36 : 12. Ps. 119 : 21. Isa. 42 : 24, 25. Isa. 65 : 12. Jer. 9 : 13–15. Jer. 35 : 17. Dan. 9 : 11. Heb. 2 : 2.

Everlasting punishment reserved to = Isa. 65 : 12–15. Luk. 12 : 47. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 1 Pet. 4 : 17.

EXAMPLES. *Adam and Eve.* Gen. 3 : 6, 17. *Moses.* Exo. 4 : 12–14. *Pha-*

raoh. Exo. 5 : 2. *Israelites.* Exo. 16 : 26–28. 2 Kin. 18 : 9–12. Neh. 9 : 29. Jer. 43 : 7. *Moses and Aaron.* Num. 20 : 24. *Nadab and Abihu.* Lev. 10 : 1. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 13 : 13, 14. 1 Sam. 15 : 18–23. 1 Sam. 28 : 18. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 11. *Man of God.* 1 Kin. 13 : 20–22, 26. *Jonah.* Jon. 1 : 1–3. *Jews.* Jno. 7 : 19.

Doctrines (The) of the Gospel.

See GOSPEL. WORD OF GOD. FALSE DOCTRINES.

=taught by Christ. Mat. 7 : 28, 29. Mat. 22 : 33. Mar. 1 : 22, 27. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 4 : 32.

=are from God. Jno. 7 : 16, 17. Jno. 8 : 28. Jno. 12 : 49. Jno. 14 : 10, 24. Act. 13 : 12.

=committed to the Apostles by Christ. Mat. 10 : 27. Mat. 28 : 19. 1 Cor. 11 : 23. 1 Tim. 1 : 11. 1 Jno. 1 : 5.

=taught by the Apostles. Act. 5 : 28. Act. 17 : 19, 20. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 3 : 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 1, 2. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.

=contained in the Scriptures. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. See *Word of God.*

=condemn immorality. 1 Tim. 1 : 9–11.

=lead to holiness. Rom. 6 : 17–22. Tit. 2 : 12.

=have for object fellowship with God and His Son. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.

=are according to godliness. 1 Tim. 6 : 3. Tit. 1 : 1.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Be nourished up in= 1 Tim. 4 : 6.
Attend to= Pro. 18 : 15. 1 Tim. 4 : 13, 16.
Teach according to= 1 Tim. 4 : 6, 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 2 : 1.
Teach with purity and sincerity= 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. Tit. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 7, 8.
Hold steadfastly= Pro. 5 : 1, 2. 2 Tim. 1 : 13. Tit. 1 : 9.
Continue in= 1 Tim. 4 : 16.
Teach no other doctrine than= 1 Tim. 1 : 3. See *False Doctrines.*

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Obey from the heart= Rom. 6 : 17.
Persevere in= Act. 2 : 42. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.
Adorn by a blameless conduct= 1 Tim. 6 : 1. Tit. 2 : 5, 10.

Promise to obedience and perseverance in= Jno. 7 : 17. Jno. 8 : 31, 32.

THOSE WHO OPPOSE=

Are proud, ignorant, and doting about strifes. 1 Tim. 6 : 3, 4.
Have not God. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.
To be rebuked and avoided. Rom. 16 : 17. 2 Jno. *v.* 10.

The time will come when men will not endure= 2 Tim. 4 : 3.

Doctrines (False).

See FALSE PROPHETS. SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS.

=destroy faith. 1 Tim. 6 : 20, 21. 2 Tim. 2 : 18.

=are unprofitable and vain. Tit. 3 : 9. Heb. 13 : 9.

=are an obstacle to growing up in godliness. Eph. 4 : 14, 15.

Christ hates= Rev. 2 : 6, 15.

BELIEVERS EXHORTED

By God not to hearken unto= Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 16. Jer. 27 : 14–16. Jer. 28 : 8, 9.
By Christ to beware of= Mat. 7 :

15. Mat. 16:12. Mat. 24:4. Mar. 12:38. Mar. 13:5. Luk. 21:8.
By the Apostles to avoid= Eph. 4:14. Eph. 5:6. Phi. 3:2. Col. 2:8, 18. 2 The. 2:3. Heb. 13:9. 2 Pet. 3:17. 1 Jno. 4:1.

Ministers should avoid= 1 Tim. 1:4. 1 Tim. 6:20. Tit. 3:9.

THOSE WHO TEACH=

Pervert the Gospel. Gal. 1:6, 7.
Teach the commandments of men. Isa. 29:13. Mat. 15:9. Mar. 7:7–9. Col. 2:8, 22. Tit. 1:14.
Place the tradition of men above the commandment of God. Isa. 29:13. Mat. 15:3–6. Mar. 7:8–13.
Speak perverse things. Act. 20:30. Tit. 1:11.
Teach the doctrines of devils. 1 Tim. 4:1.
Bring reproach on the truth. 2 Pet. 2:2.
Speak lies in hypocrisy. Jer. 14:14. Eph. 4:14. 1 Tim. 4:2. 2 Pet. 2:3.
Deceive. Mat. 24:11. Mar. 13:22. Act. 20:30. Tit. 1:10, 11.
Should not be greeted. 2 Jno. *v.* 10.
Should be avoided. Rom. 16:17, 18. 2 Tim. 3:5.
Shall abound in the last days. Mat. 24:11. Mar. 13:22. 1 Tim. 4:1. 2 Pet. 2:1–3.
Shall be detected. 2 Tim. 3:9.

THE UNGODLY

Turn unto= 2 Tim. 4:3, 4.
Given up by God to= 2 The. 2:11.

FALSE TEACHERS ARE

Covetous. Tit. 1:11. 2 Pet. 2:3.
Proud and ignorant. 1 Tim. 6:3, 4.
Fierce and deceitful. Act. 20:29. 2 Cor. 11:13.
Ungodly. Jude *v.* 4.
Corrupt and reprobate. 2 Tim. 3:8.

How to try and know= Isa. 8:20. 1 Jno. 4:1.
Woe unto him and accursed be he who preaches= Eze. 13:3. Gal. 1:8, 9.
Punishment for teaching= Eze. 13:8, 9. Mic. 3:5–7. 2 Pet. 2:1–3. Rev. 22:18. See *Prophets.*

Drunkenness.

See GLUTTONY. SOBRIETY.

=forbidden. Luk. 21:34. Rom. 13:13. Eph. 5:18. 1 The. 5:6, 7. 1 Tim. 3:8. Tit. 2:3.
=forbidden especially to ministers. 1 Tim. 3:2, 3, 8. Tit. 1:7.
Avoid those addicted to= Pro. 23:20. 1 Cor. 5:11.

=LEADS TO

Poverty. Pro. 21:17. Pro. 23:21.
Strife. Pro. 20:1. Pro. 23:29, 30.
Debauchery. Pro. 23:31–33. Rom. 13:13.
Injustice. Pro. 31:4, 5. Hab. 2:5.
Brutishness. Isa. 28:7, 8. Hos. 4:11.
Contempt of God's works. Isa. 5:12.

=excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6:10. Gal. 5:21.
Unbelievers are addicted to= Isa. 22:13. Isa. 56:12. Hos. 3:1. Hos. 7:5. 1 Cor. 6:10. Gal 5:21. 1 Pet. 4:3.
Unbelievers seek their consolation in= Deu. 29:19. Amo. 6:6.
Denunciations against those given to= Isa. 5:11, 22. Isa. 28:1–3.
Punishment of= Deu. 21:20, 21. Isa. 5:11, 22, 24. Isa. 28:1. Joe. 1:5. Nah. 1:10. Mat. 24:49–51. Luk. 12:45, 46.

EXAMPLES. *Noah.* Gen. 9:21. *Lot.* Gen. 19:33–35. *Nabal.* 1 Sam.

25 : 36. *Uriah.* 2 Sam. 11 : 13. *Elah.* 1 Kin. 16 : 8–10. *Benhadad.* 1 Kin. 20 : 16. *Ahasuerus.* Est. 1 : 10, 11. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 1–4.

Edification.

See MINISTERS. WORSHIP.

=explained. Eph. 4 : 12–16.

=IS THE OBJECT OF

The work of the ministry. Eph. 4 : 11, 12, 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 19.
Spiritual gifts. 1 Cor. 14 : 3–5, 12.
The authority of ministers. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10.
The union of the Church in Christ. Eph. 4 : 16.

=IS PRODUCED BY

The reading of the Word of God. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 20 : 32. Col. 4 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.
The singing of psalms and hymns. 1 Cor. 14 : 26. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
The preaching of the Gospel. Act. 5 : 42. Act. 14 : 21, 22. Act. 17 : 2–4. Act. 18 : 24–28. Act. 20 : 18–21. 1 Cor. 2 : 1–5.
Exhortations. Act. 13 : 15. 1 Cor. 3 : 1, 2, 9, 10. 1 The. 2 : 11–13.
Speech and conversation. Eph. 4 : 29. Col. 4 : 6.

All things should be done with a view to= 1 Cor. 10 : 23. 1 Cor. 14 : 26. 2 Cor. 12 : 19. Eph. 4 : 29.

Brotherly love leads to= 1 Cor. 8 : 1. Eph. 4 : 16.

Exhortation to seek=of others. Rom. 15 : 2. 1 Cor. 10 : 23, 24.

Exhortation to seek mutual = Jude *v.* 20, 21. Rom. 14 : 19. Rom. 15 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 11.

Peace in the Church promotes= Act. 9 : 31.

Foolish questions are opposed to= 1 Tim. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 14.

Election (The Divine).

See CALL OF GOD.

=of Christ as the Messiah. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 49 : 1–6. Mat. 12 : 18. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

=of good angels. 1 Tim. 5 : 21.

=of His people Israel. Deu. 7 : 6, 7. Deu. 10 : 15. Deu. 14 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 24. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 105 : 6. Ps. 135 : 4. Isa. 41 : 8, 9. Isa. 44 : 1. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 48 : 10.

=of prophets. Ps. 89 : 3. Ps. 105 : 26. Jer. 1 : 5.

=of Apostles. Mar. 3 : 13. Luk. 6 : 13. Jno. 15 : 16. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 26 : 16. Gal. 1 : 15, 16.

=of Churches. 1 Pet. 5 : 13.

=of believers. Rom. 16 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 1, 2. 2 Jno. *v.* 13.

=of individuals for special purposes. 1 Chr. 28 : 5, 6. Isa. 44 : 28. Isa. 45 : 1. Jer. 1 : 5. Mat. 20 : 23. Mar. 3 : 13. Mar. 10 : 40. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 10 : 41. Act. 22 : 14. Gal. 1 : 15. See *Call of God.*

Believers are the *Elect, or chosen, of God.* Ps. 105 : 6. Ps. 106 : 5. Isa. 65 : 9. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27. Luk. 18 : 7. Rom. 8 : 33. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 17 : 14.

=OF BELIEVERS IS

Of God. Eph. 1 : 3, 4. 1 The. 1 : 4. Tit. 1 : 1.
By Christ. Mar. 3 : 13. Jno. 13 : 18. Jno. 15 : 16, 19.
In Christ. Eph. 1 : 4.
According to the purpose of God. Rom. 8 : 28. Rom. 9 : 11. Eph. 1 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
According to the foreknowledge of God. Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Eternal, before the foundation of the world. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 3 : 11. 2 The. 2 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
Sovereign. Rom. 9 : 15–21. 1 Cor. 1 : 27–29. Eph. 1 : 5, 11. Gal. 1 : 15.

Without respect to merits. Rom. 9 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
By grace. Rom. 11 : 5. Gal. 1 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
For the glory of God. Eph. 1 : 5, 6, 12.
Through the belief of the truth. 2 The. 2 : 13.
Through the sanctification of the Spirit. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 2 The. 2 : 13.
Unto adoption by Christ. Eph. 1 : 5.
Unto salvation. 1 The. 5 : 9. 2 The. 2 : 13.
Unto eternal glory. Rom. 8 : 30. Rom. 9 : 23.
Unto obedience. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Unto the sprinkling of the blood of Christ. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Unto conformity to the image of Christ. Rom. 8 : 29.
Unto good works. Eph. 2 : 10.
To be holy and blameless in love. Eph. 1 : 4. Col. 3 : 12.

Ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, &c. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
Put on, as the Elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, meekness, &c. Col. 3 : 12.
= is a motive to sanctification. Col. 3 : 12–17.
Believers have an assurance of their = 1 The. 1 : 4.
All things work together for good to the Elect. Rom. 8 : 28.
Many are called, but few chosen. Mat. 20 : 16. Mat. 22 : 14.
Make your calling and = sure. 2 Pet. 1 : 10.
Public calamities shortened for the Elect's sake. Mat. 24 : 22. Mar. 13 : 20.
God shall avenge His Elect, who cry day and night unto Him. Luk. 18 : 7.
Blessed are the Elect of God. Ps. 33 : 12. Ps. 65 : 4.
The angels shall gather together, at the last day, the Elect from all the world. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27.

EXAMPLES. *Israel.* Deu. 7 : 6. *Solomon.* 1 Chr. 28 : 5, 6. *David.* 2 Chr. 6 : 6. Ps. 78 : 70. Ps. 89 : 20. *Abram.* Neh. 9 : 7. *Moses.* Ps. 106 : 23. *Cyrus.* Isa. 44 : 28. Isa. 45 : 1. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1 : 5. *Zerubbabel.* Hag. 2 : 23. *Jacob.* Isa. 45 : 4. Mal. 1 : 2, 3. Rom. 9 : 12, 13. *Disciples.* Mar. 3 : 13. Luk. 6 : 13. Jno. 15 : 16. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 9 : 15. Act. 22 : 14. *Paul.* Gal. 1 : 15.

Enemies.

See HATRED. REVENGE. ENVY.

DUTIES OF BELIEVERS TOWARDS THEIR =

To spare their life. 1 Sam. 24 : 11. 1 Sam. 26 : 11. Ps. 7 : 4.
Not to recompense them evil for evil. Pro. 20 : 22. Rom. 12 : 17, 19. 1 Pet. 3 : 9. See *Revenge.*
Not to desire their death. 1 Kin. 3 : 11. 2 Chr. 1 : 11. Job 31 : 29, 30.
Not to rejoice at their misfortune. Job 31 : 29. Pro. 24 : 17.
To render them good for evil. Exo. 23 : 4, 5. Mat. 5 : 44. Rom. 12 : 14.
To assist them. Pro. 25 : 21. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27. Rom. 12 : 20.
To love them. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27, 35.
To bless them. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Rom. 12 : 14. 1 Cor. 4 : 12.
To pray for them. Ps. 35 : 13. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Luk. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 60. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.
To overcome them by kindness. 1 Sam. 24 : 18. Pro. 25 : 21, 22. Rom. 12 : 21.
To imitate God's conduct towards them. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 6 : 35.

GOD

Defends from = Deu. 20 : 4. Deu. 33 : 29. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 61 : 3.
Delivers from = Num. 10 : 9. Jud. 2 : 18. Jud. 8 : 34. 1 Sam. 12 : 11. 2 Sam. 22 : 1, 18. Ezr. 8 : 31. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 18 : 17, 48. Ps. 44 : 7. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 106 : 10. Zep. 3 : 15. Luk. 1 : 71, 74.
Gives the victory over = Exo. 23 : 27. Lev. 26 : 7, 8. Deu. 33 : 27. Jos. 10 : 8, 25. Ps. 3 : 7. Ps. 44 : 5.
Makes = of believers to be at peace. Deu. 12 : 10. Jos. 23 : 1. 2 Sam. 7 : 1. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. Pro. 16 : 7.
Destroys = of His people. Exo. 14 : 30. Deu. 33 : 29. 2 Sam. 7 : 9, & 1 Chr. 17 : 8. Ps. 6 : 10. Ps. 9 : 3. Ps. 54 : 5. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 71 : 13. Isa. 26 : 14. Jer. 50 : 15. Joe. 3 : 4–8.
Sends = as a chastisement. Deu. 28 : 48. 1 Kin. 11 : 14, 23. Isa. 13 : 17.
Delivers into the hand of = as a chastisement. Lev. 26 : 17, 25, 37. Deu. 28 : 25. Jud. 2 : 14. Jud. 3 : 8. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 106 : 41. Isa. 63 : 10.
Is the enemy of the = of believers. Exo. 23 : 22, & Gen. 12 : 3.

Pray to be delivered from your = 1 Sam. 12 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 4. 2 Kin. 19 : 19. 2 Chr. 20 : 12. Ps. 3 : 7. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 25 : 19, 20. Ps. 31 : 15. Ps. 59 : 1. Ps. 64 : 1. Ps. 69 : 18. Ps. 143 : 9.
Praise God for deliverance from = Ps. 18 : 48, 49. Ps. 118 : 12–14. Ps. 124 : 6. Ps. 136 : 24.
Though His = God has reconciled us to Himself by Christ. Rom. 5 : 10. Col. 1 : 21, 22.

UNBELIEVERS ARE = OF

God. Job 8 : 22. Rom. 1 : 20. Rom. 5 : 10. Rom. 8 : 7. Col. 1 : 21.
Righteous men. Pro. 29 : 10. Amo. 5 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

God will punish and destroy His = Deu. 28 : 63. Deu. 32 : 41. Ps. 37 : 20. Ps. 92 : 9. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 59 : 18. Isa. 66 : 6. Jer. 46 : 10. Nah. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 27.
Christ sitteth on the right hand of God, until His = are made His footstool. Ps. 110 : 1. Mat. 22 : 44. Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25. Heb. 1 : 13. Heb. 10 : 12, 13.

Envy or Jealousy.

See HATRED.

= forbidden. Exo. 20 : 17. Deu. 5 : 21. Ps. 37 : 1, 7. Pro. 3 : 31. Pro. 23 : 17. Pro. 24 : 1, 19. Rom. 13 : 13. Gal. 5 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.
= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 21. Jas. 4 : 2.
= is an evidence of a carnal mind. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Jas. 3 : 14, 15.
= dishonours the Gospel. Jas. 3 : 14, 15.
= hinders growth in grace. 1 Pet. 2 : 1, 2.
= is the rottenness of the bones and vexation of spirit. Job 5 : 2. Pro. 14 : 30. Ecc. 4 : 4.
= produces confusion and evil. Jas. 3 : 16.
= produces wars and fightings. Jas. 4 : 1, 2.
= leads to murder. Ps. 112 : 10. Pro. 27 : 4. Ecc. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 12.
Questions and strifes of words produce = 1 Tim. 6 : 4.
Christian charity is without = 1 Cor. 13 : 4. Jas. 4 : 5.
Let us not be desirous of vainglory by = Gal. 5 : 26.
The Gospel is sometimes preached of = Phi. 1 : 15.
The prosperity of the wicked should not excite = Ps. 37 : 1. Ps. 73 : 3, 17–22. Pro. 23 : 17. Pro. 24 : 1.

Unbelievers are full of = Ecc. 4 : 4. Eze. 35 : 11. Rom. 1 : 29. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. Tit. 3 : 3.

Punishment of = Ps. 106 : 16–18. Isa. 26 : 11. Eze. 35 : 11.

= excludes from heaven. Gal. 5 : 21.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Hired servants.* Mat. 20 : 11–15.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 12. *Philistines.* Gen. 26 : 13–15. *Sons of Laban.* Gen. 31 : 1. *Brothers of Joseph.* Gen. 37 : 11. Act. 7 : 9. *Joshua.* Num. 11 : 28, 29. Ps. 106 : 16. *Aaron and Miriam.* Num. 12 : 1, 2. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 1–3. Ps. 106 : 16. *Peninnah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 6. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 8. *Haman.* Est. 5 : 13. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6 : 3, 4. *Chief priests.* Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. Act. 5 : 17. *Jews.* Act. 13 : 45. Act. 17 : 5.

Faith.

See ASSURANCE. TRUST. WAITING UPON GOD. UNBELIEF.

= is the substance of things hoped for. Heb. 11 : 1, & Heb. 11 : 27.

= is the evidence of things not seen. Heb. 11 : 1.

= commanded. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Mar. 1 : 15. Mar. 11 : 22. Jno. 6 : 29. Jno. 12 : 36. Jno. 14 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

THE OBJECTS OF OUR = ARE

God. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Mar. 11 : 22. Jno. 14 : 1. 1 The. 1 : 8. Heb. 6 : 1. Heb. 11 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 21.

Jesus Christ. Jno. 6 : 29. Jno. 14 : 1. Jno. 17 : 8. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 16 : 31. Act. 19 : 4. Act. 20 : 21. Gal. 2 : 16. Phi. 3 : 9. Col. 1 : 4. Col. 2 : 5. Phile. *v.* 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 13. Rev. 14 : 12.

The writings of Moses. Luk. 16 : 29. Jno. 5 : 46. Act. 24 : 14.

The writings of the prophets. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Jno. 2 : 22. Act. 26 : 27.

The Gospel. Mar. 1 : 15. Eph. 1 : 13. Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. Heb. 4 : 2.

The promises of God. Rom. 4 : 20, 21. Gal. 3 : 22. Heb. 11 : 11, 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.

The will and commandment of God is that we should believe on the name of His Son Jesus Christ. Jno. 6 : 29. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

= in Christ is the only means of salvation. Jno. 3 : 16, 36. Act. 15 : 11. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 10 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 10–13. See *Salvation. Christ the Saviour.*

= in God is inseparable from = in Christ. Jno. 12 : 44. Mat. 10 : 40. Mar. 9 : 37. Luk. 9 : 48. Jno. 13 : 20. Jno. 5 : 23. Jno. 14 : 1. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 10. 2 Jno. *v.* 9. Act. 16 : 31, 34. Jno. 3 : 33, & 1 Jno. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 1 : 8, 20, 21.

There is but one faith. Eph. 4 : 5.

= IN CHRIST

Is a gift of God. Rom. 12 : 3. Eph. 2 : 8. Eph. 6 : 23. Phi. 1 : 29. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.

Is the work of God. Act. 11 : 21. 1 Cor. 2 : 5. 1 Cor. 3 : 5. Eph. 1 : 19. Col. 2 : 12. 2 The. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 14.

Is a gift of the Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 12 : 9. Gal. 5 : 22.

Christ is the Author and Finisher of = Heb. 12 : 2.

BY = IS OBTAINED

Remission of sins. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.

Justification. Gen. 15 : 6. Jno. 5 : 24. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 26–28. Rom. 4 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 8, 24. Phi. 3 : 9.

Sanctification. Act. 15 : 9. Act. 26 : 18.

Adoption. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 7, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
The gift of the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7 : 38, 39. Act. 11 : 15–17. Act. 19 : 2, 6. Gal. 3 : 14. Eph. 1 : 13.
Access to God. Rom. 5 : 2. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 11 : 6.
Spiritual life. Jno. 20 : 31. Gal. 2 : 20.
Salvation. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 : 15, 16. Jno. 6 : 47. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 1 : 16. Rom. 10 : 9. Eph. 2 : 8. 2 The. 1 : 10. 2 The. 2 : 13. Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 5, 9.
Eternal life. Jno. 3 : 15, 16, 36. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 40, 47. Jno. 11 : 25. Act. 13 : 48. 1 Tim. 1 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.
The inheritance of promises. Rom. 4 : 13. Gal. 3 : 14, 22. Heb. 6 : 12.
Eternal rest. Heb. 4 : 3.

He who has = in Christ

Shall not be confounded. Isa. 28 : 16. Rom. 9 : 33. Rom. 10 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.
Shall not be condemned. Jno. 3 : 18. Rom. 8 : 1.
Shall never die. Jno. 11 : 26.
Shall not perish. Jno. 3 : 15, 16.
Shall not abide in darkness. Jno. 12 : 46.
Is born of God. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
Is loved of God. Jno. 16 : 27.
Has an assurance of his salvation. 1 Jno. 5 : 10, 13.
Is kept unto salvation. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

The just shall live by = Hab. 2 : 4. Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.
Blessed is he who has believed. Luk. 1 : 45. Jno. 20 : 29.

= produces

Obedience to God. Jno. 6 : 28, 29. Act. 11 : 21. Rev. 14 : 12.
Love to Christ. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 8.
Fellowship with Christ. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 3 : 17.
Brotherly love. Eph. 1 : 15. Col. 1 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 3. Phile. *v.* 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
Hope. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 5.
Confidence. Isa. 28 : 16. Rom. 9 : 33. Eph. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.
Peace. Rom. 5 : 1. Rom. 15 : 13.
Joy. Act. 16 : 34. Rom. 15 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.
Edification. 1 Tim. 1 : 4.
Victory over the world and the Devil. Eph. 6 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.
Boldness to preach the Gospel. Ps. 116 : 10, & 2 Cor. 4 : 13. 2 Cor. 3 : 12.

= is imputed for righteousness. Rom. 4 : 5, 9, 22–24, & Gen. 15 : 6. Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23. See *Imputed Righteousness.*

Justification by =

Called *righteousness which is by faith.* Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 4 : 13. Rom. 9 : 30. Rom. 10 : 6. Phi. 3 : 9.
Excludes all boasting and self-righteousness. Rom. 3 : 27. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 5 : 4. Eph. 2 : 8, 9.
Does not make void the law. Rom. 3 : 31.

= should be from the heart. Act. 8 : 37. Rom. 10 : 9, 10.
= worketh by love. Gal. 5 : 6. 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Tit. 3 : 15. Phile. *v.* 5.
= is inseparable from love. Eph. 6 : 23. 1 The. 5 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
The greatest = without charity is vain. 1 Cor. 13 : 2.
= is evidenced by its works. Jas. 2 : 21–25.
= without works is dead. Jas. 2 : 17, 20, 26.
= without works cannot save. Jas. 2 : 14.
= without works is like = of the devils. Jas. 2 : 19, & Mat. 8 : 29. Mar. 1 : 24.

It is impossible to please God without = Ps. 78 : 21, 22. Heb. 11 : 6.
Whatsoever is not of = is sin. Rom. 14 : 23.

= IS NECESSARY

To be heard in prayer. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Rom. 10 : 14. Heb. 10 : 22. Jas. 1 : 6. Jas. 5 : 15.
To endure the Christian warfare. Eph. 6 : 16. Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 18, 19. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 1 Jno. 5 : 4.
To perform miracles. Mat. 17 : 20. Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 16 : 17. Jno. 14 : 12. Act. 3 : 16. Act. 6 : 8.
To be delivered by miracle. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 2, 28. Mat. 13 : 58. Mar. 2 : 5. Mar. 6 : 5, 6. Mar. 9 : 23, 24. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50. Act. 14 : 9.

As thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 29.
Thy = hath made thee whole. Mat. 9 : 22. Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 7 : 50. Luk. 17 : 19. Luk. 18 : 42.
Prodigies accomplished by = Heb. 11 : 7–38.
Christian life called *the good fight of faith.* 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7.
= compared to *a shield.* Eph. 6 : 16. *A breastplate.* 1 The. 5 : 8.
Nothing is impossible for = Mat. 17 : 20. Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 9 : 23. Mar. 11 : 23. Luk. 17 : 6. Heb. 11 : 33–37.
= is tried by affliction. Mar. 4 : 16, 17. 1 Pet. 1 ; 6, 7.
The trying of = worketh patience. Rom. 5 : 2, 3. Jas. 1 : 3.

BY = BELIEVERS

Live. Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 2 : 20.
Stand fast. Rom. 11 : 20. 2 Cor. 1 : 24.
Walk. Rom. 4 : 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 7.
Are upheld. Ps. 27 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.
Are comforted. Rom. 1 : 12.
Have a good report. Heb. 11 : 2.
Resist the Devil. Eph. 6 : 16. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
Overcome the world. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.

Believers are united by the same = Act. 4 : 32. Rom. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 4 : 13. Eph. 4 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.
Believers die in = Heb. 11 : 13.
Abraham called *the Father of Believers.* Rom. 4 : 11, 16. Gal. 3 : 7.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Be sincere in = 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.
Be full of = Act. 6 : 5. Act. 11 : 24. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. Col. 2 : 7.
Live in = Gal. 2 : 20.
Grow in = 2 Cor. 10 : 15. Phi. 1 : 25. 1 The. 3 : 10. 2 The. 1 : 3.
Be sound in = Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 2.
Be established and strong in = Act. 16 : 5. Rom. 4 : 20. Col. 2 : 7. 1 The. 3 : 2.
Stand fast in = 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 2 Cor. 1 : 24. Col. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 5. 2 The. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
Hold = with a good conscience. 1 Tim. 1 : 19. 1 Tim. 3 : 9. Heb. 10 : 22.
Fight the good fight of = Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. Jude *v.* 3.
Have full assurance of = Rom. 8 : 38, 39. Eph. 3 : 12. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. Heb. 10 : 22.
Make a public confession of their = Mat. 10 : 32, 33. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26. Luk. 12 : 8, 9. Rom. 10 : 9. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.
Follow = of saints of old. Rom. 4 : 12. Phi. 3 : 17. Heb. 13 : 7.
Continue in = Act. 14 : 22. 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. Heb. 10 : 39.

Exhortations to = Mar. 5 : 36. Jno. 6 : 29. Jno. 12 : 36. Jno. 14 : 1, 11. Jno. 20 : 27. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. Col. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 7. 1 The. 5 : 8. Jude *v.* 20.
Follow after = 1 Tim. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.

Examine whether you be in = 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

Pray for the increase of your = Mar. 9 : 24. Luk. 17 : 5.

= IS CALLED

Holy faith. Jude *v.* 20.
Precious faith. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.
Faith of the elect. Tit. 1 : 1.
Faith of the saints. Rev. 13 : 10.
Faith of the Gospel. Phi. 1 : 27.

= IS PRODUCED BY THE MEANS OF

Scripture. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 13 : 48. Act. 17 : 11, 12. Rom. 10 : 17. Rom. 16 : 26. 2 Tim. 3 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

Preaching. Jno. 1 : 7. Jno. 17 : 20. Act. 4 : 4. Act. 8 : 12. Act. 14 : 27. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 10 : 8, 14. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 Cor. 3 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13. Gal. 3 : 2, 5. 2 The. 1 : 10.

Miracles. Jno. 2 : 11, 23. Jno. 6 : 30. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 20 : 30, 31.

By hearing. Rom. 10 : 17. Heb. 4 : 2. Act. 4 : 4.

Ministers should exhort to = Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 1 The. 3 : 2.

The Gospel is efficient for the salvation of those who have = Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 15 : 1–3. 1 The. 2 : 13.

Pride is an hindrance to = Jno. 5 : 44.

Great = approved by Christ. Mat. 8 : 10. Mat. 9 : 29. Mat. 15 : 28. Luk. 7 : 9.

Want of = reproved by Christ. Mat. 6 : 30. Mat. 8 : 26. Mat. 14 : 31. Mat. 16 : 8. Mat. 17 : 20. Mar. 4 : 40. Luk. 8 : 25. Luk. 12 : 28. Luk. 24 : 25. Jno. 20 : 27.

= accompanied with conversion. Mar. 1 : 15. Act. 11 : 21. Act. 20 : 21.

Those that are not Christ's have no = Jno. 10 : 26.

THE UNGODLY

Err from = Luk. 8 : 13. 1 Tim. 6 : 10, 21.

Are reprobate concerning = 2 Tim. 3 : 8.

Are without = Jno. 5 : 38. Jno. 6 : 36. Jno. 8 : 45. Jno. 10 : 25. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 16 : 9. Act. 19 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. 2 The. 3 : 2.

Shall depart from = in latter times. Luk. 18 : 8. 2 The. 2 : 3. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.

HE THAT HAS NOT = IN CHRIST (See *Unbelief*).

Believes not in God. Luk. 10 : 16. Jno. 5 : 23. 1 Jno. 2 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 10. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.

Believes not God, and makes Him a liar. 1 Jno. 5 : 10. Jno. 3 : 33. Jno. 5 : 38.

Shall be damned. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 12 : 48. 2 The. 2 : 12. Heb. 12 : 25.

Is already condemned. Jno. 3 : 18.

Shall die in his sins. Jno. 8 : 21, 24. Jno. 9 : 41.

Is lost. 2 Cor. 4 : 3, 4.

Shall not enter into eternal rest. Heb. 3 : 19, & Heb. 4 : 5–11.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 12 : 1–4. Heb. 11 : 8–10. Gen. 15 : 1–6. Rom. 4 : 18–22. Gen. 22 : 1–12. Heb. 11 : 17–19. Jas. 2 : 21–23. *Amram and Jochebed.* Exo. 2 : 1–3. Heb. 11 : 23. *Israelites.* Exo. 4 : 31. Exo. 14 : 31. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. 2 Chr. 13 : 18. Heb. 11 : 29, 30. *Servants of Pharaoh.* Exo. 9 : 20. *Caleb.* Num. 13 : 30. *David.* 1 Sam. 17 : 32, 45–47. 1 Sam. 30 : 6. Ps. 27 : 1–6. Ps. 52 : 8, 9. Ps. 71 : 5–7. *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 13–16. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 5. *Amaziah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 7–10. *Job.* Job 19 : 25–27. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 16–18. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 23. *Ninevites.* Jon. 3 : 5. *Leper.* Mat. 8 : 2. Mar. 1 : 40. *Centurion.* Mat. 8 : 8–10. Luk. 7 : 9. *People of Capernaum.* Mat. 9 : 2. Mar. 2 : 4, 5. Luk. 5 : 18–20. *Jairus.* Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 22, 23. *Woman with bloody issue.* Mat. 9 : 21, 22. Mar. 5 : 34. Luk. 8 : 48. *Two blind men.*

Mat. 9 : 28, 29. Mat. 20 : 30–33. *Sick of Gennesareth.* Mat. 14 : 36. Mar. 3 : 10. Mar. 6 : 54–56. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 28. Mar. 7 : 29. *Peter.* Mat. 16 : 16. Mar. 8 : 29. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69. Act. 3 : 16. Act. 11 : 17. *Father of the lunatic.* Mar. 9 : 24. *Bartimeus.* Mar. 10 : 48–52. Luk. 18 : 30–42. *Penitent woman.* Luk. 7 : 50. *Leper.* Luk. 17 : 19. *Dying malefactor.* Luk. 23 : 42. *Philip and Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 45, 50. *Disciples.* Jno. 2 : 11, 22. Jno. 16 : 30. Jno. 17 : 8. *Many Jews.* Jno. 2 : 23. Jno. 8 : 30. Jno. 11 : 45. Jno. 12 : 11. *Samaritans.* Jno. 4 : 39. Act. 8 : 12. *Nobleman of Capernaum.* Jno. 4 : 50, 53. *People of Jerusalem.* Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 8 : 30. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9 : 35–38. *People of Jordan.* Jno. 10 : 42. *Martha.* Jno. 11 : 27. *Mary of Bethany.* Jno. 11 : 32. *Jews of Bethany.* Jno. 12 : 44. *John.* Jno. 20 : 8. *Thomas.* Jno. 20 : 28. 3,000 *people.* Act. 2 : 41. 5,000 *people.* Act. 4 : 4. *Jews of Jerusalem.* Act. 4 : 32. Act. 5 : 14. Act. 11 : 21. *Stephen.* Act. 6 : 5, 8. *Priests.* Act. 6 : 7. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8 : 37. *People of Lydda and Saron.* Act. 9 : 35. *People of Joppa.* Act. 9 : 42. *People of Antioch.* Act. 11 : 21–24. *Barnabas.* Act. 11 : 24. *Sergius Paulus.* Act. 13 : 12. *Jews and Greeks of Iconium.* Act. 14 : 1. *Cripple at Lystra.* Act. 14 : 9. *Timothy and Lois.* Act. 16 : 1. 2 Tim. 1 : 5. *Lydia.* Act. 16 : 14, 15. *Jailor of Philippi.* Act. 16 : 31, 34. *Bereans.* Act. 17 : 10–12. *Dionysius, Damaris, &c.* Act. 17 : 34. *Crispus and Corinthians.* Act. 18 : 8. *Jews at Rome.* Act. 28 : 24. *Romans.* Rom. 1 : 8. *Paul.* Rom. 8 : 37–39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. *Ephesians.* Eph. 1 : 15. *Colossians.* Col. 1 : 4. Col. 2 : 5. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 5–7. 2 The. 1 : 4. *Philemon.* Phile. *v.* 5. *Abel.* Heb. 11 : 4, & Gen. 4 : 4. *Enoch.* Heb. 11 : 5, & Gen. 5 : 24. *Noah.* Heb. 11 : 7, & Gen. 6 : 22. Gen. 7 : 5. *Sara.* Heb. 11 : 11. *Isaac.* Heb. 11 : 20, & Gen. 27 : 27–29. *Jacob.* Heb. 11 : 21, & Gen. 49 : 1–33. *Joseph.* Heb. 11 : 22, & Gen. 50 : 24, 25. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 24–27, & Exo. 2 : 10–15. *Rahab.* Heb. 11 : 31, & Jos. 2 : 9–13. *Gideon, Barak, Jephthah. &c., and the prophets.* Heb. 11 : 32–39. *Church of Pergamos.* Rev. 2 : 13. *Church of Thyatira.* Rev. 2 : 19.

Faithfulness.

See TRUTH. PERSEVERANCE. STEADFASTNESS.

Believers are called *the Faithful in the Lord.* Act. 16 : 1, 15. 1 Cor. 4 : 17. Eph. 1 : 1. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 9. 1 Tim. 6 : 2. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. Rev. 17 : 14.

Christ is *the faithful Priest and Witness.* Isa. 11 : 5. Heb. 2 : 17. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 3 : 14. Rev. 19 : 11.

= SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN

The service of God. Mat. 24 : 45. Luk. 12 : 42. 1 Cor. 4 : 1, 2. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

The use of entrusted gifts. Mat. 25 : 19–23. Luk. 19 : 15–19. 1 Pet. 4 : 10.

Declaring the word of God. Jer. 23 : 28. Act. 20 : 20, 27. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. 1 Cor. 7 : 25. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 1 : 7.

Relieving the brethren. 3 Jno. *v.* 5.

Ministering alms. Neh. 13 : 13.

Reproving others. Pro. 27 : 6. Mat. 14 : 3, 4. Luk. 3 : 19.

Judging. 2 Chr. 19 : 9. Pro. 29 : 14.

Bearing testimony. Pro. 14 : 5.

Confidential situations. 2 Kin. 12 : 15. 2 Kin. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 31 : 12. Dan. 6 : 4. Tit. 2 : 10.

Conveying messages. Pro. 13 : 7. Pro. 25 : 13.

Fulfilling promises. Ps. 15 : 4.

Keeping secrets. Pro. 11 : 13.

Doing work. 2 Chr. 34 : 12.

In the smallest things. Mat. 25: 21, 23. Luk. 16: 10.
In all things. 1 Tim. 3: 11.
Even unto death. Rev. 2: 10.

=ESPECIALLY REQUIRED OF

Ministers. Jer. 23: 28. 1 Cor. 4: 2. Col. 4: 7. 1 Tim. 1: 12. 2 Tim. 2: 2.
Ministers' wives. 1 Tim. 3: 11.
Ministers' children. Tit. 1: 6.

He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much. Luk. 16: 10.
The want of = in worldly riches deprives of the true riches. Luk. 16: 11, 12.
Blessed is he who has = Mat. 24: 46. Luk. 12: 43.

HE WHO POSSESSES =

Is preserved by God. Ps. 31: 23. 1 Tim. 4: 10.
Shall abound with blessing. Pro. 28: 20.
Shall receive from God according to his = 1 Sam. 26: 23. Mat. 25: 21, 23, 29. Luk. 19: 17.
Shall be rewarded at the last day. Mat. 24: 45–47. Mat. 25: 21, 23. Luk. 12: 42–44. Luk. 19: 17.
Shall receive a crown of life. Rev. 2: 10.

The wicked are without = Ps. 5: 9. Jer. 5: 1. Mic. 7: 5. Rom. 1: 31.
Men of latter days shall be without = 2 Tim. 3: 1, 3.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph.* Gen. 39: 22, 23. *Moses.* Num. 12: 7, & Heb. 3: 2, 5. *David.* 1 Sam. 22: 14. *Hananiah.* Neh. 7: 2. *Abraham.* Neh. 9: 8. Gal. 3: 9. *Uriah and Zechariah.* Isa. 8: 2. *Daniel.* Dan. 6: 4. *Judah.* Hos. 11: 12. *Lydia.* Act. 16: 15. *Paul.* Act. 20: 20, 27. 1 Cor. 7: 25. 1 Tim. 1: 12. *Timothy.* 1 Cor. 4: 17. *Tychicus.* Eph. 6: 21. Col. 4: 7. *Epaphras.* Col. 1: 7. *Onesimus.* Col. 4: 9. *Silvanus.* 1 Pet. 5: 12. *Gaius.* 3 Jno. *v.* 3. *Antipas.* Rev. 2: 13.

Faithfulness (The) of God.

See TRUTH OF GOD. PROMISES OF GOD.

= is one of His perfections. Num. 23: 19. Deu. 7: 9. 1 Sam. 15: 29. Isa. 49: 7. 1 Cor. 1: 9. 1 Cor. 10: 13. 1 The. 5: 24. 2 Tim. 2: 13.

= IS

Great. Lam. 3: 23.
Established. Ps. 89: 2, 3.
Unfailing. Ps. 89: 34. Ps. 132: 11. Rom. 3: 3, 4. 2 Tim. 2: 13. Tit. 1: 2.
Incomparable. 1 Kin. 8: 23. 2 Chr. 6: 14. Ps. 89: 8.
Reaching unto the clouds. Ps. 36: 5.
Eternal. Ps. 89: 2. Ps. 119: 89, 90.

= EXHIBITED IN

The gift of promised salvation. Luk. 1: 69–75. Act. 3: 18. Rom. 1: 1–3. Tit. 1: 2, 3. Heb. 9: 15.
The fulfilment of His promises. Num. 23: 19. Jos. 21: 45. Jos. 23: 14. 1 Kin. 8: 20, 56. Neh. 9: 8. Ps. 98: 3. Isa. 54: 9. Jer. 29: 10. Mic. 7: 20. Luk. 1: 45. Rom. 15: 8. 2 Cor. 1: 20. Tit. 1: 2. Heb. 6: 17–19. Heb. 9: 15. Heb. 10: 23. Heb. 11: 11. 2 Pet. 3: 9. See *Promises of God.*
His keeping His covenant. Deu. 4: 31. Deu. 7: 9. 1 Kin. 8: 23. 2 Chr. 6: 14. Neh. 9: 8. Ps. 89: 34. Ps. 105: 8. Isa. 54: 10. Isa. 59: 21. Jer. 31: 35–37.
His testimonies. Ps. 119: 138.
The immutability of His word. Ps. 119: 138. Isa. 40: 8, & 1 Pet. 1: 25. Mat. 5: 18.
His executing His threatenings. Num. 26: 65. 1 Sam. 15: 28, 29. 2 Kin. 10: 10. Isa. 25: 1, 2. Isa. 31: 2. Isa. 48: 3. Jer. 44: 29.

Lam. 2:17. Dan. 9:11, 12. Zec. 1:6.
His executing His judgments. 2 Kin. 1:17. 2 Kin. 10:10. Ps. 96:13. Isa. 14:24. Isa. 46:11. Jer. 23:20. Jer. 51:29.
Forgiving sins. 1 Jno. 1:9.
Afflicting believers. Ps. 119:75.
Preserving believers under temptation. 1 Cor. 10:13.
Preserving believers unto the end. Ps. 89:24. 1 Cor. 1:8, 9. 1 The. 5:23, 24. 2 The. 3:3.

=is a motive to faith and confidence. Heb. 6:17–19. Heb. 10:23.

BELIEVERS

Should commit themselves to= Heb. 6:17–19. Heb. 10:23. 1 Pet. 4:19.
Plead=in prayer. 2 Sam. 7:27–29. Ps. 89:49. Ps. 143:1.
Magnify= 1 Kin. 8:56. Ps. 40:10. Ps. 56:4. Ps. 89:1. Ps. 92:2.

The heavenly host magnify= Ps. 89:5.

EXAMPLES OF=TOWARDS *Israelites.* Jos. 21:43–45. Jos. 23:14. 2 Chr. 36:22, 23. *David.* 1 Kin. 8:15, 24. 2 Chr. 6:4, 15. Ps. 119:75. *Abraham.* Neh. 9:8. Act. 7:17. Rom. 4:21. *Sara.* Heb. 11:11.

Fall of Man (The).

See SIN. REDEMPTION, CHARACTER OF THE UNBELIEVERS.

Adam by his disobedience was the cause of= Gen. 3:6–12, 16–19, & Rom. 5:12, 19.
=through the woman, beguiled by the serpent. Gen. 3:1–5, 13. 2 Cor. 11:3. 1 Tim. 2:14.

STATE OF MAN IN CONSEQUENCE OF=

Made in the likeness of Adam. Gen. 5:3. 1 Cor. 15:48, 49.
Born in sin. Gen. 8:21. Job 15:14. Job 25:4. Ps. 51:5. Ps. 58:3. Isa. 48:8. Jno. 3:6.
Blinded and in darkness. Isa. 44:18. Jno. 3:19. Rom. 1:21. 2 Cor. 4:4. Eph. 4:18. Eph. 5:8.
Without understanding. Job 11:12. Ps. 14:2, 3. Ps. 53:2, 3. Ecc. 3:18. Isa. 1:3. Isa. 44:18. Jer. 4:22. Rom. 1:21, 31. Rom. 3:11. 1 Cor. 2:14.
Of an evil and wicked heart. Gen. 6:5. Gen. 8:21. Ps. 5:9. Ecc. 9:3. Jer. 16:12. Jer. 17:9. Mat. 15:19. Mat. 23:28. Mar. 7:21–23.
Corrupt in his will and affections. Neh. 9:28, 29. Ecc. 8:11. Isa. 1:4. Isa. 48:4. Jer. 4:22. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 13:23. Rom. 1:24–31. Rom. 8:7. Eph. 2:3. Eph. 4:17. Jas. 4:1. 1 Pet. 4:3.
Loving evil. Gen. 6:5. Neh. 9:28. Ps. 52:3. Ecc. 8:11. Mic. 3:2. Eph. 2:3.
Hating good. Pro. 13:19. Mic. 3:2. Rom. 8:7.
His members are instruments of iniquity. Rom. 6:13, 19. Rom. 7:5.
His mouth and tongue utter deceit and iniquity. Ps. 5:9. Ps. 10:7. Ps. 36:3. Ps. 50:19. Ps. 52:2. Ps. 59:12. Ps. 140:3. Isa. 6:5. Isa. 59:3. Mat. 12:34. Rom. 3:13, 14. Jas. 3:5–8.
His eyes are full of lust. Mar. 7:22. 2 Pet. 2:14. 1 Jno. 2:16.
His hands and feet haste to evil and to blood-shedding. Pro. 1:16. Pro. 6:17, 18. Isa. 59:3, 7. Rom. 3:15.
His ways are corrupt and perverse. Gen. 6:12. Ps. 36:4. Isa. 53:6. Isa. 59:7, 8. Rom. 3:16.
Persevering in evil. Neh. 9:28. Jer. 5:3. Jer. 6:15, 16. Jer. 8:5, 6. Jer. 18:12. Jer. 32:30.

Servant of sin and its lusts. Jno. 8:34. Rom. 1:24. Rom. 3:9. Rom. 6:16. Rom. 7:5, 14, 23. Eph. 2:3. 1 The. 4:5. Tit. 3:3. 2 Pet. 2:19.
Slave of the Devil. Jno. 8:44. Eph. 2:2. 2 Tim. 2:26. Heb. 2:14, 15.
Unable to do any good. Jer. 4:22. Jer. 13:23. Rom. 7:18. 2 Cor. 3:5. Tit. 1:16.
Totally depraved. Gen. 6:5. Isa. 1:5, 6. Jer. 17:1.
Dead in sin. Eph. 2:1. Col. 2:13.
Knowing not God. Jer. 4:22. Hos. 4:1. Gal. 4:8. Eph. 2:12. 1 The. 4:5. 1 Jno. 3:1.
Refusing to know God. Exo. 5:2. Job 21:14, 15. Ps. 10:4. Rom. 1:28.
Alienated from God. Gen. 3:8–10. Isa. 29:13. Eph. 2:12, 13. Eph. 4:18. Col. 1:21.
Enemy of God. Rom. 1:30. Rom. 5:10. Rom. 8:7. Col. 1:21.
Without the fear of God. Ps. 36:1. Rom. 3:18.
Denying God. Ps. 10:4. Ps. 14:1. Ps. 53:1. Ps. 73:11. Ps. 94:7. Eze. 8:12. Eze. 9:9. Zep. 1:12. Eph. 2:12.
Hating his fellow-men. Ps. 69:4. Jno. 15:18. Jno. 17:14. Gal. 5:19, 20. Tit. 3:3.
A child of the Devil. Mat. 13:38. Jno. 8:44. 1 Jno. 3:8, 10.
Described. Rom. 1:29–31. 1 Cor. 6:9, 10. Gal. 5:19–21. 2 Tim. 3:2–5. Tit. 3:3. 1 Pet. 4:3.

There is no man that doeth good;—all have sinned. 1 Kin. 8:46. 2 Chr. 6:36. Job 9:2, 3. Job 25:4. Ps. 14:1–3. Ps. 53:1–3. Ps. 106:6. Pro. 20:9. Ecc. 7:20. Isa. 53:6. Isa. 64:6. Mic. 7:2. Rom. 3:10, 12, 23. Rom. 5:12. Gal. 3:22. 1 Jno. 1:8. 1 Jno. 5:19.

DREADFUL CONSEQUENCES OF=

Banishment from paradise. Gen. 3:24.
Earth cursed. Gen. 3:17, 18. Gen. 5:29.
Labour and pain. Gen. 3:16–19. Rom. 8:20–22.
Bodily death. Gen. 3:19. Rom. 5:12. 1 Cor. 15:22.
Self-condemnation by conscience. Gen. 3:8. Jno. 8:9. Tit. 1:15. Heb. 9:14. Heb. 10:2, 22. 1 Jno. 3:20.
Under the wrath and curse of God. Jno. 3:36. Eph. 2:3. Gal. 3:10. 2 Pet. 2:14.
Condemnation. Ecc. 8:11. Jno. 5:29. Rom. 5:18. 2 Pet. 2:9.
Eternal death. Job 21:30. Eze. 18:4. Rom. 5:18, 21. Rom. 6:16, 23. Jas. 1:15.

Man cannot be restored from=by himself. Pro. 20:9. Jer. 2:22. Jer. 13:23.

God has saved man from=by redemption. Gen. 3:15. Hos. 13:9. Jno. 3:16. Rom. 5:6, 8–10. Eph. 2:1–5. Col. 2:13. 2 Tim. 1:9. 1 Pet. 1:18–20. See *Redemption.*

Man before his=created in the image of God. Gen. 1:26, 27. Gen. 5:1. Gen. 9:6. 1 Cor. 11:7. Jas. 3:9.

Man by redemption restored to the image of God. 2 Pet. 1:4, & Rom. 8:29. 1 Cor. 15:49. 2 Cor. 3:18. Eph. 4:24. Col. 3:10.

Fasting.

See REPENTANCE. CONFESSION OF SIN. PRAYER IN AFFLICTION.

=commanded. Joe. 1:14. Joe. 2:12, 15.

Purpose of=explained by Christ. Mat. 9:14–17. Mar. 2:19–22. Luk. 5:33–35.

How=must be performed. Isa. 58:6–8. Mat. 6:16–18.

=for the humbling of the soul. Ps. 35:13. Ps. 69:10.

=should be without ostentation. Mat. 6 : 16–18.
=should be observed for God's sake. Zec. 7 : 5. Mat. 6 : 18.

=SHOULD BE OBSERVED ON OCCASION OF

Judgments of God. Joe. 1 : 14–20. Joe. 2 : 11, 12. Jon. 3 : 4–6.
Public calamities. 2 Sam. 1 : 12. Est. 4 : 3.
Approaching dangers. Ezr. 8 : 21–23. Est. 4 : 3, 16. Joe. 2 : 12–15. Jon. 3 : 4–6.
Afflictions of the Church. Mat. 9 : 15. Mar. 2 : 18–20. Luk. 5 : 33–35.
Afflictions of others. Ps. 35 : 13.
Family afflictions. 2 Sam. 12 : 16.
Ordination of ministers. Act. 13 : 3. Act. 14 : 23.

=ACCOMPANIED WITH

Prayer. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 2 Chr. 20 : 3, 4. Ezr. 8 : 23. Neh. 1 : 4. Dan. 9 : 3. Joe. 1 : 14–20. Joe. 2 : 15–17. Luk. 2 : 37. 1 Cor. 7 : 5.
Confession of sins. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. Neh. 9 : 1–3. Dan. 9 : 3–6.
Humiliation. Deu. 9 : 18. Neh. 9 : 1. Dan. 9 : 3, 8.
Conversion. 2 Chr. 20 : 3. Isa. 58 : 6. Joe. 2 : 12.
Mourning. Jud. 20 : 26. 2 Sam. 1 : 12. Est. 4 : 3. Ps. 35 : 13. Ps. 69 : 10. Dan. 10 : 2, 3. Joe. 2 : 12.
Works of mercy. Isa. 58 : 6–8. Zec. 7 : 5, 9, 10.

Promises concerning= Isa. 58 : 8–12. Mat. 6 : 18.

=OF HYPOCRITES

Described. Isa. 58 : 3–5. Mat. 6 : 16.
Is full of ostentation. Mat. 6 : 16.
Is a merit in their estimation. Luk. 18 : 12.
Rejected by God. Isa. 58 : 3–5. Jer. 14 : 12.

EXAMPLES OF EXTRAORDINARY= *Our Lord.* Mat. 4 : 2. Luk. 4 : 2. *Moses.* Exo. 34 : 28. Deu. 9 : 9, 18. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 8.

EXAMPLES OF NATIONAL= *Israelites.* Jud. 20 : 26. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. *People of Jabesh.* 1 Sam. 31 : 13. 1 Chr. 10 : 12. *Jehoshaphat and cities of Judah.* 2 Chr. 20 : 3. *Israelites captive.* Ezr. 8 : 21. Neh. 9 : 1. Est. 4 : 3, 16. *People of Jerusalem.* Jer. 36 : 9. *Ninevites.* Jon. 3 : 5–8.

EXAMPLES OF=OF BELIEVERS. *David.* 2 Sam. 1 : 11, 12. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. Ps. 69 : 10. Ps. 109 : 24. *Ezra.* Ezr. 10 : 6. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 4. *Esther.* Est. 4 : 16. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 3. Dan. 10 : 3. *Disciples of John.* Mat. 9 : 14. Mar. 2 : 18. Luk. 5 : 33. *Anna.* Luk. 2 : 37. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 30. *Church of Antioch.* Act. 13 : 2. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 14 : 23. *Apostles.* 2 Cor. 6 : 5. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 11 : 27.

EXAMPLES OF=OF THE WICKED. *Elders of Jezreel.* 1 Kin. 21 : 12. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 27. *Pharisees.* Mar. 2 : 18. Luk. 18 : 12.

Fatherless (The).

See WIDOWS. THE POOR.

GOD

Is the Father of= Ps. 27 : 10. Ps. 68 : 5. Isa. 49 : 15.
Shows mercy to= Hos. 14 : 3.
Preserves=alive. Jer. 49 : 11.
Is the helper of= Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 146 : 9.
Hears the cry of= Exo. 22 : 23.
Is a Judge for= Deu. 10 : 18. Ps. 10 : 18.
Pleads the cause of= Pro. 23 : 11.
Will punish those who oppress= Exo. 22 : 22–24. Jer. 5 : 28, 29 Eze. 22 : 7, 15. Mal. 3 : 5.

When my father and my mother forsake me, then the Lord will take me up. Ps. 27 : 10.

Give to = a share in your temporal blessings. Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 16 : 11, 14. Deu. 24 : 19–21. Deu. 26 : 12.

Visit = Jas. 1 : 27.

Defend and do justice to = Ps. 82 : 3. Isa. 1 : 17. Jer. 22 : 3.

Blessings on those who take care of = Deu. 14 : 29. Jer. 7 : 6, 7.

Oppress not = Pro. 23 : 10. Jer. 7 : 6. Zec. 7 : 10.

Pervert not the judgment of = Deu. 24 : 17.

Afflict not = Exo. 22 : 22.

Do no wrong to = Jer. 22 : 3.

UNBELIEVERS

Relieve not = Job 22 : 9.

Rob = Isa. 10 : 2.

Plunder = Job 24 : 3.

Vex = Job 6 : 27. Eze. 22 : 7.

Judge not the cause of = Isa. 1 : 23. Jer. 5 : 28.

Slay = Ps. 94 : 6.

Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of = Deu. 27 : 19.

Woe unto those who defraud = Exo. 22 : 22–24. Isa. 10 : 1, 2.

EXAMPLES OF = *Daughters of Zelophehad.* Num. 27 : 1–5. *Mephibosheth.* 2 Sam. 9 : 3–6. *Joash.* 2 Kin. 11 : 1–12. *Esther.* Est. 2 : 7.

EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS TAKING CARE OF = *David.* 2 Sam. 9 : 3–7. *Jehosheba.* 2 Kin. 11 : 2. *Mordecai.* Est. 2 : 5–7. *Job.* Job 29 : 12, 13. Job 31 : 17, 18.

Favour (The) of God.

See GOODNESS OF GOD. GRACE. LOVE OF GOD. PRIVILEGES OF BELIEVERS.

Jesus Christ is the object of the special = Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 2 : 52. Jno. 8 : 29.

= towards His people. Deu. 30 : 9. Isa. 60 : 10. Jer. 31 : 20.

= IS GRANTED TO AND EXERCISED IN BEHALF OF HIM

Who feareth God and worketh righteousness. Act. 10 : 35.

Who is righteous. Ps. 5 : 12.

Whose heart is perfect towards God. 2 Chr. 16 : 9.

Who is upright. Pro. 11 : 20. Pro. 15 : 8.

Who is a good man. Pro. 12 : 2.

Who serves God. Heb. 12 : 28.

Who serves Christ. Rom. 14 : 18.

Who knows God. Ps. 36 : 10.

Who seeks God. Ezr. 8 : 22.

Who is merciful. 2 Sam. 22 : 26. Ps. 18 : 25.

Mercy and truth lead to = Pro. 3 : 3, 4.

Divine wisdom procures = Pro. 8 : 35.

= has been obtained for us by Christ. Eph. 1 : 6. Eph. 2 : 7. Col. 1 : 20. See *Grace, Reconciliation. Access.*

= cannot be obtained without faith. Heb. 11 : 6.

BELIEVERS

Should walk so as to obtain = 1 The. 4 : 1.

Obtain and enjoy = 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 52 : 9. Pro. 11 : 20. Pro. 12 : 2. Pro. 15 : 8.

Are compassed with = Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 116 : 12.

Are strengthened by = Ps. 30 : 7.

Are preserved by = Job 10 : 12.

Are powerful by = Ps. 89 : 17.

Prefer = to all worldly goods. Ps. 4 : 6, 7.

= is life. Ps. 30 : 5.

HE WHO HAS OBTAINED =

Escapes from the seduction of sin. Ecc. 7 : 26.

Receives an answer to his prayers. Gen. 19 : 21. Exo. 33 : 17. Dan. 9 : 23. 1 Jno. 3 : 22.
Receives wisdom and joy. Ecc. 2 : 26.
Thrives. Gen. 39 : 21, & Act. 7 : 9, 10. Ecc. 9 : 7.
Has victory over his enemies. Ps. 41 : 11. Ps. 44 : 3.
Is delivered from his enemies. 2 Sam. 22 : 20. Ps. 18 : 17, 19. Pro. 16 : 7.

=is granted to prayer. Ezr. 8 : 22. Job 33 : 26.
Prayers for obtaining= Exo. 33 : 13. Num. 6 : 25, 26. Ps. 4 : 6. Ps. 31 : 16. Ps. 67 : 1. Ps. 86 : 17. Ps. 90 : 17. Ps. 106 : 4. Ps. 119 : 135. Heb. 13 : 21.
He that draws back from God loses = Heb. 10 : 38. Isa. 64 : 7.
God hides His face and withdraws His=on account of the iniquity. Deu. 31 : 17, 18. Deu. 32 : 20. Ps. 34 : 16. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 59 : 2. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 33 : 5. Lam. 4 : 16. Eze. 39 : 23, 24. Hos. 5 : 6.
Prayers that God would restore His = Ps. 13 : 1. Ps. 51 : 11, 12. Ps. 80 : 3, 7, 19. Ps. 88 : 14. Ps. 102 : 2. Dan. 9 : 17.
Deplorable state of those from whom the Lord withdraws His= Ps. 30 : 7. Ps. 88 : 14, 15. Ps. 102 : 2, 3. Ps. 104 : 29. Ps. 143 : 7.

UNBELIEVERS

Are not moved by= Isa. 26 : 10.
Have not= Ecc. 5 : 4. Jer. 16 : 13. Mal. 1 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF=TOWARDS *Noah.* Gen. 6 : 8. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 19. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 10, 12. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 21. Act. 7 : 9, 10. *Moses.* Exo. 33 : 17. *Naphtali.* Deu. 33 : 23. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 2 : 26. *David.* 1 Kin. 3 : 6. Ps. 5 : 7. Act. 7 : 46. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 10 : 9. *Job.* Job 10 : 12. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. *Virgin Mary.* Luk. 1 : 28, 30. *Enoch.* Heb. 11 : 5.

Fear (The) of God.

See OBEDIENCE TO GOD. SERVING GOD.

=commanded. Lev. 19 : 32. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 8 : 6. Deu. 10 : 12, 20. Deu. 13 : 4. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. 2 Kin. 17 : 36, 39. 1 Chr. 16 : 30. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 33 : 8. Pro. 3 : 7. Pro. 24 : 21. Ecc. 5 : 7. Ecc. 12 : 13. Isa. 8 : 13. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. Rev. 14 : 7.
=is a gift of God. Jer. 32 : 39, 40.

=IS

The beginning of wisdom. Ps. 111 : 10. Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 9 : 10.
Wisdom. Job 28 : 28. Pro. 15 : 33.
A fountain of life. Pro. 14 : 27.
A treasure. Isa. 33 : 6.
To hate evil. Pro. 8 : 13.
Clean. Ps. 19 : 9.
Filial and reverential. Heb. 12 : 9, 28.

=and keeping His commandments, is the whole duty of man. Deu. 8 : 6. Ecc. 12 : 13.
The Word of God teaches= Deu. 4 : 10. Deu. 17 : 19. Pro. 2 : 1, 5.

=IS NECESSARY TO

The worship of God. Ps. 5 : 7. Ps. 89 : 7.
The service of God. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 20. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Ps. 2 : 11. Heb. 12 : 28.
Man working out his own salvation. Phil. 2 : 12. Pro. 28 : 14.
Keeping His commandments. Deu. 6 : 24. Deu. 8 : 6. Deu. 10 : 12, 13. Deu. 28 : 58.
Avoiding sin. Exo. 20 : 20. Job 1 : 8. Job 2 : 3. Ps. 4 : 4. Pro. 14 : 16. Pro. 16 : 6.
Perfecting holiness. 2 Cor. 7 : 1.
Righteous judgment. 2 Chr. 19 : 6–9.
Righteous government. Exo. 18 : 21. 2 Sam. 23 : 3.

MOTIVES TO =

The greatness and power of God. Deu. 10 : 12, 17. Deu. 28 : 58. 1 Chr. 16 : 25. Job 13 : 11. Job 37 : 23, 24. Ps. 89 : 7. Ps. 96 : 4. Ps. 99 : 1. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 10 : 6, 7. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5.
The wondrous works of God. Exo. 15 : 11. Jos. 4 : 23, 24. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. 2 Kin. 17 : 36.
The holiness of God. Exo. 15 : 11. Rev. 15 : 4.
The goodness of God. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.
The forgiveness of God. Ps. 130 : 4.
The judgments of God. Ps. 76 : 7. Ps. 119 : 120. Rev. 14 : 7. Rev. 15 : 4.
He is the sovereign judge. Ps. 58 : 11. Ps. 96 : 9, 10, 13. Isa. 23 : 22. Joe. 3 : 12. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 16. 2 Cor. 5 : 10, 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Heb. 10 : 30, 31. 1 Pet. 1 : 17. 1 Pet. 4 : 5.
He is able to destroy the soul and the body. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5.
His wrath is fearful. Ps. 2 : 12. Ps. 76 : 7. Ps. 78 : 49. Ps. 88 : 16. Ps. 90 : 7, 11. Isa. 13 : 3–8. Nah. 1 : 6.
It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. Joe. 2 : 11. Heb. 10 : 31.

Believers have = Ezr. 9 : 4. Neh. 1 : 11. Ps. 66 : 16. Ps. 118 : 4. Ps. 119 : 38. Ps. 135 : 20. Mal. 3 : 16. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Heb. 12 : 28. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 19 : 5.
Believers rejoice in = Ps. 2 : 11.
= of believers is not a slavish fear, which perfect love casteth out. Rom. 8 : 15. 1 Jno. 4 : 18.

THOSE WHO HAVE =

Are accepted of God. Act. 10 : 35. Heb. 12 : 28.
Are acceptable to God. Ps. 147 : 11.
Are the objects of His goodness and mercy. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 103 : 11, 13.
Obtain mercy. Ps. 103 : 17. Luk. 1 : 50.
Are heard of God. Ps. 145 : 19.
Are protected by God. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 115 : 11.
Are saved by God. Ps. 85 : 9. Ps. 145 : 19.
Are blessed by God. Ps. 115 : 13.
Avoid evil. Pro. 16 : 6.
Trust in God. Ps. 115 : 11. Pro. 14 : 26.
Should not fear man. Deu. 1 : 29. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 8 : 12, 13. Isa. 51 : 7, 12. Jer. 1 : 8. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 1 : 74. Eze. 2 : 6. Luk. 12 : 4. Heb. 13 : 6. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.

In all things act in = 2 Chr. 19 : 9. Eph. 5 : 21. Col. 3 : 22.
Fear the Lord and depart from evil. Pro. 3 : 7.
Persevere in = Deu. 14 : 23. Jos. 4 : 24. Pro. 23 : 17. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.
Ask by prayer = Ps. 86 : 11.
Teach = to your children. Deu. 31 : 13.
Teach = to others. Ps. 34 : 9.
Blessed is he who has = Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 128 : 1.
Blessings promised to = Deu. 5 : 29. Deu. 6 : 24. Ps. 25 : 12–14. Ps. 34 : 9. Ps. 61 : 5. Ps. 112 : 1–3. Ps. 128 : 1–4. Ps. 145 : 19. Pro. 10 : 27. Pro. 15 : 16. Pro. 19 : 23. Pro. 22 : 4. Ecc. 7 : 18. Ecc. 8 : 12. Isa. 66 : 2. Mal. 4 : 2. Luk. 1 : 50.
Unbelievers have not = Ps. 36 : 1 Ps. 55 : 19. Pro. 1 : 29. Isa. 57 : 11 Jer. 44 : 10. Mal. 1 : 6. Rom. 3 : 18.
Punishment for not having = Jer. 2 : 19.
The earth shall be filled with = Ps. 67 : 7. Isa. 59 : 19.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 22 : 12. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 9. Gen. 42 : 18. *Midwives of Egypt.* Exo. 1 : 17. *Servants of Pharaoh.* Exo. 9 : 20. *Israelites.* Exo. 14 : 31. 1 Sam. 12 : 18. Ezr. 9 : 4. *Obadiah.* 1 Kin. 18 : 3, 12. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5 : 15. *Hananiah.* Neh. 7 : 2. *Job.* Job 1 : 1, 8. Job 23 : 15. *Jonah.* Jon. 1 : 9. *Simeon.* Luk. 2 : 25. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 9 : 31. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 2. *Noah.* Heb. 11 : 7.

Fear (The) of the Ungodly.

See DESPAIR. JUDGMENTS. AFFLICTIONS OF THE UNBELIEVERS.

=is not the fear of God. Gen. 20 : 11. Ps. 36 : 1. Pro. 1 : 29. Isa. 57 : 11. See *Fear of God.*

=IS

The fear of men. Gen. 4 : 14. Jos. 2 : 9. 1 Sam. 15 : 24. Jno. 9 : 22. Jno. 19 : 8.

The fear of God's judgments. Ps. 2 : 5. Isa. 2 : 19. Eze. 26 : 16. Dan. 5 : 6. Luk. 21 : 26. Rev. 6 : 16.

The fear of death. 1 Sam. 5 : 11. Job 18 : 11–14. Ps. 73 : 19.

The fear of eternal punishment. Isa. 33 : 14. Act. 24 : 25. Heb. 10 : 27.

Like unto the fear of devils. Jas. 2 : 19, & Mat. 8 : 29, & Mar. 1 : 24.

Overwhelming. Exo. 15 : 16. Job 15 : 21, 24. Luk. 21 : 26.

Consuming. Ps. 73 : 19.

The anguish of a guilty conscience. Gen. 3 : 8. Job 15 : 21. Ps. 53 : 5. Pro. 28 : 1. Mat. 27 : 3, 4.

=seizes them suddenly. Job 18 : 11. Job 20 : 25. Job 27 : 20. Ps. 2 : 5. Ps. 14 : 5. Ps. 53 : 5. Jer. 4 : 9.

The wicked flee when no man pursueth. Pro. 28 : 1. Lev. 26 : 36. Deu. 28 : 65. Job 15 : 21.

=sent by God as a chastisement. Lev. 26 : 16, 17. Deu. 28 : 20, 65–67. 1 Sam. 14 : 15. Jer. 20 : 4. Jer. 46 : 5. Jer. 48 : 44. Jer. 49 : 5, 29. Eze. 26 : 16.

=sent by God to the enemies of His people. Gen. 35 : 5. Exo. 15 : 16. Exo. 23 : 27. Deu. 2 : 25. Deu. 11 : 25. Jos. 2 : 9. 1 Sam. 5 : 11. 2 Chr. 14 : 14. 2 Chr. 17 : 10. 2 Chr. 20 : 29. Ps. 53 : 5. Ps. 83 : 15. Jer. 32 : 21.

=shall be realised. Pro. 1 : 27. Pro. 10 : 24.

God mocks at= Ps. 37 : 13. Pro. 1 : 26.

BELIEVERS

Should have no fear of men. Deu. 31 : 6, 8. Jos. 1 : 9. 1 Chr. 22 : 13. 1 Chr. 28 : 20. Pro. 3 : 25. Isa. 8 : 12. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 1. Isa. 51 : 7, 12. Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 30 : 10. Jer. 46 : 27. Eze. 2 : 6. Mat. 10 : 26. Luk. 12 : 7, 32. Jno. 14 : 27.

Should have no fear of those who can only kill the body. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.

Sometimes tempted to= Job 4 : 14. Job 30 : 15. Ps. 31 : 13. Ps. 55 : 4, 5.

Are preserved from= Lev. 26 : 6. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 46 : 2. Ps. 91 : 5. Pro. 1 : 33. Pro. 3 : 24–26. Isa. 12 : 2.

Are preserved from the fear of men by their trust in God. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 46 : 1, 2. Ps. 56 : 3, 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 50 : 7–9. Heb. 13 : 6.

Are delivered from all= Ps. 34 : 4.

EXAMPLES. *Adam.* Gen. 3 : 10. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 14. *Enemies of Jacob.* Gen. 35 : 5. *Egyptians.* Exo. 14 : 25. *People of Jericho.* Jos. 2 : 9. *Midianites.* Jud. 7 : 21. *Philistines.* 1 Sam. 5 : 11. 1 Sam. 14 : 15, 20. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 5, 20. *Guests of Adonijah.* 1 Kin. 1 : 49. *Syrians.* 2 Kin. 7 : 6. *Ethiopians.* 2 Chr. 14 : 14. *Enemies of Judah.* 2 Chr. 17 : 10. *Haman.* Est. 7 : 6. *Ahaz.* Isa. 7 : 2. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 6. *Pilate.* Jno. 19 : 8. *Felix.* Act. 24 : 25.

Felicity (Eternal).

See ETERNAL LIFE. KINGDOM OF GOD. HEAVEN.

=promised. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 4. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 9 : 15. Jas. 1 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 25. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

=SHALL BE THE DELIVERANCE FROM ALL EVIL.

No more hunger, thirst: neither crying, nor sorrow, nor pain. Isa. 35:10. Isa. 49:10. Isa. 60:20. Isa. 65:19. Jer. 31:13. Rev. 7:16, 17. Rev. 21:3, 4.

God shall wipe all tears away. Isa. 25:8. Rev. 7:17. Rev. 21:4.

Deliverance from the company of the wicked. Job 3:17. Job 13:16. Ps. 1:5. Mat. 8:11, 12. Luk. 13:28.

Rest. Job 3:17. Isa. 32:17. Isa. 57:2. Eze. 34:15. 2 The. 1:7. Heb. 4:1, 9. Rev. 14:13.

Peace. 2 Kin. 22:20. Isa. 57:2. Luk. 2:29. Rom. 2:10.

No more death. Isa. 25:8. Luk. 20:36. 1 Cor. 15:54. Rev. 21:4.

=SHALL BE FOR BELIEVERS

Enjoying eternally God's presence. Job 19:26, 27. Ps. 16:11. Ps. 17:15. Ps. 41:12. Ps. 61:7. Mat. 5:8. Act. 2:28. 1 Cor. 13:12. 1 Jno. 3:2. Rev. 7:15. Rev. 21:3. Rev. 22:3, 4.

Being for ever with Christ. Mat. 26:29. Jno. 12:26. Jno. 13:36. Jno. 14:3. Jno. 17:24. 2 Cor. 5:8. Phi. 1:23. 1 The. 4:17. 1 Jno. 3:2. Rev. 7:7. Rev. 14:4. Rev. 22:3, 4.

Being one with Christ in God. Jno. 14:20. Jno. 17:21, 23. 1 Cor. 15:28.

Communion with glorified saints. Heb. 12:22–24. Mat. 8:11. Luk. 13:28, 29. Jno. 10:16. Jno. 17:21, 24.

Fulness of joy and pleasures for evermore. Ps. 16:11. Ps. 36:8. Isa. 35:10. Isa. 51:11. Isa. 65:18. Jer. 31:12–14. Mat. 25:21. Act. 2:28. 1 Pet. 4:13. Jude *v.* 24.

Triumphant songs of praise. Ps. 132:16. Isa. 35:10. Isa. 65:14. Jer. 31:12.

Eternal glory. Ps. 73:24. Ps. 149:5. Dan. 12:3. Jno. 17:24 Rom. 2:10. Rom. 8:18. 2 Cor. 4:17. Phi. 4:19. Col. 3:4. 2 The. 2:14. 2 Tim. 2:10. 1 Pet. 5:10.

A perfect knowledge. 1 Cor. 13:9–12.

Things which the eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man. 1 Cor. 2:9, & Isa. 64:4. Ps. 31:19.

=DESCRIBED AS

New heavens and earth wherein dwelleth righteousness. Isa. 65:17. Isa. 66:22. 2 Pet. 3:13. Rev. 21:1.

Eternal life. Dan. 12:2. Mat. 19:29. Mat. 25:46. Mar. 10:30. Jno. 5:24. Jno. 10:28. Rom. 2:7. Rom. 5:21. Rom. 6:22, 23. 1 Tim. 6:19. Tit. 1:2. Tit. 3:7. 1 Jno. 2:25. 1 Jno. 5:11, 13.

Being glorified with Christ. Rom. 8:17. Col. 3:4. 2 The. 1:10.

Beholding the glory of Christ. Isa. 35:2. Jno. 17:24. Jude *v.* 24.

Sitting in judgment with Christ. Dan. 7:22. Mat. 19:28. Luk. 22:30. 1 Cor. 6:2, 3. Rev. 20:4.

Reigning eternally with Christ. Dan. 7:27. Rom. 5:17. 2 Tim. 2:12. Rev. 3:21. Rev. 5:10. Rev. 20:4. Rev. 22:5.

Shining as the sun, &c. Dan. 12:3. Mat. 13:43.

Being kings and priests unto God. 1 Pet. 2:9. Rev. 1:6. Rev. 5:10. Rev. 20:6.

A crown of life. Jas. 1:12. Rev. 2:10.

A crown of righteousness. 2 Tim. 4:8.

A crown of glory. 1 Pet. 5:4.

An incorruptible crown. 1 Cor. 9:25.

A treasure in heaven. Mat. 6:20. Luk. 12:33. 1 Tim. 6:19.

A rest. Heb. 4:1, 3, 9, 11, & Ps. 95:11. Heb. 3:11.

Inheriting all things. Rev. 21 : 7, & 1 Cor. 3 : 21, 22.
Entering into the joy of the Lord. Mat. 25 : 21.

BELIEVERS

Shall rise again with incorruptible and glorious bodies unto = Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 29. 1 Cor. 15 : 49–54. Phi. 3 : 20, 21. 1 The. 4 : 16, 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.
Shall receive = Dan. 7 : 18. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 19 : 29. Mat. 25 : 34, 46. Mar. 10 : 30. Luk. 18 : 30. Luk. 22 : 29, 30. Jno. 10 : 28. Rom. 2 : 7. Col. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Tit. 3 : 7. Jas. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 11, 13.
Rejoice in the assurance of = Ps. 16 : 9, 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 65 : 4. Mat. 5 : 12. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 38, 39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 8, 18. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 8. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.
Earnestly desire after = Rom. 8 : 23–25. 2 Cor. 5 : 2, 8. Phi. 1 : 23.

The sufferings of the present are not to be compared with = Rom. 8 : 18, & 2 Cor. 4 : 17.
Christ has gone to prepare for His people = Jno. 14 : 2, 3.

THE PROMISE OF = IS A MOTIVE TO

Seeking complete sanctification. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The. 5 : 23. 2 Pet. 3 : 12–14. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.
Persevering unto the end through all trials. 2 Cor. 4 : 16–18. Phi. 3 : 14. Heb. 10 : 34–36. Rev. 2 : 10.

Flattery.

See LYING. DECEIT. HYPOCRITES.

Use not = Job 32 : 21, 22. 1 The. 2 : 5.

UNBELIEVERS

Use = Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 1, 2. Pro. 2 : 16. Pro. 7 : 5. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5.
Try to ensnare others by their = Pro. 7 : 21. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5. Mat. 22 : 15–17. Mar. 12 : 13, 14. Luk. 20 : 20–22. Rom. 16 : 18.
Hide hatred under their = Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24. Pro. 27 : 6, & Mat. 26 : 48, 49. Luk. 20 : 20, 21.
Deceive their ownselves by their = Deu. 29 : 19. Job 31 : 33. Ps. 36 : 2.

A flattering mouth worketh ruin. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 7 : 21, 22. Pro. 29 : 5.
Reproof will bring more favour than = Pro. 28 : 23.
False prophets and teachers use = 1 Kin. 22 : 11–13. Isa. 30 : 10. Eze. 12 : 24, 27. Rom. 16 : 18.
Do not be seduced by = Pro. 2 : 16. Pro. 5 : 3. Pro. 6 : 24. Pro. 7 : 5. Pro. 29 : 5.
Avoid those addicted to = Pro. 6 : 24. Pro. 20 : 19. Rom. 16 : 17, 18.
Punishment of = Job 17 : 5. Job 32 : 22. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 3. Pro. 24 : 24.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob.* Gen. 33 : 10. *Mephibosheth.* 2 Sam. 9 : 8. *Woman of Tekoah.* 2 Sam. 14 : 17, 20. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 15 : 2–6. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 20 : 4. *Prophets of Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 11–13. *Darius' courtiers.* Dan. 6 : 7. *Pharisees.* Mat. 22 : 16. Mar. 12 : 13, 14. Luk. 20 : 20–22. *Tyrians.* Act. 12 : 22.

Fools.

See SIN. CHARACTER OF THE UNBELIEVERS.

Sin is folly. 1 Sam. 26 : 21. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. Ps. 38 : 5. Ps. 69 : 5. Ps.

75 : 4. Ps. 85 : 8. Pro. 24 : 9. Pro. 30 : 22. Tit. 3 : 3.

Sinners are = Ps. 107 : 17. Jer. 10 : 8. Jer. 17 : 11.

All men are by nature = Tit. 3 : 3.

Foolishness is bound up in the heart of a child. Pro. 22 : 15.

Madness and folly are in the heart of man. Ecc. 9 : 3. Mar. 7 : 21–23.

= despise instruction. Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 15 : 5.

= despise wisdom. Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 17 : 16. Pro. 23 : 9. Pro. 24 : 7.

= despise knowledge and understanding. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 18 : 2.

= hate reproof. Pro. 12 : 1. Pro. 17 : 10.

= walk in darkness. Ecc. 2 : 14.

Wisdom is too high for = Pro. 24 : 7.

= make a mock at sin. Pro. 14 : 9.

To do mischief is as sport to = Pro. 10 : 23.

= are wise to do evil. Jer. 4 : 22.

To depart from evil is abomination to = Pro. 13 : 19. Pro. 27 : 22.

= have no knowledge to do good. Jer. 4 : 22.

= are idle. Ecc. 4 : 5, 6. Pro. 6 : 10. Pro. 24 : 33.

= are gluttons. Pro. 30 : 22.

= are prodigal. Pro. 21 : 20.

= are slanderers. Pro. 10 : 18.

= are deceivers. Pro. 14 : 8.

= are dissolute. Pro. 7 : 7–22.

The heart of = is in the house of mirth. Ecc. 7 : 4.

= are corrupt and abominable. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1.

= despise their parents. Pro. 15 : 5, 20.

= are a grief and a calamity to their parents. Pro. 17 : 21, 25. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro. 19 : 13.

= are quarrelsome. Pro. 18 : 6. Pro. 20 : 3.

= are prone to anger. Pro. 14 : 16, 29. Ecc. 7 : 9.

= show out their anger. Pro. 12 : 16. Pro. 29 : 11.

The wrath of = is heavy. Pro. 27 : 3.

Wrath kills = Job 5 : 2.

= have only an outward piety. Luk. 11 : 39, 40.

= are slow of heart to believe. Luk. 24 : 25.

= hear the words of the Lord and do them not. Mat. 7 : 26.

Answer not = according to their folly. Pro. 26 : 4, 5.

If you contend with = there is no rest. Pro. 29 : 9.

= are full of words. Ecc. 5 : 3. Ecc. 10 : 14.

The beginning and end of the words of = are foolishness and madness. Ecc. 10 : 13.

= answer before having heard. Pro. 18 : 13.

The heart and the mouth of = proclaim their folly. Pro. 12 : 23. Pro. 13 : 16. Pro. 15 : 2.

The thoughts of = are sin. Pro. 24 : 9.

The mouth of = is perverse and feeds on folly. Pro. 15 : 14. Pro. 19 : 1.

An excellent speech becomes not = Pro. 17 : 7. Pro. 26 : 7, 9.

= who hold their peace are counted wise. Pro. 17 : 28.

The mouth of is their destruction. Pro. 10 : 8, 14. Pro. 17 : 28. Pro. 18 : 7. Ecc. 10 : 12.

= trust in their ownselves. Pro. 12 : 15. Pro. 14 : 16. Pro. 28 : 26. Rom. 1 : 22.

= call any one a fool. Ecc. 10 : 3.

A little folly will spoil a great wisdom. Ecc. 10 : 1.

= put their trust and happiness in their worldly goods. Luk. 12 : 16–20.

The instruction of = is folly. Pro. 16 : 22.

The folly of = is folly and deceit. Pro. 14 : 8, 18, 24.

Folly is joy to = Pro. 15 : 21.

= are attached to their folly. Pro. 26 : 11. Pro. 27 : 22.

The folly of = perverts their way. Pro. 19 : 3.

The labour of = is wearisome and useless. Ecc. 10 : 15.

= murmur against God. Job 2 : 10. Ps. 74 : 22. Pro. 19 : 3.

=blaspheme the name of God. Ps. 74 : 18, 22.

=do not understand the things of God. Ps. 92 : 6. Rom. 1 : 21.

=know neither God nor His works. Ps. 92 : 5, 6. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 4, 21.

=say in their heart that there is no God. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1.

=worship idols. Jer. 10 : 8. Rom. 1 : 22, 23.

God

Has no pleasure in= Ecc. 5 : 4.
Hates the worship of= Ecc. 5 : 1, & Pro. 15 : 8.
Will punish= Pro. 26 : 10.
Has made foolish the wisdom of this world. 1 Cor. 1 : 20. Isa. 44 : 25.

Men professing themselves to be wise became= Rom. 1 : 22.

Men became = because they refused to acknowledge God. Rom. 1 : 21, 22.

The foolishness of God is wiser than men. 1 Cor. 1 : 25.

The wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. 1 Cor. 3 : 19, & Isa. 44 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 20.

The preaching of the Cross is folly to them that perish. 1 Cor. 1 : 18, 21, 23.

The things of God are foolishness unto the natural man. 1 Cor. 2 : 14.

We (the Apostles) are = for Christ's sake. 1 Cor. 4 : 10.

Great stripes are for the back of = Pro. 10 : 13. Pro. 18 : 6. Pro. 19 : 29. Pro. 26 : 3.

= shall be the servants of the wise and great. Pro. 11 : 29. Pro. 26 : 10.

=shall go astray in the greatness of their folly. Pro. 5 : 23.

=are afflicted because of their sins. Ps. 38 : 5. Ps. 107 : 17.

The prating=shall fall. Pro. 10 : 8, 10.

=will die for want of wisdom. Pro. 10 : 21.

The companion of = shall be destroyed. Pro. 13 : 20.

Woe unto the foolish prophets. Eze. 13 : 3.

Whosoever shall say to his brother =shall be punished. Mat. 5 : 22.

Folly sent by God, as a punishment. Deu. 28 : 28. Isa. 44 : 25. Zec. 12 : 4.

Folly exalts= Pro. 3 : 35.

Honour is not seemly to= Pro. 26 : 1, 8.

Prosperity shall destroy= Pro. 1 : 32.

They that will be rich fall into many foolish lusts. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.

=exhorted to abandon their folly. Ps. 75 : 4. Pro. 1 : 22. Gal. 3 : 1, 3.

Ye=, be ye of an understanding heart. Pro. 8 : 5. Ps. 94 : 8. Pro. 9 : 6

Walk circumspectly, not as = Eph. 5 : 15. Ps. 75 : 4. Ecc. 7 : 17.

Do not offer to God the sacrifice of= Ecc. 5 : 1.

Do not use foolish talking. Eph. 5 : 4.

With well doing put to shame the ignorance of= 1 Pet. 2 : 15.

If any man seemeth to be wise, let him become a= 1 Cor. 3 : 18.

The company of=is dangerous. Pro. 13 : 20. Pro. 17 : 12.

Forsake and avoid= Pro. 9 : 6. Pro. 14 : 7. Pro. 19 : 27. Eph. 5 : 11.

Better to hear the rebuke of the wise than the song of= Ecc. 7 : 5. Ecc. 9 : 17.

O God, Thou knowest my foolishness. Ps. 69 : 5.

Make me not the reproach of= Ps. 39 : 8.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool.* Luk. 12 : 20. *Foolish builder.* Mat. 7 : 26. *Foolish virgins.* Mat. 25 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF= *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 25. *Rehoboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 8. *Israel.* Deu. 32 : 6. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 4. *Princes of Zoan.* Isa. 19 : 11, 13. *Prophets.* Hos. 9 : 7. *Pharisees.* Mat. 23 : 17, 19. *Galatians.* Gal. 3 : 1, 3. *Jannes and Jambres.* 2 Tim. 3 : 8, 9. *Balaam.* 2 Pet. 2 : 16.

Forgetting God.

See INGRATITUDE TO GOD. FORSAKING GOD.

=IS FORGETTING

His covenant. Deu. 4 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 38. Pro. 2 : 17.
His law. Ps. 119 : 109, 153. Pro. 3 : 1. Hos. 4 : 6.
His commandments. Ps. 119 : 93, 141, 176.
His Word. Pro. 3 : 1. Heb. 12 : 5. Jas. 1 : 25.
His marvellous works. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 7, 11. Ps. 106 : 13.
His benefits and mercies. Ps. 103 : 2. Ps. 106 : 7. Hos. 2 : 8. Hos. 13 : 6.
His past deliverances. Jud. 8 : 34. Ps. 78 : 42. Ps. 106 : 21.
His power to deliver. Isa. 17 : 10. Isa. 51 : 13.

Cautions against = Deu. 4 : 23. Deu. 6 : 12. Deu. 8 : 11. 2 Kin. 17 : 38. Ecc. 12 : 3–9.

Prosperity leads to = Deu. 8 : 12–14. Pro. 30 : 9. Hos. 13 : 6.

Covetousness leads to = Eze. 22 : 12.

Trials should not lead to = Ps. 44 : 17–20.

Punishment for = Deu. 8 : 19. 1 Sam. 12 : 9. Job 8 : 13. Ps. 9 : 17. Isa. 17 : 10, 11. Jer. 13 : 25. Jer. 18 : 15–17. Eze. 23 : 35. Hos. 8 : 14.

ARE GUILTY OF =

Idolaters. Deu. 32 : 16–18. Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 8 : 33, 34. Isa. 65 : 11. Jer. 18 : 15. Hos. 2 : 13.
Backsliders. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 11, 42. Isa. 51 : 13. Jer. 2 : 32. Jer. 3 : 21. Hos. 8 : 14. Hos. 13 : 6.
Those who love riches and pleasures. Job 21 : 12–14. Isa. 5 : 12. Hos. 12 : 6.

False teachers encourage to = Jer. 23 : 27.

Exhortation to those guilty of = Ps. 50 : 22.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Deu. 32 : 18. Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 8 : 34. 1 Sam. 12 : 9. Ps. 106 : 21. Jer. 2 : 32.

Forgiveness of Injuries.

See MERCY. COMPASSION. PATIENCE. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Pro. 19 : 11. Pro. 24 : 29. Mat. 5 : 23, 24. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 6 : 36, 37. Luk. 17 : 3, 4. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Christ has set an example of = Luk. 23 : 34. See *Character of Christ.*

= should be unrestricted. Mat. 18 : 21, 22. Luk. 17 : 3, 4.

MOTIVES TO =

Our need of pardon for ourselves. Mat. 6 : 12, 14. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 11 : 4. Mar. 11 : 25.
The pardon that God bestows upon us. Mat. 6 : 14. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13.
The mercy of God. Luk. 6 : 36.
The pardon granted by Christ. Col. 3 : 13.

= SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED WITH

Kindness and forbearance. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13.
Benevolence. Pro. 25 : 21. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27. Rom. 12 : 20.
Blessing and prayer. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Without our = God will not forgive us. Mat. 6 : 15. Mat. 18 : 32–35. Mar. 11 : 26. Jas. 2 : 13.

If we grant = we shall obtain mercy from God. Mat. 6 : 14. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 6 : 37.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Unmerciful servant.* Mat. 18 : 23–35.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph.* Gen. 45:5–15. Gen. 50:17–21. *Moses.* Num. 12:1–13. *David.* 1 Sam. 24:5–14. 1 Sam. 26:9–24. 2 Sam. 2:4–7. 2 Sam. 16:9–13. 2 Sam. 18:5. 2 Sam. 19:19–23. Ps. 7:4. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 1:53. *Stephen.* Act. 7:60. *Paul.* 1 Cor. 4:12. 2 Cor. 2:10. 2 Tim. 4:16.

Forgiveness of Sins.

See JUSTIFICATION. REDEMPTION.

=foretold and promised. 2 Chr. 7:14. Isa. 1:18. Isa. 6:7. Isa. 27:9. Isa. 33:24. Isa. 40:2. Isa. 43:25. Jer. 31:34, & Heb. 8:12. Jer. 33:8. Jer. 50:20. Dan. 9:24. Zec. 3:9. Rom. 11:27.

=is the remission of sins. Act. 10:43. Act. 13:38. Rom. 3:25. Eph. 1:7.

=is redemption. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:15.

God has raised Christ to give= Luk. 1:69, 77. Act. 5:31. Rom. 3:25. 1 Jno. 3:5. 1 Jno. 4:10.

Without blood-shedding there is no= Heb. 9:22, & Lev. 17:11.

The blood of sacrifices is ineffectual for= Heb. 10:4, 11, & Heb. 9:9.

No human effort can give= Job 9:30, 31. Jer. 2:22.

The blood of Christ alone can procure= Zec. 13:1. Mat. 26:28. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14. Tit. 2:14. Heb. 9:14. 1 Jno. 1:7. Rev. 1:5.

God alone can give= Dan. 9:9. Mic. 7:18. Mat. 9:2, 3. Mar. 2:7. Luk. 5:21.

Christ has power to give= Mat. 9:6. Mar. 2:10. Luk. 5:24.

God is ready and willing to grant = Exo. 34:7. Num. 14:18. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 86:5. Isa. 55:7. Mic. 7:18.

=EXHIBITS

The love of God. Ps. 25:11. Hos. 14:2, 4.

The mercy of God. Exo. 34:7. Neh. 13:22. Ps. 51:1. Ps. 103:8–12. Pro. 16:6. Isa. 55:7. Mic. 7:18. Luk. 1:77, 78. Eph. 1:7.

The goodness of God. 2 Chr. 30 18.

The compassion of God. Ps. 51:1. Ps. 78:38. Ps. 79:8. Ps. 103:8–12. Isa. 55:7. Mic. 7:19.

The grace of God. Rom. 3:24, 25. Eph. 1:7.

The forbearance of God. Rom. 3:25.

The justice of God. Rom. 3:25. 1 Jno. 1:9.

The faithfulness of God. 1 Jno. 1:9.

=IS GRANTED

By God. Neh. 9:17. Ps. 32:5. Ps. 85:2. Ps. 99:8. Ps. 103:3. Ps. 130:4. Isa. 43:25. Isa. 55:7. Dan. 9:9. Mic. 7:18, 19. 2 Cor. 5:19. Eph. 4:32. Col. 2:13. 1 Jno. 1:9.

By Christ. Mat. 9:2. Mar. 2:5. Luk. 5:20. Luk. 7:48. Col. 3:13.

Through Christ. Luk. 1:69, 77. Act. 5:31. Act. 13:38. 2 Cor. 5:19. Eph. 1:7. Eph. 4:32.

Through the blood of Christ. Mat. 26:28. Rom. 3:25. Eph. 1:7. Col. 1:14.

In the name of Christ. Luk. 24:47. Act. 2:38. Act. 10:43. Act. 22:16. 1 Jno. 2:12.

For all sins. Ps. 25:11. Isa. 1:18. Jer. 33:8. Eze. 18:22. Eze. 33:16. Mat. 12:31. Mar. 3:28. Luk. 7:47. Col. 2:13.

Freely. Isa. 43:25. Col. 2:13.

Abundantly. Isa. 55:7. Rom. 5:20.

According to the riches of the grace of God. Eph. 1:7.

To repentance and conversion. 2 Chr. 7:14. Isa. 1:16–18. Eze. 18:21, 22. Eze. 33:15, 16. Mar. 1:4. Act. 2:38. Act. 3:19. Act. 8:22. Act. 26:18.

To those who turn from evil and

return to God. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 36 : 3.

To those who confess their faults. 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

To those who believe in Christ. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.

Believers have received = Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

Blessed is the man who has = Ps. 32 : 1. Rom. 4 : 7.

Forgiving one another is obligatory to obtain = Mat. 5 : 23, 24. Mat. 6 : 14. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 6 : 37. Luk. 11 : 4. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 13.

= IS A MOTIVE FOR

Loving God. Luk. 7 : 47.

Praising God. Ps. 103 : 1–3. Isa. 12 : 1. Hos. 14 : 2. Eph. 1 : 3, 7.

Fearing God. 1 Kin. 8 : 39, 40. Ps. 130 : 4.

The promise of = is a motive to return unto God. Isa. 44 : 22. Isa. 55 : 7. Hos. 14 : 1, 2.

Prayers for asking = Exo. 34 : 9. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. Neh. 13 : 22. Job 7 : 21. Ps. 25 : 7, 18. Ps. 51 : 1, 9. Ps. 79 : 9. Isa. 64 : 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Mat. 6 : 12. Luk. 11 : 4.

Prayers for asking = of others. Num. 14 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 35, 36. 2 Chr. 6 : 25, 27. Dan. 9 : 19. Joe. 2 : 17. Luk. 23 : 34.

To pray for = of others is a duty. Jas. 5 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

Encouragement to pray for = 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jas. 5 : 15.

Apostles and ministers appointed to proclaim = Isa. 40 : 1, 2. Mat. 16 : 19. Mat. 18 : 18. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 20 : 23. Act. 10 : 42, 43. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

= should be preached in the name of Christ. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 13 : 38. Act. 22 : 16.

= IS REFUSED TO

The unforgiving. Mat. 6 : 15. Mat. 18 : 34, 35. Mar. 11 : 26.

The unbeliever. Jno. 8 : 21, 24.

The rebellious sinner. Jer. 5 : 6, 7. Lam. 3 : 42.

The hardened sinner. Deu. 29 : 19, 20. Isa. 22 : 13, 14.

The blasphemer against the Holy Ghost. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10.

The apostate. Heb. 10 : 26, 27. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

TERMS USED FOR =

Not imputing sins. Ps. 32 : 2. Rom. 4 : 8. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

Not mentioning sins. Eze. 18 : 22. Eze. 33 : 16.

Passing by the transgression. Mic. 7 : 18. Zec. 3 : 4.

Not remembering iniquity. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 79 : 8. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 64 : 9. Jer. 31 : 34. Heb. 8 : 12. Heb. 10 : 17.

Covering sins. Neh. 4 : 5. Ps. 32 : 1. Ps. 85 : 2. Rom. 4 : 7.

Washing from sin. Ps. 51 : 2, 7. Act. 22 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Rev. 1 : 5.

Blotting out sins. Neh. 4 : 5. Ps. 51 : 9. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 44 : 22. Act. 3 : 19.

Taking away sins. 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Job 7 : 21. Isa. 6 : 7. Jer. 50 : 20. Hos. 14 : 2. Zec. 3 : 9. Rom. 11 : 27.

Casting sins into the sea. Mic. 7 : 19.

Baptism is the sign of = Mar. 1 : 4. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 22 : 16.

= ILLUSTRATED. *King and his servants.* Mat. 18 : 23–35. *The creditor and two debtors.* Luk. 7 : 41–43. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 11–32.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Num. 14 : 19, 20. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 38. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 32 : 5. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 13 : 22. *Hezekiah.* Isa. 38 : 17. *Paralytic.* Mat. 9 : 2. Mar. 2 : 5. Luk. 5 : 20. *Penitent woman.* Luk. 7 : 47, 48. *Adulteress.* Jno. 8 : 11.

Forsaking God.

See APOSTASY. APOSTATES. IDOLATRY. REBELLION. FORGETTING GOD.

=IS FORSAKING

His house and worship. 2 Kin. 22: 17. 2 Chr. 29: 6. 2 Chr. 34: 25. Neh. 10: 39. Neh. 13: 10, 11. Jer. 2: 27. Eze. 8: 10, 11, 16. Heb. 10: 25.

His covenant. Deu. 29: 25. Deu. 31: 16. Jud. 2: 20. 1 Kin. 19: 10, 14. Jer. 22: 9. Dan. 11: 30.

His law and commandments. 1 Kin. 18: 18. 2 Chr. 12: 1. Ezr. 9: 10. Pro. 28: 4. Jer. 9: 13. Mar. 7: 8.

=is removing our heart far from God. 1 Kin. 11: 9. Ps. 95: 10. Isa. 29: 13. Heb. 3: 12.

Prosperity tempts to= Deu. 31: 20. Deu. 32: 13–15. Neh. 9: 25, 26. Pro. 30: 9.

Folly and ingratitude of= Jer. 2: 13. Jer. 5: 7.

=PROVOKES AND BRINGS

The wrath of God. Deu. 29: 24, 25. Deu. 31: 16, 17. Deu. 32: 15, 16. Jud. 2: 20. 2 Kin. 22: 17. 2 Chr. 34: 35. Ezr. 8: 22. Isa. 1: 4.

God's forsaking men. Deu. 31: 16, 17. Jud. 10: 13. 1 Sam. 15: 26. 1 Chr. 28: 9. 2 Chr. 12: 5. 2 Chr. 15: 2. 2 Chr. 24: 20. Hos. 4: 6.

Confusion. Jer. 17: 13.

Fearful punishment. Deu. 28: 20. Deu. 29: 24, 25. Deu. 32: 23–25. 1 Kin. 9: 9. 2 Kin. 22: 16, 17. 2 Chr. 7: 22. 2 Chr. 24: 24. Ps. 73: 27. Ps. 89: 30–32. Isa. 1: 28. Isa. 65: 11, 12. Jer. 1: 16. Jer. 2: 19. Jer. 5: 7, 9. Jer. 15: 6. Jer. 19: 3, 4. Jer. 22: 8, 9. Hos. 4: 10.

=should be repented of. Eze. 6: 9. Eze. 20: 43.

=should be confessed. Jud. 10: 10. 1 Sam. 12: 10. Ezr. 9: 10. Isa. 59: 12, 13.

Warnings against= 1 Chr. 28: 9. 2 Chr. 15: 2. Isa. 31: 6. Heb. 3: 12. Heb. 10: 25.

Idolaters are guilty of= Deu. 32: 15–18. Jud. 10: 13. 1 Sam. 8: 8. 1 Kin. 11: 33. Jer. 2: 27. Jer. 19: 4. Eze. 14: 5. Hos. 4: 12.

Backsliders are guilty of= Deu. 28: 20. Isa. 1: 4. Jer. 15: 6. Jer. 32: 33.

Believers beware of= Neh. 10: 39. Ps. 44: 18. Ps. 119: 87. Isa. 50: 5.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Jud. 2: 13. Jud. 10: 6. 1. Sam. 12: 10. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15: 11. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11: 4. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 18: 18. *Amon.* 2 Kin. 21: 22. *Rehoboam.* 2 Chr. 12: 1, 5. *Judah and Jerusalem.* 2 Chr. 21: 10. 2 Chr. 24: 18. 2 Chr. 29: 6. Isa. 1: 4. Jer. 5: 7. Jer. 15: 6. Jer. 19: 4. *Kingdom of Israel.* 2 Kin. 17: 7–18. 2 Chr. 13: 11.

Friendship.

See LOVE TO MAN.

=when true is lasting. Pro. 17: 17. Pro. 18: 24.

True = is full of devotedness. 1 Sam. 20: 4. Rom. 16: 4.

A friend is a brother in adversity. Pro. 17: 17.

Thy friend who is thine own soul. Deu. 13: 16.

=should be reciprocal. Pro. 17: 17. Pro. 18: 24.

=should be compassionate in affliction. Job 6: 14.

The intercourse of=is enlivening. Pro. 27: 17.

The advice of=rejoices the heart. Pro. 27: 9.

The reproof of = is sincere. Pro. 27 : 6.

= should not lead us into sin. Deu. 13 : 6–8.

= should not be made with an angry man. Pro. 22 : 24.

Slander destroys = Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 9.

= should be cultivated. Pro. 6 : 3. Pro. 18 : 24. Pro. 27 : 10.

Riches attract worldly = Pro. 14 : 20. Pro. 19 : 4, 6.

Poverty drives away = Pro. 14 : 20. Pro. 19 : 4, 7.

Adversity alienates = Job 19 : 14. Ps. 38 : 11. Ps. 88 : 18. Lam. 1 : 2.

= is often counterfeit. Ps. 41 : 9. Jer. 9 : 4. Lam. 1 : 2, 19. Mic. 7 : 5.

False = slanders. Ps. 55 : 12–14. Jer. 9 : 4.

False = punished. Job 17 : 5.

= of the world is enmity against God. Jas. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 2 : 15.

The greatest = of a man is to lay down his life, &c. Jno. 15 : 13.

Christ calls His disciples *His friends.* Jno. 15 : 13–15.

Abraham is called *the friend of God.* Jas. 2 : 23.

The Lord spake unto Moses as unto *His friend.* Exo. 33 : 11.

EXAMPLES OF TRUE = *Our Lord.* Jno. 11 : 11, 35, 36. Jno. 13 : 23. Jno. 15 : 14, 15. *Ruth and Naomi.* Ruth 1 : 16, 17. *David and Jonathan.* 1 Sam. 18 : 1–4. 1 Sam. 19 : 2–5. 1 Sam. 20 : 14–17. 2 Sam. 1 : 26. 2 Sam. 9 : 1–13. *David and Hushai.* 2 Sam. 15 : 32–37. 1 Chr. 27 : 33. *David and Hiram.* 1 Kin. 5 : 1. *Paul and Titus.* 2 Cor. 2 : 13. *Paul and Epaphroditus.* Phil. 2 : 25–30. *Paul and Timothy.* 2 Tim. 1 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF FALSE = *Jael.* Jud. 4 : 18–21. *Joab.* 2 Sam. 3 : 27. 2 Sam. 20 : 9, 10. *Ahithophel.* 2 Sam. 15 : 12, 31. *Judas.* Mat. 26 : 48–50. Mar. 14 : 43–45.

Gifts (The) of God.

See GOODNESS, PROVIDENCE OF GOD. GRACE.

All that man is or possesses are = 1 Chr. 29 : 14. Lam. 3 : 38. Jno. 3 : 27. 1 Cor. 4 : 7. Jas. 1 : 17. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

= are free and abundant. Num. 14 : 8. Ps. 68 : 19. Rom. 8 : 31, 32.

= are dispensed according to His will. Ecc. 2 : 26. Dan. 2 : 21. Rom. 12 : 6. 1 Cor. 7 : 7.

SPIRITUAL = ARE

The soul of man. Ecc. 12 : 7. Isa. 42 : 5. Isa. 57 : 16. Act. 17 : 28.

Jesus Christ the greatest of all. Isa. 55 : 4. Jno. 3 : 16. Jno. 4 : 10. Jno. 6 : 32, 33. Rom. 5 : 15. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14.

The Holy Spirit. Neh. 9 : 20. Luk. 11 : 13. Jno. 14 : 16. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 8 : 20. Tit. 3 : 5, 6. Heb. 2 : 4.

Grace. Ps. 84 : 11. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. Eph. 3 : 7. Jas. 4 : 6, & 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Repentance. Act. 11 : 18. 2 Tim. 2 : 25.

Faith. 1 Cor. 3 : 5, 6. Eph. 1 : 19. Eph. 2 : 8. Phi. 1 : 29. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.

Righteousness. Rom. 5 : 16, 17.

Adoption. Jno. 1 : 12.

A new heart. Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26.

Spiritual life. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

Wisdom and knowledge. 1 Kin. 3 : 9, 12. 1 Kin. 4 : 29. Pro. 2 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 26. Dan. 2 : 21, 23. Luk. 21 : 15. 1 Cor. 2 : 12. Jas. 1 : 5.

Spirit of love and of a sound mind. 2 Tim. 1 : 7.

Peace of the soul. Job 34 : 29. Mat. 11 : 28, 29. Jno. 14 : 27.

Rom. 1:7 1 Cor. 1:3. 2 The 1:7.
Glory. Ps. 84:11. Jno. 17:22.
Kingdom of God. Luk. 12:32.
Eternal life. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 10:28. Rom. 6:23. 1 Jno. 5:11.
Of different kinds. Rom. 12:6. 1 Cor. 7:7. 1 Cor. 12:4. Eph. 4:7.
Without repentance from God. Rom. 11:29. Jas. 1:5, 17.

Spiritual = are given and obtained through Christ. Ps. 68:18, & Eph. 4:7, 8. Jno. 6:27. Jno. 14:13, 14. Jno. 16:23, 24. Tit. 3:5, 6.

SPIRITUAL = SHOULD BE

Asked by prayer. Mat. 7:7, 11. Luk. 11:13. Jno. 14:13. Jno. 16:23, 24. Jas. 1:5.
Used faithfully for the benefit of many. 1 Cor. 4:1, 2. 1 Tim. 4:14. 1 Pet. 4:10.

Unto whom much is given, of him shall be much required. Luk. 12:48.
Whosoever has, to him shall be given. Mat. 18:12. Mar. 4:25. Luk. 8:18. Luk. 19:26.
= should not be boasted of. 1 Cor. 4:7.

TEMPORAL = ARE

The life of the body. Job 10:12. Job 33:4. Isa. 42:5. Act. 17:25, 28.
Food and raiment. Ps. 103:5. Ps. 136:25. Ps. 145:16. Eze. 16:19. Hos. 2:8, 9. Mat. 6:25–33. Luk. 12:22–31.
Rain and fruitful seasons. Gen. 27:28. Lev. 26:4, 5. Ps. 65:9–11. Isa. 30:23. Zec. 10:1. Act. 14:17.
Prosperity and abundance. Gen. 27:28. Lev. 26:5. 1 Chr. 29:16. Ps. 147:14. Act. 14:17.
Riches and wealth. Gen. 24:35. Gen. 33:11. 1 Kin. 3:13. 1 Chr. 29:12. 2 Chr. 1:12. 2 Chr. 25:9. Ecc. 5:19. Hos. 2:8.
Children. Gen. 33:5. Gen. 48:9 Ps. 113:9. Ps. 127:3
Peace. Lev. 26:6. 1 Chr. 22:9. Ps. 147:14. Isa. 26:12.
Strength and power. 1 Chr. 29:12. Ps. 29:11. Ps. 68:35.
All things. Ps. 34:10. Act. 17:25. 1 Tim. 6:17.
Made for our use and enjoyment. Ecc. 3:13. Ecc. 5:19. 1 Tim. 4:3, 4. 1 Tim. 6:17.
Added unto those who seek God. Ps. 34:10. Ps. 84:11. Mat. 6:33. Luk. 12:31.

TEMPORAL = SHOULD

Cause us to remember the Giver. Deu. 8:18.
Be prayed for. Zec. 10:1. Mat. 6:11. Luk. 11:3.

All creatures partake of = Ps. 104:27, 28. Ps. 136:25. Ps. 145:15, 16. Mat. 5:45. Mat. 6:26. 1 Tim. 6:13.
Declare all = which you have received, and be thankful. 2 Sam. 22:36. 1 Chr. 29:14. Ps. 21:3. Ps. 103:2–5. Isa. 63:7. 2 Cor. 9:15. Eph. 5:20. Col. 3:15.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Talents.* Mat. 25:14–30. *Pounds.* Luk. 19:12–27.

Gift of the Holy Ghost.

See BAPTISM, ANOINTING, SEALING, MIRACULOUS GIFTS OF THE HOLY GHOST.

= granted by God. Neh. 9:20. Luk. 11:13. Jno. 14:26. Heb. 2:4.
= granted by Christ. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7. Jno. 20:22.
Christ has received the fulness of = Isa. 11:2. Isa. 59:21. Isa. 61:1. Mat. 3:16. Mar. 1:10. Luk. 3:22. Luk. 4:1, 18. Jno. 1:32. Jno. 3:34. Act. 10:38.

= UNDER THE MOSAIC DISPENSATION, GRANTED

To the prophets. Num. 11:25.

2 Sam. 23 : 2. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 48 : 16. Eze. 2 : 2. Eze. 11 : 5. Mar. 12 : 36. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 28 : 25. Eph. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of the Holy Ghost. Prophets.*

To men chosen by God for special missions. Exo. 31 : 3. Exo. 35 : 31. Num. 11 : 17, 25. Num. 27 : 18. Jud. 3 : 10. Jud. 6 : 34. Jud. 11 : 29. Jud. 13 : 25.

UNDER THE NEW COVENANT

Promised to all believers. Isa. 44 : 3. Isa. 59 : 21. Eze. 36 : 27. Eze. 39 : 29. Joe. 2 : 28, 29, & Act. 2 : 17, 18. Zec. 12 : 10. Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 8. Luk. 3 : 16. Jno. 7 : 39. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 2 : 39. Act. 11 : 16.

Given to all believers. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 8 : 17. Act. 10 : 44. Rom. 5 : 5. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 2. Heb. 6 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. See *Baptism of the Holy Ghost.*

Given especially to the Apostles. Jno. 20 : 22. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 3. Act. 13 : 2. 1 Cor. 7 : 40. 1 Cor. 12 : 7–11. Eph. 3 : 5. 1 The. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. Jas. 4 : 5. See *Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost.*

Bestowed on the Gentiles. Act. 8 : 17. Act. 10 : 44, 45. Act. 11 : 15. Act. 15 : 8. 1 Cor. 12 : 13.

= GIVEN

According to promise. Luk. 24 : 48, 49. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Gal. 3 : 14.

By the intercession of Christ. Jno. 14 : 16.

In answer to prayer. Luk. 11 : 13. Act. 8 : 15. Eph. 1 : 16, 17.

To him who repents and believes. Act. 2 : 38.

To him who believes in Christ. Jno. 7 : 39. Act. 10 : 43, 44. Gal. 3 : 14.

To him who obeys God. Act. 5 : 32.

= justifies. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

= washes and renews the soul. Jno. 3 : 5, 6. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5.

= sanctifies the soul. Rom. 1 : 4. Rom. 8 : 11–13. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Gal. 5 : 16, 22. Eph. 5 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 2, 22.

Strengthens the soul. Eph. 3 : 16.

= sheds the love of God in the heart. Rom. 5 : 5. Eph. 3 : 16, 17.

= produces obedience to the law of God. Eze. 36 : 27.

= guides into all truth. Jno. 16 : 13. Gal. 5 : 18.

= gives righteousness, peace, and joy. Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22. 1 The. 1 : 6.

= is abiding. Isa. 59 : 21. Jno. 14 : 16. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

BY = BELIEVERS

Have the Spirit dwelling in them. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 2 Tim. 1 : 14. Jas. 4 : 5. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

Are filled with the Spirit. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 4 : 8, 31. Act. 6 : 5. Act. 9 : 17. Act. 11 : 24. Act. 13 : 9, 52. Eph. 5 : 18.

The Church and every believer are the temple of the Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. 2 Cor. 6 : 16, & 1 Cor. 12 : 13.

By one Spirit we are all baptized into one body. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 27, 28.

= is an earnest of salvation. Rom. 8 : 11, 23. 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13, 14.

= IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Adoption. Rom. 8 : 15, 16. Gal. 4 : 6.

Being a child of God. Rom. 8 : 14.

Belonging to Christ. Rom. 8 : 9. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.

Communion with God. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.

THOSE WHO HAVE NOT RECEIVED =

Do not belong to Christ. Rom. 8 : 9.

Are carnal and sensual. 1 Cor. 2: 14. Gal. 3:3. Gal. 5:17. Jude *v.* 19.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph.* Gen. 41:38. *Bezaleel.* Exo. 31:3. Exo. 35:31. *Seventy elders.* Num. 11:17, 25. *Joshua.* Num. 27:18. Deu. 34:9. *Othniel.* Jud. 3:10. *Gideon.* Jud. 6:34. *Jephthah.* Jud. 11:29. *Samson.* Jud. 13:25. Jud. 14:6. *David.* 1 Sam. 16:13. *John the Baptist.* Luk. 1:15. *Elisabeth.* Luk. 1:41. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1:67. *Simeon.* Luk. 2:25. *Apostles.* Act. 2:4. Act. 4:31. *Peter.* Act. 4:8. *Stephen.* Act. 6:5. *Samaritans.* Act. 8:17. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 9:17. 1 Cor. 7:40. *People of Cæsarea.* Act. 10:44. Act. 11:15. *Barnabas.* Act. 11:24. See *Examples of Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.*

Gifts (Miraculous) of the Holy Ghost.

See MIRACLES. POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST. WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST. PROPHECY.

=foretold. Isa. 35:4–6. Joe. 2:28, 99. Act. 2:16–18.

=are of different kinds. Rom. 12:6. 1 Cor. 12:4–6.

=enumerated. Rom. 12:6–8. 1 Cor. 12:8–11, 28–30.

=were temporary. 1 Cor. 13:8.

Christ was endued with= Mat. 12:28. Act. 10:38. See *Miracles of Christ. Christ the Prophet. Power of Christ.*

=COMMUNICATED

According to the Divine will. 1 Cor. 12:11. Gal. 3:5. Heb. 2:4.

By Christ. Ps. 68:18. Eph. 4:8, 11. Act. 2:33.

By Christ to His disciples. Mat. 10:1, 20. Mar. 3:14, 15. Mar. 6:7. Luk. 9:1.

By the Apostles. Act. 8:14–17. Act. 19:6. Rom. 1:11.

Upon the preaching of the Gospel. Act. 13:44–46.

By prayer. Act. 4:29–31.

By laying on of hands. Act. 8:17. Act. 19:6. 1 Tim. 4:14. 2 Tim. 1:6.

For the confirmation of the Gospel. Mar. 16:20. Act. 14:3. Rom. 15:19. Heb. 2:4.

For the edification of the Church. 1 Cor. 12:7. 1 Cor. 14:12, 13, 22, 26.

For the conversion of unbelievers. 1 Cor. 14:22, & Mat. 11:21, 23. Luk. 10:13. Act. 9:33–35.

=poured out on the day of Pentecost. Act. 2:1–4.

=were to be sought after. 1 Cor. 12:31. 1 Cor. 14:1, 39.

=WERE NOT TO BE

Neglected. 1 Tim. 4:14. 2 Tim. 1:6.

Despised. 1 The. 5:20.

Purchased for money. Act. 8:18–20.

=might be possessed without saving grace. Mat. 7:22, 23. 1 Cor. 13:1, 2.

=were nothing without charity. 1 Cor. 13:1, 2.

=counterfeited by seducers and false christs. Mat. 24:24. Mar. 13:22. 2 The. 2:9. Rev. 13:13, 14. Rev. 19:20. See *False Miracles.*

EXAMPLES. *Apostles.* Act. 2:2–4. *Gentiles.* Act. 10:44–46. *Ephesians.* Act. 19:2–6. *Paul.* 1 Cor. 14:18.

Glorifying God.

See GLORY OF GOD.

=commanded. Deu. 32:3. 1 Chr. 16:28, 29. Ps. 22:23. Ps. 29:1, 2. Ps. 66:2. Ps. 68:4. Ps. 96:7, 8. Ps. 99:5. Isa. 42:12. Rev. 14:7.

=is due to Him. 1 Chr. 16 : 29. Ps. 29 : 2. Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 96 : 8. Ps. 118 : 28. Ps. 145 : 3. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Jude *v.* 25. Rev. 4 : 11.

=IS DUE TO HIM FOR HIS

Power. Num. 14 : 17. Ps. 68 : 34. Dan. 2 : 20.
Wisdom. Dan. 2 : 20. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25.
Holiness. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 99 : 5, 9. Rev. 15 : 4.
Justice. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 145 : 7.
Faithfulness and truth. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 89 : 5. Isa. 25 : 1.
Goodness. 1 Chr. 16 : 34. Ps. 54 : 6. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 118 : 1–4, 29. Ps. 136 : 1. Ps. 145 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11.
Goodness and loving-kindness. Ps. 92 : 2. Ps. 138 : 2.
Mercy. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 136 : 2. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 33 : 11. Rom. 15 : 9.
Mercy and truth. Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 115 : 1. Rom. 15 : 9.
Redemption. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Isa. 44 : 23. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. Rev. 14 : 3.
Salvation. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Luk. 2 : 20. Rev. 7 : 10–12.
Wondrous works. Ps. 86 : 8–10. Ps. 89 : 5. Ps. 136 : 4–10. Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 15 : 31. Luk. 5 : 26. Luk. 7 : 16. Act. 4 : 21.
Judgments. Isa. 25 : 1–3. Eze. 28 : 22. Rev. 11 : 13. Rev. 14 : 7. Rev. 15 : 4.
Deliverances. Exo. 15 : 2. 2 Sam. 22 : 47. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 30 : 1. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 86 : 12, 13.
Healings. Isa. 38 : 20. Luk. 5 : 25. Luk. 17 : 15. Luk. 18 : 43. Act. 3 : 8.
Blessings to others. Act. 11 : 18. 2 Cor. 9 : 13. Gal. 1 : 24.

=is a duty of believers. Ps. 107 : 32. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
=through Christ is acceptable to God. Phi. 1 : 11. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.
Christ has set an example of= Jno. 17 : 4.

BELIEVERS SHOULD GLORIFY GOD

By their good works. Mat. 5 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.
By bearing fruits of righteousness. Jno. 15 : 8. 2 Cor. 4 : 15. Phi. 1 : 11.
In body and spirit. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. Phi. 1 : 20.
By their faithfulness. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.
In trusting in His promises. Rom. 4 : 20.
In glorifying the Word of God. Act. 13 : 48. 2 The. 3 : 1.
In praising Him. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ps. 50 : 23. Ps. 69 : 30.
In confessing that Christ is the Lord. Phi. 2 : 11.
In glorifying the name of the Lord Jesus. Act. 19 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 12.
In suffering for Christ's sake. 1 Pet. 4 : 14, 16.
In suffering martyrdom. Jno. 21 : 19. Phi. 1 : 20.
In all things. 1 Cor. 10 : 31.
For ever and ever. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 145 : 1.

Exhortations to= 1 Chr. 16 : 28, 29. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 29 : 1, 2. Ps. 35 : 27. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 96 : 7, 8. Isa. 24 : 15. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.

GOD IS GLORIFIED BEFORE THE WORLD BY

The good works of believers. Mat. 5 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.
The punishment of the wicked. Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Lev. 10 : 3. Eze. 39 : 13.

BELIEVERS

Are engaged and delight in= Ps. 66 : 17. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 118 : 28. Ps. 145 : 7.
Assemble together for= Ps. 34 : 3. Rom. 15 : 6.

All the earth shall be found= Ps. 45 : 17. Ps. 67 : 3. Ps. 86 : 9. Isa. 24 : 15. Rev. 5 : 13.

The heavenly hosts cease not from = Ps. 89 : 5. Luk. 2 : 14. Rev. 4 : 9, 11. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 14 : 3. Rev. 15 : 4. Rev. 19 : 1, 7.

Unbelievers refuse = Dan. 5 : 23.

Punishment for refusal of = Dan. 5 : 23, 30. Mal. 2 : 2. Act. 12 : 23. Rom. 1 : 21.

EXAMPLES. *David.* 1 Chr. 29 : 13. Ps. 57 : 5. *Levites.* 2 Chr. 20 : 21. *Multitude.* Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 15 : 31. *Virgin Mary.* Luk. 1 : 46. *Angels.* Luk. 2 : 14. *Shepherds.* Luk. 2 : 20. *Paralytic.* Luk. 5 : 25. *People of Nain.* Luk. 7 : 16. *Infirm woman.* Luk. 13 : 13. *Leper.* Luk. 17 : 15. *Blind man.* Luk. 18 : 43. *Disciples.* Luk. 19 : 38. *Centurion.* Luk. 23 : 47. *People of Jerusalem.* Act. 4 : 21. *Gentiles of Cæsarea.* Act. 10 : 46. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 11 : 18. *Gentiles at Antioch.* Act. 13 : 48. *Abraham.* Rom. 4 : 20. *Paul.* Rom. 11 : 36.

Glory.

See GLORY OF GOD. ETERNAL FELICITY.

= of man is like the flower of grass. 1 Pet. 1 : 24.

Worldly = descends not with man into the grave. Ps. 49 : 17.

Seek not = from men. Mat. 6 : 2. 1 The. 2 : 6.

Be not desirous of vain = Gal. 5 : 26.

Do nothing through vain = Phi. 2 : 3.

Let no man = in men. 1 Cor. 3 : 21.

For men to seek their own = is not = Pro. 25 : 27.

Humility is before = Pro. 15 : 33. Pro. 29 : 23.

The wise shall inherit = Pro. 3 : 16, 35.

= is not seemly for a fool. Pro. 26 : 1.

= of young men is their strength. Pro. 20 : 29.

Man is the image of = of God: woman is = of man. 1 Cor. 11 : 7.

He that glorieth let him glory in the Lord. 1 Cor. 1 : 31. 2 Cor. 10 : 17. Jer. 9 : 24. Gal. 6 : 14. Phi. 3 : 8.

JESUS CHRIST

Sought not = from men. Jno. 5 : 34, 41. Jno. 6 : 15.

Sought not His own = Jno. 8 : 50, 54.

Sought = of God. Jno. 7 : 18. Jno. 12 : 28. Jno. 14 : 13. Jno. 17 : 4.

Received His = from God. Jno. 8 : 54. Jno. 17 : 5. Act. 3 : 13. Phi. 2 : 9. Heb. 2 : 7. Heb. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 1 : 21. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

Shall come from heaven with a great = Mat. 24 : 30. Mat. 25 : 31. Mar. 13 : 26.

Shall come from heaven in = of His Father. Mat. 16 : 27. Mar. 8 : 38.

= be to Jesus Christ for ever and ever. Heb. 13 : 21. 1 Pet. 5 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 18. Rev. 1 : 6.

God gives = 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 : 25. 2 Chr. 1 : 12. Dan. 2 : 37.

God is for ever = of His people. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 89 : 17. Isa. 28 : 5. Isa. 60 : 2, 19. Zec. 2 : 5.

Christ is = of the Lord revealed to believers. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 60 : 1. Luk. 2 : 32. Jno. 1 : 14.

The Gospel ordained unto = of believers. 1 Cor. 2 : 2, 7.

= of the ministration of righteousness exceeds that of the law. 2 Cor. 3 : 9, 10.

= ETERNAL

Obtained for believers through Christ. 2 The. 2 : 14. Heb. 2 : 10.

United with salvation in Christ. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

Given by God. Ps. 84 : 11. Phi. 4 : 19.

BELIEVERS

Are called by God to eternal = Rom. 8 : 30. 1 The. 2 : 12. 2 The. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.
Are prepared by God to eternal = Rom. 9 : 23.
Are preserved by God for eternal = Jude *v.* 24.
Shall rise again with glorious bodies for = 1 Cor. 15 : 43. Phi. 3 : 21.
Shall appear with Christ in eternal = Mat. 13 : 43. Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. Jude *v.* 14, 15.
Shall obtain eternal = 1 Sam. 2 : 8. Ps. 73 : 24. Pro. 3 : 35. Isa. 60 : 21. Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 2 : 14. 2 Tim. 2 : 10. 1 Pet. 1 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.
Shall receive at the advent of Christ a crown of = 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.
Shall be with Christ in eternal = Jno. 17 : 24. 1 The. 4 : 17.
Shall rejoice in eternal = Ps. 149 : 5. 1 Pet. 4 : 13. Jude *v.* 24.

Afflictions of believers produce eternal = 2 Cor. 4 : 17, & Mat. 5 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.
The sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared to = hereafter. Rom. 8 : 18.
Believers shall be = of ministers. 1 The. 2 : 19, 20. 2 The. 1 : 4.
Unbelievers seek their = from men. Jno. 5 : 44. Jno. 12 : 43.

= OF UNBELIEVERS

Is in their shame. Phi. 3 : 19.
Is destroyed. Isa. 5 : 14. Isa. 16 : 14. Isa. 21 : 16.
Shall be turned into shame. Hos. 4 : 7. Hab. 2 : 16.

Glory (The) of God.

See GLORIFYING GOD.

To God belongs = 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Mat. 6 : 13. Luk. 2 : 14. Rom. 11 : 36. Rom. 16 : 27. Phi. 4 : 20. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 4 : 11. Rev. 5 : 13. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 19 : 1.
= manifested in Christ. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 60 : 1. Jno. 1 : 14. Jno. 13 : 31. 2 Cor. 4 : 6. Heb. 1 : 3.
Christ is the brightness of = Heb. 1 : 3.

= EXHIBITED BY

His name. Deu. 28 : 58. 1 Chr. 29 : 13. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 8 : 1.
His majesty. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 145 : 5, 12. Isa. 2 : 10.
His power. Exo. 15 : 6. Isa. 63 : 12. Rom. 6 : 4.
His holiness. Exo. 15 : 11.
His works. Ps. 8 : 1, 3. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 111 : 3. Ps. 145 : 5.
His grace and salvation. Ps. 21 : 5. Rom. 9 : 23. Eph. 1 : 6.

= DESCRIBED AS

Great. Ps. 21 : 5. Ps. 138 : 5.
High above the heavens. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 113 : 4.
Enduring for ever. Ps. 104 : 31. Rom. 11 : 36.
Mighty. Col. 1 : 11.
Rich. Rom. 9 : 23. Eph. 3 : 16. Phi. 4 : 19.
Like a devouring fire. Exo. 24 : 17.

GOD

Will not give His = unto another. Isa. 42 : 8. Isa. 48 : 11.
Has created His people for His = Isa. 43 : 7, 21. Isa. 46 : 13. Jer. 13 : 11.
Calls believers unto His = 1 The. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.
Prepares believers for His = Rom. 9 : 23.
Shall supply believers according to His = by Jesus Christ. Phi. 4 : 19.
Has raised up Christ from the dead by His = Rom. 6 : 4.

The earth is filled with = Num. 14 : 21. Isa. 6 : 3.

All flesh, all nations shall see = Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 66 : 18. Eze. 39 : 21.

The earth shall be filled with the knowledge of = Hab. 2 : 14, & Isa. 66 : 19.

All the earth shall fear = Isa. 59 : 19. Mal. 1 : 11.

Let = be above all the earth. Ps. 57 : 5, 11. Ps. 72 : 19. Ps. 108 : 5. Phi. 2 : 11.

To God be = for ever and ever. Rom. 11 : 36. Rom. 16 : 27. Eph. 3 : 21. Phi. 4 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 5 : 11.

= to God in the highest, and peace in heaven and on earth. Luk. 2 : 14. Luk. 19 : 38.

= shall be the eternal light of the Church. Ps. 102 : 16. Isa. 35 : 2. Isa. 58 : 8. Isa. 60 : 1–3, 19. Zec. 2 : 5. Jude *v.* 24. Rev. 21 : 11, 23.

BELIEVERS

Give = to God. 1 Chr. 29 : 13. Ps. 72 : 19. Ps. 104 : 31. Rom. 11 : 36. Gal. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

Desire to see = Exo. 33 : 18. Ps. 63 : 1, 2. Ps. 90 : 16.

Are beholding = as in a glass. 2 Cor. 3 : 18.

Wait for the appearing of = Tit. 2 : 13.

Rejoice in hope of = Rom. 5 : 2.

Shall behold = Isa. 35 : 2. Jno. 17 : 24. Jude *v.* 24.

Do all to = 1 Cor. 10 : 31. Phi. 1 : 11. See *Glorifying God.*

Give = to God. Ps. 29 : 1, 2. Ps. 96 : 7, 8. Isa. 42 : 12. Jer. 13 : 16. Rom. 11 : 36. Rev. 14 : 7.

Declare = 1 Chr. 16 : 24. Ps. 96 : 3. Ps. 145 : 5, 11.

Sing forth and bless = Ps. 66 : 2. Ps. 72 : 19.

Sinners have come short of = Rom. 3 : 22.

Sinners turn into shame = Ps. 4 : 2. Isa. 3 : 8.

= PARTLY REVEALED

To Moses. Exo. 33 : 18–23, & Exo. 34 : 5–7.

To Moses and Aaron. Num. 20 : 6.

To the Israelites. Exo. 16 : 10. Exo. 24 : 17. Exo. 40 : 34. Lev. 9 : 23. Num. 14 : 10, 22. Num. 16 : 19, 42. Deu. 5 : 24.

To Isaiah. Isa. 6 : 1, & Jno. 12 : 41.

To Peter, James, and John. Mat. 17 : 1–6. Mar. 9 : 2–7. Luk. 9 : 28–31.

To Stephen. Act. 7 : 55.

Gluttony.

See DRUNKENNESS. SOBRIETY.

= forbidden. Pro. 23 : 1–3. Pro. 25 : 16. Luk. 21 : 34. Rom. 13 : 13. Tit. 2 : 12.

= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19–21.

Avoid those addicted to = Pro. 23 : 20. Pro. 28 : 7.

= leads to poverty. Pro. 21 : 17. Pro. 23 : 21.

= leads to contempt of God. Isa. 5 : 12.

= renders men like brutes. 1 Sam. 25 : 36, 37. Jer. 51 : 39.

= excludes from heaven. Gal. 5 : 21.

The rich are addicted to = Luk. 7 : 25. Luk. 12 : 16, 19. Luk. 16 : 19. Jas. 5 : 1, 5.

Unbelievers are addicted to = Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 56 : 11. Luk. 12 : 45. Gal. 5 : 21. Phi. 3 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 13. Jude *v.* 12.

Motto of the unbelievers: Let us eat and drink, for to-morrow we shall die. Isa. 22 : 13. 1 Cor. 15 : 32.

Punishment of = Num. 11 : 33, & Ps. 78 : 31. Ps. 106 : 14, 15. Deu. 21 : 20, 21. Amo. 6 : 4–6.

EXAMPLES. *Esau.* Gen. 25 : 30–34, & Heb. 12 : 16, 17. *Israelites.* Num. 11 : 4–34. Ps. 78 : 18–31. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12–17. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 36. *Jews.* Jno. 6 : 26.

Ahasuerus. Est. 1 : 5. Est. 2 : 18. *Sons of Job.* Job 1 : 4. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 1–4. *Herod.* Mat. 14 : 6. Mar. 6 : 21. *Cretians.* Tit. 1 : 12.

God.

See TITLES OF GOD. TRINITY. PROVIDENCE, &c.

There is but one = Deu. 6 : 4. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 83 : 18. Ps. 86 : 10. Isa. 37 : 16, 20. Mar. 12 : 29, 32. Jno. 17 : 3. Rom. 3 : 30. 1 Cor. 8 : 4, 6. Gal. 3 : 20. Eph. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.

Three persons in one God. Mat. 28 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 3–6. 2 Cor. 13 : 14. Eph. 4 : 4–6. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. See *Trinity.*

There is none other God but = Deu. 4 : 35, 39. Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 22. 1 Kin. 8 : 60. 1 Chr. 17 : 20. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 6, 8. Isa. 45 : 5, 6, 18, 21. Isa. 46 : 9. Hos. 13 : 4. Joe. 2 : 27. Mar. 12 : 32. 1 Cor. 8 : 4.

There is none like unto God. Exo. 8 : 10. Exo. 9 : 14. Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 33 : 26. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 22. 2 Sam. 22 : 32. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 1 Chr. 17 : 20. 2 Chr. 6 : 14. Ps. 71 : 19. Ps. 77 : 13. Ps. 86 : 8. Ps. 89 : 6, 8. Ps. 113 : 5. Isa. 40 : 18, 25. Isa. 46 : 5, 9. Jer. 10 : 6, 7. Mat. 19 : 17.

= is self-existing. Exo. 3 : 14. Isa. 41 : 4. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa. 48 : 12. Rev. 1 : 17. Rev. 22 : 13.

THE BIBLE DECLARES THAT = IS

A Spirit. Gen. 1 : 2. Ps. 139 : 7. Jno. 4 : 24. 2 Cor. 3 : 17.

Invisible. Exo. 33 : 20. Job 9 : 11. Job 23 : 8, 9. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 5 : 37. Rom. 1 : 20. Col. 1 : 15. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Heb. 11 : 27. 1 Jno. 4 : 12.

Infinite and unsearchable. 1 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 2 : 6. Job 5 : 9. Job 9 : 10. Job 11 : 7–9. Job 26 : 14. Job 36 : 26. Job 37 : 5, 23. Ps. 139 : 6. Ps. 145 : 3. Ps. 147 : 5. Ecc. 11 : 5. Isa. 40 : 28. Mat. 11 : 27. Rom. 11 : 33–35. 1 Cor. 2 : 11.

Eternal. Gen. 21 : 33. Exo. 3 : 15. Deu. 6 : 4. Deu. 33 : 27. Ps. 9 : 7. Ps. 90 : 2. Ps. 93 : 2. Ps. 102 : 12, 27. Ps. 146 : 10. Isa. 40 : 28. Isa. 41 : 4. Isa. 42 : 8. Isa. 48 : 12. Jer. 10 : 10. Lam. 5 : 19. Dan. 4 : 34. Hab. 1 : 12. Hab. 3 : 6. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 2 Pet. 3 : 8. Rev. 1 : 4, 8. Rev. 4 : 8–10. Rev. 11 : 17.

Immutable. Exo. 3 : 15. Num. 23 : 19. 1 Sam. 15 : 29. Job 23 : 13. Ps. 33 : 4, 11. Ps. 102 : 26, 27. Ps. 119 : 89, 90, 138. Mal. 3 : 6. Luk. 21 : 33. Heb. 6 : 17, 18. Jas. 1 : 17.

Immense and omnipresent. 1 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 2 : 6. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 28 : 24. Job 34 : 21, 22. Ps. 33 : 13, 14. Ps. 139 : 7–10. Pro. 15 : 3. Jer. 23 : 23, 24. Jer. 32 : 19. Amo. 9 : 2, 3. Zec. 9 : 1. Act. 17 : 27. Heb. 4 : 13. See *Providence of God.*

Omniscient. Exo. 3 : 19. Deu. 31 : 16. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. 1 Kin. 8 : 39. Job 21 : 22. Job 28 : 24. Job 31 : 4. Job 34 : 21. Job 37 : 13. Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 33 : 13–15. Ps. 94 : 9. Ps. 139 : 1–6, 12. Pro. 5 : 21. Pro. 15 : 3. Isa. 40 : 13, 14. Jer. 32 : 19. Eze. 11 : 5. Dan. 2 : 22. Mat. 6 : 4. Mar. 13 : 32. Act. 15 : 18. Rom. 11 : 34. Heb. 4 : 13. See *Wisdom of God.*

Full of wisdom and understanding. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Job 9 : 4. Job 12 : 13. Job 37 : 16. Ps. 104 : 24. Ps. 139 : 6. Ps. 147 : 5. Pro. 3 : 19. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 32 : 19. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25. See *Wisdom of God.*

Great. Exo. 18 : 11. Deu. 10 : 17. Deu. 32 : 3. 2 Sam. 7 : 22. 1 Chr. 16 : 25. 2 Chr. 2 : 5. Ps. 47 : 2.

Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 77 : 13. Ps. 86 : 10. Ps. 92 : 8. Ps. 95 : 3. Ps. 99 : 2. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 135 : 5. Ps. 145 : 3. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 12 : 6. Isa. 40 : 15. Jer. 10 : 6. Jer. 32 : 18. Dan. 9 : 4. Mal. 1 : 14.

Almighty. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 : 11. Exo. 6 : 3. Deu. 10 : 17. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 24 : 8. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 40 : 26. Jer. 32 : 17, 27. Nah. 1 : 3. Mat. 19 : 26. Mar. 10 : 27. Luk. 1 : 37. Rom. 1 : 20. Rev. 19 : 6. See *Power of God.*

Holy. Exo. 15 : 11. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 26. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 1 Sam. 6 : 20. Ps. 99 : 9. Isa. 57 : 15. Jno. 17 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 16. Rev. 15 : 4. See *Holiness of God.*

Righteous and just. Exo. 34 : 7. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 11 : 7. Ps. 89 : 14. Ps. 97 : 2. Ps. 116 : 5. Ps. 119 : 137. Isa. 45 : 21. See *Justice of God.*

Long-suffering and slow to anger. Exo. 34 : 6. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 145 : 8. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Nah. 1 : 3. See *Long-suffering of God.*

Good. Exo. 33 : 19. Ps. 25 : 8. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 119 : 68. Ps. 145 : 9. Nah. 1 : 7. Mar. 10 : 18. Luk. 6 : 35. See *Goodness of God.*

Full of love. Jer. 31 : 3. Jno. 3 : 16. Rom. 5 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. 1 Jno. 4 : 8, 16. See *Love of God.*

Merciful. Exo. 22 : 27. Exo. 34 : 6. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 111 : 4. Ps. 116 : 5. Ps. 145 : 8. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 9 : 24. Dan. 9 : 18. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Mic. 7 : 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 3. Jas. 5 : 11. See *Mercy of God.*

Full of compassion. 2 Sam. 24 : 14. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 103 : 13. Ps. 111 : 4. Ps. 145 : 8, 9. Lam. 3 : 32. Dan. 9 : 18. Jon. 4 : 2. Jas. 5 : 11. See *Compassion of God.*

True. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 57 : 10. Ps. 108 : 4. Isa. 65 : 16. Jer. 10 : 10. Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 17 : 3. 1 The. 1 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 20. Rev. 6 : 10. See *Truth of God.*

Faithful. Num. 23 : 19. Deu. 7 : 9. 1 Sam. 15 : 29. Ps. 36 : 5. Ps. 89 : 8. Isa. 49 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 13. 1 The. 5 : 24. See *Faithfulness of God.*

Upright and righteous. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 25 : 8. Ps. 71 : 19. Ps. 92 : 15. Ps. 116 : 5. Ps. 119 : 137. Ps. 145 : 17.

Sovereign and most high. Exo. 33 : 19, & Rom. 9 : 15. Num. 24 : 16. Job 33 : 13. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 47 : 2. Ps. 56 : 2. Ps. 57 : 2. Ps. 83 : 18. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 115 : 3. Ps. 135 : 6. Pro. 16 : 4. Isa. 57 : 15. Dan. 4 : 25, 35. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 10 : 21. Act. 7 : 48. Eph. 1 : 9–11. Phi. 2 : 13.

Jealous. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 14. Deu. 4 : 24. Deu. 5 : 9. Deu. 6 : 15. Jos. 24 : 19. Nah. 1 : 2.

Full of majesty. Deu. 33 : 26. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Job 37 : 22. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 145 : 5. Ps. 148 : 13. Ps. 150 : 2. Isa. 2 : 10. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 8 : 1. Rev. 15 : 8.

Full of glory. Exo. 16 : 10. Lev. 9 : 23. Num. 14 : 10, 21. Deu. 28 : 58. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 138 : 5. Act. 7 : 2. Rom. 1 : 23. Tit. 2 : 13. Rev. 15 : 8. See *Glory of God.*

Filling heaven and earth. 1 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 2 : 6. 2 Chr. 6 : 18. Jer. 23 : 24.

Immortal. Ps. 102 : 26, 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Heb. 1 : 11, 12.

Perfect. Mat. 5 : 48.

Incorruptible. Rom. 1 : 23.

Light. 2 Sam. 22 : 29. Ps. 104 : 2. Isa. 60 : 19. Hab. 3 : 4. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Jas. 1 : 17. 1 Jno. 1 : 5.

Love. 1 Jno. 4 : 8, 16.

A consuming fire. Exo. 3 : 2. Exo. 19 : 18. Deu. 4 : 24. Deu. 9 : 3. 2 Sam. 22 : 9, 13. Ps. 97 : 3. Isa.

33 : 14. Eze. 1 : 27. Act. 7 : 30. Heb. 12 : 29.

Goodness (The) of God.

See MERCY, LOVE, COMPASSION, LONG-SUFFERING, PROVIDENCE OF GOD.

=is one of His perfections. Exo. 33 : 19. Ps. 25 : 8. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 119 : 68. Nah. 1 : 7. Mat. 19 : 17. Mar. 10 : 18.

There is none good but God. Mar. 10 : 18. Luk. 18 : 19.

=IS DECLARED TO BE

Everlasting. Ps. 52 : 1. Ps. 89 : 2. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 118 : 1–4. Isa. 54 : 8.

Immutable. Isa. 54 : 10.

Abundant. Exo. 34 : 6.

Great. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 145 : 7. Isa. 63 : 7. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2.

Filling the earth. Ps. 33 : 5.

Unparalleled. Mat. 19 : 17. Mar. 10 : 18. Luk. 18 : 19.

Rich and excellent. Ps. 36 : 7. Rom. 2 : 4.

=EXHIBITED

In creation. Ps. 33 : 5, 6. Ps. 136 : 1–9.

In His providence. Ezr. 7 : 9. Ezr. 8 : 18. Neh. 9 : 25, 35. Ps. 65 : 11. Ps. 68 : 10. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 107 : 43. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 147 : 7–9. Act. 14 : 17.

In redemption. Eph. 2 : 7. Tit. 3 : 4.

In delivering His people. Exo. 18 : 9.

Towards His people. 1 Kin. 8 : 66. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Ps. 21 : 3. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 73 : 1. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 117 : 2. Ps. 144 : 2. Isa. 63 : 7. Lam. 3 : 25.

Towards all men, even the wicked. Job 22 : 18. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 145 : 9. Jer. 9 : 24. Jer. 32 : 18. Mat. 5 : 45. Luk. 6 : 35.

=leads sinners to repentance. Ps. 25 : 8. Rom. 2 : 4.

=is better than life. Ps. 63 : 3.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Trust in= Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 143 : 8.

Pray for= 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 119 : 76, 149. 2 The. 1 : 11.

Taste and acknowledge= Ps. 26 : 3. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 10. Ps. 92 : 2. Isa. 63 : 7. 1 Pet. 2 : 3.

Continue in= Rom. 11 : 22.

Bless God for His= Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 103 : 1, 4. Ps. 144 : 1, 2.

Praise and give thanks for= 1 Chr. 16 : 34. 2 Chr. 5 : 12. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 100 : 4, 5. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1, 8, 21, 31. Ps. 118 : 1, 29. Ps. 135 : 3. Ps. 136 : 1, 26. Ps. 138 : 2. Ps. 145 : 7. Ps. 147 : 7–9. Jer. 33 : 11.

EXAMPLES OF=TOWARDS *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 10, 12. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 2, 3. *David.* 1 Kin. 3 : 6. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 116 : 12. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 17 : 9, 16. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 5. Isa. 38 : 5. *Israel.* 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Neh. 9 : 25, 35. Isa. 63 : 7. *Ezra.* Ezr. 7 : 9. *Baruch and Jeremiah.* Jer. 36 : 26. *Paul and Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2 : 25–27.

Gospel (The).

See DOCTRINES OF THE GOSPEL. SALVATION. WORD OF GOD.

=is the good tidings of salvation. Isa. 52 : 7, & Rom. 10 : 15. Luk. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Cor. 15 : 1–3. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

=proclaimed by the Prophets. Isa. 9 : 1, 2, & Mat. 4 : 16. Isa. 40 : 9. Isa. 41 : 27. Isa. 52 : 7, & Rom. 10 : 15. Isa. 61 : 1–3, & Luk. 4 : 17–19. Rom. 1 : 1, 2.

=IS

The power of God unto salvation. Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 The. 1 : 5.
The word of salvation. Act. 13 : 26.
The word of the grace of God. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 20 : 32.
The word of reconciliation. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.
Everlasting. 1 Pet. 1 : 25. Rev. 14 : 6.
Glorious. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. 1 Tim. 1 : 11.

=is the truth. 2 Cor. 6 : 7. Gal. 2 : 5. Gal. 3 : 1. Gal. 5 : 7. Eph. 1 : 13. Col. 1 : 5. 1 Tim. 2 : 4.

=EXHIBITS

The grace of God. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 20 : 32. Col. 1 : 5, 6.
Life and immortality. 2 Tim. 1 : 10.
The knowledge of the glory of God. 2 Cor. 4 : 4, 6.

=GIVES

The hope of an inheritance in heaven. Col. 1 : 5, 23.
Peace. Luk. 2 : 10, 14. Eph. 6 : 15.
Fulness of blessing. Rom. 15 : 29.

=preached before unto Abraham. Gen. 12 : 3. Gen. 22 : 18. Gen. 26 : 4. Act. 3 : 25. Gal. 3 : 8.

=PREACHED

First to the Jews. Mat. 10 : 6. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 3 : 26. Act. 11 : 19. Act. 13 : 26, 46.
To all nations. Mat. 24 : 14. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 13 : 10. Mar. 14 : 9. Act. 19 : 10. Rom. 10 : 18. Gal. 2 : 2. Col. 1 : 6. Rev. 14 : 6.
To every creature. Mar. 16 : 15. Col. 1 : 23.
To the poor. Isa. 29 : 18, 19. Zec. 11 : 7, 11. Mat. 11 : 5. Luk. 4 : 18. Luk. 7 : 22.

=preached by Christ. Mat. 4 : 23. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 11 : 5. Mar. 1 : 14. Luk. 7 : 22. Luk. 20 : 1.

=preached by the Apostles. Mar. 14 : 9. Act. 14 : 7. Rom. 1 : 15. Rom. 15 : 19. Gal. 4 : 13. Eph. 6 : 19. 1 The. 2 : 9.

The Apostles were commissioned by Christ to preach= Mat. 10 : 6. Mat. 28 : 19. Mar. 16 : 15. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 1 Cor. 9 : 17. Gal. 1 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 11, 12.

The Apostles were chosen by God to preach= Act. 15 : 7. Rom. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. See *Apostles.*

=shall be preached in all the world before the end come. Mat. 24 : 14.

=should be believed. Mar. 1 : 15. Phi. 1 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. Heb. 4 : 2.

BELIEVERS

Are called unto salvation through = 2 The. 2 : 13, 14.
Are saved by faith in= 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 Cor. 15 : 1–3. Eph. 1 : 13.
Are begotten in Christ by= 1 Cor. 4 : 15.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Have fellowship in= Phi. 1 : 5.
Not be led astray from= 2 Cor. 11 : 4. Gal. 1 : 6, 7. See *False Doctrines.*
Live in subjection to= 2 Cor. 9 : 13.
Have their conversation becoming to= Phi. 1 : 27. Tit. 2 : 10.
Not hinder= 1 Cor. 9 : 12.
Not be ashamed of= Rom. 1 : 16.
Earnestly contend for the faith in = Phi. 1 : 17, 27. Jude *v.* 3.
Sacrifice, if necessary, their affections and property for= Mar 10 : 29. See *Self-Denial.*
Sacrifice even their life for= Mar. 8 : 35. Act. 20 : 24. See *Martyrdom.*

MINISTERS SHOULD PREACH = See *Ministers.*

With boldness. Eph. 6 : 19.

With zeal and affection. Rom. 15: 20. 1 Cor. 9:17. 1 The. 2:8.
With disinterestedness. 1 Cor. 9: 18. 2 Cor. 11:7. 1 The. 2:9.

Preaching = an imperative duty. 1 Cor. 9:16.

They who preach = should live of = 1 Cor. 9:14. Gal. 6:6.

A profession of = is attended by persecution. Phi. 1:12. 2 Tim. 1: 8. Mat. 13:21. Mar. 4:17.

Promises to those who suffer for = Mar. 8:35. Mar. 10:29, 30.

Persecutions promote the furtherance of = Phi. 1:12.

= is foolishness to them that perish. 1 Cor. 1:18.

= is hid (by Satan) to them that are lost. 2 Cor. 4:3, 4. Mat. 13:19. Mar. 4:15. Luk. 8:12.

False teachers strive to pervert = Gal. 1:7.

Accursed be the man who preaches another = Gal. 1:8, 9.

The rejection of = by the Jews foretold. Isa. 53:1, & Jno. 12:38, & Rom. 10:16.

Ministers should protest against those who reject = Mat. 10:14. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 9:5. Luk. 10:11. Act. 13:51. Act. 18:6.

Men shall be judged according to = Jno. 12:48. Rom. 2:16.

Awful punishment of those who obey not = Mat. 10:14, 15. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 10:11, 12. 2 The. 1:8, 9. 2 The. 2:12. 1 Pet. 4:17.

= IS CALLED THE

Gospel of God. Rom. 1:1. 1 The. 2:8. 1 Pet. 4:17.
Gospel of Jesus Christ. Rom. 1: 9, 16. 2 Cor. 2:12. 1 The. 3:2.
Glorious Gospel of the blessed God. 1 Tim. 1:11.
Glorious Gospel of Christ. 2 Cor. 4:4.
Gospel of the grace of God. Act. 20:24.
Gospel of peace. Eph. 6:15.
Gospel of the kingdom. Mat. 4: 23. Mat. 9:35. Mat. 24:14. Mar. 1:14.
Gospel of salvation. Eph. 1:13.
Mystery of the Gospel. Eph. 6:19.
Mystery of Christ. Eph. 3:4.
New Testament. Heb. 9:15.
Word of God. 1 The. 2:13.
Word of Christ. Col. 3:16.
Word of faith. Rom. 10:8.
Word of grace. Act. 14:3. Act. 20:32.
Word of righteousness. Heb. 5:13.
Word of reconciliation. 2 Cor. 5: 19.
Word of salvation. Act. 13:26.
Word of truth. 2 Cor. 6:7. Eph. 1:13. Col. 1:5.
Word of life. Phi. 2:16.
Word of the kingdom. Mat. 13:19.
Preaching of the Cross. 1 Cor. 1: 18.
Revelation of the mystery of Christ. Rom. 16:25.
Perfect law of liberty. Jas. 1:25.
Ministration of the Spirit. 2 Cor. 3:8.
Ministration of righteousness. 2 Cor. 3:9.
Dispensation of the grace of God. Eph. 3:2.
Truth which is after godliness. Tit. 1:1.
Doctrine which is according to godliness. 1 Tim. 6:3.

Grace.

See MERCY OF GOD. SALVATION. REDEMPTION. FORGIVENESS OF SINS. GIFTS OF GOD.

= is the free, unmerited love and mercy of God to us: the source of all His benefits, of our redemption and salvation. Gen. 33:5. Exo. 33: 19. Rom. 5:15–17. Rom. 11:6. Eph. 1:5–7. Eph. 2:4–8. 2 Tim. 1: 9. Tit. 2:11. Heb. 2:9.

= is the remission and pardon of

sins through the atonement and imputed righteousness of Christ. Pro. 3 : 34. Rom. 3 : 23. Rom. 5 : 15–21. Eph. 1 : 6, 7. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 5. Jas. 4 : 6.

=is the state of acceptance and favour with God resulting from our justification and adoption through Christ. Gen. 6 : 8. Gen. 19 : 19. Exo. 33 : 17. 2 Sam. 15 : 25. Luk. 1 : 28–30. Act. 13 : 43. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 6 : 14, 15. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 18. Heb. 12 : 15.

=means the spiritual gifts and influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to spiritual life, &c. Act. 4 : 33. Rom. 12 : 3. Rom. 15 : 15. 1 Cor. 3 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 1 : 12, 15. 2 Cor. 8 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 14. 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Gal. 2 : 9. Eph. 3 : 7, 8. Phi. 1 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 14. Heb. 4 : 16. Heb. 12 : 28. Heb. 13 : 9.

God is the *God of all grace.* 1 Pet. 5 : 10. Jas. 1 : 17.

God is the giver of= Ps. 84 : 11. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 2. Eph. 1 : 2. 1 The. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 1 : 2.

God is merciful and gracious. Ps. 80 : 15. Ps. 103 : 8. Joe. 2 : 13.

The Lord will wait that He may be gracious; He will be very gracious unto you. Isa. 30 : 18, 19.

=is according to the free will and good pleasure of God. Exo. 33 : 19. Rom. 11 : 6. Eph. 1 : 5, 6.

The throne of God is the throne of = Heb. 4 : 16.

The Holy Ghost is the Spirit of= Zec. 12 : 10. Heb. 10 : 29.

=of God was on Christ. Luk. 2 : 40.

Christ was full of= Jno. 1 : 14.

Christ spake with= Ps. 45 : 2. Luk. 4 : 22.

=is come by Christ. Jno. 1 : 17. Rom. 5 : 15. 1 Cor. 1 : 4.

=is given through Christ. Ps. 45 : 2. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 2. Eph. 1 : 2. 1 The. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 1 : 2.

Riches of=exhibited in God's kindness through Christ. Eph. 2 : 7.

Riches of=exhibited in redemption. Eph. 1 : 7.

The glory of=exhibited in our acceptance in Christ. Eph. 1 : 6.

=of God that bringeth salvation has appeared to all men. Tit. 2 : 11, & Tit. 3 : 4. 1 Tim. 2 : 3, 4.

=IS DESCRIBED AS

Sovereign. Exo. 33 : 19, & Rom. 9 : 15, 16. Rom. 5 : 21.
Rich. Eph. 1 : 7. Eph. 2 : 7.
Exceeding. 2 Cor. 9 : 14.
All-sufficient. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.
Abundant. Ps. 103 : 8. Rom. 5 : 15, 17, 20.
All-abundant. Rom. 5 : 17, 20.
True. 1 Pet. 5 : 12.
Glorious. Eph. 1 : 6.
Efficient. 1 Cor. 15 : 10.

The Gospel declares= Act. 14 : 3. Act. 20 : 24, 32. Eph. 3 : 2, 3. Col. 1 : 5, 6.

BY=WE ARE

Called. Gal. 1 : 6, 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
Elected and adopted. Rom. 11 : 5, 6. Eph. 1 : 5, 6.
Redeemed. Eph. 1 : 7.
Forgiven and justified. Rom. 3 : 24. Rom. 5 : 15–17. Tit. 3 : 7.
Saved. Act. 15 : 11. Eph. 2 : 5, 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 11.

By=are ye saved through faith. Eph. 2 : 8, & Rom. 5 : 1, 2.

The inheritance of the promise is by= Rom. 4 : 16.

=did much more abound where sin abounded. Rom. 5 : 20.

Justification by=is opposed to that by works. Rom. 4 : 4, 5, 16. Rom. 11 : 6. Gal. 2 : 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

Whosoever is justified by the law is fallen from= Gal. 5 : 4.

=operates in believers. Act. 4 : 33. 1 Pet. 4 : 10.

=is necessary to the service of God. Heb. 12 : 28.

BELIEVERS

Are under= Rom. 6 : 14.
Are heirs of= 1 Pet. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Receive = from Christ. Jno. 1 : 16.
Are what they are by = 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.
Abound in gifts of = Act. 4 : 33. 2 Cor. 8 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 8, 14.
Are established by = Heb. 13 : 9.
Should be strong in = 2 Tim. 2 : 1.
Grow in = 2 Pet. 3 : 18, & Eph. 4 : 15, 16.
Continue in = Act. 13 : 43. Heb. 12 : 28.
Should speak with = Col. 4 : 6.

Shall we continue in sin that = may abound? Rom. 6 : 1, 2, 15.

= SPECIALLY GIVEN TO

The humble. Pro. 3 : 34. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.
Those who walk uprightly. Ps. 84 : 11.
Ministers. Rom. 12 : 3, 6. Rom. 15 : 15. 1 Cor. 3 : 10. Gal. 2 : 9. Eph. 3 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 14.

Let us come boldly unto the throne of = Heb. 4 : 16.
= and peace be multiplied unto you. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 2 Pet. 1 : 2.
= and peace be unto you from God our Father and from our Lord Jesus Christ. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 2. Gal. 1 : 3. Eph. 1 : 2. Phi. 1 : 2. Col. 1 : 2. 1 The. 1 : 1. 2 The. 1 : 2. Phile. *v.* 3.
= mercy and peace from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord be with you. 1 Tim. 1 : 2. 2 Tim. 1 : 2. Tit. 1 : 4. 2 Jno. *v.* 3.
= of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Rom. 16 : 24. 1 Cor. 16 : 23. 2 Cor. 13 : 13. Gal. 6 : 18. Eph. 6 : 24. Phi. 4 : 23. 1 The. 5 : 28. 2 The. 3 : 18. Phile. *v.* 25. Rev. 22 : 21.

TAKE HEED

Lest ye receive = in vain. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.
Not to abuse = Rom. 6 : 1, 15.
Lest you fail of = Heb. 12 : 15.

Hypocrites turn = into lasciviousness. Jude *v.* 4.

Happiness (The) of Believers in this Life.

See JOY. PEACE WITH GOD. PRIVILEGES OF BELIEVERS. CONTENTMENT.

= IS NOT DERIVED FROM THIS WORLD,

Whose riches and possessions are unsatisfying. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 7. Luk. 12 : 15.
Whose enjoyments are always mingled with pain and sorrow. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 2 : 1–11, 17. Ecc. 5 : 12.
Whose treasures are perishable. Mat. 6 : 19. Luk. 12 : 33, 34. 1 Jno. 2 : 15–17.

Believers reject all worldly happiness. Ps. 4 : 7. Ps. 141 : 4. Heb. 11 : 25, 26.
= is in God alone. Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 73 : 25.
= is in Christ. Phi. 3 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.
= is in Divine wisdom. Pro. 3 : 13–18.
= is in the fear of God. Ps. 128 : 1, 2.
= is great and lasting. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 119 : 165.
= satisfies the soul. Ps. 36 : 8. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps. 65 : 4.

= CONSISTS IN

Their being justified and forgiven. Ps. 32 : 1, 2. Rom. 4 : 6–8.
Their reconciliation with God by Jesus Christ. Rom. 5 : 11. 2 Cor. 5 : 18. Col. 1 : 21, 22.
Their peace with God through Jesus Christ. Rom. 5 : 1.
The testimony of their adoption. Rom. 8 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.
Their peace in Christ. Jno. 16 : 33.
Their rejoicing in God. Ps. 35 : 9. Ps. 64 : 13. Ps. 89 : 16. Ps. 97 : 12. Ps. 149 : 2. Isa. 61 : 10. Hab. 3 : 18. Luk. 1 : 47.

Their full joy in Christ. Jno. 15 : 11.

Peace and joy by the Holy Ghost. Rom. 14 : 17. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 22.

Their communion with saints. Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 133 : 1.

The testimony of a good conscience before God and men. Job 27 : 6. Act. 23 : 1. Act. 24 : 16. Rom. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 1 : 12. Heb. 13 : 18. 1 Pet. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

Their trust in God. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 62 : 5. Ps. 84 : 12. Pro. 16 : 20. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 17 : 7. Phi. 4 : 6, 7.

Their security under the protection of God. Ps. 3 : 5. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 56 : 9. Ps. 71 : 5. Ps. 125 : 1. Ps. 146 : 5. Pro. 3 : 24–26. Isa. 26 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

Their joy under the protection of God. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 21 : 1. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 21. Ps. 63 : 7.

Their being free from the fear of man. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 27 : 1, 3. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Heb. 13 : 6.

Their trust in God amidst dangers. Ps. 46 : 1–3. Ps. 91 : 2–9. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.

God's promise of being with them in all their trials. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 43 : 2. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their consolation from God. 2 Cor. 1 : 4. 2 Cor. 7 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17.

Their joy under persecution and affliction. Mat. 5 : 11, 12. Luk. 6 : 22, 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. Phi. 2 : 17. Col. 1 : 24. Heb. 10 : 34. Jas. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 6.

Their joy and gratitude for temporal blessings. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Joe. 2 : 23. Act. 14 : 17.

Their trust that God will always provide for them. Ps. 23 : 1. Ps. 37 : 25. Phi. 4 : 19. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their being content in all stations and circumstances of life. Phi. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 8. Heb. 13 : 5.

Their complete submission to the will of God. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. Job 1 : 21. Ps. 39 : 9. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Act. 21 : 14.

Their knowing that all things work together for good to them that love God. Rom. 8 : 28. 2 Cor. 4 : 15-17.

Their conviction that the present sufferings are not worthy to be compared with the glory hereafter. Rom. 8 : 18, & 2 Cor. 4 : 17 : 18.

The promise of eternal life. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

The hope of salvation and of eternal glory. Ps. 73 : 24. Isa. 12 : 2, 3. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 5, 6.

The certainty of everlasting felicity. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 65 : 4. Isa. 35 : 10. Rev. 7 : 16, 17. Rev. 21 : 4.

The promise of an heavenly inheritance. 2 Cor. 5 : 1. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 10 : 34. Heb. 11 : 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

The assurance of being always with Christ. Jno. 12 : 26. Jno. 14 : 3. Jno. 17 : 24. Phi. 1 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 17, 18.

The assurance of enjoying for ever the presence of God. Job 19 : 26, 27. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 41 : 12. Ps. 61 : 7. Ps. 73 : 23. Act. 2 : 28. 1 Cor. 13 : 12.

The assurance that God will preserve them unto the end. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 121 : 7. Phi. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

The assurance that nothing shall be able to separate them from the love of God in Christ Jesus. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.

Their being free from the fear of death. Ps. 23 : 4. 1 Cor. 15 : 55–57. Heb. 2 : 15.

Their dying in peace. Gen. 15 : 15.

2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. Ps. 37 : 37. Isa. 57 : 2. Luk. 2 : 29.
Their dying in the Lord. Rom. 14 : 8. Rev. 14 : 13.

=is greater than all worldly enjoyments can give. Ps. 4 : 7.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, keeps their hearts and minds. Phi. 4 : 7.

=is the peace of Christ which the world giveth not. Jno. 14 : 27.

=is a joy in Christ unspeakable and full of glory. 1 Pet. 1 : 8, & Phi. 4 : 4.

=is a full joy in Christ which no man taketh away. Jno. 15 : 11. Jno. 16 : 22, 24. Jno. 17 : 13.

=is joy and peace through the Holy Ghost. Rom. 14 : 17. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 22.

If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 1 Cor. 15 : 19.

Godliness has promise of the present life and of that which is to come. 1 Tim. 4 : 8, & Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 18 : 29, 30.

Happiness (The) of Unbelievers.

See THE WORLD. FEAR OF THE UNGODLY. JOY.

=is limited to this life. Ps. 17 : 14. Ps. 49 : 10, 17, 18. Luk. 16 : 25. Phi. 3 : 19. Jas. 5 : 5.

=is short. Job 20 : 5. Ps. 37 : 35, 36. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

=is uncertain. Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 6 : 2. Luk. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

=is unsatisfying. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 7.

=is mingled with sorrow. Pro. 14 : 13. Pro. 15 : 6.

=is marred by remorse or uneasiness. Job 15 : 20. Job 20 : 20. Ecc. 5 : 12.

=is embittered by envy. Est. 5 : 11–13.

=is often interrupted by judgments. Job 15 : 20–22. Job 20 : 5. 23. Ps. 73 : 12, 19. Ps. 78 : 29–31. Isa. 24 : 7–12.

=is besotting. Isa. 22 : 13. 1 Cor. 15 : 32. 2 Pet. 2 : 10–12.

The satisfaction of all their desires could not give= Ecc. 2 : 1, 10, 11. Ecc. 6 : 1, 2, 7, 11.

=is vanity. Ecc. 2 : 1, 2. Ecc. 7 : 6. Ecc. 11 : 8.

There is no peace unto the wicked. Job 15 : 20. Isa. 48 : 22. Isa. 57 : 21.

=IS DERIVED FROM

Earthly things. Rom. 8 : 5. Phi. 3 : 19. Jas. 5 : 5.
Worldly honours. Est. 5 : 11. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 20 : 46. 3 Jno. *v.* 9.
Riches. Est. 5 : 11. Ps. 49 : 6. Ps. 52 : 7. Ps. 73 : 12. Pro. 18 : 11.
Domination. Job 21 : 7.
Prosperity. Job 21 : 9–12. Ps. 17 : 14. Ps. 73 : 3–7. Luk. 12 : 19.
Vain pleasure. Job 21 : 12, 13. Ecc. 7 : 4. Isa. 5 : 12. Jas. 5 : 5.
Gluttony. Ecc. 8 : 15. Isa. 5 : 12. Isa. 22 : 13. Amo. 6 : 4. Luk. 12 : 19. Luk. 16 : 19. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.
Drunkenness. Isa. 5 : 11. Isa. 22 : 13. Isa. 56 : 12. Rom. 13 : 13.
Debauchery. Pro. 7 : 18. Jer. 5 : 8. Rom. 1 : 24. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.
The gratification of their lusts. Rom. 13 : 13, 14. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *v.* 16.
Doing mischief. Pro. 2 : 14. Pro. 4 : 16. Jer. 11 : 15.

BELIEVERS ARE SOMETIMES

Tempted to envy= Job 21 : 7. Ps. 73 : 3. Ps. 94 : 3. Jer. 12 : 1. Hab. 1 : 13. Mal. 3 : 15.
Witnesses of the end of= Ps. 37 : 35, 36. Ps. 73 : 17–20.

Believers refuse to enjoy= Ps. 141 : 4. Heb. 11 : 25, 26.

Envy not= Ps. 37 : 1. Pro. 23 : 17. Pro. 24 : 19.

Woe against = Amo. 6 : 1–7. Luk. 6 : 25. Jas. 5 : 1–5.

= receives already in this world its chastisement. Job 20 : 11. Pro. 5 : 9–11. Pro. 21 : 17.

= shall receive its punishment at the last day. Ecc. 11 : 9. Rom. 8 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 12.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Green baytree.* Ps. 37 : 35, 36. *Rich fool.* Luk. 12 : 16–21. *Rich man.* Luk. 16 : 19–31.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Num. 11 : 33. Ps. 78 : 18–31. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 36–38. *Haman.* Est. 5 : 9–13. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 1–6. *Herod.* Mar. 6 : 21–26. Act. 12 : 21–23.

Hatred.

See ENVY. REVENGE. ENEMIES.

= forbidden. Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 5 : 43, 44. Luk. 6 : 27. Rom. 12 : 14. Gal. 5 : 20. Col. 3 : 8. 1 Jno. 2 : 9, 11. See *Love to Man, Enemies.*

= leads to murder. Gen. 27 : 41. Num. 35 : 20. Deu. 19 : 11. 1 Sam. 18 : 21, 29. 2 Sam. 13 : 22, 28. Pro. 27 : 4.

= is a murder. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 3 : 3.

The ungodly are filled with = Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 38 : 19. Ps. 109 : 3–5. Rom. 1 : 28–31. Tit. 3 : 3.

= is caused by envy and jealousy. Gen. 27 : 41. Gen. 37 : 8, 11. 1 Sam. 18 : 8, 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 12.

= meditate evil. Deu. 19 : 11. Ps. 35 : 19, 20. Ps. 41 : 7, 8.

= rejoice at the evil of others. Ps. 35 : 15. Ps. 41 : 5.

= is often concealed by deceit. 2 Sam. 13 : 22. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24, 28. Pro. 27 : 6. Mat. 26 : 48, 49.

= stirs up strife. Pro. 10 : 12.

= embitters life. Pro. 15 : 17.

The love of the world is = to God. Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13. Jas. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 2 : 15.

UNBELIEVERS SHOW THEIR = AGAINST

God. Ps. 68 : 1. Ps. 139 : 21. Jno. 15 : 23, 24. Rom. 1 : 30.

The children of God. Ps. 25 : 19. Ps. 41 : 7. Ps. 35 : 19, 20. Ps. 69 : 4. Ps. 109 : 5. Pro. 29 : 10. Isa. 66 : 5. Eze. 35 : 11. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. Jno. 17 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

The prophets of God. 1 Kin. 22 : 8, & 2 Chr. 18 : 7.

The upright men. Pro. 29 : 10. Amo. 5 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

Those that reprove them. Pro. 9 : 8. Amo. 5 : 10.

Each other. Gal. 5 : 20. Tit. 3 : 3.

Doing good. Pro. 13 : 19. Mic. 3 : 2. Act. 13 : 10.

Justice. Mic. 3 : 9. Act. 13 : 10.

Wisdom. Ps. 50 : 17. Pro. 1 : 22, 29. Pro. 5 : 12.

Truth. 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. Hos. 4 : 1.

Sinners are hateful and hating one another. Tit. 3 : 3.

All the brethren of the poor do hate him. Pro. 19 : 7.

Christ suffered = Ps. 35 : 19, & Jno. 15 : 25. Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. Jno. 7 : 7. Jno. 15 : 18, 24. See *Hatred to Christ.*

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Expect = from the world. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 13. Luk. 6 : 22. Luk. 21 : 17. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

Return good for = Exo. 23 : 4, 5. Pro. 25 : 21. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27.

Not rejoice at the misfortune of their enemies. Job 31 : 29. Pro. 24 : 17.

Give no cause for = Pro. 25 : 17.

HE WHO HATES HIS BROTHER

Lives in darkness. 1 Jno. 2 : 9, 11.

Does not love God. 1 Jno. 4 : 20.

BELIEVERS SHOULD EXHIBIT = AGAINST

Evil. Ps. 97 : 10. Pro. 8 : 13. Amo. 5 : 15. Rom. 12 : 9.
Lying. Ps. 119 : 163. Pro. 13 : 5.
False ways. Ps. 119 : 104, 128.
The company of the ungodly. Ps. 26 : 5.
The enemies of God. Ps. 139 : 21, 22.

God punishes = Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 44 : 7. Ps. 89 : 23. Eze. 35 : 4–12. Amo. 1 : 11.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 8. *Esau.* Gen. 27 : 41. *Joseph's brothers.* Gen. 37 : 4, 8. *Elders of Gilead.* Jud. 11 : 7. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 29. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 13 : 22. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. *Enemies of the Jews.* Est. 9 : 1. Eze. 35 : 5, 6. *Chaldeans.* Dan. 3 : 8. *Herodias.* Mar. 6 : 19.

Hatred to Christ.

See DENYING CHRIST. FORSAKING GOD.

= foretold. Ps. 22 : 16. Ps. 35 : 19. Ps. 69 : 4, 20, 26.

THE PHARISEES, SCRIBES, AND CHIEF PRIESTS SHOWED THEIR = BY

Calling Him a devil, a Samaritan, and a fool. Mat. 10 : 25. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno. 8 : 48. Jno. 10 : 20. See *Reviling.*
Accusing Him of being a Sabbath-breaker and a blasphemer. Mat. 9 : 3. Mat. 26 : 65. Mar. 2 : 7. Mar. 14 : 64. Luk. 6 : 2, 7, 11. Luk. 13 : 14. Jno. 9 : 16. Jno. 10 : 33.
Laying snares for Him, that they might accuse Him. Mat. 22 : 15–18. Mar. 12 : 12–17. Luk. 11 : 53, 54. Luk. 20 : 20–23.
Seeking false witnesses against Him to put Him to death. Mat. 26 : 59. Mar. 14 : 55.
Consulting together how they might destroy Him. Mat. 12 : 14. Mat. 26 : 4, 5. Mar. 3 : 6. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 6 : 11. Jno. 11 : 53, 57.
Seeking to stone and kill Him. Luk. 4 : 28, 29. Jno. 8 : 59. Jno. 10 : 31–33. Jno. 11 : 8.
Seeking to take His life. Luk. 19 : 47, 48. Luk. 22 : 2. Jno. 5 : 16–18. Jno. 7 : 1, 25.
Requiring His death, though He was declared without fault. Mat. 27 : 23, 24. Mar. 15 : 14. Luk. 23 : 14–18, 20–24. Jno. 18 : 38. Jno. 19 : 4–6.
Mocking, ill-treating, and reviling Him. Mat. 26 : 67, 68. Mat. 27 : 30. Mar. 14 : 65. Mar. 15 : 19. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Jno. 19 : 3.
Reviling and mocking Him in His agony on the cross. Mat. 27 : 39–44. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 23 : 35–39.

Away with Him! Crucify Him! Mat. 27 : 22–25. Mar. 15 : 13, 14. Luk. 23 : 18, 21–23. Jno. 19 : 6, 15.

His blood be on us and on our children. Mat. 27 : 25.

Why do you seek to kill Me? Jno. 7 : 19, 25. Jno. 8 : 37, 40, 59.

Many good works have I showed you, for which of those works do ye stone Me? Jno. 10 : 32.

They hated Me without a cause. Jno. 15 : 25, & Ps. 35 : 19. Ps. 69 : 4.

The world has = because He testifies against its evil works. Jno. 7 : 7. Jno. 15 : 18.

THOSE WHO HAVE =

Hate God. Jno. 15 : 23, 24.
Hate His disciples. Mat. 10 : 25. Jno. 9 : 22, 28, 34. Jno. 12 : 10. Jno. 15 : 18, 19.

Punishment of = Ps. 2 : 2, 9. Ps. 21 : 8–10. Ps. 45 : 5.

Those who continue in = shall finally perish. Pro. 8 : 36. 1 Cor. 15 : 25. Heb. 10 : 13, 29.

Christ shall overcome and subdue all His enemies. Ps. 110 : 1, 2. Mat. 22 : 44. 1 Cor. 15 : 25. Heb. 10 : 13.

ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husbandmen.* Mat. 21 : 33–41. Mar. 12 : 1–9. Luk. 20 : 9–16. *Nobleman taking possession of his kingdom.* Luk. 19 : 12–14, 27.

EXAMPLES. *High priests.* Mat. 26 : 4. Mat. 27 : 1, 18–20. Mar. 14 : 1. Mar. 15 : 10. Luk. 22 : 2. *Jews.* Mat. 27 : 22, 23. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 12 : 14. Mar. 3 : 6. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 11 : 53, 54.

Heart (The).

See UNREGENERATE, REGENERATE HEART. CONSCIENCE.

= is by nature wicked and corrupt. Gen. 8 : 21. Pro. 22 : 15. Ecc. 9 : 3. Jer. 17 : 9. See *Fall of Man, Unregenerate Heart, Sin.*

Necessity for regeneration of = Jer. 4 : 4, 14. Eze. 18 : 31. Rom. 7 : 6. Eph. 4 : 23. Jas. 4 : 8. See *New Birth, Regenerate Heart.*

The issues of life are out of = Pro. 4 : 23.

GOD

Searches and tries = 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 17 : 3. Ps. 26 : 2. Jer. 11 : 20. Jer. 12 : 3. Jer. 17 : 10.

Knows the thoughts of = 1 Kin. 8 : 39. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 6 : 30. Ps. 44 : 21. Ps. 139 : 2. Jer. 20 : 12. Eze. 11 : 5. Luk. 16 : 15. Act. 1 : 24. Act. 15 : 8.

Ponders = 1 Sam. 16 : 7. Pro. 16 : 2. Pro. 21 : 2. Pro. 24 : 12.

Proves = Deu. 8 : 2. Deu. 13 : 3. 2 Chr. 32 : 31.

Influences and directs = 1 Sam. 10 : 26. 1 Kin. 8 : 58. 1 Kin. 18 : 37. 1 Chr. 29 : 18. 2 Chr. 30 : 12. 2 Chr. 36 : 22. Ezr. 1 : 1. Ezr. 6 : 22. Ezr. 7 : 27. Ps. 33 : 15. Ps. 106 : 46. Pro. 16 : 1, 9. Pro. 21 : 1.

Turns unto Him = 1 Kin. 8 : 58. 1 Kin. 18 : 37. 1 Chr. 29 : 18.

Can change = 1 Sam. 10 : 9.

Gives a perfect = 1 Chr. 29 : 19.

Puts wisdom in = Exo. 31 : 6. Exo. 36 : 2. 1 Kin. 3 : 12. Job 38 : 36. Ps. 51 : 6. Eph. 1 : 17.

Opens = Deu. 29 : 4. 1 Kin. 4 : 29. Act. 16 : 14.

Enlightens = 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

Strengthens = Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 138 : 3.

Establishes = Ps. 112 : 8. 1 The. 3 : 13.

Hardens = Exo. 4 : 21. Exo. 7 : 3. Exo. 9 : 12. Exo. 10 : 27. Exo. 11 : 10. Deu. 2 : 30. Jos. 11 : 20. Ps. 81 : 12. Jno. 12 : 40. 2 Cor. 3 : 14, 15.

Gives a faint and trembling = Lev. 26 : 36. Deu. 28 : 65. Job 12 : 24.

Brings down = by affliction. Ps. 107 : 12.

Is nigh unto them that are of a broken and contrite = Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 51 : 17. Isa. 57 : 15. Isa. 66 : 2.

Saves and heals the contrite and broken = Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 147 : 3. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 57 : 15.

Has sent Jesus Christ to heal the broken = Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 61 : 1. Luk. 4 : 18.

Sends forth the Spirit of His Son into = Gal. 4 : 6.

JESUS CHRIST

Searches and knows = Mat. 9 : 2, 4. Mat. 12 : 25. Mar. 2 : 6–8. Mar. 9 : 33, 35. Luk. 5 : 22. Luk. 6 : 8. Luk. 9 : 47. Jno. 2 : 24, 25. Jno. 6 : 70. Act. 1 : 24. Rev. 2 : 23.

Dwells by faith in = of believers. Eph. 3 : 17. Rev. 3 : 20.

Shall make manifest the counsels of = 1 Cor. 4 : 5.

The Word of God is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of = Heb. 4 : 12, & 1 Cor. 14 : 24, 25.

Make you a new = and new spirit. Eze. 18 : 31.

Purify your = Jer. 4 : 14. Jas. 4 : 8. Heb. 10 : 22.

Circumcise your = Deu. 10 : 16. Jer. 4 : 4.

Circumcision of = is the true circumcision. Rom. 2 : 29. Col. 2 : 11.

GOD PROMISES

To give a new = Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26.

To give a = of flesh to walk in His statutes. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

To give a = to know and fear Him. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer. 32 : 39.

To put His fear in = Jer. 32 : 40.

To write His law in = Jer. 31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.

To circumcise = Deu. 30 : 6.

To revive = of the contrite. Isa. 57 : 15.

To give to all one = Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19.

No man can cleanse his = Pro. 20 : 9.

Faith purifies = Act. 15 : 9. Act. 26 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

= SHOULD BE

Prepared to seek God. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 19 : 3. 2 Chr. 30 : 19. Ezr. 7 : 10. Job 11 : 13. Ps. 57 : 7.

Given to God. Pro. 23 : 26.

Perfect with God and upright. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 1 Kin. 11 : 4. 1 Kin. 15 : 14. 2 Chr. 15 : 17. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 34. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 97 : 11.

Inclined to the statutes of God. Ps. 119 : 112.

Applied unto wisdom. Ps. 90 : 12. Pro. 2 : 2, 10. Ecc. 7 : 25. Ecc. 8 : 16.

Guided in the way. Pro. 23 : 19.

Established with grace. Heb. 13 : 9.

Kept with all diligence. Pro. 4 : 23.

Single and true. Act. 2 : 46. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22. Heb. 10 : 22.

Purified. Jer. 4 : 14. Jas. 4 : 8. Heb. 10 : 22.

WE SHOULD

Return to God with the whole = Deu. 30 : 10. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Kin. 8 : 48. 2 Kin. 23 : 25. 2 Chr. 6 : 38. Jer. 3 : 10. Jer. 24 : 7. Joe. 2 : 12.

Seek God with the whole = Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. 2 Chr. 22 : 9. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. Ps. 119 : 2, 10. Jer. 29 : 13.

Believe in Christ with = Act. 8 : 37. Rom. 10 : 9, 10.

Love God with the whole = Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30, 33. Luk. 10 : 27.

Serve God with the whole = Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Sam. 12 : 20, 24. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Act. 11 : 23.

Keep God's commandments with all our = Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. Ps. 119 : 34, 69.

Obey the will of God from = Deu. 30 : 2. Rom. 6 : 17. Eph. 6 : 6.

Lay up and keep the words of God in = Deu. 4 : 9. Deu. 6 : 6. Deu. 11 : 18. Job 22 : 22. Ps. 119 : 11. Pro. 3 : 1. Pro. 4 : 4. Pro. 6 : 21. Eze. 3 : 10.

Walk before God with all = 1 Kin. 2 : 4. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 1 Kin. 14 : 8. 2 Chr. 6 : 14.

Pray to God with the whole = Ps. 119 : 58, 145.

Trust in God with all = Pro. 3 : 5.

Praise God with the whole = Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 138 : 1. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

Draw near to God with a true = Heb. 10 : 22.

Sanctify God in our = 1 Pet. 3 : 15.

Present our offerings unto God with a willing = Exo. 35 : 22. 1 Chr. 29 : 9. 2 Chr. 29 : 31.

When ye shall seek God with all

your=, ye shall find Him. Deu. 4 : 29. Jer. 29 : 13.

Pour out your=before God. Ps. 6 : 28.

Know the plague of your= 1 Kin. 8 : 38.

Rend your=, and not your garments. Joe. 2 : 13.

Imagine not evil in your= Deu. 15 : 9. Zec. 7 : 10. Zec. 8 : 17.

Lust not in your= Pro. 6 : 25. Mat. 5 : 28.

Perform your duties in singleness of= Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.

A man of double=is unstable in all his ways. Jas. 1 : 8.

The hypocrites in=heap up wrath. Job 36 : 13.

Let not your=be lifted up. Deu. 17 : 20. Ps. 131 : 1.

A proud=stirs up strife. Pro. 28 : 25.

A haughty=is before destruction. 2 Chr. 26 : 16. Pro. 18 : 12.

A proud=is an abomination to the Lord. Pro. 16 : 5.

Harden not your= 1 Sam. 6 : 6. Ps. 95 : 8. Heb. 3 : 8, 15. Heb. 4 : 7.

He who hardens his=shall fall into mischief. Pro. 28 : 14.

Hardness and impenitence of= treasure the wrath of God. Zec. 7 : 12. Rom. 2 : 5.

Let not your=depart from God. Deu. 30 : 17. Heb. 3 : 12.

Let not your=be deceived. Deu. 11 : 16.

Harden not your=against the poor. Deu. 15 : 7.

Let not your=be troubled. Jno. 14 : 1, 27.

Let us lift up our = unto God. Lam. 3 : 41, & Ps. 143 : 8.

Delight thyself in the Lord, and He shall give thee the desires of thine= Ps. 37 : 4.

If we regard iniquity in our=, the Lord will not hear us. Ps. 66 : 18.

If our=condemn us not, then have we confidence. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.

If our=condemn us, God is greater than our=, &c. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.

PRAY GOD THAT YOUR= MAY BE

Inclined unto Him. 1 Kin. 8 : 58.

United to fear His name. Ps. 86 : 11.

Inclined to His testimonies. Ps. 119 : 36.

Applied unto wisdom. 1 Kin. 3 : 9. Ps. 90 : 12.

Tried and searched by God. Ps. 139 : 23.

Made sound in the statutes of God. Ps. 119 : 80.

Directed into the love of God. 2 The. 3 : 5.

Made clean and renewed. Ps. 51 : 10.

Established unblamable in holiness. 1 The. 3 : 13.

Not inclined to any evil thing. Ps. 141 : 4.

The peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep= through Christ Jesus. Phi. 4 : 7.

True charity proceeds from a pure = 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

Believers are all of one= Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19. Act. 4 : 32.

=of the righteous is a good treasure of good things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

=of the wicked is an evil treasure of evil things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

=of the wicked is the source of all sins and crimes. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21–23.

Out of the abundance of=the mouth speaketh. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 15 : 18. Luk. 6 : 45.

Evil thoughts come from= Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21.

Where your treasure is, there will your=be also. Mat. 6 : 21. Luk. 12 : 34.

Set not your=upon riches. Ps. 62 : 10.

=of man answers to man. Pro. 27 : 19.

=of the prudent seeks knowledge. Pro. 15 : 14. Pro. 18 : 15.

Wisdom is in=of the intelligent. Pro. 14 : 33.

The wise man's = is prudent. Pro. 16 : 23. Ecc. 8 : 5.

= of the wise is in the house of mourning. Ecc. 7 : 4.

The wise in = will receive commandments. Pro. 10 : 8.

The commandments of God are rejoicing = Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111.

God

Saves the upright in = Ps. 7 : 10.

Strengthens = of those who hope in the Lord. Ps. 31 : 24.

Is good to those who are of a clean = Ps. 73 : 1.

Shows His favour and righteousness to the upright in = 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Ps. 36 : 10.

He who has a pure = shall dwell with God. Ps. 24 : 4.

= of those who seek God shall live. Ps. 69 : 32.

= of the righteous shall rejoice in the Lord. Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 97 : 11. Isa. 66 : 14. Zec. 10 : 7.

Rejoice in the Lord, ye upright in = Ps. 32 : 11.

Let = of them that seek the Lord rejoice. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 105 : 3.

Blessed are they who seek God with the whole = Ps. 119 : 2.

Blessed are the pure in = : for they shall see God. Mat. 5 : 8.

A sound = is the life of the flesh. Pro. 14 : 30.

A merry = is a continual feast. Pro. 15 : 15.

A merry = does good like a medicine. Pro. 17 : 22.

= is made better by the sadness of the countenance. Ecc. 7 : 3.

Foolishness is bound in = of a child. Pro. 22 : 15.

He who trusts in his own = is a fool. Pro. 28 : 26.

Unbelievers remove their = far from God. Isa. 29 : 13, & Mat. 15 : 8, & Mar. 7 : 6. Jer. 17 : 5. Eze. 6 : 9. Heb. 3 : 12.

Cursed be the man whose = departs from the Lord. Jer. 17 : 5.

The sin of the wicked is graven upon his = Jer. 17 : 1.

= of the wicked is fully set to do evil. Gen. 6 : 5. Pro. 6 : 14. Ecc. 8 : 11. See *Unregenerate Heart.*

A froward = finds no good. Pro. 17 : 20.

Deceit is in = of the wicked. Pro. 12 : 20.

The wicked walk after the imagination of their evil = Num. 15 : 39. Deu. 29 : 19. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 9 : 14. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 23 : 17.

Deceit is in = of those who imagine evil. Pro. 12 : 20.

He of a froward = findeth no good. Pro. 17 : 20.

God will punish those who walk after their evil = Ecc. 11 : 9. Eze. 11 : 21.

Heart (The Regenerate).

See Heart. New Birth. Christian Life.

= is a heart

New. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 : 31. Eze. 36 : 26. Rom. 7 : 6. Eph. 4 : 23.

Of flesh for walking in the statutes of God. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

In which the law of God is written. Pro. 3 : 3. Pro. 7 : 3. Isa. 51 : 7. Jer. 31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.

Which knows and fears God. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer. 32 : 39.

Believing. Mar. 11 : 23. Act. 8 : 37.

Broken and contrite. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 51 : 17. Isa. 66 : 2.

Circumcised. Deu. 30 : 6. Rom. 2 : 29.

Clean. Ps. 51 : 10. Ps. 73 : 1.

Faithful before God. Neh. 9 : 8.

Fearing God. Jer. 32 ; 40.

Filled with the law of God. Ps. 37 : 31. Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 11. Isa. 51 : 7.

Fixed. Ps. 57 : 7. Ps. 108 : 1. Ps. 112 : 7.

Honest and good. Luk. 8 : 15.
Keeping the law and commandments. Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. Ps. 119 : 34, 69, 145.
Longing and crying after God. Ps. 84 : 2.
Loving God. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30, 33. Luk. 10 : 27.
Loving man. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Obedient. Ps. 119 : 112. Rom. 6 : 17.
Praising God. Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 138 : 1. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
Praying. 1 Sam. 1 : 13. Ps. 119 : 58, 145.
Perfect. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 1 Kin. 11 : 4. 1 Kin. 15 : 14. 2 Kin. 20 : 3. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 15 : 17. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 19 : 9. Ps. 101 : 2. Isa. 38 : 3.
Prepared to seek God. 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 19 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 10. Ps. 57 : 7.
Pure. Ps. 24 : 4. Mat. 5 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Rejoicing in God. 1 Sam. 2 : 1. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 16 : 9. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 21. Zec. 10 : 7.
Seeking God. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. 2 Chr. 22 : 9. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 119 : 10.
Serving God. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Sam. 12 : 20, 24.
Sincere and single. Ps. 17 : 3. Act. 2 : 46. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.
Subject to the will of God. Deu. 30 : 2. Rom. 6 : 17. Eph. 6 : 6.
Tender. 1 Sam. 24 : 5. 2 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 34 : 27. Eph. 4 : 32.
Trembling at the word of God. Ps. 119 : 161.
True. Ps. 15 : 2. Heb. 10 : 22.
Trusting in God. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 112 : 7. Pro. 3 : 5.
Upright. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. 1 Kin. 9 : 4. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. Job 33 : 3. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 11 : 2. Ps. 32 : 11. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 94 : 15. Ps. 97 : 11. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 125 : 4.
Wise. Pro. 10 : 8. Pro. 14 : 33. Pro. 23 : 15. Ps. 51 : 6.
Without guile. Ps. 32 : 2.
Without fear. Ps. 27 : 3.
Without pride. Ps. 131 : 1.
Without reproach. Job 27 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 21.
Zealous for God. Jer. 20 : 9. 2 Chr. 17 : 6.
=is a good treasure of good things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

Heart (The Unregenerate).

See FALL OF MAN. CHARACTER OF THE UNBELIEVERS. HEART.

=IS A HEART

Abominable and hateful to God. Pro. 6 : 16, 18. Pro. 11 : 20.
Addicted to lusts and pleasure. Ps. 81 : 12. Ecc. 7 : 4. Rom 1 : 24. Eph. 2 : 3. 2 Tim. 3 : 4. Jas. 5 : 5. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.
Addicted to covetousness. Jer. 22 : 17. Eze. 33 : 31. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.
Addicted to idols. Eze. 14 : 3, 4. Eze. 20 : 16.
Addicted to abominations. Eze. 6 : 9. Eze. 11 : 21.
Blind. Eph. 4 : 18.
Carnal and earthly. Rom. 8 : 5. Phi. 3 : 19.
Corrupt. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8.
Darkened. Rom. 1 : 21. 2 Cor. 3 : 15.
Deceitful and desperately wicked. Jer. 17 : 9.
Deceived. Isa. 44 : 20. Jas. 1 : 26.
Denying God. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1.
Devising evil and mischief. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 64 : 6. Ps. 140 : 2. Pro. 6 : 18. Pro. 12 : 20. Pro. 26 : 25.
Devising deceit and falsehood. Job 15 : 35. Isa. 59 : 13. Jer. 9 : 8.
Double and divided. Ps. 12 : 2. Hos. 10 : 2. Jas. 1 : 8. Jas. 4 : 8.
Erring. Ps. 95 : 10. Heb. 3 : 10.
Evil. Jer. 3 : 17. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 16 : 12. Heb. 3 : 12.

Fat and gross (grown). Ps. 119 : 70. Isa. 6 : 10. Mat. 13 : 15. Act. 28 : 27.
Foolish. Pro. 12 : 23. Ecc. 9 : 3. Rom. 1 : 21.
Froward. Ps. 101 : 4. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 11 : 20. Pro. 17 : 20.
Full of evil continually. Gen. 6 : 5. Gen. 8 : 21. Pro. 6 : 14. Ecc. 9 : 3. Jer. 4 : 14.
Full of extortion and wickedness. Mat. 23 : 25. Luk. 11 : 39.
Full of hypocrisy. Job 36 : 13. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 55 : 21. Pro. 23 : 7. Mat. 23 : 28.
Fully set to do evil. Ecc. 8 : 11.
Hard. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12. Mar. 3 : 6. Mar. 10 : 5. Rom. 2 : 5.
Hardened. Exo. 9 : 35. Pro. 28 : 14. Isa. 46 : 12. Mar. 6 : 52. Mar. 8 : 17. Heb. 3 : 8.
Hardened by judgments. Exo. 4 : 21. Exo. 7 : 3. Exo. 9 : 12. Exo. 10 : 27. Exo. 11 : 10. Deu. 2 : 30. Jos. 11 : 20. Jno. 12 : 40. 2 Cor. 3 : 14, 15.
Haughty. Pro. 18 : 12. Jer. 48 : 29.
Impenitent. Rom. 2 : 5.
Influenced by the Devil. Jno. 13 : 2. Act. 5 : 3. Eph. 2 : 2.
Lifted up by power and riches. 2 Chr. 26 : 16. Eze. 28 : 2, 5. Dan. 5 : 20.
Lifted up by prosperity. Deu. 8 : 14. Hos. 13 : 6.
Little worth (of). Pro. 10 : 20.
Not right before God. 1 Kin. 15 : 3. Ps. 78 : 37. Act. 8 : 21.
Perverse. Pro. 12 : 8.
Prone to depart from God. Deu. 29 : 18. Jer. 17 : 5. Eze. 6 : 9. Heb. 3 : 12.
Proud. Ps. 101 : 5. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro. 21 : 4. Pro. 28 : 25. Isa. 9 : 9. Jer. 49 : 16.
Rebellious. Ps. 78 : 8. Jer. 5 : 23.
Removed far from God. Isa. 29 : 13. Eze. 6 : 9. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6.
Stony. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26.
Stout. Isa. 9 : 9. Isa. 10 : 12. Isa. 46 : 12.
Studying destruction. Pro. 24 : 2.
Unbelieving. Heb. 3 : 12.
Uncircumcised. Lev. 26 : 41. Jer. 4 : 4. Jer. 9 : 26. Eze. 44 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.
Wicked. Ps. 5 : 9. Jer. 4 : 14. Pro. 26 : 23.
Without natural affection. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.
Working wickedness. Ps. 58 : 2. Isa. 32 : 6.
= is the source of all sins and crimes. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21–23.
= is an evil treasure of evil things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.
The wicked walk after the imagination of their evil heart. Num. 15 : 39. Deu. 29 : 19. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 : 14. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 23 : 17.

Heaven or Heavens.

See ETERNAL FELICITY. KINGDOM OF HEAVEN. ETERNAL LIFE.

GOD

Has created = and earth. Gen. 1 : 1. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Ps. 115 : 15. Ps. 121 : 2. Ps. 124 : 8. Ps. 134 : 3. Ps. 146 : 6. Isa. 37 : 16. Isa. 45 : 12, 18. Jer. 32 : 17. Act. 4 : 24. Act. 14 : 15. Rev. 10 : 6. Rev. 14 : 7.
Has made in six days = the earth, &c. Gen. 2 : 1, 2. Exo. 20 : 11. Exo. 31 : 17.
Has garnished = by His Spirit. Job 26 : 13. Ps. 136 : 5. Pro. 3 : 19. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 51 : 15.
Has made = by His word. Ps. 33 : 6, & Gen. 1 : 6–8. Heb. 11 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.
Has spread out = Job 9 : 8. Ps. 104 : 2. Isa. 40 : 22. Isa. 42 : 5. Isa. 44 : 24. Isa. 45 : 12. Isa. 51 : 13. Zec. 12 : 1.
Has created the host of = Gen.

2 : 1. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 33 : 6. Isa. 40 : 26. Isa. 45 : 12.

=are the work of the hands of the Lord. Ps. 8 : 3. Ps. 102 : 25. Isa. 66 : 1, 2. Heb. 1 : 10.

=is the dwelling place of the Lord. Deu. 4 : 39. 1 Kin. 8 : 30. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Job 22 : 12. Ps. 2 : 4. Ps. 113 : 5. Ps. 115 : 3. Ps. 123 : 1. Ps. 139 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 2. Mat. 6 : 9. Mat. 23 : 9. Luk. 11 : 2.

God is in the height of= Job 22 : 12.

The Lord's throne is in= Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 103 : 19. Isa. 6 : 1. Isa. 66 : 1, & Act. 7 : 49. Mat. 5 : 34. Mat. 23 : 22. Heb. 8 : 1.

The Lord fills=and earth. Ps. 139 : 3–12. Jer. 23 : 24. Amo. 2 : 3. Oba. *v.* 4. Act. 7 : 49, & Isa. 66 : 1.

=of heavens cannot contain the Lord. 1 Kin. 8 : 27, & 2 Chr. 2 : 6, & 2 Chr. 6 : 18.

The Lord dwelleth amidst the cherubims. 1 Sam. 4 : 4. 2 Sam. 6 : 2. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. 1 Chr. 13 : 6. Ps. 80 : 1. Ps. 99 : 1. Isa. 6 : 1, 2. Isa. 37 : 16.

The Lord is possessor of=and earth. Gen. 14 : 19. Deu. 10 : 14. Ps. 89 : 11. Ps. 115 : 16.

Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made=and earth. Ps. 121 : 2. Ps. 124 : 8.

=is immense. Job 11 : 8. Pro. 25 : 3. Jer. 31 : 37.

=is holy. Deu. 26 : 15. Ps. 20 : 6. Ps. 68 : 5. Jer. 25 : 30.

=is filled with the glorious majesty of the Lord. Deu. 33 : 26. 1 Chr. 16 : 26, 27. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 96 : 5, 6. Ps. 148 : 13. Hab. 3 : 3. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 8 : 1.

=declare the glory and the wonders of the Lord. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 89 : 5.

=manifest the power of God. Ps. 68 : 34. Isa. 40 : 26. Isa. 48 : 15. Jer. 32 : 17. Rom. 1 : 20.

The mercy and truth of the Lord reach unto= Ps. 36 : 5. Ps. 57 : 10. Ps. 103 : 11. Ps. 108 : 4.

=declare the righteousness of God. Ps. 50 : 6. Ps. 97 : 6.

=praise the faithfulness of God. Ps. 36 : 5. Ps. 89 : 5.

=exhibit the wisdom and understanding of the Lord. Ps. 136 : 5. Pro. 3 : 19. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 51 : 15.

As=are higher than the earth, so are the ways and thoughts of the Lord, &c. Isa. 55 : 9.

GOD

Is *Possessor* of=and earth. Gen. 14 : 19.

Is *Lord* of=and earth. Dan. 5 : 23. Mat. 11 : 25. Act. 17 : 24.

Is *God* in=and earth. Deu. 4 : 39. Jos. 2 : 11.

Reigns in= Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 47 : 8. Ps. 93 : 1, 4. Ps. 99 : 1. Ps. 103 : 19. Ps. 115 : 3. Ps. 135 : 6. Dan. 4 : 35.

Sends from=His blessings. Gen. 49 : 25. Deu. 33 : 13, 28. 1 Chr. 21 : 26. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 20 : 6. Ps. 57 : 3. Ps. 68 : 8, 9. Jer. 10 : 13. Jer. 51 : 16. Jas. 5 : 18.

Sends from=His judgments. Gen. 19 : 24. Lev. 26 : 19. Deu. 28 : 23. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. 1 Sam. 7 : 10. Jos. 10 : 11. Jud. 5 : 20. Hag. 1 : 10. Rom. 1 : 18. Rev. 16 : 21.

A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from= 1 Chr. 29 : 14. Jno. 3 : 27. 1 Cor. 4 : 7. Jas. 1 : 17.

JESUS CHRIST

Came down from= Jno. 3 : 13, 31. Jno. 6 : 33, 38, 62. Jno. 8 : 23. Jno. 17 : 5. 1 Cor. 15 : 47. Eph. 4 : 9, 10.

Returned to= Mar. 16 : 19. Luk. 24 : 51. Act. 1 : 9. Act. 2 : 33. Eph. 4 : 8, 10, & Ps. 68 : 18, 33. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 25, 26. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.

Entered into=as Mediator and Intercessor. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 9 : 24. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Is gone into=as our Forerunner,

to prepare a place for us. Jno. 14 : 2, 3. Heb. 6 : 20.
Has ascended up far above all = Eph. 4 : 10. Heb. 7 : 26.
Sat down for ever on the right hand of God in = Mar. 16 : 19. Act. 7 : 55. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Eph. 1 : 20. Col. 3 : 1. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 8 : 1. Heb. 10 : 12. Heb. 12 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 22, & Ps. 110 : 1.
Is in = Act. 7 : 55. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 7 : 25, 26. Heb. 9 : 24.
Shall remain in = until the restitution of all things. Act. 3 : 21. Heb. 10 : 12.
Shall come down from = in like manner as He ascended. Act. 1 : 11. Phi. 3 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 10. 1 The. 4 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 7, 8.
Has received all power in = and earth. Mat. 28 : 18. Phi. 2 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.
Is the bread which came down from = Jno. 6 : 33, 41, 50, 51, 58.
Gathers together and reconciles all things in = and on earth. Eph. 1 : 10. Col. 1 : 20.
Is the only name under = given, whereby we must be saved. Act. 4 : 12.
Shall be adored by all creatures in = or on earth. Phi. 2 : 10.

Whom have I in = but Thee? Job 16 : 19. Ps. 73 : 25.
Angels inhabit = Gen. 21 : 17. Gen. 22 : 15. Mat. 18 : 10. Mat. 22 : 30. Mat. 24 : 36. Mat. 28 : 2. Mar. 12 : 25. Luk. 2 : 13. Luk. 22 : 43. Gal. 1 : 8.
There is joy in = over one sinner that repenteth. Luk. 15 : 7, 10.

IN = THE HEAVENLY HOST

Fall down before God and adore Him. Rev. 4 : 10. Rev. 5 : 14. Rev. 11 : 16. Rev. 19 : 4.
Fall down before the Lamb and adore Him. Rev. 5 : 8. Heb. 1 : 6.
Give to God glory, honour, thanksgiving, and power. Luk. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 4 : 10, 11. Rev. 7 : 11, 12. Rev. 19 : 5.
Give unto the Lamb blessing, honour, glory, power. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 11–13.
Exalt the perfections and works of God. Ps. 89 : 5. Isa. 6 : 3. Rev. 4 : 8–11. Rev. 15 : 2–4. Rev. 19 : 1, 2.
Glorify the Lamb for His sacrifice and redemption. Rev. 1 : 5, 6. Rev. 5 : 8–10. Rev. 7 : 10. Rev. 14 : 3. Rev. 19 : 6–8.

= CALLED

Paradise. Luk. 24 : 43. 2 Cor. 12 : 2–4.
Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 3, 10. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat. 25 : 34.
Kingdom of God. Mat. 26 : 29. Mar. 14 : 25. Luk. 6 : 20. Luk. 13 : 29. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.
Kingdom of Christ. Luk. 22 : 30. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 11.
New and heavenly Jerusalem. Heb. 12 : 22. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2, 10.
Heavenly country. Heb. 11 : 14–16. Phi. 3 : 20.
Inheritance incorruptible and undefiled. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4. Mat. 25 : 34.
Eternal inheritance. Heb. 9 : 15.
Inheritance of the saints in light. Col. 1 : 12, & Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 18.
Better and enduring possessions. Heb. 10 : 34.
City that has foundations. Heb. 11 : 10, 16. Heb. 13 : 14. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2.
City of the living God. Heb. 12 : 22. Heb. 11 : 16. Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2, 10.
Building of God, eternal in the heavens. 2 Cor. 5 : 1.
The house of Jesus' Father. Jno. 14 : 2.

Description of the heavenly Jerusalem. Rev. 21 : 1–27.

BELIEVERS

Have their names written in = Ps. 69 : 28. Dan. 12 : 1. Luk. 10 : 20. Phi. 4 : 3. Heb. 12 : 23. Rev. 3 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27.

Have a better and incorruptible inheritance in = Mat. 6 : 20. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 1 : 4.

Have an eternal house in = 2 Cor. 5 : 1. Jno. 14 : 2.

Are citizens of = Heb. 11 : 14–16. Phi. 3 : 20.

Shall be received and enter into = Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 25 : 46. Luk. 13 : 28. Luk. 22 : 29, 30. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 1 : 11. Rev. 22 : 14.

Shall obtain and possess the kingdom of = Dan. 7 : 18. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 32. Col. 1 : 12. Jas. 2 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

Shall have a great reward in = Mat. 5 : 12.

Shall have an eternal joy and felicity in = Ps. 16 : 11. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 11. Isa. 65 : 18. Jer. 31 : 12–14. Mat. 25 : 21. Act. 2 : 28. 1 Pet. 4 : 13. Jude *v.* 24. Rev. 19 : 7. Rev. 21 : 3, 4.

Shall enjoy the presence of God in = Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Mat. 5 : 8. Act. 2 : 28. Rev. 7 : 15. Rev. 21 : 3. Rev. 22 : 3, 4.

Shall be always with Christ in = Jno. 14 : 3. Jno. 17 : 24. 2 Cor. 5 : 8. Phi. 1 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 17. Rev. 7 : 17. Rev. 14 : 4. Rev. 22 : 3, 4.

Without regeneration and sanctification no one shall enter into the kingdom of = Mat. 18 : 3. Mar. 10 : 15. Luk. 18 : 17. Jno. 3 : 3, 5. Ps. 24 : 3–5. Rom. 6 : 20–22. Heb. 12 : 14.

Nothing impure or defiled shall enter into = 1 Cor. 15 : 53. Rev. 21 : 27. Isa. 52 : 1.

How hard it is for them that trust in riches to enter into = ! Mat. 19 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 24, 25. Luk. 18 : 24, 25.

Sinners shall be excluded from = Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 22 : 13. Mat. 25 : 30, 41. Luk. 13 : 28. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 22 : 15.

Praise ye the Lord from the = Ps. 148 : 1–4. Ps. 69 : 34.

Let = rejoice and sing. Ps. 96 : 11. Isa. 44 : 23. Isa. 49 : 13.

I call = and earth to witness. Deu. 4 : 26. Deu. 30 : 19. Deu. 31 : 28.

Lay up for yourselves treasures in = Mat. 6 : 20. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 19.

Give to the poor what thou hast, and thou shalt have a treasure in = Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 16 : 9. Luk. 18 : 22.

Swear not by =, for it is God's throne. Mat. 5 : 34. Mat. 23 : 22.

Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in = Mat. 16 : 19. Mat. 18 : 18. Jno. 20 : 23.

Thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto =, &c. Mat. 11 : 23. Luk. 10 : 15.

The baptism of John, was it from = ? Mat. 21 : 25. Mar. 11 : 30. Luk. 20 : 4.

Turn not away from Him that speaketh from = Heb. 12 : 25.

Wonders and great signs shall there be from = Joe. 2 : 30. Luk. 21 : 11. Act. 2 : 19.

The Lord shall shake = Isa. 13 : 13. Hag. 2 : 6, 21. Joe. 2 : 10. Joe. 3 : 16. Heb. 12 : 26.

= and earth shall pass away. Job 14 : 12. Ps. 102 : 25, 26. Mat. 5 : 18. Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31. Luk. 16 : 17. Luk. 21 : 33. 2 Pet. 3 : 10.

= shall vanish away as smoke. Isa. 51 : 6.

The host of = shall be dissolved, and = shall be rolled together as a scroll. Ps. 102 : 26. Isa. 34 : 4. Heb. 1 : 12. Rev. 6 : 14.

The sun, the moon shall be darkened, and the stars of = shall fall. Isa. 13 : 10. Isa. 24 : 23. Isa. 34 : 4. Eze. 32 : 7, 8. Joe. 2 : 10, 31. Joe. 3 : 15. Mat. 24 : 29. Mar. 13 : 24, 25. Luk. 21 : 25. Act. 2 : 20. Rev. 6 : 12–14.

= shall be dissolved with fervent heat and pass away with thundering

noise. Isa. 34 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 7, 10–12. 2 The. 1 : 8.

God shall create new = and a new earth. Isa. 65 : 17. Isa. 66 : 22. 2 Pet. 3 : 13. Rev. 21 : 1. Ps. 102 : 26, & Heb. 1 : 11, 12.

Say not, Who shall ascend into = ? Rom. 10 : 6, & Deu. 30 : 12.

No man has ascended up to = Jno. 3 : 13. Pro. 30 : 4.

Hereafter ye shall see = open, and the angels of God, &c. Jno. 1 : 51.

EXAMPLES OF PROPHETS AND APOSTLES WHO SAW = OPENED. *Micaiah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 19, & 2 Chr. 18 : 16. *Isaiah.* Isa. 6 : 1–3. Jno. 12 : 41. *Ezekiel.* Eze. *ch.* 1. *Daniel.* Dan. 7 : 9–13. *Habakkuk.* Hab. 3 : 3, 4. *John the Baptist.* Mat. 3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 21, 22. Jno. 1 : 32. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 55, 56. *John.* Rev. 4 : 1. Rev. 15 : 2–4. Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 20 : 11. Rev. 21 : 1.

St. Paul caught up to the third heaven. 2 Cor. 12 : 2–4. *Enoch taken to* = Gen. 5 : 24. Heb. 11 : 5. *Elijah gone to = in a whirlwind.* 2 Kin. 2 : 11.

Hell.

See ETERNAL DEATH. PUNISHMENT OF THE UNBELIEVERS. JUDGMENT.

= is a place of torment. Mat. 18 : 8. Mat. 23 : 33. Mar. 9 : 43. Luk. 16 : 23, 28. Rev. 14 : 10, 11. Rev. 20 : 10.

The body and soul suffer in = Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 5 : 29. Mat. 10 : 28. Mat. 18 : 9. Mat. 9 : 43. Rom. 2 : 9.

= is an eternal punishment. Isa. 33 : 14. Dan. 12 : 2. Mat. 25 : 46. Mar. 3 : 29. Mar. 9 : 44. 2 The. 1 : 9. Rev. 14 : 11. Rev. 20 : 10.

= DESCRIBED AS

Eternal fire. Mat. 18 : 8. Mat. 25 : 41. Jude *v.* 7.

Everlasting burnings. Isa. 33 : 14.

Lake of fire. Rev. 14 : 10. Rev. 19 : 20. Rev. 20 : 10, 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

Unquenchable fire. Isa. 66 : 24. Mat. 3 : 12. Mar. 9 : 43. Luk. 3 : 17.

Devouring fire. Isa. 33 : 14. Heb. 10 : 27.

Furnace of fire. Mat. 13 : 42, 50.

Hell-fire. Mat. 5 : 22. Mat. 10 : 28. Mat. 18 : 9. Mat. 23 : 33. Mar. 9 : 47. Luk. 12 : 5. 2 Pet. 2 : 4.

Pit of destruction. Ps. 55 : 23.

Bottomless pit. Rev. 20 : 1.

= prepared for the Devil and his angels. Mat. 25 : 41. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude *v.* 6.

Unbelievers shall be cast into = Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 55 : 23. Mat. 11 : 23. Mat. 13 : 49, 50. Mat. 25 : 41. Luk. 10 : 15. Rev. 20 : 15. Rev. 21 : 8.

The Beast, false Prophet, and the Devil shall be cast into = Rev. 19 : 20. Rev. 20 : 10.

The gates of = shall not prevail against the Church. Mat. 16 : 18.

= ILLUSTRATED. Luk. 16 : 23–28.

Holiness.

See SANCTIFICATION. NEW BIRTH. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 7. Lev. 21 : 8. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 16.

= described. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 5 : 27. Phi. 2 : 15. Phi. 4 : 8, 9. Col. 1 : 22. Col. 3 : 12–17. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13. Jas. 1 : 27. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

= consists in a complete obedience and submission to God. Lev. 20 : 7, 8. Num. 15 : 40. Deu. 28 : 9. Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.

=is the union of all Christian virtues. Phi. 4 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 5–7.

=should be of the spirit, soul, and body. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The. 5 : 23.

Christ has set an example of= Act. 3 : 14. Act. 4 : 27. Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 22.

The holiness of Christ should be the standard of our= Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

The holiness of God should be the standard of our= Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 21 : 8. Mat. 5 : 48. Luk. 6 : 36. Eph. 5 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 15, 16.

=RESULTS FROM

The efficacy of the grace of God. Tit. 2 : 11, 12.

The work of sanctification. Lev. 11 : 44. Lev. 20 : 7. Rom. 6 : 22. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. See *Sanctification.*

Without=no man shall see the kingdom of God. Ps. 24 : 3–5. Rom. 6 : 20–22. Heb. 12 : 14.

Blessed are the pure in heart. Ps. 24 : 3–5. Mat. 5 : 8.

The Word of God leads to= Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.

=requires separation from the wicked. Isa. 52 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.

That which goeth into the mouth defileth not a man, but that which cometh out of the mouth. Mat. 15 : 11, 17–20. Mar. 7 : 15, 18–23.

BELIEVERS

Are elected to= Rom. 8 : 29. Eph. 1 : 4.

Are called to= Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 The. 4 : 7.

Are created in righteousness and true= Eph. 4 : 24.

Possess= 1 Cor. 3 : 17. Eph. 5 : 3. Heb. 3 : 1.

Should serve God in= Luk. 1 : 74, 75.

Should yield their members to= Rom. 6 : 13, 19.

Should offer their bodies to God in= Rom. 12 : 1.

Should avoid everything contrary to= Isa. 52 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 17. 1 The. 5 : 22.

Should have their conversation in= 1 The. 4 : 4. 1 Pet. 1 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 11, 14.

Should perfect themselves in holiness. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Phi. 3 : 12–14.

Should persevere in= Luk. 1 : 75. Phi. 1 : 10. 1 The. 5 : 23. Rev. 22 : 11.

Shall be presented to God in= Col. 1 : 22. 1 The. 3 : 13. Eph. 5 : 27.

Aged women should be in behaviour as becometh= Tit. 2 : 3.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Possess great= Lev. 21 : 6. 2 The. 2 : 10. Tit. 1 : 8.

Avoid everything contrary to= Isa. 52 : 11.

Be patterns of= 1 Tim. 4 : 12.

Exhort their flocks to= Phi. 2 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 14–16.

Pray for=of their people. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13.

Christians are called *saints.* Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 34 : 9. Act. 9 : 13, 32. Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 10. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 15 : 25. 1 Cor. 6 : 2. 2 Cor. 1 : 1. Eph. 1 : 1, 18. Eph. 3 : 18. Eph. 4 : 12. Eph. 5 : 3. Eph. 6 : 18. Phi. 1 : 1. Phi. 4 : 21. Col. 1 : 2, 12. 2 The. 1 : 10. Heb. 3 : 1. Rev. 11 : 18.

=promised to the Church. Isa. 35 : 8. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 25–27. Oba. *v.* 17. Zec. 14 : 20, 21.

MOTIVES TO=

The glory of God. Jno. 15 : 8. Phi. 1 : 11.

The compassion of God. Rom. 12 : 1, 2.

The hope of heavenly glory. 1 Jno. 3 : 2, 3.

The promise of being adopted by God. 2 Cor. 7 : 1, & 2 Cor. 6 : 17, 18.

The approaching end of all things. 2 Pet. 3 : 11.

Chastisements are designed to produce= Isa. 48 : 10. Dan. 12 : 10. Heb. 12 : 10.

Hypocrites pretend to= Isa. 65 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *David.* Ps. 86 : 2. *Israel.* Deu. 7 : 6. Deu. 14 : 2, 21. Deu. 26 : 19. Jer. 2 : 3. *John the Baptist.* Mar. 6 : 20. *Zacharias and Elisabeth.* Luk. 1 : 5, 6. *Prophets.* Luk. 1 : 70. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. *Paul.* 1 The. 2 : 10. *Widows of patriarchs.* 1 Pet. 3 : 5.

Holiness (The) of God.

See GOD. NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD.

Is one of His perfections. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 26. Lev. 21 : 8. Jos. 24 : 19. 1 Sam. 6 : 20. Ps. 22 : 3. Ps. 99 : 5, 9. Isa. 5 : 16. Isa. 6 : 3. Jno. 17 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 16. Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 15 : 4.

=is great. 1 Sam. 6 : 20. Job 15 : 15. Job 25 : 5. Hab. 1 : 13.

God is of purer eyes than to behold evil. Hab. 1 : 13. Ps. 5 : 4, 5.

The heavens are not clean in His sight. Job 15 : 15.

There is none holy as the Lord. Exo. 15 : 11. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. Isa. 40 : 25.

God only is holy. Rev. 15 : 4.

GOD IS CALLED

The Holy One. Job 6 : 10. Isa. 40 : 25. Isa. 43 : 15. Isa. 57 : 15. Hos. 11 : 9. Hab. 1 : 12. Hab. 3 : 3.

The Holy One of Israel. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 78 : 41. Ps. 89 : 18. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 5 : 24. Isa. 12 : 6. Isa. 37 : 23. Isa. 41 : 20. Isa. 43 : 3, 14. Isa. 45 : 11. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 49 : 7. Jer. 50 : 29. Eze. 39 : 7.

=EXHIBITED BY

His name. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 33 : 21. Ps. 99 : 3. Ps. 111 : 9. Isa. 57 : 15. Eze. 36 : 21, 22. Eze. 39 : 7. Luk. 1 : 49.

His words. Job 6 : 10. Ps. 12 : 6. Jer. 23 : 9.

His commandments. Rom. 7 : 12. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 19 : 7, 8.

His throne. Ps. 47 : 8. Isa. 63 : 15.

=INDUCES HIM TO FULFIL

His promises. Ps. 89 : 35.

His judgments. Amo. 4 : 2.

=should produce a reverential fear. Exo. 15 : 11. 1 Sam. 6 : 20. Ps. 5 : 7. Rev. 15 : 4.

=requires a holy service. Jos. 24 : 19.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Imitate= Lev. 11 : 44, 45. Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 26, & 1 Pet. 1 : 15, 16.

Praise= Exo. 15 : 11. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 22 : 3. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 97 : 12. Ps. 99 : 3, 5, 9.

Heavenly hosts adore= Isa. 6 : 3. Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 15 : 4.

All nations shall magnify= Rev. 15 : 4.

Profane not= Lev. 22 : 32. Eze. 20 : 39.

Profanation of= punished. Lev. 20 : 3.

Holy Ghost (The) is God.

See TRINITY. TITLES, POWER OF THE HOLY GHOST.

The Holy Ghost is equal to God, and One with Him. Isa. 48 : 16. Mat. 12 : 28, & Luk. 11 : 20. Mat. 28 : 19.

Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Cor. 12 : 3–6. 2 Cor. 13 : 14. Eph. 4 : 4–6. See *Trinity*.

THE HOLY GHOST IS CALLED

God. Act. 5 : 3, 4. Act. 7 : 51, & Ps. 78 : 18, 19. Col. 2 : 2.

Lord God. Act. 7 : 51, & 2 Kin. 17 : 14.

Lord Jehovah. Jud. 15 : 14, & Jud. 16 : 20. Heb. 3 : 7–9, & Exo. 17 : 7. 2 Pet. 1 : 21, & Num. 12 : 6.

Lord of hosts. Act. 28 : 25–27, & Isa. 6 : 3, 8–10.

The Lord. Luk. 2 : 26–29. Act. 1 : 16, & Act. 4 : 24, 25. 2 Cor. 3 : 17. 2 The. 3 : 5.

The Spirit of God. Gen. 1 : 2. Job 33 : 4. Mat. 3 : 16. Mat. 12 : 28. Rom. 8 : 9, 14. 1 Cor. 2 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 2 Cor. 3 : 3. Eph. 4 : 30. 1 Pet. 4 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

PERFECTIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO THE HOLY GHOST AND TO GOD.

God.	*The Holy Ghost.*
Is eternal.	
Rom. 16 : 26.	Heb. 9 : 14.
Is almighty.	
2 Chr. 20 : 6.	Isa. 11 : 2.
Ps. 89 : 6–8.	Isa. 30 : 28.
Jer. 32 : 17.	Rom. 15 : 13, 19.
Is good.	
Mat. 19 : 17.	Neh. 9 : 20.
Luk. 18 : 19.	Ps. 143 : 10.
Is holy.	
Lev. 19 : 2.	Isa. 63 : 11.
Lev. 20 : 26.	Jno. 14 : 26.
1 Sam. 2 : 2.	Rom. 15 : 16.
Ps. 99 : 9.	Tit. 3 : 5.
Rev. 15 : 3, 4.	1 Jno. 2 : 20.
Is true.	
Deu. 32 : 4.	Jno. 14 : 17.
Jno. 7 : 28.	Jno. 15 : 26.
Jno. 17 : 3.	Jno. 16 : 13.
1 Jno. 5 : 20.	1 Jno. 5 : 6.

God.	*The Holy Ghost.*
Is omnipresent.	
Job 28 : 24.	Ps. 139 : 7–13.
Jer. 23 : 23, 24.	1 Cor. 3 : 16.
Amo. 9 : 2, 3.	Jno. 14 : 17.
Knows all things.	
Ps. 139 : 1–6.	1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11.
Dan. 2 : 22.	Jno. 14 : 26.
Heb. 4 : 13.	1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.

ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED TO THE HOLY GHOST AND TO GOD.

Has created all things.	
Neh. 9 : 6.	Job 26 : 13.
Isa. 44 : 24.	Job 33 : 4.
Jer. 27 : 5.	Ps. 33 : 6.
Act. 17 : 24.	Ps. 104 : 30.
Worketh all in all.	
1 Cor. 12 : 6.	1 Cor. 12 : 11.
Searches the heart and thoughts.	
1 Kin. 8 : 39.	Eze. 11 : 5.
1 Chr. 28 : 9.	1 Cor. 2 : 10.
Jer. 17 : 10.	Rom. 8 : 25, 26.
Eze. 11 : 5.	Act. 5 : 3, 9.
Knows and foresees the future.	
Isa. 42 : 9.	Luk. 2 : 26.
Isa. 43 : 12.	Jno. 16 : 13.
Isa. 44 : 6–8.	Act. 1 : 16.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Act. 11 : 28.
Isa. 46 : 10.	Act. 20 : 23.
Isa. 48 : 3, 5.	Act. 28 : 25.
Dan. 2 : 28, 29.	1 Tim. 4 : 1.
Luk. 11 : 49.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Confers the power of working miracles.	
Deu. 6 : 22.	Mat. 12 : 28.
Luk. 11 : 20.	Act. 2 : 4.
Act. 15 : 12.	Rom. 15 : 19.
Heb. 2 : 4.	1 Cor. 12 : 9–11.
Has raised Christ from the dead.	
Act. 2 : 24.	Rom. 1 : 4.
1 Cor. 6 : 14.	Rom. 8 : 11.
Eph. 1 : 20.	1 Pet. 3 : 18.

God.	*The Holy Ghost.*
Is the author of the new birth.	
Jno. 1 : 13.	Jno. 3 : 5, 6.
1 Jno. 5 : 18.	Tit. 3 : 5.
Is the source of life.	
Ps. 36 : 9.	Job 33 : 4.
Act. 17 : 25, 28.	Rom. 8 : 2.
Is the author of spiritual life.	
Isa. 38 : 16.	Eze. 37 : 14.
Col. 2 : 13.	Rom. 8 : 11–13.
Gives eternal life.	
Rom. 6 : 23.	Gal. 6 : 8.
Is the source of wisdom.	
1 Sam. 2 : 3.	1 Cor. 2 : 13.
Dan. 2 : 20–22.	1 Cor. 12 : 8.
Teaches believers.	
1 Kin. 3 : 28.	Luk. 2 : 26.
1 Kin. 4 : 29.	Luk. 12 : 12.
Isa. 48 : 17.	Jno. 14 : 26.
Isa. 54 : 13.	1 Cor. 2 : 13.
Jno. 6 : 45.	1 Cor. 12 : 8.
Phi. 3 : 15.	1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.
Guides believers.	
Deu. 32 : 12.	Ps. 143 : 10.
Ps. 23 : 2.	Isa. 63 : 14.
Ps. 73 : 24.	Rom. 8 : 14.
Isa. 48 : 17.	Gal. 5 : 18.
Sanctifies believers.	
Eze. 37 : 28.	Rom. 15 : 16.
1 The. 5 : 23.	1 Cor. 6 : 11.
Jude *v.* 1.	1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Dwells in saints.	
Jno. 14 : 23.	Jno. 14 : 17.
1 Cor. 14 : 25.	Rom. 8 : 11.
2 Cor. 6 : 16.	1 Cor. 3 : 16.
Eph. 4 : 6.	1 Cor. 6 : 19.
1 Jno. 2 : 5.	2 Tim. 1 : 14.
1 Jno. 4 : 12–16.	Jas. 4 : 5.

God.	*The Holy Ghost.*
Imparts spiritual gifts.	
2 Cor. 1 : 22.	Jno. 14 : 26.
Col. 2 : 12.	1 Cor. 12 : 8–11.
Has inspired the prophets.	
Exo. 4 : 12.	2 Sam. 23 : 2.
Deu. 18 : 18.	Mar. 12 : 36.
Isa. 44 : 7.	Mar. 13 : 11.
Isa. 45 : 21.	Act. 11 : 28.
Hos. 12 : 11.	Act. 28 : 25.
Luk. 1 : 70.	Eph. 3 : 5.
2 Tim. 3 : 16.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Heb. 1 : 1.	2 Pet. 1 : 21.
Spake by His prophets and Apostles.	
Isa. 51 : 16.	2 Sam. 23 : 2.
Jer. 1 : 9.	Mat. 10 : 20.
Jer. 5 : 14.	Mar. 13 : 11.
Luk. 1 : 70.	Luk. 12 : 12.
Act. 3 : 21.	2 Pet. 1 : 21.
Sends ministers.	
Isa. 48 : 16.	Isa. 48 : 16.
Jer. 25 : 4.	Act. 13 : 2, 4.
Jer. 26 : 5.	Act. 16 : 6, 7.
Gal. 1 : 1.	Act. 20 : 28.
Is the Comforter of the Church.	
Isa. 51 : 12.	Jno. 14 : 16, 17.
2 Cor. 1 : 3.	Jno. 15 : 26.
2 The. 2 : 16, 17.	Act. 9 : 31.
Is the Witness.	
1 Jno. 5 : 7.	1 Jno. 5 : 7.
1 Jno. 5 : 9.	Heb. 10 : 15.

= HAS MATERIALLY MADE HIS PRESENCE MANIFEST

By a voice. Num. 7 : 89. Isa. 6 : 8. Act. 10 : 13, 15, 19. Act. 11 : 7. Rev. 1 : 10.

By the form of a Dove. Mat. 3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 1 : 32, 33.

By a rushing mighty wind, and cloven tongues, like as of fire. Act. 2 : 2, 3, & Jno. 20 : 22.

Holy Ghost (The), The Comforter.

See GIFT, BAPTISM OF THE HOLY GHOST.

=foretold and promised by Christ. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7.

=proceeds from the Father. Jno. 15:26.

=SENT

By God. Jno. 14:16, 26.

By Christ, from the Father. Jno. 15:26. Jno. 16:7.

Through the intercession of Christ. Jno. 14:16.

In the name of Christ. Jno. 14:26.

=could not be given before Christ had been glorified by His ascending to heaven. Jno. 7:39. Jno. 16:7.

=called the *Spirit of Truth*. Jno. 14:17. Jno. 15:26.

=SENT TO THE APOSTLES

To bring to their remembrance whatsoever Jesus had said unto them. Jno. 14:26.

To reveal to them the things of Christ. Jno. 16:14, 15.

To teach them all things. Jno. 14:26. See *Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost*.

To testify of Christ. Jno. 15:26. Act. 5:32.

To show them the things to come. Jno. 16:13.

=communicates joy. Act. 13:52. Rom. 14:17. Gal. 5:22. 1 The. 1:6.

=imparts peace. Rom. 14:17. Gal. 5:22.

=gives hope. Rom. 15:13. Gal. 5:5.

The love of God is shed abroad in the heart by= Rom. 5:5.

=is known by believers. Jno. 14:17.

=dwells in believers. Jno. 14:17. 1 Cor. 3:16. 2 Tim. 1:14.

=abides for ever with believers. Jno. 14:16.

=edifies and comforts the Church. Act. 9:31.

=reproves the world of sin, righteousness, and judgment. Jno. 16:8–11.

The world knoweth not and cannot receive= Jno. 14:17.

Hope.

See WAITING UPON GOD. TRUST. PROMISES OF GOD.

God is called *the God of hope*. Rom. 15:13.

God is called *the Hope of Israel*. Jer. 14:8. Jer. 17:13.

Christ is *the Hope of glory*. Col. 1:27.

=OF BELIEVERS IS

In God. Ps. 38:15. Ps. 39:7. Ps. 71:5, 14. Ps. 73:28. Pro. 3:26. Lam. 3:24. Act. 24:15. 1 Tim. 4:10. 1 Pet. 1:21. 1 Pet. 3:5.

In Christ. 1 Cor. 15:19. Eph. 1:12. Phi. 1:20. 1 The. 1:3. 1 Tim. 1:1.

In the promises of God. Ps. 119:49. Act. 26:6, 7. Tit. 1:2.

OBJECTS OF=

Righteousness by faith *or* justification. Gal. 5:5.

Salvation. Ps. 119:166. Rom. 8:24, 25. 1 The. 5:8.

The glorious appearing of Christ. Tit. 2:13.

Resurrection. Act. 23:6. Act. 24:15. 1 Pet. 1:21.

Eternal life. Col. 1:5. 1 Tim. 4:8–10. Tit. 1:2. Tit. 3:7.

Glory. Rom. 5 : 2. Col. 1 : 27 1 Pet. 1 : 21.
A glorious inheritance. Eph. 1 : 18.

=OF BELIEVERS DESCRIBED AS

Lively. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.
Sure and steadfast. Phi. 1 : 20. Heb. 6 : 18, 19.
Patient. Rom. 8 : 25. 1 The. 1 : 3.
Good. 2 The. 2 : 16.
Rejoicing. Pro. 10 : 28. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12. Heb. 3 : 6.
Blessed. Tit. 2 : 13.

=makes not ashamed. Ps. 22 : 5. Rom. 5 : 5. Phi. 1 : 20.
=is a gift of the grace of God. 2 The. 2 : 16.
=is the work of the Holy Ghost. Rom. 15 : 13. Gal. 5 : 5.
=is obtained by faith. Rom. 5 : 2. Gal. 5 : 5.
=is the fruit of patience and experience. Pro. 13 : 12. Rom. 5 : 4. Rom. 8 : 25.
=is derived from the Scriptures. Ps. 119 : 74, 81. Rom. 15 : 4.
=is derived from the Gospel. Col. 1 : 5, 23.

BELIEVERS

Are called to= Eph. 1 : 18. Eph. 4 : 4.
Have all the same= Eph. 4 : 4.
Rejoice in= Pro. 10 : 28. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12.
Should abound in= Rom. 15 : 13.
Should look for the blessed= Tit. 2 : 13.
Should have=from their youth. Ps. 71 : 5.
Should have= continually. Ps. 71 : 14.
Should hold fast their= Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6.
Should not be moved away from their= Col. 1 : 23.
Should hope against = when in trouble. Job 13 : 15. Ps. 42 : 5, 11. Ps. 43 : 5. Lam. 3 : 18–24. Rom. 4 : 18.
Should continue to the end in their = Ps. 52 : 8. Ps. 71 : 14. Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 6 : 11. Heb. 10 : 23. 1 Pet. 1 : 13.
Shall not be ashamed of their= Rom. 5 : 5. Phi. 1 : 20.

=is united with faith and charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 13.

=OF ETERNAL GLORY IS A MOTIVE TO

Sanctification. 1 Jno. 3 : 3, & 2 Cor. 7 : 1.
Patience. Rom. 8 : 25. 1 The. 1 : 3.

=should subsist through all difficulties. Job 13 : 15. Isa. 8 : 17. Rom. 4 : 18.
=gives boldness to ministers. 2 Cor. 3 : 12.

MOTIVES TO=

The goodness of God. Ps. 52 : 9.
The mercy of God. Ps. 130 : 7.
The compassions of God. Lam. 3 : 21, 22.
The grace of God. 1 Pet. 1 : 13.
The faithfulness and truth of God. Lam. 3 : 21–23. Hab. 2 : 3. Heb. 6 : 18. Heb. 10 : 23.

Be ready to give the reason of your = 1 Pet. 3 : 15.
Exhortations to= Ps. 31 : 24. Ps. 43 : 5. Ps. 130 : 7. Hos. 12 : 6. Zec. 9 : 12. Heb. 6 : 10.

THOSE WHO HAVE=IN THE LORD

Shall have their heart strengthened. Ps. 31 : 24.
Shall experience His mercy. Ps. 33 : 22.
Shall be heard in prayer. Ps. 38 : 15.
Shall be under His eye. Ps. 33 : 18.
Shall be delivered by Him. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. Ps. 22 : 4, 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 10.

Blessed and happy is he whose= is in the Lord. Ps. 146 : 5. Jer. 17 : 7.
Thou art my=from my youth. Ps. 71 : 5.

I will = in Thee continually. Ps. 71 : 14.

Why art thou cast down, O my soul? = in the Lord. Ps. 42 : 5, 11. Ps. 43 : 5.

Though He slay me, yet will I trust in Him. Job 13 : 15.

Abraham against = believed in = Rom. 4 : 18.

Life is a time of = Ecc. 9 : 4. Isa. 38 : 18.

If in this life only we have = in Christ, we are of all men most miserable. 1 Cor. 15 : 19.

Unbelievers are without God and without = Jer. 15 : 18. Jer. 18 : 12. Jer. 30 : 15. Eph. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 13.

= of the wicked shall perish. Job 8 : 13, 14. Job 27 : 8. Pro. 10 : 28. Pro. 11 : 7.

= ILLUSTRATED. *An anchor.* Heb. 6 : 18, 19. *A helmet.* 1 The. 5 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 5. *Israelites.* 1 Chr. 5 : 20. *Job.* Job 13 : 15. *David.* Ps. 39 : 7. Ps. 71 : 5. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Paul.* Act. 24 : 15. Phi. 1 : 20. *Abraham.* Rom. 4 : 18. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 1 : 3.

Hospitality.

See LIBERALITY. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Lev. 19 : 10, 33, 34. Lev. 25 : 35. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 16 : 1, 2. Heb. 13 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 9. 3 Jno. *v.* 5–8.

Ministers should exercise = 1 Tim. 3 : 2. Tit. 1 : 8.

= is an evidence of true piety. Job 31 : 16, 17. 1 Tim. 5 : 10.

= SHOULD BE EXERCISED TOWARDS

Strangers. Lev. 24 : 22. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 26 : 12, 13. Heb. 13 : 2. 1 Tim. 5 : 10

The poor. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 26 : 12, 13. Isa. 58 : 7. Luk. 14 : 13. Rom. 12 : 13. 1 Tim. 5 : 10.

Enemies. 2 Kin. 6 : 22, 23. Pro. 25 : 21. Rom. 12 : 20.

Christ considers as receiving Himself = given to the poor and to His disciples. Mat. 10 : 40. Mat. 18 : 5. Mat. 25 : 35–40. Mar. 9 : 37. Luk. 9 : 48. Jno. 13 : 20.

Promises to those who exercise = Pro. 11 : 25. Isa. 58 : 7, 8. Luk. 14 : 13, 14. 2 Cor. 9 : 6. Heb. 13 : 2. 3 Jno. *v.* 6.

A glass of water will not be without a reward. Mat. 10 : 42. Mar. 9 : 41.

Guilt of refusing = Job 22 : 7. Mat. 25 : 42–45.

EXAMPLES. *Melchizedek.* Gen. 14 : 18. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 3–8. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 2, 3. *Laban.* Gen. 24 : 31. *Joseph.* Gen. 43 : 16, 17. *Jethro.* Exo. 2 : 20. *Manoah.* Jud. 13 : 15. *Old man of Gibeah.* Jud. 19 : 16–21. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 9 : 22. *David.* 2 Sam. 6 : 19. *Barzillai.* 2 Sam. 19 : 32. *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 9. *Obadiah.* 1 Kin. 18 : 4, 13. *Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 8–10. *Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 9, 14. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5 : 17. *Job.* Job 31 : 32. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 6. *Cleopas and his companion.* Luk. 24 : 18, 29. *Samaritans.* Jno. 4 : 40. *Lydia.* Act. 16 : 15. *People of Melita.* Act. 28 : 2. *Publius.* Act. 28 : 7. *Phebe.* Rom. 16 : 2. *Gaius.* 3 Jno. *v.* 5, 6.

Humanity of Christ.

See SUFFERINGS, DEATH OF CHRIST. CHRIST IS GOD.

= foretold. Gen. 3 : 15. Deu. 18 : 15, 18. Act. 3 : 22–26. Act. 7 : 37.

= determined and ordained by God. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 7 : 28, 29. Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 17 : 8, 18. Gal. 4 : 4.

=consented to and accepted by Christ. Heb. 10 : 5–8, & Ps. 40 : 6–8. Phi. 2 : 5–7.

=was necessary to His being a Mediator. Rom. 8 : 3, & Col. 1 : 22. 1 Tim. 2 : 5. Heb. 2 : 14, 17. Heb. 10 : 5.

Christ had a body of flesh and blood. Jno. 1 : 14. Rom. 8 : 3. Col. 1 : 22. 1 Tim. 3 : 16. Heb. 2 : 14. Heb. 5 : 7. Heb. 10 : 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

Christ had a human soul. Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 37. Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 30. Act. 2 : 31.

=is the great mystery of godliness. 1 Tim. 3 : 16.

EVIDENCES OF=

His conception in a virgin's womb. Mat. 1 : 18. Luk. 1 : 31.

His birth. Mat. 1 : 16, 25. Mat. 2 : 2. Luk. 2 : 7, 11. Gal. 4 : 4.

He had a mother, brothers, and sisters. Mat. 12 : 47. Mat. 13 : 55, 56. Mar. 3 : 31, 32. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 2 : 12. Jno. 6 : 42. Gal. 1 : 19.

His circumcision. Luk. 2 : 21.

His growing in wisdom and stature. Luk. 2 : 40, 52.

His temptation by the Devil. Mat. 4 : 1–10. Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2–13. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15. See *Temptation*.

His human feelings. Mat. 8 : 10. Mar. 6 : 6.

His hunger. Mat. 4 : 2, & Luk. 4 : 2. Mat. 21 : 18, & Mar. 11 : 12.

His thirst. Jno. 4 : 7. Jno. 19 : 28.

His fatigue. Jno. 4 : 6.

His sleep. Mat. 8 : 24. Mar. 4 : 38. Luk. 8 : 23.

His tears. Luk. 19 : 41. Jno. 11 : 35. Heb. 5 : 7.

His pains and sorrows. Isa. 53 : 3. Mat. 26 : 38. Mar. 14 : 34. Luk. 22 : 44. Jno. 11 : 33. Jno. 12 : 27. See *Sufferings of Christ*.

His being buffeted. Mat. 26 : 67. Mar. 14 : 65. Luk. 22 : 64. Jno. 19 : 3.

His being scourged. Mat. 27 : 26. Mar. 15 : 15. Luk. 23 : 22. Jno. 19 : 1.

His being nailed on the cross. Ps. 22 : 16. Mat. 27 : 35. Mar. 15 : 24. Luk. 23 : 33. Jno. 19 : 18. Act. 5 : 30.

His death. Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 44. Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 33. Act. 10 : 39. See *Death of Christ*.

His side being pierced. Jno. 19 : 34.

His burial. Mat. 27 : 58–60. Mar. 15 : 44–46. Luk. 23 : 52, 53. Jno. 19 : 38–40.

His resurrection. Act. 2 : 30–32. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 5 : 30. 2 Tim. 2 : 8. See *Resurrection of Christ*.

Christ has given material evidences of His= Luk. 24 : 39. Jno. 20 : 27. 1 Jno. 1 : 1, 2.

Christ was made like unto us in all things, yet without sin. Act. 3 : 22. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 2 : 14, 17. Heb. 4 : 15.

Christ as man was without sin. Jno. 8 : 46. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 4 : 15. Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 5. See *Character of Christ*.

The body of Christ did not see corruption. Act. 2 : 31. Act. 13 : 35–37.

CHRIST IS BORN OF THE SEED OF

The woman. Gen. 3 : 15. Isa. 7 : 14. Luk. 1 : 31. Gal. 4 : 4.

Abraham. Gen. 22 : 18, & Gen. 26 : 4, & Act. 3 : 25. Gal. 3 : 16. Heb. 2 : 16.

David. 2 Sam. 7 : 12, 16. Ps. 89 : 35, 36. Jer. 23 : 5. Mat. 1 : 1. Mat. 22 : 42. Mar. 10 : 47. Act. 2 : 30. Act. 13 : 23. Rom. 1 : 3.

Genealogy of Christ-man. Mat. 1 : 1–17. Luk. 3 : 23–38.

=acknowledged by the Jews. Mat. 13 : 54–56. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno. 7 : 27. Jno. 19 : 5. 1 Jno. 8 : 57.

He that confesses=is of God. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

The Antichrist denies= 1 Jno. 4 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

Christ called Himself the *Son of man.* Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 9 : 6. Mat. 11 : 19. Mat. 12 : 8, 32. Mat. 16 : 13. Jno. 1 : 51. Jno. 3 : 13. Jno. 6 : 27, &c.

THE SON OF MAN

Came to save and not to destroy. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 9 : 56. Luk. 19 : 10.

Had power on earth to forgive sins. Mar. 2 : 10. Luk. 5 : 24.

Was Lord even of the Sabbath. Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.

Came to suffer, to die, and to rise again. Mat. 17 : 12, 22, 23. Mat. 20 : 18–26. Mat. 26 : 2, 45. Luk. 9 : 22.

Shall come in the clouds of heaven with great power and glory. Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 13 : 26. Luk. 21 : 27. Dan. 7 : 13, 14.

Shall come with the glory of His Father to judge the world. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30, 31. Mat. 25 : 31, 32. Jno. 5 : 27. Dan. 7 : 13, 14. Rev. 14 : 14.

Shall be seen sitting on the right hand of God. Mat. 19 : 28. Mat. 25 : 31. Mat. 26 : 64. Mar. 14 : 62. Luk. 22 : 69, & Act. 7 : 56.

Humility.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Exhortations to = Rom. 12 : 3, 16. Eph. 4 : 1, 2. Phi. 2 : 3. Col. 3 : 12. Jas. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 5, 6.

Christ has set an example of = Mat. 11 : 29. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 14, 15. Phi. 2 : 5–8. See *Humility of Christ.*

= is necessary to the service of God. Mic. 6 : 8. Act. 20 : 19.

= is necessary to enter into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 3, 4.

= is a characteristic of believers. Ps. 34 : 2. Ps. 69 : 32. Ps. 131 : 1.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Put on = Col. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Walk with = Eph. 4 : 1, 2.

Be filled with = before God. Jas. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.

Follow the example of Christ's = Mat. 20 : 27, 28. Mar. 10 : 44, 45. Luk. 22 : 26, 27. Jno. 13 : 14–17. Phi. 2 : 5–8.

Acknowledge themselves to be unprofitable servants. Luk. 17 : 10.

Each esteem other better than themselves through = 1 Cor. 15 : 9. Eph. 3 : 8. Phi. 2 : 3.

Ascribe to God all the merit of what they are in = Gen. 32 : 10. Gen. 41 : 16. Ps. 115 : 1. Dan. 2 : 30. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 4 : 7.

Beware of false = Col. 2 : 18, 23.

THEY WHO HAVE =

Obtain grace from God. Pro. 3 : 34. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Are heard by God. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps. 10 : 17.

Are saved by God. Job 22 : 29. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 76 : 9. Ps. 149 : 4. Zep. 2 : 3.

Are regarded by God. Ps. 51 : 17. Isa. 66 : 2.

Are lifted up by God. Jas. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.

Are directed by God. Ps. 25 : 9. Pro. 11 : 2.

Enjoy fellowship with God. Isa. 57 : 15.

Shall possess the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 3. Mat. 18 : 4. Luk. 18 : 16.

Shall be exalted. Mat. 23 : 12. Luk. 9 : 48. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.

Shall be the greatest in the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 4. Luk. 9 : 48.

Christ has been sent to preach the Gospel unto the meek. Isa. 61 : 1. Luk. 4 : 18.

= is before honour. Pro. 15 : 33. Pro. 18 : 12. Pro. 29 : 23.

=leads to riches, honour, and life. Pro. 22 : 4.

=is better than riches. Pro. 16 : 19.

The first shall be last, the last shall be first. Mat. 19 : 30. Mat. 20 : 16. Mar. 10 : 31. Luk. 13 : 30.

Blessed are those who have= Mat. 5 : 3, 5.

Afflictions are intended to produce = Lev. 26 : 41. Deu. 8 : 2. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Ps. 107 : 12. Jer. 13 : 18. Lam. 3 : 19, 20.

Chastisements are averted by= 1 Kin. 21 : 9. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 12 : 6, 7.

The want of=condemned. Exo. 10 : 3. 2 Chr. 33 : 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 12. Jer. 44 : 10. Dan. 5 : 22.

Take heed not to despise one of those little ones. Mat. 18 : 10.

Woe to him who offends one of these little ones. Mat. 18 : 6. Mar. 9 : 42. Luk. 17 : 1, 2.

MOTIVES TO=

The vanity, weakness, and frailty of man. Job 25 : 6. Ps. 144 : 3, 4.

The natural inability and dependence of man. 1 Chr. 29 : 14. Isa. 10 : 15. Jer. 10 : 23. 1 Cor. 4 : 7. 2 Cor. 3 : 5.

The sinful state of man. Job 40 : 4. Isa. 6 : 5. Dan. 9 : 8. Luk. 5 : 8. Rom. 7 : 18. 1 Cor. 2 : 14.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Places at the wedding-table.* Luk. 14 : 8–11. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 13, 14. *Little children.* Mat. 18 : 2–5. Luk. 9 : 48.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 27. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 10. *Joseph.* Gen. 41 : 16. *Moses.* Exo. 3 : 11. Exo. 4 : 10. *Joshua.* Jos. 7 : 6. *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 15. *David.* 1 Sam. 18 : 23. 1 Chr. 29 : 14. Ps. 73 : 22. Ps. 131 : 1. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 7. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 4. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 34 : 27. *Princes of Israel.* 2 Chr. 12 : 6. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 26. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 12. *Job.* Job 40 : 4. Job 42 : 3. *Isaiah.* Isa. 6 : 5. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1 : 6. *Daniel.* Dan. 2 : 30. *John the Baptist.* Mat. 3 : 11. Luk. 3 : 16. Jno. 1 : 27. *Centurion.* Mat. 8 : 8. Luk. 7 : 6, 7. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 27. Mar. 7 : 28. *Elisabeth.* Luk. 1 : 43. *Peter.* Luk. 5 : 8. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 14 : 15. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 19. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. Eph. 3 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Humility of Christ.

See CHARACTER OF CHRIST. HUMANITY OF CHRIST.

=HAS BEEN EXHIBITED IN HIS

Taking human nature. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Gal. 4 : 4. Heb. 2 : 14, 17. Heb. 10 : 5. See *Humanity of Christ.*

Lowly birth. Luk. 2 : 4–7.

Subjection to His parents. Luk. 2 : 51.

Partaking of our infirmities. Mat. 4 : 2. Mat. 21 : 18. Mar. 11 : 12. Luk. 4 : 2. Jno. 4 : 6, 7. Jno. 11 : 35. Heb. 5 : 7.

Submitting to temptations. Mat. 4 : 1. Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15. See *Temptation.*

Humble condition. Isa. 53 : 2. Mat. 13 : 55. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno. 9 : 29.

Poverty. Mat. 8 : 20. Luk. 8 : 3. Luk. 9 : 58. 2 Cor. 8 : 9.

Becoming a servant. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Luk. 22 : 27. Phi. 2 : 7.

Washing His disciples' feet. Jno. 13 : 4–14.

Associating with sinners. Mat. 9 : 10, 11. Mar. 2 : 15, 16. Luk. 5 : 29, 30. Luk. 15 : 1, 2.

Refusing honours from men. Jno. 5 : 41. Jno. 6 : 15.

Submitting to religious ordinances. Mat. 3 : 13–15. Mar. 1 : 9. Luk.

3 : 21.—Mat. 26 : 17–19. Mar. 14 : 12–16. Luk. 22 : 7–13. Jno. 7 : 2, 10. Gal. 4 : 4.

Submitting to human laws. Mat. 17 : 24–27.

Subjection to God. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 8 : 29. Jno. 14 : 31. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.

Submitting to His sufferings. Isa. 53 : 7, & Act. 8 : 32. Mat. 26 : 39. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42. Heb. 5 : 8. See *Christ's Sufferings.*

Exposing Himself to reproach and contempt. Ps. 22 : 6, 7. Ps. 69 : 7, 9. Ps. 109 : 25. Isa. 50 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3. Rom. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

Submitting to an accursed death. Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27. Jno. 10 : 17, 18. Gal. 3 : 13. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 12 : 2. See *Death of Christ.*

Christ has been despised of men on account of His = Mat. 13 : 54–56. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno. 9 : 29.

Christ has been exalted by God on account of His = Jno. 17 : 4, 5. Phi. 2 : 9.

= is an example for believers. Jno. 13 : 14, 15. Phi. 2 : 5–8. Heb. 12 : 2, 3.

Learn of Me, for I am meek and lowly of heart. Mat. 11 : 29. Phi. 2 : 7, 8.

The Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Luk. 22 : 27. Phi. 2 : 7, 8.

Behold ! I stand at the door and knock. Rev. 3 : 20.

Husbands.

See WIVES. MARRIAGE.

Let every one of you so love his wife as himself. Eph. 5 : 33.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR WIVES ARE

To love them as themselves. Gen. 24 : 67. Gen. 29 : 20. Ecc. 9 : 9. Eph. 5 : 25, 28, 33. Col. 3 : 19.

To respect them. 1 Pet. 3 : 7.

To provide for them. Eph. 5 : 29. 1 Tim. 5 : 8.

To be faithful to them. Pro. 5 : 18–20. Mal. 2 : 14, 15.

To dwell with them for life. Gen. 2 : 24. Mat. 19 : 3–9. 1 Cor. 7 : 11. Eph. 5 : 31.

To regard them as themselves. Gen. 2 : 23. Mal. 2 : 15. Mat. 19 : 5, 6. Eph. 5 : 28.

To comfort them. 1 Sam. 1 : 8.

Husbands, love your wives even as Christ also loved the Church. He that loveth his wife loveth himself. Eph. 5 : 25, 28.

The love of Christ for His Church a model for husbands. Eph. 5 : 25–33.

= have authority over their wives. Gen. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 11 : 3. Eph. 5 : 23. 1 Tim. 2 : 12.

The head of every man is Christ, and the head of woman is man. 1 Cor. 11 : 3. Eph. 5 : 23.

The man is not of the woman, but the woman of the man ; neither was the man created for the woman, but the woman for the man. 1 Cor. 11 : 8, 9.

= should have but one wife. Gen. 2 : 24. 1 Cor. 7 : 2. 1 Tim. 3 : 2, 12. Tit. 1 : 6.

= cannot repudiate their wives. Mat. 5 : 32. Mat. 19 : 9. Mar. 10 : 11. Luk. 16 : 18.

God punishes bad = Mal. 2 : 14–16.

Christian = should not take ungodly wives. Gen. 24 : 3. Gen. 28 : 1.

Duties of Christian = towards unbelieving wives. 1 Cor. 7 : 12–16.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD = *Isaac.* Gen. 24 : 67. *Elkanah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 4, 5.

EXAMPLES OF BAD = *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 1. *Ahasuerus.* Est. 1 : 10–12.

Hypocrites.

See LYING. DECEIT. FALSE DOCTRINES. FALSE PROPHETS.

=ARE DESCRIBED AS

Worshippers with the mouth only. Ps. 78 : 36, 37. Isa. 29 : 13. Jer. 12 : 2. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6. Tit. 1 : 16.

Teachers, but not doers, of the law. Eze. 33 : 31, 32. Mat. 23 : 3. Rom. 2 : 17–23. Tit. 1 : 16.

Having but a form of godliness. 2 Tim. 3 : 5. Tit. 1 : 16. Rev. 3 : 1.

Seeking but outward purity. Mat. 15 : 2. Mat. 23 : 25. Mar. 7 : 1–5. Luk. 11 : 39.

Outwardly appearing righteous, but within being full of iniquity. Mat. 23 : 25–28. Luk. 11 : 39, 44.

Whited sepulchres. Mat. 23 : 27, 28. Luk. 11 : 44.

Apparently zealous in the service of God. Isa. 58 : 2. Eze. 33 : 31, 32.

Exact in the observance of small things only. Mat. 23 : 23, 24. Luk. 11 : 42.

Honouring not their father and their mother. Mat. 15 : 4–6. Mar. 7 : 10–12.

Omitting judgment, mercy, and faith. Mat. 23 : 23. Luk. 11 : 42.

Regarding tradition more than the Word of God. Isa. 29 : 13. Mat. 15 : 1–3, 9. Mar. 7 : 7–9, 13.

Teaching the commandments of men. Mat. 15 : 9. Mar. 7 : 7.

Speaking and teaching lies. Act. 20 : 30. Eph. 4 : 14. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Full of self-righteousness. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 11.

Trusting in religious privileges. Isa. 48 : 2. Jer. 7 : 4. Mat. 3 : 9. Luk. 3 : 8. Jno. 8 : 33.

Giving alms by ostentation. Mat. 6 : 2. Mat. 23 : 5.

Fasting and praying by ostentation. Mat. 6 : 5, 16.

Saying: Lord, Lord, but not doing His will. Mat. 7 : 21–23.

Loving pre-eminence. Mat. 23 : 6, 7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 11 : 43. Luk. 20 : 46.

Censorious. Mar. 2 : 24. Mat. 12 : 2. Luk. 6 : 2, 7. Luk. 13 : 14, 15. Jno. 5 : 10, 16. Jno. 9 : 16.

Blind on their own sins and reproving others. Mat. 7 : 3–5. Luk. 6 : 41, 42. Rom. 2 : 1–3.

Committing the sins which they condemn in others. Mat. 23 : 29–35. Luk. 11 : 47–51. Rom. 2 : 1–3, 21–23.

Wilfully blind. Mat. 16 : 3. Mat. 23 : 16–19. Luk. 12 : 56, 57.

Covetous. Eze. 33 : 31. Mat. 23 : 14. Luk. 16 : 14. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Devouring widows' houses. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Ravening wolves in sheep's clothing. Mat. 7 : 15.

Making use of religion for greedy and dishonest motives. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47. 2 Tim. 3 : 5, 6. Tit. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. Jude *v.* 16.

Having strange scruples. Mat. 23 : 16. Mat. 27 : 6–8.

Zealous in making bad proselytes. Mat. 23 : 15.

Shutting up the kingdom of heaven against men. Mat. 23 : 13. Luk. 11 : 52.

GOD

Knows and detects = Isa. 29 : 15, 16. Luk. 16 : 15.

Has no pleasure in = Isa. 9 : 17.

Hates the worship of = Isa. 1 : 11–14. Isa. 58 : 2–5.

Will not hear the prayer of = Job 27 : 9. Isa. 1 : 15.

Turns His face from = Job 13 : 16. Isa. 59 : 2, 13.

Christ knew and detected = Mat. 22 : 18, & Mar. 12 : 15, & Luk. 20 : 23. Mat. 23 : 27, 28, & Luk. 11 : 44. Luk. 6 : 46.

=shall be known by their fruits. Mat. 7 : 15–20.

The joy of=is but for a moment. Job 20 : 5.

The hope of=shall perish. Job 8 : 13. Job 27 : 8.

=heap up wrath. Job 36 : 13.

=die in youth. Job 36 : 14.

Fearfulness surprises= Isa. 33 : 14.

Woe unto= Isa. 29 : 15. Mat. 23 : 13–32. Luk. 11 : 42–48.

=shall receive a greater condemnation. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

Punishment of= Job 15 : 34. Job 17 : 5. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 33 : 14. Isa. 59 : 11–13. Jer. 42 : 20–22. Mat. 7 : 21–23. Mat. 24 : 51.

=of the latter times foretold. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 1, 5.

Beware of and turn away from= Mat. 7 : 15. 2 Tim. 3 : 5.

Beware of the principles of = Mat. 16 : 6. Mar. 8 : 15. Luk. 12 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 15 : 2–8. *Israelites.* Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 59 : 13. *Herod.* Mat. 2 : 8. *Pharisees and Herodians.* Mat. 22 : 16–18. Mar. 12 : 13–15. *Judas.* Mat. 26 : 49. Jno. 12 : 4–6. *Ruler of the synagogue.* Luk. 13 : 14, 15. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 1–10. *Simon Magus.* Act. 8 : 13–21.

Idleness or Sloth.

See LABOUR.

=forbidden. Pro. 20 : 13. Rom. 12 : 11.

=LEADS TO

Poverty. Pro. 6 : 9–11. Pro. 10 : 4. Pro. 20 : 13. Pro. 23 : 21. Pro. 24 : 33, 34. Pro. 28 : 19.

Hunger. Pro. 6 : 11. Pro. 19 : 15. Pro. 20 : 4. Pro. 24 : 33, 34.

Ruin. Pro. 20 : 4. Pro. 24 : 30, 31. Ecc. 10 : 18.

Bondage. Pro. 12 : 24.

Disappointment. Pro. 13 : 4. Pro. 21 : 25. Pro. 15 : 19.

Tattling and meddling. 1 Tim. 5 : 13.

=is akin to prodigality. Pro. 18 : 9.

=is accompanied by conceit. Pro. 26 : 16.

THE SLOTHFUL

Is fond of sleep. Pro. 6 : 9–11. Pro. 10 : 5. Pro. 19 : 15. Pro. 24 : 30, 33.

Fears taking the least trouble. Pro. 12 : 27. Pro. 19 : 24. Pro. 26 : 15.

Neglects the most indispensable labours. Pro. 10 : 5. Pro. 24 : 30, 31. Ecc. 10 : 18.

Worries himself by useless desires. Pro. 13 : 4. Pro. 21 : 25, 26.

Is a bad servant. Pro. 10 : 26.

Will not plough by reason of the cold. Pro. 20 : 4.

The slothful says: There is a lion without, I shall be slain. Pro. 22 : 13. Pro. 26 : 13.

Talking without working brings only penury. Pro. 14 : 23.

If any one would not work, neither should he eat. 2 The. 3 : 10–12.

The sluggard described. Pro. 6 : 9, 10. Pro. 24 : 30–34. Pro. 26 : 13–15.

The example of the ant teaches us to avoid= Pro. 6 : 6–9.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Slothful servant.* Mat. 18 : 24–27. Luk. 19 : 20–23.

EXAMPLES. *Watchmen of Israel.* Isa. 56 : 10. *Sodom.* Eze. 16 : 49. *Athenians.* Act. 17 : 21. *Thessalonians.* 2 The. 3 : 11, 12.

Idolatry.

See WORSHIP. SERVING GOD. KNOWLEDGE OF GOD.

VARIOUS KINDS OF IDOLATRY.

Fearing and serving other gods. Deu. 7 : 4. Deu. 13 : 2. Deu. 17 : 3. Deu. 28 : 36. Deu. 31 : 20. Jos. 23 : 7. Jud. 2 : 13. Jud. 10 : 6. 2 Kin. 17 : 35. Jer. 5 : 19. Jer. 44 : 3. Gal. 4 : 8.

Worshipping other gods. Exo. 34 : 14. Num. 25 : 2. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 30 : 17. Jos. 23 : 7. Ps. 81 : 9.

Sacrificing to other gods. Exo. 22 : 20. Num. 25 : 2. Jud. 16 : 23. 1 Kin. 18 : 24–26. 2 Chr. 13 : 9. 2 Chr. 28 : 23. Ps. 106 : 38. Jer. 44 : 8.

Worshipping the true God under the image of creatures or animals. Exo. 32 : 4–6. 1 Kin. 12 : 28. Neh. 9 : 18. Ps. 106 : 19, 20. Eze. 8 : 10. Rom. 1 : 23.

Worshipping at the same time the true God and other gods. Deu. 12 : 30, 31. 2 Kin. 17 : 33, 41. 2 Kin. 23 : 11. Eze. 43 : 8. Zep. 1 : 5.

Worshipping angels. Rom. 1 : 25. Col. 2 : 18. Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

Worshipping and sacrificing to devils. Lev. 17 : 7. Deu. 32 : 17. 2 Chr. 11 : 15. Ps. 106 : 37. 1 Cor. 10 : 20. Rev. 9 : 20.

Sacrificing to and consulting the dead. Deu. 18 : 11. 1 Sam. 28 : 8–19. Ps. 106 : 28. Isa. 8 : 19.

Worshipping the sun, the moon, and the stars. Deu. 4 : 19. Deu. 17 : 3. 2 Kin. 23 : 5. Jer. 8 : 2. Eze. 8 : 16.

Worshipping the host of heaven. Deu. 4 : 19. Deu. 17 : 3. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. 2 Kin. 21 : 3, 5. 2 Kin. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 33 : 5. Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 19 : 13. Zep. 1 : 5. Act. 7 : 42.

Burning incense to the queen of heaven. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 44 : 25.

Worshipping images. Exo. 32 : 8. Ps. 97 : 7. Isa. 44 : 17. Dan. 3 : 5, 10, 15.

Sacrificing to images and idols. Exo. 32 : 8. Deu. 32 : 17. 1 Kin. 12 : 32. 2 Chr. 11 : 15. Act. 7 : 41.

Sacrificing children to idols. Deu. 12 : 31. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Kin. 23 : 10. 2 Chr. 28 : 3. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. Ps. 106 : 38. Isa. 57 : 5. Jer. 7 : 31. Jer. 19 : 5. Jer. 32 : 35. Eze. 16 : 20, 21. Eze. 23 : 37, 39.

Consulting charmers, wizards, necromancers, and familiar spirits. Lev. 19 : 31. Lev. 20 : 6. Deu. 18 : 10, 11. 1 Sam. 28 : 7–9. 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Kin. 23 : 24. Isa. 8 : 19. Isa. 19 : 3.

Setting up idols in the heart. Eze. 14 : 3–5.

Loving the world. Jas. 4 : 4.

Covetousness. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 3 : 5.

Making the belly a god. Rom. 16 : 18. Phi. 3 : 19.

GOD FORBIDS

Worshipping and serving other gods. Exo. 20 : 3. Exo. 34 : 14. Deu. 5 : 7. Jos. 23 : 7. Ps. 81 : 9. Jer. 7 : 9. Jer. 25 : 6.

Mentioning the name of other gods. Exo. 23 : 13. Jos. 23 : 7.

Representing Him by any image. Exo. 20 : 23. Deu. 4 : 12, 15, 16, & Isa. 40 : 18. Isa. 46 : 5. Act. 17 : 29.

Making molten gods. Exo. 34 : 17. Lev. 19 : 4.

Making any graven images, and worshipping them. Exo. 20 : 4. Lev. 26 : 1. Deu. 4 : 16–18, 23. Deu. 5 : 8. Deu. 16 : 22.

Worshipping the sun, the moon, and the host of heaven. Deu. 4 : 19. Deu. 17 : 3.

Seeking after and consulting familiar spirits, wizards, enchanters, &c. Lev. 19 : 31. Deu. 18 : 10–12.

FALSE GODS ARE CALLED

Strange gods. Exo. 23 : 13. Jos. 24 : 23. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 2 Chr. 33 : 15. Ps. 81 : 9. Ps. 44 : 20. Isa. 43 : 12.

Other gods. Exo. 20 : 3. Exo. 22 : 20. Exo. 23 : 13. Deu. 5 : 7. Deu. 18 : 20. Deu. 28 : 36. Jud. 2 : 12, 17. 1 Kin. 11 : 4. 1 Kin. 14 : 9. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 25 : 6. Jer. 44 : 3. Hos. 3 : 1.

New and unknown gods. Deu. 28 : 64. Deu. 32 : 17. Jud. 5 : 8. Jer. 44 : 3. Act. 17 : 23.

Gods that have not made the heavens and the earth. Jer. 10 : 11, & Ps. 96 : 5.

Gods which are no gods. Deu. 32 : 17. 2 Kin. 19 : 18. Isa. 37 : 19. Jer. 2 : 11. Jer. 5 : 7. Jer. 16 : 20. Hos. 8 : 5, 6. Gal. 4 : 8.

Idols. Lev. 26 : 30. Deu. 29 : 17. 1 Kin. 15 : 12. 2 Kin. 17 : 12. 2 Kin. 21 : 21. 2 Kin. 23 : 24. Ps. 106 : 38. Isa. 46 : 1. Eze. 6 : 13. Hos. 14 : 8. Zec. 13 : 2.

Idols and images of abomination. Eze. 7 : 20. Eze. 16 : 36.

Abominations. Deu. 29 : 17. 2 Kin. 21 : 2. 2 Chr. 15 : 8. 2 Chr. 33 : 2. Isa. 44 : 19. Jer. 7 : 30. Jer. 16 : 18. Jer. 32 : 34. Eze. 8 : 10.

Graven images. Deu. 7 : 5. Deu. 12 : 3. Jud. 17 : 3. Ps. 78 : 58. Isa. 40 : 20. Isa. 42 : 8, 17. Isa. 44 : 10. Isa. 45 : 20. Jer. 8 : 19. Jer. 50 : 38. Jer. 51 : 47.

Molten gods and images. Exo. 32 : 4. Exo. 34 : 17. Lev. 19 : 4. Deu. 9 : 12. Deu. 27 : 15. Jud. 17 : 3. 1 Kin. 14 : 9. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. 2 Chr. 28 : 2. Ps. 106 : 19. Isa. 41 : 29. Isa. 42 : 17. Hos. 13 : 2.

Gods of gold, silver, brass, stone, and wood. Deu. 29 : 17. Ps. 115 : 4. Ps. 135 : 15. Dan. 5 : 4. Hos. 13 : 2. Rev. 9 : 20.

The work of men's hands. Deu. 4 : 28. 2 Kin. 19 : 18. Ps. 115 : 4. Ps. 135 : 15. Isa. 2 : 8. Isa. 37 : 19. Isa. 40 : 20. Isa. 44 : 9, 15. Hos. 13 : 2.

Wood, stone, a stick. Deu. 28 : 64. Isa. 37 : 19. Isa. 44 : 19. Isa. 45 : 20. Jer. 2 : 27. Jer. 3 : 9. Jer. 10 : 8. Hos. 4 : 12.

Idols of gold, silver, copper, stone, and wood. Deu. 29 : 17. Ps. 115 : 4. Ps. 135 : 15. Dan. 5 : 4. Hos. 13 : 2. Rev. 9 : 20.

Dumb idols. Ps. 115 : 5. Ps. 135 : 16. Hab. 2 : 18. 1 Cor. 12 : 2.

FALSE GODS

Can neither speak nor see. Deu. 4 : 28. Ps. 115 : 5. Ps. 135 : 16. Isa. 44 : 9. Hab. 2 : 19. Rev. 9 : 20.

Can neither hear nor breathe. Deu. 4 : 28. Ps. 115 : 6. Ps 135 : 17. Jer. 10 : 14. Jer. 51 : 17. Hab. 2 : 19. Rev. 9 : 20.

Can neither feel nor walk. Ps. 115 : 7. Isa. 46 : 7. Jer. 10 : 5. Rev. 9 : 20.

Can neither hear nor answer prayer. 1 Kin. 18 : 26. Isa. 46 : 7.

Cannot deliver. Deu. 32 : 37–39. 1 Sam. 12 : 21. 2 Chr. 25 : 15. 2 Chr. 32 : 13. Isa. 36 : 18. Isa. 37 : 12. Isa. 45 : 20. Isa. 46 : 7. Isa. 47 : 12–14. Jer. 2 : 28. Jer. 10 : 5. Jer. 11 : 12.

Are profitable for nothing. 1 Sam. 12 : 21. Isa. 41 : 23. Isa. 44 : 9, 10. Isa. 46 : 7. Jer. 10 : 5. Hab. 2 : 18.

Are helpless and impotent. 2 Sam. 5 : 21. Isa. 46 : 1, 2. Jer. 10 : 5. Jer. 48 : 7.

Are vanities. Deu. 32 : 21. Ps. 31 : 6. Ps. 119 : 37. Isa. 41 : 29. Jer. 2 : 5. Jer. 8 : 19. Jer. 10 : 3, 15. Jer. 14 : 22. Jer. 16 : 19. Jer. 18 : 15. Jon. 2 : 9. Act. 14 : 15.

Are vain things. 1 Sam. 12 : 21. Isa. 41 : 29.

Are wind and confusion. Isa. 41 : 29.

Are nothing. Isa. 41 : 24. Isa. 44 : 9. 1 Cor. 8 : 4.

All the gods of the nations are idols. 1 Chr. 16 : 26. Ps. 96 : 5.

Those who serve and trust in idols shall be confounded. Ps. 97 : 7. Isa. 42 : 17. Isa. 44 : 9, 11. Isa. 45 : 16. Jer. 10 : 14.

Folly and absurdity of = 1 Kin. 18 : 27. Isa. 44 : 9–20. Jer. 10 : 8. Hos. 4 : 12. Hos. 13 : 2. Hab. 2 : 19. Act. 17 : 29.

= is changing the glory of God into an image. Ps. 106 : 20. Jer. 2 : 11. Rom. 1 : 23, & Act. 17 : 29.

= is changing the truth of God into a lie. Isa. 44 : 20. Jer. 10 : 14. Rom. 1 : 25.

= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 20.

= is adultery towards God. Jer. 3 : 9. Eze. 23 : 2–21, 37. Hos. 3 : 1. Hos. 4 : 12.

= is inconsistent with the worship of God. Jos. 24 : 23. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Kin. 18 : 21. 1 Cor. 10 : 21. 2 Cor. 6 : 15, 16.

God is a jealous God, who will not give His praise to graven images. Exo. 34 : 14. Isa. 42 : 8.

Idolaters

Forsake and forget God. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu. 32 : 15–18. Jud. 10 : 13. 1 Sam. 8 : 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 33. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. Jer. 2 : 27. Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 18 : 15. Jer. 19 : 4. Eze. 14 : 5. Hos. 4 : 12. Rom. 1 : 25.

Profane and defile the name and sanctuary of God. Lev. 20 : 3. Eze. 5 : 11. Eze. 20 : 39. Eze. 36 : 20. Eze. 43 : 7.

Worship the work of their own hands. Isa. 2 : 8. Isa. 44 : 17. Hos. 14 : 3. Mic. 5 : 13.

Pray unto a god that cannot save. Isa. 44 : 17. Isa. 45 : 20. Isa. 46 : 7. Jer. 2 : 27. Jer. 11 : 12. Hos. 4 : 12. Jon. 1 : 5. Hab. 2 : 19.

Say unto their idol, Thou art my god. Isa. 44 : 17. Jer. 2 : 27. Hos. 14 : 3. Amo. 8 : 14.

Rebellious sinners are given up by God to = Deu. 4 : 28. Deu. 28 : 64. Jer. 16 : 13. Eze. 20 : 39. Hos. 4 : 17. Rom. 1 : 21–23.

Exhortations to turn from = Jos. 24 : 23. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 20 : 7. Act. 14 : 15.

The objects of = should be destroyed. Exo. 34 : 13. Deu. 7 : 5. Deu. 12 : 3. 2 Kin. 23 : 14. 1 Chr. 14 : 12.

Believers should

Keep themselves from = Lev. 19 : 4. Deu. 4 : 15–19. Jos. 23 : 7. Jer. 25 : 6. 1 Cor. 10 : 7, 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2, 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 21.

Abstain from things offered to idols. Exo. 34 : 15. Act. 15 : 20, 29. Act. 21 : 25. 1 Cor. 10 : 20.

Not keep company with idolaters. Exo. 23 : 32, 33. Jos. 23 : 7. 1 Cor. 5 : 11.

Not contract marriages with idolaters. Exo. 34 : 16. Deu. 7 : 3. Ezr. 9 : 12.

The Apostles refused to be worshipped. Act. 10 : 25, 26. Act. 14 : 11–15.

Angels refuse to be worshipped. Rev. 19 : 10. Rev. 22 : 8, 9.

God promises to destroy all = Jer. 10 : 11. Eze. 30 : 13. Eze. 36 : 25. Eze. 37 : 23. Hos. 2 : 17. Mic. 5 : 12–14. Zec. 13 : 2.

God hates = Deu. 12 : 31. Deu. 16 : 22. Jer. 44 : 4.

= is an abomination unto God. Lev. 20 : 23. Deu. 12 : 31. Deu. 18 : 12. Deu. 27 : 15. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

= provokes the wrath of God. Deu. 6 : 14, 15. Deu. 7 : 4. Deu. 29 : 26–28. Deu. 32 : 16–19. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 12. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Chr. 24 : 18. 2 Chr. 34 : 25. Ps. 78 : 58. Isa. 65 : 3. Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 8 : 19. Jer. 11 : 17. Jer. 25 : 6. Jer. 44 : 3. Eze. 8 : 16, 18. Eze. 20 : 8.

Denunciations against = Lev. 20 : 2–6. Lev. 26 : 30. Deu. 8 : 19. Deu.

12 : 30. Deu. 29 : 26–28. Deu. 30 : 17, 18. 2 Chr. 7 : 19, 20. Ps. 16 : 4. Isa. 10 : 10, 11.

Woe unto the idolater. Hab. 2 : 19.

Cursed be the man that maketh any images. Deu. 27 : 15.

Punishment of = 2 Kin. 1 : 16. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 1 Chr. 10 : 13. Ps. 106 : 28, 29. Isa. 47 : 9. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 1 : 16. Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 9 : 14, 15. Jer. 11 : 10, 11. Jer. 16 : 11–13. Jer. 19 : 3–5. Jer. 22 : 6–9. Jer. 32 : 29. Eze. 20 : 8. Eze. 23 : 49. Hos. 8 : 4. Amo. 5 : 26, 27.

= punished with death under the Mosaic law. Exo. 22 : 20. Lev. 20 : 27. Deu. 13 : 6–10. Deu. 17 : 2–5. Deu. 18 : 20.

= excludes from the kingdom of God. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 22 : 15.

= punished with eternal death. Rev. 14 : 9–11. Rev. 21 : 8.

EXAMPLES. *Egyptians.* Exo. 12 : 12. Num. 33 : 4. Jer. 43 : 13. Jer. 46 : 25. *Philistines.* Jud. 16 : 23. 1 Sam. 5 : 2–5. *Israelites worshipping the golden calf.* Exo. 32 : 1–6. Deu. 9 : 16. Neh. 9 : 18. Ps. 106 : 19, 20. Act. 7 : 40, 41. 1 Cor. 10 : 7. *Israelites at Baal-Peor.* Num. 25 : 2. Ps. 106 : 28. *Israelites worshipping Baal and Ashtaroth.* Jud. 2 : 11–13. Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 8 : 33. Jud. 10 : 6. *Israelites worshipping the calves of Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 30. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Israelites worshipping the brasen serpent.* 2 Kin. 18 : 4. *Israelites captives in Pathros.* Jer. 7 : 18. Jer. 44 : 15–19. *Israelites' various idolatries.* Deu. 32 : 16, 17. Jud. 10 : 6. Jud. 18 : 30, 31. 2 Kin. 17 : 7–18. Jer. 11 : 13. *Israelites: as many gods as cities.* 2 Chr. 28 : 25. Jer. 2 : 28. Jer. 11 : 13. *Micah.* Jud. 17 : 3–5. *Babylonians.* Dan. 3 : 7. *People of Lystra.* Act. 14 : 11, 12. *Athenians.* Act. 17 : 16. *Ephesians.* Act. 19 : 24–37. *Unconverted Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 12 : 2. *Unconverted Galatians.* Gal. 4 : 8. *Unconverted Thessalonians.* 1 The. 1 : 9.

EXAMPLES OF IDOLATROUS PRINCES. *Pharaoh and his magicians.* Exo. 7 : 11. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 7–9. 1 Chr. 10 : 13. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 28. 1 Kin. 14 : 9. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Queen Maachah.* 1 Kin. 15 : 13. 2 Chr. 15 : 16. *Baasha.* 1 Kin. 15 : 34. 1 Kin. 16 : 13. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 16 : 30–33. *Queen Jezebel.* 1 Kin. 18 : 19. 1 Kin. 19 : 1, 2. *Jehoram, son of Ahab.* 2 Kin. 3 : 2, 3. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 4–8. *Ahaziah, son of Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 52–54. 2 Kin. 1 : 2. *Ahaz.* 2 Kin. 16 : 2–4. 2 Chr. 28 : 2–4, 23–25. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 2–7. 2 Chr. 33 : 2–7. *Amon.* 2 Kin. 21 : 21. *Queen Athaliah.* 2 Chr. 24 : 7. *Amaziah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 14, 20. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 37. Isa. 37 : 38. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 3 : 1–7. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 23. See *Kings.*

EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS REFUSING TO EMBRACE = *Joshua.* Jos. 24 : 15. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 18 : 22. *Seven thousand men in Israel.* 1 Kin. 19 : 18. Rom. 11 : 4. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 17 : 3. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 18. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 11–13.

EXAMPLES OF ZEAL AGAINST = *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 25–28. *Asa.* 1 Kin. 15 : 12, 13. 2 Chr. 15 : 16. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 19–28. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 4. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 23 : 4–15, 24. 2 Chr. 34 : 3–7. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 17 : 6. *Israelites.* 2 Chr. 31 : 1. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 15.

NAMES OF THE FALSE GODS AND IDOLS MENTIONED IN SCRIPTURE.

Adrammelech and Anammelech, gods of Sepharvaim (*Mesopotamia*). 2 Kin. 17 : 31.

Ashima, god of Hamath (*Syria*). 2 Kin. 17 : 30.

Ashtaroth or *Ashtoreth, goddess of the Zidonians.* Jud. 2 : 13. Jud. 10 : 6. 1 Sam. 7 : 4. 1 Sam. 31 : 10. 1 Kin. 11 : 5, 33. 2 Kin. 23 : 13.

Baal, god of the Canaanites and Chaldeans. 1 Kin. 18 : 21, 22. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. Jer. 7 : 9. Jer. 19 : 5. Jer. 32 : 35.

Baalim, plural of *Baal*. Jud. 2: 11. Jud. 3: 7. Jud. 10: 6. 1 Kin. 18: 18. 2 Chr. 28: 2.

Baal-berith, idol of Israel. Jud. 8: 33. Jud. 9: 46.

Baal-zebub, god of Ekron. 2 Kin. 1: 2, 16.

Bel (Greek for *Baal*), *idol of Babylon*. Isa. 46: 1. Jer. 50: 2.

Chemosh, god of the Moabites. Jud. 11: 24. 1 Kin. 11: 7, 33. 2 Kin. 23: 13.

Dagon, idol of the Philistines. Jud. 16: 23. 1 Sam. 5: 2–4. 1 Chr. 10: 10.

Diana, idol of the Ephesians. Act. 19: 27, 34, 35.

Gods of Syria, Zidon, Moab, and Ammon. Jud. 10: 6.

Golden calf of Aaron. Exo. 32: 8. Deu. 9: 16. Neh. 9: 18. Ps. 106: 19. Act. 7: 40, 41.

Golden calves of Jeroboam. 1 Kin. 12: 28. 2 Kin. 10: 29. 2 Kin. 17: 16. 2 Chr. 11: 15. 2 Chr. 13: 8.

Golden image of Nebuchadnezzar. Dan. 3: 1–7.

Horses and chariots of the sun. 2 Kin. 23: 11.

Jupiter, god of the Greeks and Romans. Act. 14: 12. Act. 19: 35.

Mauzzim, god of forces. Dan. 11: 38.

Mercurius, god of the Greeks and Romans. Act. 14: 12.

Merodach, idol of Babylon. Jer. 50: 2.

Milcom or *Malcham, god of the Ammonites*. 1 Kin. 11: 5, 33. 2 Kin. 23: 13. Zep. 1: 5.

Molech or *Moloch, god of the Ammonites*. Lev. 18: 21. 1 Kin. 11: 7. 2 Kin. 23: 10. Jer. 32: 35. Amo. 5: 26. Act. 7: 43.

Nergal, god of the Assyrians. 2 Kin. 17: 30.

Nisroch, god of the Assyrians. 2 Kin. 19: 37. Isa. 37: 38.

Nibhaz and Tartak, gods of the Avites. 2 Kin. 17: 31.

Queen of heaven, goddess of Pathros (Egypt). Jer. 7: 18. Jer. 44: 17.

Remphan or *Chiun, god of the Egyptians*. Act. 7: 43, & Amo. 5: 26.

Rimmon, god of Damascus (Syria). 2 Kin. 5: 18.

Succoth-Benoth, god of Babylon. 2 Kin. 17: 30.

Ignorance of God.

See SPIRITUAL BLINDNESS. FALL OF MAN. KNOWLEDGE OF GOD.

=IS NOT KNOWING

His Son Jesus Christ. Jno. 8: 19. Jno. 14: 9. Jno. 16: 3. Jno. 17: 3.

His will. Jer. 8: 7. Mic. 4: 12. Luk. 12: 48.

His ways. Job 21: 14. Job 24: 13. Job 34: 27. Ps. 95: 10. Jer. 5: 4. 1 Cor. 2: 8. Heb. 3: 10.

His justice. Ps. 10: 13. Ps. 50: 21. Ps. 94: 7. Zep. 1: 12. Mal. 2: 17. Mal. 3: 17. Rom. 10: 3.

His power and wisdom. Exo. 5: 2. Job 22: 13. Ps. 73: 11. Ps. 94: 7. Isa. 29: 15. Zep. 1: 12. Mat. 22: 29. 2 Pet. 3: 5.

His goodness. Job 22: 17, 18. Hos. 2: 8. Rom. 2: 4.

His providence. Job 22: 13. Ps. 10: 11. Eze. 8: 12. Hos. 2: 8. Zep. 1: 12.

=IS EVIDENCED BY

The disregard for His commandments. 1 Jno. 2: 4.

The want of brotherly love. 1 Jno. 4: 8.

Living in sin. Tit. 1: 16. 1 Jno. 3: 6.

=LEADS TO

Error. Mat. 22: 29.

Idolatry. Act. 17: 23, 29, 30. Rom. 1: 21–23. Gal. 4: 8.

Alienation from God. Eph. 4: 18.

Sinful lusts. Hos. 5: 4. Rom. 1: 21, 24, 28. 1 The. 4: 5. 1 Pet. 1: 14.

Persecuting believers. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3.

=is no excuse for sin. Lev. 4 : 2. Num. 15 : 24. Luk. 12 : 48.

The world lies in= Jno. 1 : 10. Jno. 14 : 17. Jno. 17 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

UNBELIEVERS

Know not God. Exo. 5 : 2. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Isa. 1 : 3. Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 4. Jer. 9 : 3. Hos. 4 : 1. Hos. 5 : 4. Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 19, 55. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Gal. 4 : 8. Eph. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 5.

Refuse to know God. Exo. 5 : 2. Job 21 : 14, 15. Jer. 9 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28.

Awful punishment of= Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Hos. 4 : 6. 2 The. 1 : 8.

The Gospel designed to remove= Act. 17 : 30. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

Ministers labour to remove= Act. 17 : 23. 2 Cor. 10 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 5 : 2. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12. *Israelites.* Ps. 95 : 10. Isa. 1 : 3. Jer. 4 : 22. *False prophets.* Isa. 56 : 10, 11. Jer. 2 : 8. *Jews.* Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 19. Act. 3 : 17. *Athenians.* Act. 17 : 23. *Galatians.* Gal. 4 : 8. *Ephesians.* Eph. 2 : 12. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 15 : 34. *Saul of Tarsus.* 1 Tim. 1 : 13.

Ingratitude.

See INGRATITUDE TO GOD.

Unbelievers are guilty of= Isa. 26 : 10. Ps. 35 : 12. Ps. 38 : 20. Jer. 18 : 20. Luk. 6 : 35.

UNBELIEVERS ARE UNGRATEFUL TO

Their relations. Job 19 : 13, 14. Ps. 38 : 11.

Their benefactors. Ps. 35 : 12–14. Ps. 38 : 20. Ps. 41 : 9. Ps. 109 : 5. Ecc. 9 : 15. Jer. 18 : 20.

Their friends in distress. Ps. 38 : 11. Ps. 41 : 8, 9.

Their masters. Job 19 : 15, 16.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Be devoid of= Ps. 7 : 4. Ps. 35 : 12, 13.

Pray for the ungrateful. Ps. 109 : 4. Jer. 18 : 20.

Do good to the ungrateful. Luk. 6 : 35. 2 Cor. 12 : 15.

Punishment of= Pro. 17 : 13. Jer. 18 : 20, 21.

In the last days, men shall be addicted to= 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Citizens of the little city.* Ecc. 9 : 14–16.

EXAMPLES OF= *Laban to Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 38–42. *Pharaoh's butler.* Gen. 40 : 23. *Israelites to Moses.* Exo. 16 : 3. Exo. 17 : 2–4. *Dathan and Abiram to Moses.* Num. 16 : 12–14. *Shechemites to children of Gideon.* Jud. 8 : 35. Jud. 9 : 17, 18. *Men of Keilah to David.* 1 Sam. 23 : 5–12. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 19 : 4, 5, 10. 1 Sam. 24 : 18. *Nabal to David.* 1 Sam. 25 : 21. *Joash to Jehoiada.* 2 Chr. 24 : 22. *Friends and servants of Job.* Job 19 : 13–16. *Friends of David.* Ps. 35 : 12–14. Ps. 38 : 11, 20. Ps. 109 : 4, 5. *People of Jerusalem to Jeremiah.* Jer. 18 : 20.

Ingratitude to God.

See FORGETTING GOD. FORSAKING GOD.

=is a hateful folly. Deu. 32 : 6. Isa. 1 : 2, 3. Jer. 2 : 5, 6, 31, 32. Rom. 1 : 20, 21.

Guilt of= Ps. 106 : 6, 7, 21. Isa. 43 : 21–24. Jer. 2 : 11–13.

Animals more grateful than man. Isa. 1 : 2–4. Jer. 8 : 7.
= is a characteristic of unbelievers. Isa. 26 : 10. Rom. 1 : 21. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

= EXHIBITED

In forgetting God our Creator. Deu. 32 : 18. Isa. 43 : 21–23. Isa. 51 : 13. Hos. 8 : 14.
In forgetting the benefits of His providence. Deu. 32 : 6. Neh. 9 : 25, 26. Ps. 106 : 7. Job 22 : 17, 18. Isa. 1 : 3. Isa. 42 : 19. Jer. 5 : 7. Eze. 16 : 19. Hos. 2 : 8. Hos. 13 : 6.
In forgetting His past deliverances. Jud. 8 : 34. Ps. 78 : 42. Ps. 106 : 21. Jer. 2 : 5, 6.
In rejecting the sacrifice of His Son. Heb. 10 : 29.

Prosperity leads to = Deu. 31 : 20. Deu. 32 : 15. Pro. 30 : 9. Jer. 5 : 7. Hos. 13 : 6.
Warnings against = Deu. 8 : 11–14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24, 25.
= reproached. Luk. 17 : 17, 18. Jno. 10 : 32.
Punishment of = Neh. 9 : 20–30. Ps. 106 : 21, 40, 41. Isa. 17 : 10, 11. Hos. 2 : 8–12.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Cultivated and barren vineyard.* Isa. 5 : 1–7. *Adopted virgin.* Eze. 16 : 1–39.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Deu. 32 : 6–18. Jud. 8 : 34. Neh. 9 : 20–26. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 17–19. *Jehu.* 1 Kin. 16 : 2. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 7–9. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 25. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 5 : 18–21. *Nine lepers.* Luk. 17 : 15–18.

Injustice.

See DECEIT AND FRAUD. JUSTICE.

= forbidden. Exo. 23 : 6–8. Lev. 19 : 15, 35. Deu. 16 : 19. Deu. 19 : 14. Pro. 3 : 27. Pro. 18 : 5. Pro. 22 : 22. Pro. 24 : 23, 24. Rom. 13 : 7. 1 The. 4 : 6.

= FORBIDDEN ESPECIALLY TOWARDS

The poor. Exo. 23 : 6. Pro. 14 : 31. Pro. 22 : 22, 23.
Strangers, widows, and orphans. Exo. 22 : 21, 22. Exo. 23 : 9. Deu. 24 : 17. Pro. 23 : 10. Jer. 7 : 6. Jer. 22 : 3. Zec. 7 : 10.
Servants. Deu. 24 : 14, 15. Job 31 : 13, 14.

The least = is condemned. Luk. 16 : 10.

GOD

Hates = Deu. 25 : 16. Pro. 11 : 1. Pro. 17 : 15. Pro. 20 : 10.
Regards = Ps. 10 : 14. Ecc. 5 : 8. Lam. 3 : 34–36. Hab. 1 : 13.
Hears the cry of those who suffer = Exo. 22 : 23. Jas. 5 : 4.
Punishes = Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 43 : 1. Pro. 22 : 22, 23. Isa. 3 : 13–15. Lam. 3 : 59. Amo. 8 : 4–8. Mal. 3 : 5. 1 The. 4 : 6.

Woe unto him who commits = Isa. 5 : 22, 23. Isa. 10 : 1, 2. Isa. 33 : 1. Jer. 22 : 13. Hab. 2 : 9.
Cursed is he who committeth = Deu. 27 : 17, 19.

MEN ARE LED TO = BY

Covetousness. Jer. 6 : 13. Amo. 8 : 4–6. Mic. 2 : 2.
Intemperance. Pro. 31 : 5.
Bad example. Exo. 23 : 2.

UNBELIEVERS

Meditate and love = Ps. 58 : 2. Jer. 22 : 17. Amo. 8 : 5.
Deal with = Job 24 : 1–11. Isa. 26 : 10. Hos. 12 : 7. Amo. 4 : 1. Amo. 8 : 5. Rom. 1 : 29.
Judge with = Ps. 82 : 2. Ps. 94 : 20, 21. Ecc. 3 : 16. Hab. 1 : 4.
Commit without shame = Jer. 6 : 13, 15. Zep. 3 : 5.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Hate = Pro. 29 : 27.
Testify against = Ps. 58 : 1. Mic. 3 : 8, 9.
Suffer patiently = Pro. 19 : 11. Luk. 6 : 29. 1 Cor. 6 : 7.
Take no revenge for = Mat. 5 : 39, 40. Luk. 6 : 29.

Princes should hate = Pro. 16 : 12.
= excludes from the kingdom of heaven. 1 Cor. 6 : 9.

Punishment of = Pro. 22 : 16. Jer. 5 : 28, 29. Hos. 5 : 10. Amo. 4 : 1–3. Amo. 5 : 11, 12. Amo. 8 : 4–8. Mic. 6 : 10–13. Mal. 3 : 5. Col. 3 : 25. Rev. 22 : 11, 12.

EXAMPLES. *Laban.* Gen. 31 : 7, 41. *Samuel's sons.* 1 Sam. 8 : 3. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 10–16. *Princes of the Jews.* Jer. 5 : 28. Hos. 5 : 10. Amo. 4 : 1. Mic. 6 : 10–12. *Governors of Judah.* Hos. 5 : 10. *Judas.* Mat. 27 : 4. *Pilate.* Mat. 27 : 24–26. *Jews.* Act. 3 : 13, 14. Act. 13 : 28. *Felix.* Act. 24 : 27. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 6 : 7–9.

Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.

See PROPHECY. PROPHETS. WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST.

The Holy Spirit (Spirit of the Lord) has spoken by the mouth of the Prophets and Apostles. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Mar. 12 : 36. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 4 : 8. Act. 7 : 55, 56. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 13 : 9. Act. 21 : 10, 11. Act. 28 : 25. 1 Cor. 7 : 40. 1 The. 4 : 8. Heb. 3 : 7. Heb. 10 : 15, 16. 1 Pet. 1 : 11, 12. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.

God has spoken by the mouth of the prophets and Apostles. Num. 12 : 2. Num. 16 : 40. 1 Sam. 28 : 17. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. 1 Kin. 14 : 18. 1 Kin. 15 : 29. 1 Kin. 16 : 12, 34. 1 Kin. 17 : 16. 1 Kin. 22 : 28. 2 Kin. 9 : 36. 2 Kin. 10 : 10, 17. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Kin. 21 : 10. 2 Kin. 24 : 2. 2 Chr. 10 : 15. Isa. 20 : 2. Jer. 36 : 4, 8. Jer. 38 : 20. Jer. 44 : 4. Jer. 50 : 1. Eze. 3 : 10. Hos. 12 : 11. Hag. 1 : 1, 12, 13. Hag. 2 : 1. Zec. 1 : 6. Zec. 7 : 7. Mal. 1 : 1. Mat. 1 : 22. Mat. 2 : 15. Luk. 1 : 70. Act. 3 : 18, 21. Act. 4 : 25. 1 The. 4 : 8. Heb. 1 : 1.

The Lord has put His words in the mouth of His prophets. Exo. 4 : 12, 15. Num. 22 : 38. Num. 23 : 5, 12, 16. Deu. 18 : 18. 2 Kin. 20 : 19. Isa. 39 : 8. Isa. 51 : 16. Isa. 59 : 21. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 5 : 14. Jer. 23 : 22. Eze. 2 : 8–10. Exe. 3 : 1–4. Eze. 3 : 27. Jno. 3 : 34.

I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. Exo. 4 : 12, 15. Jer. 1 : 6–9. Eze. 3 : 27.

Speak the words which I shall tell thee. Exo. 7 : 2. Jer. 19 : 2. Eze. 2 : 7. Eze. 3 : 4.

I have put My words in thy mouth. Deu. 18 : 18. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 5 : 14.

It is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar. 13 : 11. Luk. 12 : 11, 12. Luk. 21 : 14, 15. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26, 27. Jno. 16 : 13–15. Act. 2 : 4. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.

The mouth of the Lord hath spoken. 1 Kin. 8 : 20. Isa. 1 : 20. Isa. 34 : 16. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 58 : 14. Jer. 9 : 12. Jer. 13 : 15.

The prophets are called *the mouth* of the Lord. Jos. 9 : 14. 2 Chr. 35 : 22. Isa. 30 : 2. Jer. 38 : 20.

Say unto them : Hear ye the word of the Lord ; Thus saith the Lord. Jer. 17 : 19–21. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 11, 27.

Thou shalt say : Thus saith the Lord. Exo. 4 : 22. 2 Sam. 24 : 12. 1 Chr. 17 : 7. 1 Chr. 21 : 10. Eze. 30 : 2.

The prophets said : Thus saith the Lord. Exo. 5 : 1. Exo. 7 : 17. Jos. 7 : 13. Jos. 24 : 2. Jud. 6 : 8. 1 Sam. 2 : 27. 1 Sam. 15 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 8. 2 Sam. 12 : 11. 2 Chr. 24 : 20. Isa.

22 : 15. Jer. 5 : 14. Jer. 6 : 6, 9. Jer. 7 : 3, 21. Jer. 10 : 2. Jer. 19 : 1. Jer. 21 : 4. Jer. 26 : 2. Jer. 30 : 2, 5. Eze. 36 : 6, 7. Eze. 38 : 10. Hag. 1 : 2.

Thus the Lord spake to me. 2 Sam. 23 : 3. Isa. 8 : 11. Isa. 22 : 14. Isa. 31 : 4. Jer. 17 : 19. Jer. 27 : 2.

These are the words that the Lord spake. Jer. 30 : 4. Jer. 50 : 1. Amo. 3 : 1.

The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and His word was in my tongue. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. 1 Kin. 22 : 28. Act. 1 : 16.

I, the Lord, have spoken. Eze. 5 : 15, 17. Eze. 17 : 21, 24. Eze. 22 : 14. Eze. 24 : 14. Eze. 26 : 5, 14. Eze. 28 : 10. Eze. 36 : 36. Eze. 37 : 14. Eze. 39 : 5.

The prophets have spoken and written the words that the Lord had pronounced. Exo. 4 : 30. Exo. 24 : 4. Exo. 34 : 27. Num. 24 : 13. Deu. 18 : 18. Deu. 27 : 3, 8. Deu. 31 : 19. 1 Sam. 8 : 10. 1 Kin. 22 : 14. 2 Kin. 23 : 16. 2 Chr. 36 : 21. 2 Chr. 18 : 13. Eze. 1 : 1. Isa. 8 : 1. Isa. 30 : 8. Isa. 34 : 16. Jer. 26 : 2, 8. Jer. 30 : 2. Jer. 36 : 2, 4, 28. Eze. 2 : 7. Eze. 3 : 4, 10, 11. Hab. 2 : 2. Hag. 1 : 13. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. Rev. 1 : 11, 19. Rev. 2 : 1, 8, 12, 18. Rev. 3 : 1, 7, 14. Rev. 10 : 4. Rev. 14 : 13. Rev. 19 : 9. Rev. 21 : 5.

The prophets could only say what the Lord made them say. Num. 11 : 25. Num. 22 : 35, 38. Num. 23 : 12, 26. Num. 24 : 13. 1 Sam. 10 : 6, 10. 1 Kin. 22 : 14. Eze. 3 : 26, 27. Jno. 11 : 49–51. Jno. 12 : 51. Act. 2 : 4.

The prophets and Apostles spoke in God's name—as ambassadors of God—as though God had spoken. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 33 : 18. 2 Chr. 36 : 12. Jer. 44 : 4. Dan. 9 : 6. Hag. 1 : 13. Luk. 10 : 16. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. 2 Cor. 13 : 3. 1 The. 4 : 8. Jas. 5 : 10.

All Scripture is given by inspiration of God. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Mat. 21 : 42. Mat. 22 : 31, 32, 43. Mar. 12 : 36. Jno. 10 : 35. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 28 : 25. Rom. 3 : 2. 1 Cor. 7 : 40. 1 Cor. 14 : 36, 37. Gal. 3 : 8. 1 The. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. Heb. 3 : 7. Heb. 4 : 12. Heb. 10 : 15. 2 Pet. 1 : 19–21.

=DESIGNED BY GOD

To reveal future events. Luk. 2 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 20 : 23. Act. 21 : 11. Act. 28 : 25. 1 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. Rev. 4 : 1. See *Prophecy.*

To reveal the mysteries of God. Amo. 3 : 7. Luk. 2 : 26. 1 Cor. 2 : 10–12. Eph. 3 : 5.

To give authority and understanding to His messengers. Job 32 : 8. Mic. 3 : 8. Mar. 13 : 11. Jno. 14 : 26. Act. 1 : 8. 1 Cor. 2 : 4, 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 27.

To direct the ways of His ministers. Ps. 143 : 10. Isa. 48 : 16. Eze. 3 : 24–27. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 11 : 12. Act. 13 : 2. Act. 16 : 6. Act. 21 : 4.

To direct the words and speech of His ministers. Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar. 13 : 11. Luk. 12 : 11, 12. Act. 2 : 4.

To give to His ministers words of irresistible wisdom. Deu. 34 : 9. Job 32 : 8. Act. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.

To witness against sin. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 24 : 20. Neh. 9 : 30. Mic. 3 : 8. Zec. 7 : 12. Jno. 16 : 8.

To declare salvation to sinners. Isa. 61 : 1–3, & Luk. 4 : 17–19. 1 The. 1 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 12.

To testify of Christ. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 5 : 32.

=IS ACTING AND IS MADE MANIFEST

In divers manners. 1 Cor. 12 : 4, 8–11. Heb. 1 : 1.

By inward impulsion. 1 Kin. 14 : 5. Luk. 2 : 27. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 19 : 21. Act. 20 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.

By a voice. Num. 7 · 89. Isa. 6 : 8. Act. 10 : 15. Act. 11 : 7. Rev. 1 : 10.

By visions and dreams. Num. 12: 6. Num. 24:4. Job 33:14, 15. Eze. 1:28. Eze. 11:24. Dan. 7:1. Joe. 2:28.

=is necessary to prophecy. Num. 11:25. Num. 24:2, 3. 1 Sam. 10: 6. 1 Tim. 4:1.

=of Apostles foretold. Joe. 2: 28, & Act. 2:16–18.

Hear= Rev. 2:7, 11, 29.

Punishment of those who reject= Neh. 9:30. Zec. 7:12.

EXAMPLES. *Moses.* Exo. 4:12. *Aaron.* Exo. 4:15. *Seventy elders.* Num. 11:25. *Balaam.* Num. 24:2. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 10:10. *David.* 2 Sam. 23:2. Act. 1:16. *Zechariah.* 2 Chr. 24:20. *Isaiah.* Isa. 48:16. Isa. 61:1. Act. 28:25. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1:4–9. *Ezekiel.* Eze. 2:2. Eze. 11: 5. *Daniel.* Dan. 7:1. Dan. 10:1. *Micah.* Mic. 3:8. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1:67. *Simeon.* Luk. 2:25–27. *Apostles.* Act. 2:4. *Peter.* Act. 10:19, 20. Act. 11:12. *Stephen.* Act. 6: 10. *Philip.* Act. 8:29. *Apostles at Antioch.* Act. 13:2. *Paul.* Act. 13:9. Act. 18:5. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16:6, 7. *Agabus.* Act. 11:28. Act 21:11. *John.* Rev. 1:10. See *Prophets: Examples.*

Joy.

See HAPPINESS OF BELIEVERS, OF UNBELIEVERS.

=is a gift of God. 2 Chr. 20:27. Ezr. 6:22. Neh. 12:43. Job 8:21. Ps. 4:7. Ps. 113:9. Ecc. 2:26. Ecc. 3:12, 13. Ecc. 5:19, 20.

EARTHLY=

Described. Ecc. 2:10. Ecc. 3:22. Ecc. 8:15. Ecc. 9:7–9.

Is mingled with sorrow. Pro. 14: 13. Ecc. 2:10, 17.

Is vanity. Ecc. 2:1, 11. Ecc. 6: 7. Ecc. 9:9. Ecc. 11:8.

BELIEVERS HAVE THEIR=

In God. Ps. 9:2. Ps. 63:11. Ps. 149:2. Isa. 61:10. Hab. 3:18. Luk. 1:47. Rom. 5:11.

In the Lord. 1 Sam. 2:1. Ps. 32: 11. Ps. 35:9. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 89:16. Ps. 97:12. Ps. 104:34. Isa. 61:10. Hab. 3:18. Phi. 4:10.

In God alone. Ps. 43:4. Ps. 73:25.

In Christ. Luk. 1:47. Phi. 3:3. Phi. 4:10. 1 Pet. 1:8.

=OF BELIEVERS IS

The joy of Christ in them. Jno. 15:11. Jno. 17:13.

Joy in Christ unspeakable and full of glory. 1 Pet. 1:8.

The full joy of Christ in them. Jno. 15:11. Jno. 16:24. Jno. 17:13. 1 Jno. 1:4.

Joy and peace through the Holy Ghost. Act. 13:52. Rom. 14: 17. Rom. 15:13. Gal. 5:22.

A joy greater than all earthly enjoyments can give. Ps. 4:7.

A joy which no man taketh from them. Jno. 16:22.

=EXPERIENCED BY

All those that put their trust in the Lord. Ps. 5:11. Ps. 33:21.

Believers. Act. 16:34. Rom. 15: 13. Phi. 1:25. 1 Pet. 1:8.

The righteous. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 33: 1. Ps. 64:10. Ps. 68:3. Ps. 97:11, 12. Ps. 118:15. Pro. 13: 9. Pro. 29:6.

The saints. 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 132: 9. Ps. 149:5.

The humble. Ps. 34:2. Ps. 69:32.

Those that seek the Lord. 1 Chr. 16:10. Ps. 40:16. Ps. 70:4. Ps. 105:3.

Those that love the name of the Lord. Ps. 5:11.

Counsellors of peace. Pro. 12:20.

MOTIVES AND CAUSES OF= FOR BELIEVERS.

The atonement. Rom. 5:11.

Their redemption. Ps. 71:23. Isa.

44 : 23. Isa. 48 : 20. Luk. 1 : 46, 47. Rev. 5 : 9.
Their salvation. 1 Sam. 2 : 1. Ps. 9 : 14. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 20 : 5. Ps. 21 : 1. Ps. 35 : 9. Ps. 95 : 1. Ps. 96 : 2. Ps. 118 : 14. Isa. 25 : 9. Isa. 61 : 10. 1 Pet. 1 : 5, 6.
The favour of God. Ps. 4 : 6, 7. Ps. 21 : 6. Ps. 89 : 15. Act. 2 : 28.
Answer to prayer. Ps. 28 : 6, 7. Ps. 138 : 1, 3. Jno. 16 : 24.
Divine protection. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 16 : 8, 9. Ps. 33 : 21. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 63 : 7.
Divine support. Ps. 21 : 1. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 63 : 7.
Temporal blessings. Deu. 26 : 11. 1 Kin. 8 : 66. 2 Chr. 7 : 10. Ps. 65 : 12. Ps. 147 : 7–9. Joe. 2 : 23. Act. 14 : 17.
The marvellous works of God. Ps. 66 : 6. Ps. 92 : 4. Ps. 98 : 1, 4. Ps. 107 : 22. Ps. 126 : 2, 3. Luk. 10 : 17. Luk. 19 : 37.
The Word of God. Neh. 8 : 12. Ps. 119 : 162. Jer. 15 : 16.
The statutes and testimonies of God. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 14, 111.
The Scriptures. Act. 15 : 31. 1 Jno. 1 : 4.
Christian fellowship. Act. 2 : 46. Act. 21 : 17. Phi. 1 : 26. Phi. 2 : 29. 2 Tim. 1 : 4. 1 Jno. 1 : 3, 4. 2 Jno. *v.* 12.
Deliverance from public calamities. Exo. 18 : 9. 2 Chr. 20 : 27. Est. 8 : 15–17. Est. 9 : 17, 22. Ps. 66 : 6. Ps. 105 : 43. Ps. 126 : 2, 3.

True believers receive the Gospel with = of the Holy Ghost. Act. 2 : 41. Act. 8 : 37, 39. 1 The. 1 : 6.
Mere professors receive for awhile the Word with = Mat. 13 : 20. Mar. 4 : 16. Luk. 8 : 13, & Mar. 6 : 20.

BELIEVERS SHOULD REJOICE

In God their Creator and King. Ps. 149 : 2.
In God their Saviour. Luk. 1 : 47.
In the Rock of their salvation. Ps. 95 : 1, 2.
In believing. Act. 16 : 34. Rom. 15 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.
In hope. Ps. 16 : 9. Pro. 10 : 28. Rom. 12 : 12. Heb. 3 : 6.
In hope of the glory of God and of Christ. Rom. 5 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
Because their names are written in heaven. Luk. 10 : 20.
Because great is their reward in heaven. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
In sorrow. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Cor. 8 : 2.
In patience and long-suffering. Col. 1 : 11. Gal. 5 : 22.
In tribulations and trials. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. 2 Cor. 8 : 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Jas. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 6.
In persecution. Mat. 5 : 11, 12. Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 7 : 4. 2 Cor. 12 : 10. Phi. 2 : 17. Col. 1 : 24. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
To be counted worthy to suffer for the name of Christ. Act. 5 : 41. Phi. 1 : 29. Col. 1 : 24. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
In exercising liberality. Rom. 12 : 8. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.
With trembling. Ps. 2 : 11.
In the service and worship of God. Deu. 28 : 47. 2 Chr. 23 : 18. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ezr. 6 : 16, 22. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 100 : 2. Ps. 122 : 1.
In praising God. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 43 : 4. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps. 81 : 1, 2. Ps. 95 : 1, 2. Ps. 98 : 4.
With singing psalms. 1 Chr. 15 : 16. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps. 67 : 4. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 95 : 1, 2. Ps. 98 : 5, 6. Eph. 5 : 19. Jas. 5 : 13.
Evermore. 2 Cor. 6 : 10. Phi. 4 : 4. 1 The. 5 : 16.
With them that do rejoice. Rom. 12 : 15.

Sorrows of believers turned into = Ps. 30 : 5, 11. Ps. 126 : 5, 6. Isa. 35 : 10. Jer. 31 : 13. Mat. 5 : 4. Jno. 16 : 20–22.
= promised to the poor and meek. Isa. 29 : 19.

Prayers for restoration of = 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 51:8, 12. Ps. 85:6. Ps. 86:4. Ps. 90:14, 15.

BELIEVERS SHOULD NOT REJOICE

In riches and worldly things. Job 31:25. Ps. 62:10. 1 Cor. 7:30. 1 Tim. 6:17.
In iniquity. 1 Cor. 13:6.
In boasting. Jas. 4:16.
At their enemy's calamity. Job 31:29. Pro. 17:5. Pro. 24:17. Oba. *v.* 12.

MINISTERS REJOICE

In the repentance of sinners. 2 Cor. 7:9.
In their people's walking in truth. 2 Jno. *v.* 4. 3 Jno. *v.* 4.
In their people's steadfastness in faith. Col. 2:5. 1 The. 3:7–9.
In their people's love and charity. 2 Cor. 7:7. Phile. *v.* 7.
In their people's obedience. Rom. 16:19.
In mutual and brotherly = 1 Cor. 16:17. 2 Cor. 7:13. 2 Tim. 1:4. Phile. *v.* 20.
In Christ being preached. Phi. 1:18.
In being spent and suffering for their people. 2 Cor. 12:15. Col. 1:24.
Even in their suffering martyrdom. Phi. 2:17, 18.

MINISTERS

Promote their people's = 2 Cor. 1:24. Phi. 1:25. 2 Jno. *v.* 12.
Pray for their people's = Rom. 15:13.
Rejoice with their people. 2 Cor. 2:3.
Desire to finish their course with = Act. 20:24.
Desire to render their account with = in the day of Christ. Phi. 2:16. Heb. 13:17.
Give thanks to God for = they receive from their people. 1 The. 3:9.

Believers are = of ministers. 2 Cor. 2:3. Phi. 2:2. Phile. *v.* 20.
Believers shall be the hope, joy, and crown of rejoicing of ministers. Phi. 4:1. 1 The. 2:19.

BELIEVERS

Shall be brought with exceeding = when the glory of Christ shall be revealed. Ps. 45:15. 1 Pet. 4:13. Jude *v.* 24.
Shall enter into = of their Lord. Mat. 25:21, 23.
Shall enjoy fulness of = in God's presence. 1 Chr. 16:27. Ps. 16:11, & Act. 2:28. Ps. 68:3. Zec. 2:10. Rev. 21:3, 4.

Heavenly and everlasting = promised and described. Ps. 132:16. Isa. 29:19. Isa. 30:29. Isa. 35:2. Isa. 51:3. Isa. 55:12. Isa. 61:7. Isa. 65:14, 18. Jer. 31:13. Zep. 3:14. Zec. 2:10. Rev. 19:7.
Everlasting and full = promised to the redeemed of the Lord. Isa. 35:10. Isa. 51:11. Zec. 10:7, 8.
God rejoiceth over His people to do them good. Deu. 28:63. Deu. 30:9. Jer. 32:41.
God will rejoice eternally over His people. Isa. 62:5. Isa. 65:19. Jer. 32:41. Zep. 3:17.
Angels rejoice before God. Job 38:7. Isa. 13:3.
There is = in heaven over one sinner that repenteth. Luk. 15:7, 10.
Jesus for = that was set before Him endured the cross. Heb. 12:2.
Rejoice in the Lord. Ps. 32:11. Ps. 33:1. Ps. 97:12. Joe. 2:23. Phi. 3:1. Phi. 4:4.
Let the earth rejoice. 1 Chr. 16:31. Ps. 96:11. Ps. 97:1. Ps. 98:4.
Rejoice, ye heavens. 1 Chr. 16:31. Ps. 96:11. Rev. 12:12. Rev. 18:20.

MOTIVES OF GREAT =

Man's redemption. Isa. 52:9.
Christ's coming. Isa. 9:3. Zec. 9:9.
Birth of a Saviour. Mat. 2:10.

Luk. 1 : 14. Luk. 2 : 10, 11. Jno. 8 : 56.
Great reward in heaven. Mat. 5 : 12.

=OF UNBELIEVERS IS

In worldly pleasure. Job 21 : 12. Ecc. 7 : 4. Isa. 5 : 12. Jas. 5 : 5.
In sensual enjoyments. Jud. 9 : 27. Est. 1 : 10. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 22 : 13. Luk. 12 : 19. Luk. 16 : 19. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.
In doing evil. Pro. 2 : 14. Jer. 11 : 15. Jer. 50 : 11. Hos. 7 : 3. Mar. 14 : 11. Luk. 22 : 5.
In devouring the poor. Hab. 3 : 14.
At others' misfortune. Job 31 : 29. Ps. 35 : 15, 19, 26. Ps. 38 : 16. Lam. 1 : 21. Eze. 35 : 15. Oba. *v.* 12. Mic. 7 : 8.
At their enemy's death. Job 31 : 29. Ps. 13 : 4.
In their pride. Amo. 6 : 13. Zep. 2 : 15. Zep. 3 : 11.
Delusive. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 2 : 10, 11. Ecc. 7 : 6.
Folly. Pro. 15 : 21. Ecc. 2 : 2. Ecc. 7 : 4.
Short-lived. Job 20 : 5. Job 21 : 12, 13. Ecc. 7 : 6. Heb. 11 : 25. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.
Turned into mourning. Pro. 14 : 13. Isa. 24 : 7–11. Lam. 5 : 15. Luk. 6 : 25. Jas. 5 : 1.
Interrupted by judgments. Job 20 : 18–20. Job 21 : 13. Isa. 16 : 10. Isa. 23 : 12. Isa. 24 : 7–11. Isa. 32 : 13. Jer. 7 : 34. Jer. 16 : 9. Jer. 25 : 10. Jer. 48 : 33. Eze. 24 : 25. Hos. 2 : 11. Joe. 1 : 12. Amo. 6 : 4–7. Zep. 2 : 15.
Interrupted by sudden death. Job 21 : 13, 21. Isa. 5 : 14. Jer. 51 : 39. Luk. 12 : 19, 20.

=of the hypocrite is but for a moment. Job 20 : 5.
Awful issue of=of the wicked. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 22 : 13, 14. Jer. 51 : 39.
The statutes, testimonies, and Word of the Lord are the=and rejoicing of the heart. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111. Jer. 15 : 16.
It is=to the just to do judgment. Pro. 21 : 15.
Friendship rejoices the heart. Pro. 27 : 9.
A good word maketh the heart glad. Pro. 12 : 25.
A merry heart doeth good like a medicine. Pro. 17 : 22.
He that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast. Pro. 15 : 15.
A wise son maketh a glad father. Pro. 10 : 1. Pro. 15 : 20. Pro. 23 : 24, 25. Pro. 29 : 3.
The father of a fool hath no= Pro. 17 : 21. Pro. 10 : 1.
No chastening seemeth to be joyous, but grievous, &c. Heb. 12 : 11.
They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. Ps. 126 : 5.
In the day of prosperity be joyful. Ecc. 7 : 14.

=commanded to the Jews in the Divine service. Lev. 23 : 40. Deu. 12 : 12, 18. Deu. 14 : 26. Deu. 16 : 11–15. Deu. 26 : 11. Deu. 27 : 7. Neh. 8 : 10–12.

=ILLUSTRATED. =*over a hidden treasure.* Mat. 13 : 44. =*over a lost sheep.* Mat. 18 : 13. Luk. 15 : 5, 6. =*over a lost piece of silver.* Luk. 15 : 9. =*of the friend's bridegroom.* Jno. 3 : 29.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord.* Luk. 10 : 21. *Moses and Israelites.* Exo. 15 : 1. *Jethro.* Exo. 18 : 9. *Hannah.* 1 Sam. 2 : 1. *People of Beth-shemesh.* 1 Sam. 6 : 13. *Saul and Israelites.* 1 Sam. 11 : 15. *David.* 2 Sam. 6 : 12, 16, 21. Ps. 4 : 7. *People of Jerusalem.* 1 Kin. 1 : 40. 2 Chr. 30 : 21, 23, 26. *Hiram.* 1 Kin. 5 : 7. *Jews.* 1 Kin. 8 : 66, 2 Chr. 7 : 10. 2 Kin. 11 : 20, & 2 Chr. 23 : 21. *David and his people.* 1 Chr. 12 : 40. 1 Chr. 29 : 9, 22. *People of Judah.* 2 Chr. 15 : 15. *Jehoshaphat and his people.* 2 Chr. 20 : 27. *People of Judah and Jerusalem.* 2 Chr. 24 : 10. *Hezekiah and his people.* 2 Chr. 29 : 36. *People of Judah and priests.* 2 Chr. 30 : 25. *Priests and Levites.* Ezr. 3 : 12. *Israelites.* Ezr. 6 : 22. Neh. 8 : 12, 17. Neh. 12 : 43. *City of*

Shushan. Est. 8 : 15. *Jews.* Est. 8 : 16, 17. Est. 9 : 17, 22. *Darius.* Dan. 6 : 23. *Wise men from the East.* Mat. 2 : 10. *Mary Magdalene and Mary.* Mat. 28 : 8. *Virgin Mary.* Luk. 1 : 47. *Elisabeth's cousins.* Luk. 1 : 58. *People of Jerusalem.* Luk. 13 : 17. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 6. *Multitude of disciples.* Luk. 19 : 37. *Disciples.* Luk. 24 : 41, 52. Jno. 20 : 20. Act. 13 : 52. *John the Baptist.* Jno. 3 : 29. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2 : 46. Act. 15 : 3. *Peter and Apostles.* Act. 5 : 41. *People of Samaria.* Act. 8 : 8. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8 : 39. *Barnabas.* Act. 11 : 23. *Gentiles.* Act. 13 : 48. *Jailor of Philippi.* Act. 16 : 34. *Paul.* 1 Cor. 16 : 17. 2 Cor. 7 : 7. Col. 1 : 24. Col. 2 : 5. 1 The. 3 : 9. *John.* 2 Jno. *v.* 4. 3 Jno. *v.* 3.

EXAMPLES OF = OF UNBELIEVERS. *Men of Shechem.* Jud. 9 : 27. *Lords of the Philistines.* Jud. 16 : 23. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 36. *Ahasuerus.* Est. 1 : 10. *Haman.* Est. 5 : 9. *Herod.* Luk. 23 : 8. *Chief priests.* Mar. 14 : 11. Luk. 22 : 5.

Judgment (The).

See CONDEMNATION. ADVENT OF CHRIST. ETERNAL LIFE *and* DEATH.

= foretold by the prophets. 1 Chr. 16 : 33. Ps. 9 : 7, 8. Ps. 50 : 1–6. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 98 : 9. Ps. 110 : 5, 6. Ecc. 3 : 17. Isa. 1 : 27, 28. Isa. 2 : 10–21. Dan. 7 : 10. Joe. 3 : 12–17.

= foretold by Christ. Mat. 11 : 21–24. Mar. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30, 31. Mat. 25 : 31–46. Luk. 10 : 12–14. Jno. 5 : 25–29.

= foretold by the Apostles. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Heb. 9 : 27.

= is one of the principles of Christianity. Heb. 6 : 1, 2.

God has appointed a day for = Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 34 : 8. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 16.

The day and time of = is known of God alone. Mat. 24 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32.

= IS CALLED

Day of the revelation of the righteous judgment of God. Rom. 2 : 5.

Day of wrath. Rom. 2 : 5. Rev. 6 : 17.

Day of perdition of the ungodly. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.

Day of evil and destruction. Job 21 : 30. Pro. 16 : 4.

Day that shall burn as an oven. Mal. 4 : 1.

Great, dreadful, and terrible day of the Lord. Joe. 2 : 31. Mal. 4 : 5. Act. 2 : 20.

Day of the Lord. Oba. *v.* 15. 1 The. 5 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 10.

Day of Christ. Phi. 1 : 6, 10. Phi. 2 : 16. 2 The. 2 : 2.

The judgment of the great day. Jude *v.* 6.

= shall be pronounced by Christ. Ps. 110 : 1–6. Jer. 23 : 5. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31, 32. Jno. 5 : 22, 27. Act. 10 : 42. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 16. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 4 : 5. Jude *v.* 15.

= shall take place at the advent of Christ. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30, 31. Mat. 25 : 31–33. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude *v.* 14 : 15.

Believers shall be sitting with Christ at = Ps. 149 : 5–9. Dan. 7 : 22. Mat. 19 : 28. Luk. 22 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 2, 3. Rev. 20 : 4.

= SHALL TAKE PLACE FOR

All nations,—the world. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Ps. 9 : 7, 8. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 98 : 9. Ps. 110 : 6. Joe. 3 : 12. Mat. 25 : 32. Act. 17 : 31.

All men. Rom. 2 : 16. Rom. 14 : 10, 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Heb. 9 : 27. Jude *v.* 15.

Small and great. Rev. 6 : 15. Rev. 11 : 8. Rev. 20 : 12.
The just and the unjust. Ecc. 3 : 17. 2 Pet. 2 : 9.
The world. Ps. 9 : 8. Act. 17 : 31.
The quick and the dead. Act. 10 : 42. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Pet. 4 : 5. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 20 : 12.

We must all stand before the judgment-seat of Christ. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 10.

=SHALL BE FOR

The pagans according to the law of conscience. Rom. 2 : 12, 14, 15.
The Jews according to the law of Moses. Rom. 2 : 12.
The Christians according to the Gospel. Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 16. Jas. 2 : 12.

The word spoken by Christ shall judge men in the day of= Jno. 12 : 48.

=SHALL BE

With righteousness and truth. Ps. 9 : 8. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 98 : 9. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 8.
Without respect to persons. Rom. 2 : 11. Eph. 6 : 8. Col. 3 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.
According to the deeds of every one. Job 34 : 11. Ps. 62 : 12. Pro. 24 : 12. Ecc. 11 : 9. Ecc. 12 : 14. Jer. 17 : 10. Jer. 32 : 19. Eze. 18 : 20. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 35–45. Rom. 2 : 6. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Jas. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 2 : 23. Rev. 20 : 12, 13. Rev. 22 : 12.
According to the words. Mat. 5 : 22. Mat. 12 : 36, 37. Jude *v.* 15.
According to the thoughts. Ecc. 12 : 14. Rom. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 5.
According to the use of entrusted gifts. Mat. 10 : 14, 15. Mat. 11 : 21–24. Mat. 12 : 41, 42. Mar. 6 : 11. Luk. 10 : 10–15. Luk. 11 : 31, 32. Luk. 12 : 47, 48.

Every one of us shall give account of himself to God. Rom. 14 : 12. 1 Cor. 3 : 8. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. Gal. 6 : 5.

The books of the deeds of every one shall be opened at= Dan. 7 : 10. Rev. 20 : 12.

The counsels and secrets of the heart shall be made manifest and judged at= Pro. 26 : 26. Ecc. 12 : 14. Rom. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 5. Eph. 5 : 13. Heb. 4 : 12.

No man, by nature, shall be able to countenance= Job 9 : 3. Ps. 1 : 5. Ps. 130 : 3. Ps. 143 : 2. Mal. 3 : 2. Rom. 3 : 19. Rev. 6 : 17.

AT=BELIEVERS

Shall be acknowledged by Christ. Mat. 10 : 32. Mar. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 8. Rev. 3 : 5.
Shall stand through Christ. Jno. 3 : 18. Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 8 : 1, 33, 34. 2 Tim. 1 : 18.
Shall receive an everlasting reward. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 7, 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 8. 1 Pet. 5 : 4. Rev. 11 : 18.

Those who shall be found written in the book of life shall be saved at = Dan. 12 : 1. Phi. 4 : 3. Rev. 3 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27.

AT=UNBELIEVERS

Shall be struck with terror. Isa. 2 : 19–21. Rev. 6 : 15–17.
Shall be condemned. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Mal. 3 : 5. Mat. 7 : 22, 23. Mat. 25 : 41. Luk. 13 : 27. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 8. Heb. 13 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 11 : 18.
Shall receive an eternal punishment. Isa. 13 : 11. Mat. 13 : 40–42. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 29. Rom. 2 : 9. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 11 : 18.
Shall not escape= Mat. 23 : 33. Rom. 2 : 3. 1 The. 5 : 3. Heb. 2 : 2, 3. Heb. 10 : 26, 27. Heb. 12 : 25. 1 Pet. 4 : 17, 18.

Those who reject the Gospel shall be treated more rigorously than

Sodom and Gomorrha at = Mat. 10 : 14, 15. Mar. 6 : 11. Luk. 10 : 11, 12.

Those who shall be found blotted out of the book of life shall be damned at = Exo. 32 : 33. Ps. 69 : 28. Rev. 20 : 15.

After death, the judgment. Heb. 9 : 27.

The day of = shall come as a thief in the night. 1 The. 5 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 10. Rev. 3 : 3. Rev. 16 : 15.

Certainty of = and of the condemnation of the wicked. Ecc. 11 : 9. Jer. 51 : 56. Heb. 10 : 30. 2 Pet. 2 : 3–9. 2 Pet. 3 : 4–10.

It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. Heb. 10 : 31, & Isa. 33 : 14.

THE CERTAINTY OF = IS A MOTIVE TO

Repentance. Act. 17 : 30, 31.
Faith. Mar. 16 : 16. 2 Cor. 5 : 10, 11.
Holiness. 2 Cor. 5 : 9, 10. Phi. 1 : 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 11, 14. Rev. 22 : 11, 12.
Prayer and watchfulness. Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 33. Luk. 12 : 40. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 2–6. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. Rev. 16 : 15.
Perseverance. 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

With what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged. Mat. 7 : 2. Luk. 6 : 38.

He shall have judgment without mercy that hath showed no mercy. Mat. 18 : 35. Jas. 2 : 13. Jas. 5 : 9.

Judge not and condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned. Mat. 7 : 1, 2. Luk. 6 : 37. Rom. 14 : 10, 13. Jas. 3 : 1. Jas. 5 : 9.

Perfect love gives boldness for = 1 Jno. 4 : 17.

Unbelievers fear = Act. 24 : 25. Heb. 10 : 27.

Satan and the devils condemned and punished eternally at = Mat. 25 : 41. Jno. 16 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude *v.* 6. Rev. 20 : 10.

Heaven and earth shall be consumed at = 2 Pet. 3 : 7, 10–12.

= described. Dan. 7 : 9, 10. Mat. 13 : 40–43, 49, 50. Mat. 25 : 31–46. Rev. 20 : 11–15.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Tares.* Mat. 13 : 24–30, 36–43. *Net in the sea.* Mat. 13 : 47–50. *Marriage feast.* Mat. 22 : 2–14. *Ten virgins.* Mat. 25 : 1–12. *Talents and pounds.* Mat. 25 : 14–30. Luk. 19 : 12–27.

Judgments.

See AFFLICTIONS, PUNISHMENT OF UNBELIEVERS.

= are from God. Deu. 29 : 22. Deu. 32 : 39–42. 2 Kin. 8 : 1. Job 12 : 23–25. Isa. 10 : 6. Isa. 40 : 23. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 15 : 3. Jer. 43 : 11. Lam. 2 : 17. Lam. 3 : 38. Eze. 5 : 8. Eze. 6 : 12. Eze. 7 : 9. Eze. 14 : 21. Eze. 28 : 22. Eze. 30 : 19. Hos. 6 : 5. Amo. 3 : 6. Amo. 9 : 5. Mic. 1 : 12.

DIFFERENT KINDS OF =

Sterility. Lev. 26 : 20. Deu. 28 : 38–40. Deu. 29 : 23. Ps. 107 : 34. Isa. 19 : 7. Isa. 42 : 15. Amo. 4 : 7–9.
Famine. Lev. 26 : 26–29. Deu. 28 : 53–57. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 2 Kin. 8 : 1. 1 Chr. 21 : 12. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 29 : 18. Eze. 4 : 16. Eze. 5 : 12, 16. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 14 : 13. Amo. 4 : 6. Rev. 18 : 8.
Diseases. Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 27, 35, 59–61. Deu. 29 : 22. Job 33 : 19. Ps. 106 : 15. Jer. 16 : 4. Zec. 14 : 12.
Evil beasts. Lev. 26 : 22. Num. 21 : 6. Deu. 32 : 24. 2 Kin. 17 : 25. Jer. 8 : 17. Jer. 12 : 9. Eze. 5 : 17. Eze. 14 : 15.
Pestilence. Lev. 26 : 25. Num. 14 : 12. Deu. 28 : 21, 22. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 1 Chr. 21 : 12. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 44 : 13. Eze. 5 : 12. Eze. 6 : 11.

Eze. 14 : 19. Eze. 28 : 23. Eze. 38 : 22. Amo. 4 : 10. Rev. 18 : 8.
The sword. Exo. 22 : 24. Lev. 26 : 25. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 19 : 7. Jer. 25 : 31. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 43 : 11. Eze. 5 : 17. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 14 : 17. Eze. 24 : 21. Eze. 39 : 23. Amo. 4 : 10. Amo. 9 : 4. Luk. 21 : 24.
Disturbances and civil war. 2 Sam. 12 : 10, 11. 1 Kin. 11 : 11. 1 Kin. 12 : 15, 16, 19. 2 Kin. 8 : 20. 2 Chr. 10 : 19. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. 2 Chr. 21 : 10. Pro. 28 : 2. Isa. 3 : 1–7.
Defeat before enemies. Lev. 26 : 17. Deu. 28 : 25. Jud. 2 : 14. 2 Sam. 24 : 13. 2 Kin. 21 : 14. 1 Chr. 21 : 12. 2 Chr. 24 : 24. Neh. 9 : 27. Jer. 5 : 17. Jer. 12 : 7. Jer. 15 : 11. Eze. 39 : 23.
Captivity. Deu. 28 : 41. Isa. 5 : 13. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 43 : 11. Eze. 39 : 23. Amo. 9 : 4. Luk. 21 : 24.
Dispersion. Lev. 26 : 33. Deu. 4 : 27. Deu. 28 : 64. Neh. 1 : 8. Jer. 9 : 16. Jer. 15 : 4. Eze. 5 : 12. Amo. 9 : 9. Zec. 7 : 14.
Blotting out the name and memory. Deu. 9 : 14. Deu. 25 : 19. Deu. 29 : 20. Job 18 : 17. Ps. 9 : 5. Ps. 34 : 16. Ps. 109 : 13, 15. Isa. 14 : 22. Isa. 26 : 14.
Terror and anguish. Exo. 15 : 16. Exo. 23 : 27. Lev. 26 : 16, 36. Deu. 28 : 65–67. 1 Sam. 14 : 15. Job 6 : 4. Job 15 : 20–22. Job 18 : 11. Ps. 32 : 10. Ps. 90 : 7. Isa. 8 : 22. Isa. 13 : 6–8. Jer. 20 : 4. Jer. 32 : 21. Jer. 49 : 29. Lam. 1 : 13. Zep. 1 : 15.
Desolation. Lev. 26 : 31–33. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 34 : 11. Jer. 4 : 7. Jer. 22 : 6. Jer. 25 : 9. Jer. 46 : 19. Jer. 49 : 13. Jer. 50 : 12. Eze. 12 : 19. Eze. 30 : 14. Eze. 33 : 29. Hos. 13 : 16. Joe. 3 : 19. Zep. 2 : 13.
God's curses. Deu. 11 : 28. Deu. 28 : 15–20. Pro. 3 : 33. Isa. 24 : 6. Isa. 43 : 28. Jer. 11 : 3. Jer. 24 : 9. Dan. 9 : 11. Zec. 5 : 3. Mal. 2 : 2. Mal. 3 : 9. Mal. 4 : 6.
God's forsaking. Deu. 31 : 17. Ps. 88 : 14–16. Isa. 59 : 2. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 7 : 29. Jer. 23 : 33. Jer. 33 : 5. Eze. 39 : 23. Hos. 4 : 17. Mic. 3 : 4. Rom. 1 : 24.
Hardening of heart. Exo. 7 : 3. Exo. 9 : 12. Deu. 2 : 30. 1 Kin. 22 : 22, 23. Isa. 6 : 9, 10. Isa. 29 : 10. Isa. 44 : 18. Mat. 13 : 13–15. Mar. 4 : 12. Luk. 8 : 10. Jno. 12 : 40. Act. 28 : 26. Rom. 11 : 8, 10. 2 Cor. 3 : 14, 15.
Destruction. Deu. 32 : 24. Job 22 : 16. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 34 : 16. Ps. 37 : 2. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 2 : 22. Isa. 10 : 23. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 14 : 23. Isa. 28 : 22. Jer. 6 : 26. Jer. 51 : 56.

= INFLICTED UPON

Nations. Gen. 15 : 14. Deu. 18 : 12. Job 12 : 23. Ps. 9 : 19. Ps. 59 : 5. Ps. 94 : 10. Ps. 110 : 6. Ps. 135 : 10. Ps. 149 : 7. Isa. 3 : 1. Isa. 13 : 19. Isa. 34 : 2. Jer. 10 : 25. Jer. 18 : 7. Jer. 25 : 13–26. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28. Jer. 51 : 20. Mic. 5 : 15. Hab. 3 : 12. Act. 13 : 19. See *Examples*.
Kings and princes. Gen. 12 : 17. Job 12 : 21. Ps. 107 : 40. Isa. 3 : 14. Isa. 28 : 14, 18. Jer. 19 : 7. Jer. 22 : 17–19. Jer. 25 : 18. Eze. 21 : 30.
Families. Lev. 20 : 5. 1 Sam. 2 : 31–34. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. 2 Sam. 3 : 29. 2 Kin. 9 : 8. Pro. 3 : 33. Pro. 14 : 11. Jer. 10 : 25. Jer. 23 : 34. See *Examples*.
Individuals. Lev. 20 : 3. Deu. 29 : 20. Jer. 23 : 34. See *Examples*.
The posterity of sinners. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Deu. 5 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 109 : 13. Isa. 14 : 21. Jer. 32 : 18. Jer. 36 : 31. Lam. 5 : 7. Mal. 2 : 2, 3.
The enemies of the people of God. Deu. 32 : 43. 1 Chr. 17 : 8. Isa. 14 : 25. Isa. 26 : 13, 14. Jer. 30 : 16. Jer. 50 : 11–13. Eze. 35 : 11. Joe. 3 : 2–8.
All the earth. 1 Chr. 16 : 14. Ps. 59 : 5. Isa. 26 : 9, 21.

=are sent for correcting and turning unto God. Lev. 26 : 18. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. Job 33 : 16–18. Job 36 : 8–10. Job 37 : 13. Ps. 89 : 32. Ps. 94 : 10. Ps. 118 : 18. Isa. 26 : 16. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28. Dan. 9 : 11–13. Hos. 10 : 10. Amo. 4 : 6–11. 1 Cor. 11 : 32.

=are sent for delivering God's people. Exo. 6 : 6. Deu. 11 : 2–4. 2 Kin. 19 : 35, & 2 Chr. 32 : 21, & Isa. 37 : 36. 1 Chr. 16 : 21, & Ps. 105 : 14. Ps. 78 : 42–55. Ps. 135 : 8–12. Ps. 136 : 15–22. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28.

=ARE SENT AS PUNISHMENT FOR

Disobedience to God. Lev. 26 : 14–16. Deu. 8 : 20. Deu. 28 : 15. Jud. 2 : 2, 3. Job 36 : 12. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Isa. 42 : 24. Isa. 65 : 12. Jer. 9 : 13, 15. Hos. 7 : 12, 13.

Transgression of the covenant. Lev. 26 : 15, 16. Deu. 29 : 24, 25. Jos. 23 : 16. Jud. 2 : 20, 21. 2 Kin. 18 : 11, 12. Isa. 24 : 5, 6. Jer. 11 : 3. Jer. 22 : 8, 9. Hos. 8 : 1.

Murmuring against God. Num. 11 : 1. Num. 14 : 27–29. Num. 16 : 41, 45–50. Ps. 106 : 25–27. 1 Cor. 10 : 10.

Contempt of God's warnings. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Pro. 1 : 24–27. Jer. 7 : 13–15. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 12 : 17. Jer. 25 : 3–9. Jer. 26 : 4–6. Jer. 32 : 33, 36. Jer. 35 : 15, 17. Jer. 44 : 4–6. Zec. 7 : 12–14. Mal. 2 : 2.

Idolatry. Deu. 29 : 26–28. 2 Kin. 22 : 17. 2 Chr. 7 : 19, 20. Ps. 106 : 28, 29. Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 16 : 11–13. Jer. 22 : 6–9.

Iniquity. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. Isa. 26 : 21. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 36 : 31. Lam. 1 : 14. Eze. 5 : 6–8. Eze. 7 : 19. Eze. 24 : 13, 14. Eze. 39 : 23. Hos. 12 : 2. Amo. 3 : 2.

Abominations. Lev. 18 : 27–29. Deu. 18 : 12. 2 Kin. 21 : 11–14. Jer. 6 : 15. Jer. 16 : 18. Jer. 32 : 34–36. Eze. 6 : 11. Eze. 7 : 3. Eze. 8 : 17, 18. Eze. 12 : 16. Eze. 16 : 50. Nah. 3 : 6.

Persecution of God's people. Deu. 30 : 7. Deu. 32 : 43. 1 Chr. 16 : 21. Ps. 7 : 13. Jer. 11 : 22, 23. Jer. 17 : 18. Joe. 3 : 19. Zep. 2 : 8–10. Mat. 23 : 34–36. Luk. 11 : 49–51.

Sins of rulers. 2 Sam. 24 : 10, 13, & 1 Chr. 21 : 8, 12. 1 Kin. 11 : 11–13. 2 Kin. 21 : 11–14, & Jer. 15 : 4. 2 Kin. 23 : 26. Jer. 36 : 31. Mic. 3 : 11, 12.

=are often tempered by God's mercy. 2 Kin. 13 : 23. 2 Kin. 14 : 26, 27. Neh. 9 : 31. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 106 : 43–46. Ps. 118 : 18. Jer. 4 : 27. Jer. 5 : 10, 15–18. Jer. 30 : 11. Jer. 46 : 28. Lam. 3 : 32. Amo. 9 : 8. Nah. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 9.

=manifest the true character of God. Exo. 9 : 14–16. Isa. 33 : 13. Eze. 7 : 9. Eze. 28 : 22. Eze. 38 : 22, 23. Eze. 39 : 21. Dan. 9 : 14. See *Afflictions*.

=SHOULD LEAD US TO

Humiliation. Lev. 26 : 41. Jos. 7 : 6. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 12 : 6. 2 Chr. 33 : 12. Est. 4 : 3. Jer. 13 : 18. Lam. 3 : 19, 20. Joe. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.

Repentance. Num. 21 : 6, 7. Deu. 4 : 30. 1 Kin. 8 : 35, 47, & 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 37. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Job 34 : 31. Ps. 78 : 34. Eze. 6 : 9. Eze. 20 : 37, 43. Rev. 3 : 19.

Prayer. Exo. 2 : 23. Deu. 26 : 6–8. Jud. 3 : 9. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Neh. 1 : 4. Ps. 74 : 1. Isa. 26 : 8, 9, 16. Isa. 37 : 15. Lam. 2 : 18. Lam. 3 : 41. Joe. 1 : 19. See *Prayer in Affliction*.

Mourning. Exo. 33 : 4. Neh. 1 : 4. Est. 4 : 3. Isa. 22 : 12. Isa. 59 : 11.

=MAY BE AVERTED BY

Humiliation. Exo. 33 : 4, 5, 14. Jud. 2 : 18. 1 Kin. 21 : 27–29.

2 Kin. 22 : 19, 20. 1 Chr. 21 : 15, 16. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 12 : 12. 2 Chr. 34 : 27. Jon. 3 : 8–10.
Prayer. Exo. 32 : 12–14. Jud. 3 : 8–11. Jud. 4 : 1–3, 23. 2 Sam. 24 : 16, 17. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Jer. 42 : 9, 10. Amo. 7 : 1–3.
Forsaking sin. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Jer. 18 : 7, 8. Jer. 26 : 3. Jer. 36 : 3.
Turning to God. Deu. 30 : 1–3. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 26 : 13. Hos. 6 : 1. Joe. 2 : 12–14. Jon. 3 : 8–10.

Believers are preserved and spared during = Gen. 19 : 29. Gen. 45 : 7. Exo. 8 : 22. Exo. 9 : 26. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. Job 5 : 19–23. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 33 : 19. Ps. 37 : 19. Ps. 91 : 5–7. Isa. 26 : 20. Isa. 57 : 1. Eze. 9 : 4–6. Zep. 2 : 3. Rev. 7 : 3. Rev. 9 : 4.

Pray for those who suffer from = Exo. 32 : 11–13. Num. 11 : 2. Num. 12 : 13. Num. 21 : 7. Deu. 9 : 19, 20. Dan. 9 : 3.

Sympathise with those under = Ps. 137 : 5. Jer. 9 : 1. Jer. 13 : 17. Lam. 2 : 11. Lam. 3 : 48–51.

Acknowledge the justice of = 2 Sam. 24 : 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 17. 2 Chr. 12 : 6. Ezr. 9 : 13. Neh. 9 : 33. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 14 : 7. Lam. 1 : 18. Dan. 9 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF = ON NATIONS. *Ancient world.* Gen. 7 : 17–23. 2 Pet. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 6. *Sodom and Gomorrha.* Gen. 19 : 24, 25. 2 Pet. 2 : 6. *Egyptians.* Exo. 9 : 14. Exo. *chs.* 7, 8, 9, 10, & 11. Deu. 11 : 2–4. *Animals gods of Egypt.* Exo. 12 : 12. Num. 33 : 4. *Israelites.* Num. 11 : 33. Num. 14 : 35, 45. Num. 16 : 46–50. Num. 21 : 6. Num. 25 : 3–9. Jos. 7 : 3–5. 2 Sam. 24 : 15, 16. 1 Chr. 21 : 14, 15. *Amorites.* Jos. 10 : 5–14. *Hittites, Jebusites, &c.* Jos. 11 : 6–20. *People of Ashdod.* 1 Sam. 5 : 6. *People of Gath and Ekron.* 1 Sam. 5 : 9–12. *Men of Beth-shemesh.* 1 Sam. 6 : 19. *Amalek.* 1 Sam. 15 : 3. *Kingdom of Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 11–13. *Assyrians.* 2 Kin. 17 : 26. *Assyrian army.* 2 Kin. 19 : 35. 2 Chr. 32 : 21. Isa. 37 : 36. *Jerusalem.* 2 Kin. 21 : 11–15. Jer. *chs.* 39, 52.

EXAMPLES OF = ON INDIVIDUALS AND FAMILIES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 11, 12. *Canaan.* Gen. 9 : 25. *Pharaoh and his house.* Gen. 12 : 17. *House of Abimelech.* Gen. 20 : 17, 18. *Korah, &c.* Num. 16 : 31–33. Deu. 11 : 6. *Eli's family.* 1 Sam. 2 : 31–34. *Hophni and Phinehas.* 1 Sam. 2 : 34. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 38. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 18, 19. *Joab and family.* 2 Sam. 3 : 29. *Uzzah.* 2 Sam. 6 : 7. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 13 : 4. *Jeroboam and family.* 1 Kin. 14 : 10, 11. 1 Kin. 15 : 29. *Baasha and family.* 1 Kin. 16 : 3, 4, 11–13. *Ahab and family.* 1 Kin. 21 : 19–22. *Gehazi and family.* 2 Kin. 5 : 27. *Jezebel.* 2 Kin. 9 : 35–37. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 13–15. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24 : 24. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 19–21. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 4 : 31–33. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 24–30. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1 : 20–22. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 1–10. *Herod.* Act. 12 : 23. *Elymas.* Act. 13 : 11.

EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS PRESERVED DURING = *Noah and family.* Gen. 7 : 1, 23. Heb. 11 : 7. 1 Pet. 3 : 20. 2 Pet. 2 : 5. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 15–17. 2 Pet. 2 : 7. *Joseph and family.* Gen. 45 : 5–7. Act. 7 : 11–14. *Israelites.* Exo. 9 : 6, 26. Exo. 11 : 7. Exo. 12 : 23. *Elijah and the widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 9–16. Luk. 4 : 25, 26. *Elisha and the prophets.* 2 Kin. 4 : 38–41. *Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 8 : 1, 2.

Justice.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE. INJUSTICE.

= is doing to men even so as ye would that men should do unto you. Mat. 7 : 12. Luk. 6 : 31.
= commanded. Deu. 16 : 18–20.

Isa. 1 : 17. Isa. 56 : 1. Jer. 22 : 3. Mat. 7 : 12. Luk. 3 : 13, 14. Luk. 6 : 31. Jno. 7 : 24.

Principles of strict = Exo. 21 : 24, 25. Lev. 24 : 19, 20. Deu. 19 : 21. Mat. 5 : 38.

Christ shall reign and judge with = Ps. 98 : 9. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 16 : 5. Isa. 32 : 1. Jer. 23 : 5. See *Christ, the King.*

= SHOULD BE DONE

In judging. Lev. 19 : 15. Deu. 1 : 17. Deu. 16 : 18. Pro. 24 : 23. Jer. 7 : 5. Jer. 21 : 12. Jer. 22 : 3. Jno. 7 : 24.

In buying and selling. Lev. 19 : 35, 36. Lev. 25 : 14–17, 37. Deu. 25 : 15. Pro. 11 : 1. Pro. 16 : 11. Eze. 45 : 10.

To the poor. Exo. 23 : 6–8. Ps. 82 : 3. Pro. 29 : 14. Pro. 31 : 9.

To the widows and orphans. Deu. 24 : 17. Ps. 82 : 3. Isa. 1 : 17. Jer. 22 : 3.

To strangers. Lev. 24 : 22. Deu. 24 : 17.

To servants. Lev. 19 : 13. Deu. 24 : 14, 15. Col. 4 : 1.

To all. Rom. 13 : 7.

In owing no man anything. 2 Kin. 4 : 7. Rom. 13 : 8.

= especially required in princes. Pro. 16 : 13. Eze. 45 : 9.

Gifts pervert = Exo. 23 : 8. Deu. 16 : 19.

GOD

Requires = Mic. 6 : 8.

Loves = Ps. 11 : 7. Pro. 11 : 1. Pro. 21 : 3. See *Justice of God.*

Gives wisdom to execute = 1 Kin. 3 : 11, 12. Pro. 2 : 6–9. Pro. 16 : 11.

Doing = is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice. Pro. 21 : 3.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Always do = Ps. 119 : 121. Eze. 18 : 8, 9.

Take pleasure in doing = Pro. 21 : 15.

Pray to receive wisdom to execute = 1 Kin. 3 : 9.

Think on the things according to = Phi. 4 : 8.

Receive instruction in = Pro. 1 : 3.

Teach others to act with = Gen. 18 : 19.

= brings prosperity. Jer. 22 : 15.

Blessings promised to those who do = Ps. 15 : 1, 2. Pro. 21 : 21. Isa. 33 : 15, 16. Jer. 7 : 5–7. Eze. 18 : 5–9.

Blessings promised to those who suffer for = Mat. 5 : 10.

UNBELIEVERS

Pervert = Isa. 1 : 23. Jer. 5 : 28. Amo. 5 : 7, 12. Mic. 3 : 9.

Call not for = Isa. 59 : 4.

Neglect = Jer. 5 : 28. Mat. 23 : 23. Luk. 11 : 42.

Abolish = Isa. 59 : 14. Hab. 1 : 4.

Abhor = Pro. 21 : 15. Mic. 3 : 9. Act. 13 : 10.

Scorn and oppress those who do = Job 12 : 4. Amo. 5 : 12.

EXAMPLES. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 12 : 3, 4. *David.* 2 Sam. 8 : 15. 1 Chr. 18 : 14. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 16–27. *Job.* Job 29 : 14. *Josiah.* Jer. 22 : 15. *Joseph of Arimathea.* Luk. 23 : 50. *Apostles.* 2 Cor. 7 : 2. 1 The. 2 : 10.

Justice (The) of God.

See JUDGMENT.

= is one of His perfections. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 11 : 7. Ps. 89 : 14. Ps. 97 : 2. Isa. 45 : 21. Zep. 3 : 5.

= IS DECLARED TO BE

Equitable. Job 34 : 12, 23. Jer. 32 : 19. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.

Without respect of persons. Deu. 10 : 17. 2 Chr. 19 : 7. Job 34 :

19. Act. 10:34, 35. Rom. 2:11. Gal. 2:6. Eph. 6:9. Col. 3:25. 1 Pet. 1:17.
Incorruptible. Deu. 10:17. 2 Chr. 19:7.
Untailing. Exo. 34:7. Zep. 3:5.
Undeviating. Gen. 18:25. Job 8:3. Job 34:12.
The habitation of His throne. Ps. 89:14. Ps. 97:2.
Like the great mountains. Ps. 36:6. Ps. 71:19.
Plenteous. Job 37:23.
Incomparable. Job 4:17. Ps. 71:19.

God will by no means clear the guilty. Exo. 34:7. Num. 14:18. Jer. 30:11. Jer. 46:28. Nah. 1:3.

=EXHIBITED IN

Redemption. Rom. 3:24, 25.
Forgiving sins. Rom. 3:25. 1 Jno. 1:9.
His government. Ps. 9:4. Ps. 45:6. Ps. 89:14. Jer. 9:24. Zep. 3:5.
His judgments. Gen. 18:25. Neh. 9:33. Ps. 19:9. Ps. 119:75. Jer. 11:20. Rom. 2:2. Rev. 19:2.
All His works. Ps. 111:7. Dan. 9:14.
All His ways. Deu. 32:4. Ps. 145:17. Dan. 4:37. Rev. 15:3.
The punishment of the wicked. 1 Kin. 8:32. 2 Chr. 6:23. Ps. 129:4. Rom. 3:5–8. Rom. 13:4. 2 The. 1:6.
The final judgment. Job 34:10–12. Ps. 9:8, 12. Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98:9. Act. 17:31. Rom. 2:5.

Acknowledge= Neh. 9:33. Ps. 51:4, & Rom. 3:4. Ps. 119:75, 137. Jer. 12:1. Lam. 1:18. Dan. 9:14.
Magnify= Ps. 92:15. Ps. 96:13. Ps. 98th. Ps. 99:3, 4.
Unbelievers deny= Ps. 10:13. Ps. 50:21. Ps. 94:7. Eze. 18:25, 29. Eze. 33:17, 20. Mal. 2:17. Mal. 3:14, 15.

Justification before God.

See IMPUTED RIGHTEOUSNESS. FORGIVENESS OF SINS. FAITH. ATONEMENT.

The law of God given on Sinai required complete and perfect obedience. Deu. 6:25. Lev. 18:5. Eze. 20:11. Rom. 2:13. Rom. 10:5. Jas. 2:10.

It shall be our righteousness if we observe to do all these commandments as the Lord hath commanded us. Deu. 6:25.

Whosoever shall keep the whole law and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. Jas. 2:10. Gal. 3:10.

Fallen man cannot attain to=by observing the law. Job 9:2, 3, 20. Job 25:4. Ps. 130:3. Ps. 143:2. Act. 13:39. Rom. 3:20. Rom. 9:31, 32. Gal. 2:16. Gal. 3:11.

There is none righteous; no, not one. Ps. 14:3. Ps. 53:1, 3. Ecc. 7:20. Rom. 3:10, 23.

There is no man that sinneth not. 1 Kin. 8:46. 2 Chr. 6:36. Ecc. 7:20. Jas. 3:2.

How should man be justified before God? Job 9:2. Job 25:4.

He cannot answer Him one of a thousand. Job 9:2. Job 25:4.

If Thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquity, who shall stand? Ps. 130:3, & Jas. 2:10.

If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me. Job 9:20.

In thy sight shall no man living be justified by his obedience to the law. Ps. 143:2. Gal. 2:16. Gal. 3:11.

=cannot be obtained by the works of the law. Act. 13:39. Rom. 3:20. Rom. 8:3. Eph. 2:8, 9. Gal. 2:16. Gal. 3:11. See *Self-righteousness.*

The law was given to convince man of sin. Rom. 3:19, 20. Rom. 4:15. Rom. 5:13. Rom. 7:7, 13.

The law was intended to lead us to the righteousness of God by faith in Christ. Rom. 3 : 21, 22. Rom. 10 : 4. Gal. 3 : 24. Col. 2 : 17.

=is granted by the imputation of Christ's righteousness to sinners. Isa. 61 : 10. Jer. 23 : 6. Jer. 33 : 16. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 5 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. See *Imputed Righteousness.*

=is obtained by faith alone. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 26, 28, 30. Rom. 4 : 5, 9. Rom. 5 : 1. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 24.

By Christ all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. Act. 13 : 39.

=is not obtained by faith and works united. Act. 15 : 5–29. Rom. 3 : 28. Rom. 11 : 6. Gal. 2 : 14–16, 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

=by faith was revealed under the ancient covenant. Hab. 2 : 4, & Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.

Abraham was justified by faith. Gen. 15 : 6. Rom. 4 : 18–22. Gal. 3 : 6.

=promised in Christ. Isa. 45 : 25. Isa. 53 : 11.

It is God who gives= Isa. 50 : 8. Rom. 3 : 26. Rom. 8 : 33.

=comes from the grace of God. Rom. 3 : 24. Rom. 4 : 16. Rom. 5 : 17–21. Eph. 1 : 6, 7. Eph. 2 : 4–8. Tit. 3 : 4–7.

=granted through the blood of Christ. Rom. 5 : 9.

=given in the name of Christ. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

=delivers from condemnation. Isa. 50 : 8, 9. Isa. 54 : 17. Rom. 5 : 9. Rom. 8 : 1, 33, 34.

=imparts the forgiveness of sins. Rom. 3 : 24, 25. Rom. 4 : 6, 7, Eph. 1 : 6, 7.

=gives a right to a heavenly inheritance. Tit. 3 : 7.

=insures eternal glory. Rom. 8 : 30.

Blessed is the man who has obtained= Ps. 32 : 1, 2, & Rom. 4 : 6–8.

=is united to sanctification. Act. 26 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 11.

Resurrection of Christ is an assurance of our= Rom. 4 : 25. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.

=by faith excludes man's boasting. Rom. 3 : 27. Rom. 4 : 2. Eph. 2 : 9. 1 Cor. 1 : 29–31.

=by faith does not make void the law. Rom. 3 : 30, 31. 1 Cor. 9 : 21.

Believers expect by faith= Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 5 : 5. Phi. 3 : 9.

Whoever will be justified by the law is fallen from grace. Gal. 2 : 21. Gal. 5 : 4.

Unbelievers shall not obtain= Exo. 23 : 7.

TYPE OF= *Joshua.* Zec. 3 : 3–5.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 14.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 6. Rom. 4 : 3. Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23. *Paul.* Phi. 3 : 8, 9. See *Faith.*

Kingdom of God and of Heaven.

See CHRIST THE KING. ETERNAL FELICITY.

=SIGNIFIES

The sovereign dominion of God over all things. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 22 : 28. Ps. 103 : 19. Ps. 145 : 13. Dan. 4 : 3.

The Gospel dispensation or spiritual reign of the Messiah. Mat. 3 : 2. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 6 : 33. Mat. 10 : 7. Mat. 12 : 28. Mar. 1 : 14. Mar. 15 : 43. Luk. 8 : 1. Luk. 11 : 20. Luk. 16 : 16. Luk. 19 : 11. Luk. 23 : 51. Act. 20 : 25. Act. 28 : 53.

The reign of the grace of God in the world and in the souls of believers. Mat. 6 : 10. Mat. 13 : 13. Mar. 9 : 1. Luk. 9 : 27. Luk. 17 : 20, 21. Rom. 14 : 17. 1 Cor. 4 : 20.

The visible Church on earth,—all those belonging to = Mat. 5 : 19, 20. Mat. 13 : 24–30, 38, 47–49.

Heaven or eternal happiness. Mat. 5 : 10, 20. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat. 25 : 34. Mat. 26 : 29. Luk. 13 : 29. Luk. 22 : 16, 30. Jno. 3 : 3, 5. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

= is eternal. Ps. 145 : 13. Dan. 2 : 44. Dan. 4 : 3. Dan. 7 : 18, 27.

= is not meat and drink, but righteousness, peace, and joy, &c. Rom. 14 : 17.

= is not in word, but in power. 1 Cor. 4 : 20.

= is at hand. Mat. 3 : 2. Mat. 4 : 17.

= is within you. Luk. 17 : 21.

NO MAN CAN ENTER INTO = EXCEPT

He be born again. Jno. 3 : 3.

He be born of water and of the Spirit. Jno. 3 : 5.

He be converted, and become as a little child. Mat. 18 : 3, 4. Mar. 10 : 15. Luk. 18 : 17.

He be like a little child. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 14, 15. Luk. 18 : 16.

Except your righteousness shall exceed that of the scribes and pharisees, ye shall not enter into = Mat. 5 : 20.

= IS PROMISED TO

The poor in spirit. Mat. 5 : 3.

Those who love God. Jas. 2 : 5.

Those who do the will of God. Mat. 7 : 21.

The poor. Luk. 6 : 20. Jas. 2 : 5.

Those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake. Mat. 5 : 10–12.

We must through much tribulation enter into = Act. 14 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 5.

Complete self-denial is necessary to enter into = Mar. 9 : 43, 45, 47. Luk. 18 : 29.

= suffers violence; the violent take it by force. Mat. 11 : 12. Luk. 16 : 16.

No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for = Luk. 9 : 62.

Blessed is he that shall eat bread in = Luk. 14 : 15.

THE ENTRANCE INTO = IS REFUSED TO

Mere professors. Mat. 7 : 21.

The unrighteous. 1 Cor. 6 : 9.

The sinners and the ungodly. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 21. Eph. 5 : 5.

Flesh and blood cannot inherit = 1 Cor. 15 : 50.

Woe unto you who shut up = against men, and suffer them not to go in. Mat. 23 : 13.

How hardly shall they that have riches enter into = Mat. 19 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 23–25. Luk. 18 : 24, 25.

The publicans and the harlots go into = before you. Mat. 21 : 31.

Who is the greatest in = ? Mat. 18 : 1–4. Luk. 9 : 46–48.

He that is the least in = is greater than John the Baptist. Mat. 11 : 11. Luk. 7 : 28.

God has called believers unto = 1 The. 2 : 12.

BELIEVERS

Are delivered from the power of darkness and translated into = Col. 1 : 13.

Shall receive and possess = Dan. 7 : 18. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 32. Luk. 13 : 28. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

Shall shine as the sun in = Dan. 12 : 3. Mat. 13 : 43.

Shall be with Christ in = Mat. 26 : 29. Mar. 14 : 25. Luk. 22 : 30. Luk. 23 : 42, 43.

From the east and west shall sit down with Abraham, Isaac, &c., in = Mat. 8 : 11. Luk. 13 : 29.

Repent ye; for = is at hand. Mat. 3 : 2. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 10 : 7. Mar. 1 : 15. Luk. 10 : 9, 11.

Seek ye first = and His righteousness, and all things shall, &c. Mat. 6 : 33. Luk. 12 : 31. Jno. 6 : 27.

Make your calling and election sure; for so an entrance into = shall be ministered unto you. 2 Pet. 1: 10, 11.

Let us have grace, receiving =, which cannot be moved. Heb. 12: 28.

Jesus Christ was preaching the Gospel of = Mat. 4: 23. Mat. 9: 35. Mar. 1: 14. Luk. 4: 43. Luk. 8: 1. Luk. 11: 20. Act. 1: 3.

The mysteries of = revealed to the Apostles. Mat. 13: 11. Mar. 4: 11. Luk. 8: 10.

= declared and preached by the Apostles. Mat. 10: 7. Luk. 9: 2, 60. Act. 8: 12. Act. 19: 8. Act. 20: 25. Act. 28: 23, 31.

= taken from the Jews and given to the Gentiles. Mat. 21: 43, & Act. 13: 46.

= cometh not with observation. Luk. 17: 20.

Pray for the coming of = Mat. 6: 10. Luk. 11: 2.

= IS LIKE

A field sown with good seed and tares. Mat. 13: 24–30, 36–43.

A grain of mustard-seed. Mat. 13: 31, 32. Mar. 4: 30–32. Luk. 13: 18, 19.

Leaven. Mat. 13: 33. Luk. 13: 20: 21.

A hidden treasure. Mat. 13: 44.

A pearl of great price. Mat. 13: 45, 46.

A net cast into the sea. Mat. 13: 47–50.

A king taking account of his servants. Mat. 18: 23–35.

A king making a marriage for his son. Mat. 22: 2–14.

An householder hiring labourers. Mat. 20: 1–16.

Ten virgins. Mat. 25: 1–13.

A man delivering his goods unto his servants. Mat. 25: 14–30. Mar. 13: 34–37.

Wheat growing in a field. Mar. 4: 26–29.

Kings.

See MAGISTRATES.

GOD

Is the Lord of = Dan. 2: 47.

Chooses = Deu. 17: 15. 1 Chr. 28: 4, 5.

Ordains = Rom. 13: 1, 4.

Anoints = 1 Sam. 16: 12. 2 Sam. 12: 7.

Sets up and establishes = 1 Sam. 12: 13. 2 Sam. 5: 12. 1 Kin. 14: 7. 1 Kin. 16: 2. 2 Chr. 2: 11. Ps. 75: 6, 7. Dan. 2: 21. Dan. 4: 32. Dan. 5: 21. Act. 13: 22.

Removes = 1 Sam. 15: 23, 26. 1 Kin. 11: 11. Job 12: 18. Job 34: 24. Isa. 40: 23. Dan. 2: 21. Luk. 1: 52.

Turns the hearts of = Pro. 21: 1.

Stirs up the spirits of = to favour His people. Ezr. 1: 2–4. Ezr. 6: 1–12. Neh. 2: 4–8. Isa. 60: 10.

Punishes and destroys wicked = Deu. 3: 21. Deu. 7: 24. Isa. 24: 21. Jer. 34: 21. Jer. 46: 25. Jer. 49: 38. Hos. 10: 15. Amo. 1: 15.

Is terrible to = Ps. 76: 12.

Chastises = who oppress His people. 1 Chr. 16: 21. Ps. 105: 14. Ps. 136: 17.

Inflicts His judgments on =, enemies of Christ. Ps. 2: 2, 5, 9.

Christ is the Prince of = Rev. 1: 5.

Christ is the King of = 1 Tim. 6: 15. Rev. 17: 14. Rev. 19: 16.

= have been created by Christ. Col. 1: 16.

= reign and rule by the will of Christ. Pro. 8: 15, 16.

= are the ministers of God. Rom. 13: 4, 7.

All = shall fall before Christ and worship Him. Ps. 72: 11. Isa. 49: 7.

Christ shall strike through = in the day of His wrath. Ps. 2: 9, 12. Ps. 110: 5.

= shall be struck with terror at the advent of Christ. Rev. 6: 15.

The Gospel should be preached to = Ps. 119 : 46. Act. 9 : 15. Act. 26 : 27, 28.

= SHOULD

Fear God. Deu. 17 : 19. Ps. 2 : 11.
Serve God and Christ. Ps. 2 : 10–12.
Keep the law of God. Deu. 17 : 19. 1 Kin. 2 : 3.
Rule in the fear of God. 2 Sam. 23 : 3.
Rule with righteousness. Pro. 16 : 12. Pro. 31 : 5.
Defend the poor and oppressed. Pro. 29 : 14. Pro. 31 : 9.
Search out all matters. Pro. 25 : 2.
Study the Scriptures. Deu. 17 : 19.
Keep from impurity. Pro. 31 : 3.
Keep from intemperance. Pro. 31 : 4, 5.
Avoid lying. Pro. 17 : 7.
Hearken not to lies. Pro. 29 : 12.

= lengthen their days by hating covetousness. Pro. 28 : 16.
= establish their throne by righteousness. Pro. 16 : 12. Pro. 25 : 5. Pro. 29 : 14.

GOOD =

Acknowledge God as the source of their power and strength. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 1 : 8–10. Pro. 8 : 15.
Judge faithfully the poor. Pro. 29 : 14.
Speak according to justice. Pro. 16 : 10.
Love the righteous lips and pure hearts. Pro. 16 : 13. Pro. 22 : 11.
Favour wise servants. Pro. 14 : 35.
Honour the diligent. Pro. 22 : 29.
Favour and promote religion among their people. 2 Chr. 17 : 7–9. 2 Chr. 35 : 2–5. Ps. 34 : 11. Ps. 51 : 13.
Hate wickedness. Pro. 16 : 12.
Punish the wicked. Pro. 20 : 26. Rom. 13 : 4.

= have power to command. Ecc. 8 : 4.
The multitude of people is the honour of = Pro. 14 : 28.
= without understanding are oppressors. Pro. 28 : 16.
= are not saved by their armies. Pro. 33 : 16.
The wicked should be removed from before = Pro. 25 : 5.
The servants of wicked = are wicked. Pro. 29 : 12.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Fear God and = Pro. 24 : 21, & 1 Pet. 2 : 17.
Be subject to = Rom. 13 : 1, 5. Tit. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 13.
Pay tribute due to = Mat. 22 : 21. Rom. 13 : 6, 7.
Reverence = 1 Sam. 24 : 8. 1 Kin. 1 : 23, 31.
Honour = Rom. 13 : 7. 1 Pet. 2 : 17.
Not curse, nor speak evil of = Exo. 22 : 28. Ecc. 10 : 20. Act. 23 : 5.
Pray for = Ezr. 6 : 10. 1 Tim. 2 : 1, 2.

Whosoever resisteth = resisteth the ordinance of God. Rom. 13 : 2.
Guilt of stretching out the hand against = 1 Sam. 26 : 9. 2 Sam. 1 : 14.
= are a terror to the evil doers only. Rom. 13 : 3, 4.
Punishment for resisting the authority of = Rom. 13 : 2, 4.
The wicked despise and speak evil of = 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 8.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD = *David.* 2 Sam. 8 : 15. 1 Kin. 3 : 14. 1 Kin. 11 : 38. 1 Kin. 14 : 8. Act. 13 : 22. *Asa.* 1 Kin. 15 : 11–13. 2 Chr. 14 : 2. *Jehoshaphat.* 1 Kin. 22 : 43. 2 Chr. 17 : 3–6. *Azariah.* 2 Kin. 15 : 3. *Jotham.* 2 Kin. 15 : 34. 2 Chr. 27 : 2. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 1–3. 2 Chr. 29 : 2. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 1, 2. 2 Kin. 23 : 25. 2 Chr. 34 : 2. *Solomon.* 1 Chr. 29 : 23.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED = *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 8–35. 1 Sam. 18 : 17–25. 1 Sam. 19. 1 Sam. 22 : 11–19. *Rehoboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 1, 14. 2 Chr. 10 : 14. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 28. 1 Kin. 14 : 9–11. 2 Kin. 17 : 16. *Abijam*, or

Abijah. 1 Kin. 15 : 3. 2 Chr. 13 : 2. *Nadab.* 1 Kin. 15 : 26. *Baasha.* 1 Kin. 15 : 34. 1 Kin. 16 : 13. 2 Chr. 16 : 1. *Elah.* 1 Kin. 16 : 9, 13. *Zimri.* 1 Kin. 16 : 16–19. *Omri.* 1 Kin. 16 : 25, 26. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 16 : 30–33. 1 Kin. 21 : 25. *Jehoram,* or *Joram, son of Ahab.* 2 Kin. 3 : 2, 3. *Jehoram, son of Jehoshaphat.* 2 Kin. 8 : 18. 2 Chr. 21 : 6. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 31. *Ahaziah, son of Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 51–53. *Ahaziah, son of Jehoram.* 2 Kin. 8 : 27. 2 Chr. 22 : 2–4. *Jehoahaz.* 2 Kin. 13 : 2. *Joash, son of Jehoahaz.* 2 Kin. 13 : 11. *Jeroboam, son of Joash.* 2 Kin. 14 : 23, 24. *Zechariah.* 2 Kin. 15 : 9. *Menahem.* 2 Kin. 15 : 18. *Pekahiah.* 2 Kin. 15 : 24. *Pekah.* 2 Kin. 15 : 28. *Ahaz.* 2 Kin. 16 : 2–4. 2 Chr. 28 : 1–4, 22–24. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 2,11–16. 2 Chr. 33 : 2–7. *Amon.* 2 Kin. 21 : 19–22. *Jehoahaz.* 2 Kin. 23 : 32. *Jehoiakim.* 2 Kin. 23 : 37. 2 Chr. 36 : 5. Jer. 22 : 17–19. *Jehoiachin.* 2 Kin. 24 : 9. 2 Chr. 36 : 9. *Zedekiah.* 2 Kin. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 : 11–13. *Kings of Judah and Israel.* Jer. 19 : 3–9. Eze. 22 : 6. Eze. 21 : 30–32. Mic. 3 : 9–12. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 4 : 30–33. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 22–30.

EXAMPLES OF = WHO DEPARTED FROM GOD. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 6–20. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 1, & 1 Kin. 11 : 4, 9. Neh. 13 : 26. *Jehoash,* or *Joash, son of Ahaziah.* 2 Kin. 12 : 2, & 2 Chr. 24 : 2, 17–22. *Amaziah.* 2 Kin. 14 : 3, & 2 Chr. 25 : 2, 14. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 4, 5, 16.

Knowledge of God.

See SEEKING GOD. ACCESS TO GOD. COMMUNION WITH GOD AND CHRIST. LOVE TO GOD, TO CHRIST.

God is unsearchable. Job 11 : 7–9. Job 26 : 14. Job 36 : 26. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 90 : 11. Ps. 92 : 5. Ps. 139 : 6. Ps. 145 : 3. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 40 : 28. Mat. 11 : 27. Rom. 11 : 33–35.

His works are unsearchable. Job 5 : 9. Job 9 : 10. Job 37 : 5, 14–16. Ecc. 3 : 11. Ecc. 8 : 17. Ecc. 11 : 5.

The ways of His providence are mysterious. Job 9 : 22. Job 21 : 7–13, 23–26. Job 26 : 14. Ps. 10 : 5. Ps. 73 : 5, 12–16. Ps. 77 : 19. Ecc. 7 : 15. Ecc. 8 : 14. Ecc. 9 : 1–3, 11. Isa. 55 : 8, 9. Jer. 12 : 1, 2. Rom. 11 : 33.

His judgments are incomprehensible. Ps. 36 : 6, & Rom. 11 : 33. Luk. 13 : 4.

God is invisible. Job 9 : 11. Job 23 : 8, 9. Rom. 1 : 20. Col. 1 : 15. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. Heb. 11 : 27. 1 Jno. 4 : 20.

No man hath seen God at any time, nor can see Him. Exo. 33 : 20, 23. Deu. 4 : 12. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 5 : 37. Jno. 6 : 46. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. 1 Jno. 4 : 12, 20.

God has shown unto men that which may be known of Him. Rom. 1 : 19.

The invisible things of Him are clearly seen from the creation of the world. Rom. 1 : 20, & Isa. 40 : 21, 22, 26, & Ps. 19 : 1.

The heavens and the earth declare the glory of God. Ps. 19 : 1–4, & Ps. 8 : 1, 9. Ps. 145 : 10. Isa. 6 : 3.

The earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 119 : 64.

The works of His hands are verity and judgment. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 111 : 7. Ps. 145 : 17. Dan. 4 : 37. Dan. 9 : 14. Rev. 15 : 3.

His tender mercies are over all His works. Ps. 145 : 9, 17.

The Lord hath made Himself known by His judgments upon nations. Exo. 7 : 4, 5. Exo. 9 : 14–16. Ps. 9 : 16. Isa. 33 : 12, 13. Isa. 64 : 2, 3. Eze. 7 : 9. Eze. 28 : 22. Eze. 38 : 22, 23. Eze. 39 : 21, 22.

GOD HATH MADE KNOWN HIS POWER

In creation. Ps. 19 : 1. Ps. 111 :

6. Isa. 40 : 26. Isa. 48 : 13. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17. Jer. 51 : 15. Rom. 1 : 20.

By His control over the laws of nature. Job 9 : 4–10. Job 26 : 12. Job 37 : 2–16. Job 38 : 8–11, 22–38. Ps. 104 : 1–9. Ps. 107 : 24–30. Ps. 135 : 5–7. Ps. 147 : 16–18. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 10 : 13. Jer. 31 : 35. Jer. 51 : 16.

In delivering His people. Exo. 7 : 5. Exo. 14 : 31. Exo. 32 : 11. Deu. 4 : 34, 35. Deu. 11 : 2–4. Deu. 26 : 8. 2 Kin. 19 : 19, & Isa. 37 : 20. Neh. 1 : 10. Ps. 66 : 5, 6. Ps. 77 : 14–20. Ps. 106 : 8. Ps. 111 : 6. Jer. 32 : 21.

By His judgments. Exo. 7 : 4, 5. Exo. 9 : 14–16. Isa. 33 : 12, 13.

By His miracles. Exo. 7 : 3, 5. Exo. 15 : 11. Exo. 16 : 12. Exo. 34 : 10. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 4 : 34, 35. Deu. 11 : 2–7. 1 Kin. 18 : 23, 24, 36–39. 2 Kin. 5 : 14, 15. Ps. 66 : 3–7. Ps. 77 : 14. Ps. 86 : 8, 10. Ps. 103 : 7. Ps. 145 : 6. Isa. 50 : 2. Dan. 4 : 3. Mat. 9 : 8. Eph. 1 : 19, 20.

In answering to and fulfilling the word of His servants the prophets. 1 Kin. 8 : 59. 60, & 2 Chr. 6 : 33. 1 Kin. 17 : 22–24. 1 Kin. 18 : 24, 37. 2 Kin. 5 : 10, 14, 15.

God has revealed His wisdom and greatness

By His marvellous works. Job 37 : 16. Job 38 : 4–38. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 86 : 10. Ps. 92 : 5. Ps. 104 : 24. Ps. 111 : 2, 3. Ps. 136 : 5–9. Ps. 139 : 14. Pro. 3 : 19. Isa. 40 : 12–14. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 51 : 15.

God has revealed His goodness and providence

In preserving and providing for all His creatures. Gen. 9 : 3. Deu. 11 : 14, 15. Deu. 28 : 12. Neh. 9 : 35. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 36 : 6. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 104 : 10–30. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 9, 15–17. Ps. 147 : 8, 9, 14. Ecc. 2 : 24. Jer. 5 : 24. Hos. 2 : 8. Joe. 2 : 19, 23–27. Mat. 5 : 45. Mat. 6 : 26. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 12 : 24. Act. 14 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

God has revealed His justice

By His works. Dan. 9 : 14.

By His ways. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 145 : 17. Dan. 4 : 37. Rev. 15 : 3.

By His law. Deu. 4 : 8. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 119 : 172. Rom. 7 : 12.

By His chastisement. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps. 19 : 9. Ps. 119 : 75. Dan. 9 : 14.

By His judgments. Neh. 9 : 33. Eze. 7 : 9. Eze. 28 : 22. Eze. 38 : 16, 22, 23. Eze. 39 : 21.

By the punishment of the wicked. 1 Kin. 8 : 32. 2 Chr. 6 : 23. Ps. 9 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 6. Rev. 19 : 2.

By human justice, which is established by God. Deu. 1 : 17. Deu. 25 : 1. 2 Chr. 19 : 6. Ps. 82 : 1. Pro. 8 : 16. Pro. 29 : 26. Rom. 13 : 1, 4, 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

God has revealed His truth

By His works. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps. 33 : 4. Ps. 111 : 7. Dan. 4 : 37.

By His ways. Ps. 25 : 10. Rev. 15 : 3.

By His word and testimonies. Ps. 119 : 138, 160. Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. Rev. 21 : 5.

God has revealed His faithfulness and truth

By the gift of promised salvation. Luk. 1 : 68–75. Act. 3 : 18. Rom. 1 : 1–3. Tit. 1 : 2, 3. Heb. 9 : 15.

By the immutability of His Word. Num. 23 : 19. Isa. 40 : 8, & 1 Pet. 1 : 25. Mat. 5 : 18. Luk. 16 : 17.

By the fulfilling of His promises. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. Neh. 9 : 8. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Isa. 54 : 9. Mic. 7 : 20. Luk. 1 : 45. Heb. 10 : 23.

By executing His threatenings. Num. 26 : 65. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. Isa. 25 : 1, 2. Isa. 31 : 2. Isa. 48 : 3.

Jer. 44 : 29. Lam. 2 : 17. Dan. 9 : 12. Zec. 1 : 6.

GOD HAS REVEALED HIS HOLINESS

By His law. Deu. 4 : 8. Neh. 9 : 13. Job 6 : 10. Ps. 12 : 6. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 140. Rom. 7 : 12, 16. Rev. 15 : 3, 4.

By His hatred for sin. Deu. 17 : 2. Ps. 45 : 7. Pro. 6 : 16–19. Pro. 15 : 9, 26. Isa. 61 : 8. Jer. 44 : 4. Hab. 1 : 13.

By His punishment of sin. Exo. 32 : 34. Lev. 26 : 18–24. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 16 : 18. Eze. 39 : 23. Dan. 9 : 11. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9.

The Lord has manifested His holy arm in the eyes of all the nations. Isa. 52 : 10. Ps. 98 : 1, 2.

GOD HAS REVEALED TO ISRAEL

HIS PERFECTIONS AND HIS CHARACTER

By His prophets. Exo. 34 : 6, 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 10 : 17 : 18. 1 Chr. 29 : 11, 12. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 62 : 11, 12. Ps. 103 : 8–13. Ps. 145 : 8, 9. Jer. 32 : 18, 19. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Mic. 7 : 18. Heb. 1 : 1.

By His law and ordinances. Exo. 20 : 1–17, & Deu. 5 : 4, 22. Exo. 29 : 46. Deu. 4 : 5, 8. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 19 : 7, 8. Ps. 78 : 5, 6. Ps. 119 : 142, 151. Eze. 20 : 11, 20. Rom. 3 : 21. Rom. 7 : 12.

By His dispensations towards His people. Exo. 14 : 31. Exo. 18 : 10, 11. Num. 14 : 14. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 8 : 5. Deu. 31 : 15. 1 Chr. 21 : 7. Neh. 9 : 17, 28. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 106 : 8. Ps. 136 : 11, 12. Jer. 32 : 21. Dan. 9 : 14, 15. Joe. 2 : 26, 27.

HIS LAW AND HIS WILL

On Mount Sinai. Exo. 20 : 1. Exo. 24 : 12. Exo. 31 : 18. Exo. 32 : 16. Exo. 34 : 1, 28. Deu. 4 : 12, 13, 26. Deu. 5 : 4, 22. Deu. 10 : 4. Neh. 9 : 13.

By His angels. Gen. 18 : 1, 2, 17. Gen. 22 : 11, 12. Exo. 3 : 2–10. Exo. 23 : 20. Exo. 32 : 34. Exo. 33 : 2. Jos. 5 : 13–15. Jud. 2 : 1–3. Jud. 6 : 11–14. Dan. 9 : 21–23. Dan. 10 : 11–14.

By His prophets. Num. 9 : 23. Deu. 4 : 5. Deu. 18 : 18. Jos. 22 : 5. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 33 : 8. Ezr. 9 : 10, 11. Neh. 9 : 14. Isa. 65 : 12. Jer. 11 : 1–4. Jer. 44 : 4. Eze. 40 : 4. Dan. 9 : 6, 10. Hos. 12 : 11. Zec. 1 : 6. Mal. 4 : 4. Heb. 1 : 1.

GOD HAS REVEALED HIMSELF TO HIS PROPHETS AND ENVOYS

In divers manners. Heb. 1 : 1.

By visions and dreams. Gen. 15 : 1. Gen. 46 : 2. Num. 12 : 6. Num. 24 : 4. 1 Sam. 3 : 4–15. 1 Kin. 22 : 19. Job 7 : 14. Job 33 : 14, 15. Ps. 89 : 19. Eze. 1 : 28. Eze. 11 : 24. Dan. 1 : 17. Dan. 7 : 1. Dan. 8 : 2. Dan. 10 : 8. Hos. 12 : 11. Joe. 2 : 28.

By revelations. 1 Sam. 16 : 12. 1 Kin. 14 : 4–6. Dan. 2 : 19, 28. Luk. 2 : 26. Act. 22 : 17–21. 1 Cor. 14 : 30. 2 Cor. 12 : 1, 7. Gal. 1 : 12. Gal. 2 : 2. Eph. 3 : 3. Rev. 1 : 1.

By a voice. Gen. 3 : 8. Exo. 19 : 19. Num. 7 : 89. 1 Sam. 3 : 9, 10. 1 Kin. 19 : 13. Eze. 2 : 1. Eze. 3 : 24. Mat. 3 : 17. Mar. 1 : 11. Jno. 12 : 28–30. Act. 10 : 13, 15. Act. 11 : 7. 2 Pet. 1 : 17, 18. Rev. 1 : 10.

By inward impulsion and inspiration of His Spirit. Luk. 2 : 27. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 19 : 21. Act. 20 : 22. Act. 21 : 4. 1 Cor. 2 : 10–12. Eph. 3 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.

GOD HAS REVEALED TO HIS PROPHETS

His counsels and ways. Gen. 18 :

17. Ps. 25 : 14. Ps. 103 : 7. Amo. 3 : 7. Eph. 1 : 9.

The things to come. Num. 24 : 14. Isa. 39 : 5, 6. Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 48 : 5. Jer. 37 : 17. Dan. 2 : 29, 30. Dan. 10 : 14. Amo. 3 : 7.

The eternal salvation of man. Ps. 98 : 2. Isa. 45 : 17, 22. Isa. 46 : 13. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 : 10. Isa. 59 : 20. Hos. 1 : 7. Zec. 9 : 16. Rom. 16 : 25, 26.

The coming of Christ the Messiah. Num. 24 : 17. Isa. 7 : 14. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 62 : 11. Dan. 9 : 24–26. Mic. 5 : 2.

The secret things belong unto the Lord our God; but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children. Deu. 29 : 29.

UNDER THE NEW COVENANT

God has revealed through the Gospel

His love to the world by giving His Son for our salvation. Jno. 3 : 16. Rom. 5 : 6–8. Rom. 8 : 31, 32. Eph. 2 : 4–7. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10.

The exceeding riches of His grace by the gift of His Son. Eph. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

His grace towards sinners. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 20 : 24. Eph. 3 : 2, 3. Col. 1 : 5, 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 9, 10. Tit. 2 : 11.

His grace and mercy by the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 103 : 8–12. Mic. 7 : 18. Eph. 2 : 4, 5.

His mercy by the salvation of man. Eph. 2 : 4, 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 3–5.

His compassions by the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 103 : 8–12. Mic. 7 : 19.

His righteousness through the redemption. Rom. 3 : 24, 25.

The Gospel reveals to us that God is love. 1 Jno. 4 : 8, 16. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

Oh the depth of the riches, both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! Rom. 11 : 33.

God has revealed Himself through Jesus Christ, who is

The only one who knows God. Mat. 11 : 27. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 7 : 29. Jno. 8 : 55. Jno. 10 : 15.

The only one who hath seen God. Jno. 6 : 46, & Jno. 1 : 18.

In the bosom of the Father, and who has revealed Him unto us. Mat. 11 : 27. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 3 : 2, 13, 34. Jno. 14 : 7, 9. Jno. 17 : 6, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

One with the Father. Jno. 10 : 30, 38. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 7–9. Jno. 17 : 11, 22.

Possessor of all the fulness of the Godhead. Col. 2 : 9.

The image of the invisible God. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Col. 1 : 15, & Jno. 14 : 9. Heb. 1 : 3.

God manifest in the flesh. 1 Tim. 3 : 16, & 1 Jno. 1 : 1, 14.

Jesus Christ has revealed unto us

God, our heavenly Father. Mat. 11 : 27. Jno. 1 : 18. Jno. 14 : 7–9. Jno. 15 : 15. Jno. 17 : 6, 26. 2 Cor. 4 : 6. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

The true character of God. Mat. 5 : 45, 48. Mat. 6 : 4. Mat. 6 : 14, 26, 32. Mat. 7 : 9–11. Mat. 10 : 29. Mat. 18 : 14, 19. Luk. 6 : 35, 36. Luk. 11 : 13. Luk. 12 : 6, 24, 30. Luk. 15 : 20. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Jno. 8 : 26. Jno. 16 : 23, 27. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

The love of God to men. Luk. 15 : 20. Jno. 3 : 16. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 27. Jno. 17 : 23.

By His person and His acts the true character of God. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 12 : 45. Jno. 14 : 7, 9. Act. 10 : 38. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 32. Luk. 9 : 54–56. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 13 : 1. Jno. 15 : 12, 13. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

The spiritual sense of the law and of the Word of God. Mat. 5 : 21–48. Mat. 7 : 12. Mat. 12 : 3–7.

Mat. 15 : 4–6. Mat. 22 : 29–33. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 7 : 6–13. Mar. 10 : 3–9. Mar. 12 : 35–37. Luk. 4 : 16–21. Luk. 6 : 27–31. Luk. 7 : 27. Luk. 22 : 37. Luk. 24 : 25–27, 45. Jno. 13 : 34, & Jno. 15 : 12, 17, & 1 Jno. 2 : 7–11.

The doctrine and the words of God. Jno. 3 : 34. Jno. 7 : 16. Jno. 14 : 10, 24. Jno. 17 : 8.

A new commandment. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 8–10. 1 Jno. 4 : 21.

What God commanded Him to say. Jno. 12 : 49, 50. Heb. 1 : 1, 2.

What He heard of God. Jno. 8 : 26, 28, 40. Jno. 15 : 15.

His own love in giving His life to save us. Mat. 20 : 28. Jno. 15 : 13. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

The mysteries of the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 13 : 11. Mar. 4 : 11. Luk. 8 : 10. Jno. 15 : 15.

The light of the knowledge of the glory of God is in the face of Jesus Christ. 2 Cor. 4 : 4, 6. Col. 2 : 9.

Christ reveals Himself

Unto His own disciples, and not unto the world. Jno. 14 : 19–22.

Unto him who loves Him and keeps His commandments. Jno. 14 : 21.

We have known the mind of Christ. 1 Cor. 2 : 16.

God, through His Holy Spirit,

Has taught all things to His Apostles. Luk. 12 : 12. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.

Reveals Christ as God and Saviour. Mat. 16 : 16, 17. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 14, 15. Act. 5 : 31, 32. 1 Cor. 12 : 3. Gal. 1 : 15, 16. Eph. 3 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.

Has revealed the mysteries and the hidden things. Mat. 13 : 11. 1 Cor. 2 : 9–11. Eph. 1 : 9. Eph. 3 : 4, 5, 9. Col. 1 : 26. Heb. 9 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 12.

Teaches all things to His disciples. Jno. 14 : 26. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.

God reveals Himself to every believer

By His Spirit. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.

As a forgiving Father. Rom. 8 : 15, 16. Gal. 4 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

By shedding His love in our hearts by the Holy Ghost. Rom. 5 : 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 12–16. Jno. 17 : 26.

In prayer. 2 Chr. 15 : 4. Ps. 145 : 18. Isa. 55 : 6. Isa. 58 : 9. Rev. 3 : 20.

In answering prayer. Gen. 35 : 3. Job 33 : 26. Ps. 3 : 4. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 20 : 6. Ps. 34 : 4. Ps. 81 : 7. Ps. 99 : 6. Jer. 33 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14, 15.

In the fellowship with Christ. Jno. 14 : 22, 23. Rev. 3 : 20.

God

Promises to make Himself known unto him who seeks Him. Pro. 2 : 1–5. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Pro. 8 : 17. Isa. 45 : 19. Jer. 29 : 13. Eze. 39 : 7.

Promises to give an heart to know and fear Him. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer. 32 : 39.

Is not far from every one of us. Act. 17 : 27.

Is nigh unto us. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 119 : 151. Ps. 145 : 18. Isa. 55 : 6. Rev. 3 : 20.

Is with us. Gen. 21 : 22. Gen. 26 : 28. Jos. 1 : 5. Jos. 3 : 7, 10. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Ps. 46 : 1, 7. Ps. 121 : 5. Jer. 1 : 19. Zep. 3 : 15. Hag. 2 : 4. Act. 18 : 10, & Mat. 18 : 20. Mat. 28 : 20.

Dwelleth in us. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. Eph. 4 : 6. 1 Jno. 4 : 12–16.

God has hid these things from the wise and prudent and has revealed them unto babes. Mat. 11 : 25, & Luk. 10 : 21.

KNOWING GOD IS

To be born of God. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. Col. 3 : 10.
To be known of Him. 1 Cor. 8 : 3. Gal. 4 : 9.
To love our neighbour. 1 Jno. 4 : 7, 8.
To do justice to the poor and needy. Jer. 22 : 16.
To keep His commandments. 1 Jno. 2 : 3.
To hallow His sabbaths. Eze. 20 : 20.
To know Christ. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 14 : 7, 9. Jno. 16 : 3.

To know God and Jesus Christ is eternal life. Jno. 17 : 3, & 1 Jno. 5 : 20. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.
The knowledge of God and of Jesus gives grace and peace. 2 Pet. 1 : 2.

THE KNOWLEDGE OF CHRIST (see *Faith*)

Justifies the sinner. Isa. 53 : 11.
Gives all things that pertain unto life and godliness. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

The fear of the Lord is the beginning of = Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 2 : 5. Pro. 9 : 10.
= is more than burnt offerings. Hos. 6 : 6.
I determined not to know anything among you, save Jesus Christ. 1 Cor. 2 : 2.
I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus. Phi. 3 : 7, 8.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Seek = 1 Chr. 16 : 11. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 55 : 6.
Increase in the = Col. 1 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 18.
Be filled with the = Col. 1 : 9.
Glory in the = Jer. 9 : 23, 24.
Make known His deeds and wondrous works. 1 Chr. 16 : 8, 9. Ps. 9 : 11. Ps. 96 : 3. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 107 : 22. Isa. 12 : 4.
Glorify God by making manifest His perfections by their good works. Mat. 5 : 16, 44, 45. Jno. 15 : 8. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 2 Cor. 4 : 15. Phi. 1 : 11, 20. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 9, 12.

BELIEVERS

Have = Ps. 9 : 10. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 139 : 14. Gal. 4 : 9, & 1 Cor. 8 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14. See *Examples*.
Know Christ. Jno. 6 : 69. 2 Tim. 1 : 12 1 Pet. 1 : 8.
Know the grace of God. Col. 1 : 6. Col. 2 : 13. Col. 3 : 13. Rom. 6 : 14.
Know the love of God. Rom. 5 : 8–10. Eph. 2 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 1. 1 Jno. 4 : 16.
Know the goodness of the Lord. Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 135 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 3.
Are neither barren nor unfruitful in the = 2 Pet. 1 : 8.
Proclaim and manifest the wondrous works of the Lord. Ps. 26 : 7. Ps. 44 : 1. Ps. 46 : 8. Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 66 : 5, 16. Ps. 77 : 12. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 89 : 1. Ps. 108 : 3. Ps. 145 : 4–7, 11, 12. Isa. 63 : 7. Rom. 15 : 9.
Pray to God that they may know His will and His ways. Ps. 5 : 8. Ps. 25 : 4, 5. Ps. 27 : 11. Ps. 86 : 11. Ps. 119 : 26, 33. Ps. 143 : 10.

May God give you by His Spirit the = Eph. 1 : 17. Col. 2 : 2. 2 Pet. 1 : 2.
That we may all come in the unity of the = Eph. 4 : 13. Col. 2 : 2.
That being rooted and grounded in love you may be able to comprehend the immensity of the love of Christ. Eph. 3 : 18, 19.

THOSE WHO HAVE THE =

Put their trust in the Lord. Ps. 9 : 10.
Are under God's protection. 2 Chr. 15 : 2.
Experience the loving-kindness of the Lord. Ps. 36 : 10. Lam. 3 : 25.

Will be heard in prayer. Ps. 91 : 14, 15.
Will be delivered by God. Ps. 91 : 14–16.
Their heart shall live for ever. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 69 : 32. Amo. 5 : 4–6.

BELIEVERS

Know only in part. 1 Cor. 3 : 9, 12.
Love the Saviour, believing in Him though having not seen Him. 1 Pet. 1 : 8, & Jno. 20 : 29.
See and behold as through a glass and darkly the glory of the Lord 1 Cor. 13 : 12. 2 Cor. 3 : 18.
See by faith the invisible things of God. 2 Cor. 4 : 18. Heb. 11 : 13.
See and behold the Lord by faith. Ps. 63 : 1, 2. Isa. 38 : 11. Act. 2 : 25, & Ps. 16 : 8. Jno. 6 : 40. Jno. 8 : 56. Jno. 20 : 29. Heb. 11 : 27.
Pray to behold eternally the beauty and glory of the Lord. Ps. 27 : 4. Ps. 63 : 2. Phi. 3 : 10.

Christ shall be revealed and appear in His glory, at His coming. Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 13 : 26. Luk. 21 : 27. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Tit. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 7, 13. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.

All the nations shall see the Lord at His appearing. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 66 : 18. Mat. 24 : 30. Luk. 21 : 27. Rev. 1 : 7.

BELIEVERS IN HEAVEN

Shall behold the glory of Christ. Jno. 17 : 24. 1 The. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 10. Jude *v.* 24. Isa. 35 : 2.
Shall see the Lord face to face as He is. Job 19 : 26, 27. Ps. 16 : 11. Ps. 17 : 15. Isa. 33 : 17. Mat. 5 : 8. Mat. 18 : 10. 1 Cor. 13 : 12. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. Rev. 22 : 4.
Shall know the Lord as they are known. 1 Cor. 13 : 12.
Shall know and continue to know the Lord. Hos. 6 : 3. Hos. 2 : 20.

Without holiness, no man shall see the Lord. Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 2, 3. Mat. 5 : 8. Jno. 3 : 3.

My people shall know My name. Isa. 52 : 6. Eze. 39 : 22. Exo. 29 : 46.

I was made manifest unto them that asked not after Me. Rom. 10 : 20, & Isa. 65 : 1.

I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord. Eze. 38 : 23.

The Egyptians shall know the Lord. Isa. 19 : 21.

They shall be all taught of God. Isa. 54 : 13, & Jno. 6 : 45. Jer. 31 : 33, 34, & Heb. 8 : 10. Heb. 10 : 16.

They shall all know Me, from the least unto the greatest of them. Jer. 31 : 34, & Heb. 8 : 11.

All flesh, all nations shall see the glory of God. Isa. 40 : 5. Isa. 66 : 18.

The ends of the earth, all nations shall see the salvation of the Lord. Ps. 98 : 2, 3. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 : 10. Luk. 2 : 30–32. Act. 13 : 47.

The earth shall be full of = as the waters cover the sea. Isa. 11 : 9, & Hab. 2 : 14. Jer. 31 : 34.

God is light and the Father of lights. 1 Jno. 1 : 5. Jas. 1 : 17. Ps. 27 : 1. Isa. 60 : 19, 20.

Christ is the light of the world. Isa. 49 : 6. Luk. 2 : 32. Jno. 1 : 9. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 5. Jno. 12 : 46. Jno. 3 : 19.

God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, has made manifest = in the face of Jesus Christ. Luk. 1 : 79. 2 Cor. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 3 : 16.

God calls men from darkness unto light to manifest = in Jesus Christ. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

The men of the world loved darkness rather than light. Jno. 3 : 19.

All evildoers hate the light, and will not come unto the light. Jno. 3 : 20. Job 24 : 13, 16.

Satan opposes = 2 Cor. 4 : 4. 2 Cor. 10 : 5. 1 Kin. 22 : 22.

THOSE WHO HAVE NO =

Do not keep the commandments. 1 Jno. 2 : 4.

Do not love their neighbour. 1 Jno. 4 : 7, 8, 20.
Sin and do evil. 1 Jno. 3 : 6. 3 Jno. *v.* 11.

UNBELIEVERS

Make profession of knowing God, but are denying Him by their works. Ps. 50 : 16, 17. Isa. 58 : 2. Jer. 12 : 2. Hos. 8 : 1–3. 2 Tim. 3 : 5. Tit. 1 : 16. Jude *v.* 4.
Do not know God. Exo. 5 : 2. Jud. 2 : 10. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Isa. 1 : 3. Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 4. Jer. 9 : 3. Hos. 4 : 1. Hos. 5 : 4. Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 19, 55. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Eph. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 5.
Do not know the power and wisdom of God. Job 22 : 13, 14. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Zep. 1 : 12. Mat. 22 : 29. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.
Do not know the goodness and providence of God. Job 22 : 13, 14, 17, 18. Ps. 10 : 11. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9. Hos. 2 : 8. Zep. 1 : 12. Rom. 2 : 4.
Do not know the justice of God. Ps. 10 : 13. Ps. 50 : 21. Ps. 94 : 7. Zep. 1 : 12. Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 14, 15.
Do not know the judgment and the ways of the Lord. Job 21 : 14. Job 24 : 13. Job 34 : 27. Ps. 95 : 10. Isa. 26 : 10, 11. Jer. 5 : 4. Jer. 8 : 7. Heb. 3 : 10.
Deny the existence of God. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Eph. 2 : 12.
Know neither God nor Christ. Jno. 8 : 19. Jno. 16 : 3.

THE WORLD DOES NOT KNOW

God. Jno. 17 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.
Jesus Christ. Jno. 1 : 10. Jno. 16 : 3.
The Spirit of truth. Jno. 14 : 17. 1 Cor. 2 : 14.

THE NATURAL OR CARNAL MEN

Do not know the works of God. Ps. 92 : 4, 6. Isa. 5 : 12.
Do not understand the things of God. Mat. 13 : 11. Mat. 16 : 23. Mar. 8 : 33. 1 Cor. 2 : 14, & Eph. 4 : 18.
Do not know the thoughts of God. Mic. 4 : 12. Jno. 8 : 47.

UNBELIEVERS HAVE NO= BECAUSE

They seek Him not. 2 Chr. 12 : 14. Job 35 : 10. Ps. 14 : 2, 3. Ps. 53 : 2, 3. Jer. 2 : 8. Rom. 3 : 11.
They do not consider nor regard the works of the Lord. Job 34 : 27. Ps. 28 : 5. Isa. 5 : 12. Isa. 22 : 11. Isa. 42 : 20. Rom. 1 : 20, 21.
They refuse to seek and to know Him. Exo. 5 : 2. Job 21 : 14, 15. Jer. 9 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28.

THOSE WHO HAVE NO=

Are inexcusable. Rom. 1 : 20.
Are foolish. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 5 : 4.
Are brutish. Ps. 92 : 5, 6. Isa. 1 : 3.
Are blinded and hardened. Isa. 42 : 19, 20. 2 Cor. 4 : 3, 4. Eph. 4 : 18.
Worship an unknown God. Act. 17 : 23.
Are idolaters. Act. 17 : 23, 29, 30. Act. 14 : 11–13. Rom. 1 : 23. 1 Cor. 10 : 20. Gal. 4 : 8, 9.
Are unbelievers and ungodly. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Zep. 1 : 12.
Are wicked. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 9 : 3.
Are living in sin and all unrighteousness. Isa. 1 : 3, 4. 1 The. 4 : 5. Rom. 1 : 28–31.
Are given up to a reprobate mind and all uncleanness. Rom. 1 : 24, 28.

Are without hope in the world. Eph. 2 : 12.

Persecute the people of God. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3.

Where there is no = there reign darkness, idolatry, and all vices: there is no truth nor mercy. Hos. 4 : 1, 2. Hos. 5 : 4. Rom. 1 : 28–31. 1 The. 4 : 5. Eph. 4 : 18, 19.

Folly and ingratitude of those who have no = Job 22 : 17, 18. Isa. 1 : 3. Isa. 42 : 19. Jer. 5 : 4. Jer. 8 : 7. Hos. 2 : 8.

Terrible punishment and eternal ruin of those who have no = Ps. 9 : 17. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Dan. 4 : 25. Hos. 4 : 6. Rom. 1 : 28. 2 The. 1 : 8.

EXAMPLES OF THOSE TO WHOM GOD DID MANIFEST HIMSELF IN A SPECIAL MANNER. *Moses has seen the Lord face to face and spoken to Him mouth to mouth.* Exo. 33 : 11, 18–23. Exo. 34 : 5–8. Num. 7 : 89. Num. 12 : 8. Deu. 34 : 10. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 1. Gen. 18 : 1. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 30. Gen. 46 : 2. *Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.* Exo. 6 : 3. *Moses, Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu.* Exo. 24 : 9, 10. *Israelites on Sinai.* Deu. 4 : 12, 33, 36. Deu. 5 : 4, 22. Neh. 9 : 13. *Joshua.* Jos. 1 : 6–9. *Aaron.* Exo. 4 : 27. 1 Sam. 2 : 27. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 3 : 10, 21. *David.* 2 Sam. 7 : 8–16. *Job.* Job 19 : 25. Job 38 : 1. Job 42 : 5. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 5, & 2 Chr. 1 : 7. 1 Kin. 9 : 2, & 2 Chr. 7 : 12. *Isaiah.* Isa. 6 : 5, & Jno. 12 : 41. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 11–18. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 6 : 17. *Micaiah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 19, & 2 Chr. 18 : 18. *Daniel.* Dan. 7 : 9. *John the Baptist.* Mat. 3 : 16, 17. Mar. 1 : 10, 11. Jno. 1 : 32. *Peter, James, and John.* Mat. 17 : 1–6. Mar. 9 : 2–7. Luk. 9 : 28–31. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 55, 56. *Ananias.* Act. 9 : 10, 11. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 3, 4. *Paul.* Act. 9 : 4–6, & Act. 22 : 7, 8. Act. 18 : 9. 1 Cor. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 12 : 1–4.

EXAMPLES OF THOSE WHO HAVE NOT KNOWN GOD. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 5 : 2. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12. *Israel.* Isa. 1 : 3. Jer. 4 : 22. Hos. 4 : 1. *Priests.* Jer. 2 : 8 *Pharisees.* Jno. 8 : 19, 55. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 15 : 34. *Ephesians.* Eph. 2 : 12.

Labour or Industry.

See IDLENESS OR SLOTH.

= commanded. Exo. 20 : 9. Deu. 5 : 13. Ecc. 9 : 10. Ecc. 11 : 6. Rom. 12 : 11. Eph. 4 : 28. 1 The. 4 : 11. 2 The. 3 : 11, 12.

= required of man before the fall. Gen. 2 : 15.

= required of man after the fall. Gen. 3 : 19, 23. Gen. 5 : 29.

= should cease on the Sabbath. Exo. 20 : 10. Lev. 23 : 3. Deu. 5 : 14. Jer. 17 : 22. See *Sabbath.*

= IS NECESSARY TO SUPPLY

Our own wants. Pro. 27 : 23, 27. Act. 20 : 34. 1 The. 2 : 9. 1 The. 4 : 11, 12. 2 The. 3 : 8.

The wants of others. Act. 20 : 34, 35. Eph. 4 : 28.

= LEADS TO

Increase and abundance. Pro. 13 : 4, 11. Pro. 20 : 13. Pro. 21 : 5. Pro. 28 : 19.

Comfort. Pro. 31 : 21. Ecc. 5 : 12.

Family enjoyments. Pro. 31 : 28, 29.

Honours. Pro. 12 : 24. Pro. 22 : 29. Pro. 31 : 23, 31.

= of him who fears God shall prosper. Ps. 128 : 2.

Enjoying the good of = is a gift of God. Ecc. 2 : 24. Ecc. 5 : 18, 19.

God blesses = of believers. Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 15 : 10. Deu. 28 : 1–6, 12. Job 1 : 10. Ps. 90 : 17.

Labour not to be rich. Pro. 23 : 4.

Labour not for the meat which perishes. Jno. 6 : 27.

In all labour there is profit. Pro. 14 : 23.

The labourer is worthy of his hire. Mat. 10 : 10. Luk. 10 : 7. 1 Tim. 5 : 18, & Deu. 24 : 15.

The labourer must be partaker of the fruits. 2 Tim. 2 : 6.

Whatsoever thy hand finds to do, do it with thy might. Ecc. 9 : 10.

Night comes when no man can work. Jno. 9 : 4.

A pious wife should be a pattern of = Pro. 31 : 13–27.

The slothful refuses to do = Pro. 20 : 4. Pro. 21 : 25. Pro. 24 : 30, 31.

If any would not work, neither should he eat. 2 The. 3 : 10.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Ant.* Pro. 6 : 6–8. *Virtuous wife.* Pro. 31 : 10–31.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord.* Mar. 1 : 38. Jno. 5 : 17. Jno. 9 : 4. Jno. 17 : 4. *Noah.* Gen. 9 : 20. *Rachel.* Gen. 29 : 9. *Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 6. *Daughters of Jethro.* Exo. 2 : 16. *Ruth.* Ruth 2 : 2, 3. *David.* 1 Sam. 16 : 11. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 11 : 28. *Elders of the Jews.* Ezr. 6 : 14. Neh. 4 : 6. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 39. *Paul.* Act. 18 : 3. Act. 20 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. 2 Cor. 11 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 14. 1 The. 2 : 9. 2 The. 3 : 8.

Law (The) of God.

See TEN COMMANDMENTS. OBEDIENCE. DISOBEDIENCE. WORD OF GOD.

= GIVEN

To Adam. Gen. 2 : 16, 17. Rom. 5 : 12–14.

To Noah. Gen. 9 : 4–6.

To the Israelites. Exo. 20 : 1–17. Deu. 11 : 1. 2 Kin. 17 : 34. 2 Chr. 33 : 8. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 78 : 5. Mal. 4 : 4.

By the ministration of Moses. Exo. 31 : 18. Lev. 10 : 11. Deu. 4 : 5, 8. Deu. 5 : 1–22. Deu. 6 : 1. Deu. 9 : 10. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 27 : 8. Deu. 33 : 4. Jos. 1 : 7. Jos. 22 : 5. 2 Kin. 21 : 8. 2 Chr. 33 : 8. Neh. 9 : 14. Mal. 4 : 4. Jno. 1 : 17. Jno. 7 : 19.

By the ministration of angels. Act. 7 : 53. Gal. 3 : 19. Heb. 2 : 2.

To the Gentiles in their conscience. Rom. 2 : 14, 15.

= is absolute and everlasting. Mat. 5 : 18, & Ps. 111 : 7, 8.

God has commanded us to keep His = diligently. Ps. 119 : 4. Deu. 6 : 17.

= DESCRIBED AS

Spiritual. Rom. 7 : 14, & Mat. 5 : 21, 22, 28, & 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

Holy, righteous, and good. Deu. 4 : 8. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 119 : 172. Rom. 7 : 12, 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 8.

True. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 111 : 7. Ps. 119 : 142, 151.

Perfect. Ps. 19 : 7.

Pure. Ps. 19 : 8.

Exceeding broad. Ps. 119 : 96.

Not grievous. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. Mat. 11 : 30.

= commands love to God. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Mat. 22 : 37, 38. Mar. 12 : 29, 30. Luk. 10 : 27. See *Love to God.*

= commands love to man. Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31. Luk. 10 : 27. Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8. Mat. 7 : 12, & Luk. 6 : 31. See *Love to Man.*

Loving God and man is the sum of = Mat. 22 : 37–40. Mar. 12 : 30, 31.

Love is the end and fulfilling of = Rom. 13 : 8, 10. Gal. 5 : 14. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Jas. 2 : 8.

He that loveth hath fulfilled = Rom. 13 : 8.

= judges of the intentions and thoughts. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 5 : 28. Mat. 12 : 35–37. Mat. 22 : 37. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

= requires obedience from the heart. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 5 : 28. Mat. 12 : 35–37. Mat. 22 : 37. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

= requires a complete and perfect obedience. Deu. 6 : 24. Deu. 11 : 1. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 17 : 11, 19. Deu. 29 : 29. Deu. 31 : 12. Jos. 1 : 7. 2 Chr. 33 : 8. Ps. 119 : 4. Mat. 5 : 19.

One jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from = till all be fulfilled. Mat. 5 : 18. Luk. 16 : 17.

Hearing = avails nothing, but observing = Jno. 13 : 17. Rom. 2 : 13. Jas. 1 : 22–25.

= curses the transgressor. Deu. 27 : 15–26. Deu. 28 : 15–20. Jer. 11 : 3. Gal. 3 : 10.

= curses for a single transgression. Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10.

The transgressor of = was condemned to death under the Mosaic dispensation. Lev. 20 : 9, 10. Lev. 24 : 11–17. Num. 15 : 32–36. Heb. 10 : 28.

Those who transgress = shall be eternally punished. Mat. 13 : 40–42. Mat. 25 : 41–46. Luk. 13 : 27, 28. Rom. 2 : 8, 9. Heb. 10 : 26–31. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. Rev. 21 : 8. See *Eternal Death*.

Exhortations to keep all = Lev. 18 : 4, 5. Num. 15 : 39, 40. Deu. 4 : 1, 6. Deu. 6 : 3, 17. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 27 : 10. Deu. 32 : 46. Jos. 1 : 7, 8. Jos. 22 : 5. Pro. 7 : 1–3. Ecc. 12 : 13. Mat. 19 : 17.

Bodily death is the consequence of the transgression of = by Adam. Gen. 2 : 17. Gen. 3 : 17–19. Rom. 5 : 12, 17.

Sin is the transgression of = Rom. 5 : 13. Jas. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.

Man, by nature, cannot obey perfectly = Job 14 : 4. Job 15 : 14. Ps. 51 : 5. Pro. 20 : 9. Jer. 13 : 23. Rom. 7 : 23. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 1 : 8, 10.

All men have transgressed = 1 Kin. 8 : 46. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ps. 14 : 3. Ps. 53 : 3. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Rom. 3 : 10, 19, 23. Rom. 5 : 12.

Man cannot be justified by the works of = Job 9 : 2, 3, 20. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 130 : 3. Ps. 143 : 2. Eze. 33 : 12. Act. 13 : 39. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11. See *Justification*.

= gives the knowledge of sin. Rom. 3 : 19, 20. Rom. 4 : 15. Rom. 5 : 13. Rom. 7 : 7, 13.

Christ is the end of = Rom. 10 : 4. Col. 2 : 17.

= designed to lead us to Christ. Gal. 3 : 24.

= was proclaimed on Sinai amidst thunders and lightnings. Exo. 19 : 11–25. Exo. 20 : 1–19. Deu. 5 : 22–25. Deu. 33 : 2. Heb. 12 : 18–21.

From its proclamation a Mediator was found necessary. Exo. 20 : 18, 19. Deu. 5 : 26–28. Deu. 18 : 15–19.

CHRIST

Came to fulfil, not to destroy = Mat. 5 : 17.

Has sanctioned and summed up = Mat. 22 : 37–40. Mar. 12 : 29–31.

Has explained the spiritual sense of = Mat. 5 : 21–48. Mat. 7 : 12. Mar. 10 : 5–9. Luk. 6 : 31.

Has fulfilled all = Ps. 40 : 8. Isa. 42 : 21. Mat. 3 : 15. Mat. 5 : 17. Luk. 2 : 21–24, 39. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 15 : 10. Rom. 5 : 19. Gal. 4 : 4. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.

= is not made void, but established, through faith. Rom. 3 : 31, & 1 Cor. 9 : 21.

OBEDIENCE TO = IS

The character of believers. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. Rev. 12 : 17. Rev. 14 : 12.

An evidence of love to God and Christ. Jno. 14 : 15. Jno. 15 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 6.

The whole duty of man. Ecc. 12 : 13. 1 Cor. 7 : 19.

= is the rule of conduct of believers. Rom. 3 : 31. 1 Cor. 9 : 21. Gal. 5 : 13, 14. Rev. 12 : 17.

God has promised to put and write His = in the hearts of believers. Jer. 31 : 33. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 27. Heb. 8 : 10. Heb. 10 : 16.

BELIEVERS

Are delivered from the bondage of = Rom. 6 : 14. Rom. 7 : 6. Gal. 5 : 18.

Fulfil = through love to God. Jno. 14 : 15. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 6.
Love = Ps. 119 : 40, 47, 72, 97, 113, 127, 159, 163.
Keep = 2 Kin. 23 : 25. Job 23 : 12. Ps. 119 : 33, 44, 55, 56, 63, 69, 115, 166, 168.
Delight in = Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 16, 47, 70, 77, 92, 174. Rom. 7 : 22.
Have = written in their hearts. Ps. 37 : 31. Ps. 40 : 8. Isa. 51 : 7. Jer. 31 : 33. Heb. 8 : 10.
Prepare their hearts to seek = Ezr. 7 : 10. Ps. 119 : 112.
Pledge themselves to keep = 2 Chr. 34 : 31. Neh. 10 : 29. Ps. 119 : 33, 106.
Pray to be taught in = Ps. 119 : 12, 18, 26, 33, 64, 68, 73, 124, 135.
Pray that they may keep = 1 Kin. 8 : 58. 1 Chr. 29 : 19. Ps. 119 : 5, 10, 34, 35.
Should read = all the days of their life. Deu. 17 : 19.
Should teach = to their children. Gen. 18 : 19. Deu. 4 : 9. Deu. 6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19. Deu. 32 : 46. Ps. 78 : 5.
Should talk of = Exo. 13 : 9. Deu. 6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19. Ps. 119 : 15, 23, 78.
Should remember = Mal. 4 : 4.
Lament to see = transgressed. Ps. 119 : 53, 136, 158.
Are made free from the curse of = Rom. 8 : 1, 2. Gal. 3 : 13.

= was read every Sabbath among the Jews. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. Neh. 8 : 8. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 15 : 21.

Perfect obedience to = would give man no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.

= should be used lawfully. 1 Tim. 1 : 8.

= is made for the disobedient, ungodly, profane, and sinners. Gal. 3 : 19. 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

UNBELIEVERS

Omit the weightier matters of = and observe the minute. Mat. 23 : 23.
Have = in their mouth, but reject it from their heart. Ps. 50 : 16, 17. Mat. 15 : 7–9. Mar. 7 : 6, 7.
Observe not = 2 Kin. 10 : 31. Neh. 9 : 34. Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 32 : 23. Jer. 44 : 10.
Transgress = Isa. 24 : 5. Eze. 22 : 26. Hos. 8 : 1.
Forget = Hos. 4 : 6.
Forsake. 2 Chr. 12 : 1. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 119 : 21, 53, 118. Pro. 28 : 4. Jer. 9 : 13.
Annul = by their traditions. Mat. 15 : 3–6. Mar. 7 : 8, 13.
Refuse to hear = Pro. 28 : 9. Isa. 30 : 9. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 19. Zec. 7 : 12.
Refuse to obey = Ps. 78 : 10. Ps. 119 : 158. Jer. 6 : 16.
Reject = 2 Kin. 17 : 15. Isa. 5 : 24. Jer. 6 : 19. Amo. 2 : 4. See *Rebellion.*

Blessed is the man who keeps = Ps. 1 : 1–3. Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1. Pro. 29 : 18. Rev. 22 : 14.

Blessings promised to him who keeps = Exo. 15 : 26. Exo. 20 : 6. Lev. 25 : 18. Lev. 26 : 3, 4. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 11 : 13–15, 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 : 1. Deu. 30 : 8–10. Jos. 1 : 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 34. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 119 : 165. Pro. 7 : 2. Pro. 13 : 13. Pro. 29 : 18. Ecc. 8 : 5. Isa. 48 : 18. Rev. 22 : 14.

Denunciations against the transgressors of = Lev. 26 : 14–17. Deu 11 : 28. Deu. 28 : 58–68. 1 Kin. 9 : 6, 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 19, 20. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Pro. 28 : 9. Jer. 26 : 4–6.

Punishment for transgressing = 1 Kin. 11 : 11. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 9 : 13–16. Jer. 32 : 23. Jer. 44 : 23. Eze. 20 : 23, 24. Amo. 2 : 4.

AT THE JUDGMENT

The heathen shall be judged by = of conscience. Rom. 2 : 12, 14, 15.
The Jews shall be judged by = of Moses. Rom. 2 : 12.
The Christians shall be judged by = of the Gospel. Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 16. Jas. 2 : 12.

Nothing to be added to or taken from = Deu. 4 : 2. Deu. 12 : 32. Pro. 30 : 6. Isa. 8 : 20.

Liberality.

See HOSPITALITY. RICHES. THE POOR. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Deu. 15 : 10–14. Ecc. 11 : 1, 2. Mat. 5 : 42. Mat. 6 : 1–4. Mat. 10 : 8. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22. Rom. 12 : 13.

= enjoined to the rich. Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 16 : 9. Luk. 18 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 17–19.

= is acceptable to God. 2 Cor. 9 : 7. Heb. 13 : 16.

God forgets not = Heb. 6 : 10.

Christ has given an example of = 2 Cor. 8 : 9.

= is a characteristic of believers. Ps. 37 : 21. Ps. 112 : 5, 9, & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 31 : 20. Isa. 32 : 8. Eze. 18 : 5, 7.

= is vain without charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 3.

= SHOULD BE EXERCISED

For the service of God. Exo. 25 : 2. Exo. 35 : 5, 21–29. 2 Chr. 24 : 10. Ezr. 2 : 68. Ezr. 3 : 5. Pro. 3 : 9, 10.

Towards believers. Luk. 16 : 9. Act. 11 : 29. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 15 : 26, 27. 1 Cor. 16 : 1. 2 Cor. 8 : 4. 2 Cor. 9 : 1, 12. Gal. 6 : 10.

In supporting ministers. 2 Cor. 11 : 9. Gal. 6 : 6. Phi. 4 : 14–16.

Towards servants. Deu. 15 : 12–14.

Towards the poor. Exo. 23 : 11. Lev. 19 : 10. Lev. 23 : 22. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 15 : 7–11. Isa. 58 : 7. Luk. 3 : 11. Luk. 14 : 13, 14.

Towards widows and orphans. Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 16 : 11, 14. Deu. 24 : 19–21. Deu. 26 : 12.

Towards strangers. Lev. 19 : 10. Lev. 23 : 22. Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 16 : 11, 14. Deu. 24 : 19–21. Deu. 26 : 12.

Towards enemies. Pro. 25 : 21, & Rom. 12 : 20. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27.

Towards all men. 2 Cor. 9 : 13. Gal. 6 : 10.

In lending to the needy. Deu. 15 : 7, 8. Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 5. Mat. 5 : 42. Luk. 6 : 30, 34, 35.

In giving alms. Mat. 6 : 1–4. Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 11 : 41. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 16 : 9. Luk. 18 : 22.

Heartily. Exo. 25 : 2. Exo. 35 : 21, 29. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. 2 Cor. 8 : 3, 12. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.

With simplicity. Rom. 12 : 8.

Without ostentation. Mat. 6 : 1–4.

In secret. Mat. 6 : 3, 4.

Without expecting anything in return. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 14 : 12–14.

Abundantly. Exo. 36 : 5. 2 Chr. 31 : 5. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. 2 Cor. 9 : 11–13.

According to ability. Deu. 16 : 10, 17. Act. 11 : 29. 1 Cor. 16 : 2. 2 Cor. 8 : 10–12.

= provokes others to = 2 Cor. 9 : 2.

Labour, to be enabled to exercise = Act. 20 : 35. Eph. 4 : 28.

It is more blessed to give than to receive. Luk. 14 : 14. Act. 20 : 35.

THOSE WHO EXERCISE =

Shall not lack, but reap bountifully. Pro. 11 : 24, 25. Pro. 28 : 27. Ecc. 11 : 1, 2. 2 Cor. 9 : 6–8.

Shall be blessed of God. Deu. 15 : 10. Ps. 112 : 9, & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 19 : 17. Pro. 22 : 9. Isa. 58 : 7–10. Luk. 6 : 35. Luk. 14 : 14.

Shall be rewarded even for a cup of cold water. Mat. 10 : 42. Mar. 9 : 41.

Christ considers what is done in favour of the afflicted as done to Himself. Mat. 25 : 35, 36, 40.

= made with ostentation has received its reward. Mat. 6 : 2.

=made in secret shall be rewarded openly. Mat. 6 : 4.

THOSE WHO EXERCISE NOT=

Have no faith. Jas. 2 : 14–17.
Have not the love of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
Shall be in want. Pro. 11 : 24. 2 Cor. 9 : 6.
Shall have many a curse. Pro. 28 : 27.

EXAMPLES. *Princes of Israel.* Num. 7 : 2, 3. *Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 15, 16. *David.* 2 Sam. 9 : 7, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. *Shobi, Machir, and Barzillai.* 2 Sam. 17 : 27–29. *Araunah.* 2 Sam. 24 : 22. *Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 8–10. *Jerusalem and Judah.* 2 Chr. 24 : 9–11. *Israelites.* 1 Chr. 29 : 17. 2 Chr. 31 : 5. *Tirshatha.* Neh. 7 : 70. *Jews.* Neh. 7 : 71, 72. *Job.* Job 29 : 16. *Nebuzar-adan.* Jer. 40 : 4, 5. *Joanna and Susanna.* Luk. 8 : 3. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 8. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2 : 45. Act. 4 : 34, 35. *Barnabas.* Act. 4 : 36, 37. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 36, 39. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 2. *Church of Antioch.* Act. 11 : 29, 30. *Lydia.* Act. 16 : 15. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 34. *Churches of Macedonia and Achaia.* Rom. 15 : 25, 26. *Philippians.* Phi. 4 : 15, 16.

EXAMPLES OF EXTRAORDINARY= *Israelites.* Exo. 35 : 21–29. Exo. 36 : 5. *Poor widow.* Mar. 12 : 42–44. *Churches of Macedonia.* 2 Cor. 8 : 1–5.

Liberty (Christian).

See SPIRITUAL BONDAGE. REDEMPTION.

=foretold. Isa. 42 : 6, 7. Isa. 61 : 1.

=IS FREEDOM FROM

The law. Rom. 7 : 6. Rom. 8 : 2. Gal. 4 : 5.
The curse of the law. Rom. 8 : 2. Gal. 3 : 13.
The fear of death. Rom. 8 : 15. Heb. 2 : 15. 1 Jno. 4 : 17, 18.
The bondage of sin. Jno. 8 : 34–36. Rom. 6 : 16–18, 22. Rom. 7 : 23–25. Rom. 8 : 2.
Slavish fear. Rom. 8 : 15.
The world. Gal. 4 : 3.
Corruption. Rom. 8 : 21.
From the power of Satan. Jno. 8 : 44. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.
The power of darkness. Act. 26 : 18. Col. 1 : 13.
Jewish ordinances. Gal. 4 : 3–5. Col. 2 : 20–22.

=called the *glorious liberty* of the children of God. Rom. 8 : 20, 21.

All believers are called to= Gal. 5 : 13.

=BESTOWED

By God. Col. 1 : 13.
By Christ Jno. 8 : 36. Act. 26 : 15–18. Gal. 4 : 3–5. Gal. 5 : 1.
By the Holy Ghost. Rom. 8 : 2, 15. 2 Cor. 3 : 17.

Christ is called *the Deliverer.* Isa. 59 : 20. Rom. 11 : 26.

If the Son shall make you free ye shall be free indeed. Jno. 8 : 36.

The service of God and of Christ is= Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Cor. 7 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.

Where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is= 2 Cor. 3 : 17.

=proclaimed by Christ. Isa. 61 : 1, 2. Luk. 4 : 18, 19.

=is the result of redemption by Christ. Gal. 4 : 3–7. Gal. 5 : 1.

THEY WHO RECEIVE=BECOME

The *redeemed* of the Lord. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 107 : 2. Isa. 51 : 10, 11. Isa. 62 : 12. Rev. 14 : 3.
The Lord's *freemen.* 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Gal. 5 : 1.
Christ's *servants.* 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Phi. 1 : 1.

The *servants* of God. Rom. 6 : 22. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 16. Rev. 7 : 3.
The *servants* of righteousness. Rom. 6 : 16–19.

Adoption is the result of = Rom. 8 : 15, 16. See *Adoption.*
= leads to sanctification. Rom. 6 : 22.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Stand fast in = Gal. 2 : 4, 5. Gal. 5 : 1. Col. 2 : 8, 20. Jas. 1 : 25.
Praise God for the gift of = Ps. 116 : 16–18.
Not abuse = to do evil. Gal. 5 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.
Not offend others by = 1 Cor. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 29, 32.

The Gospel is the law of = Jas. 1 : 25. Jas. 2 : 12.
Truth in Christ leads to = Jno. 8 : 32.

FALSE TEACHERS

Promise =, which they have not. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.
Try to destroy = Gal. 2 : 4.

Unbelievers do not enjoy = Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 6 : 16, 20. Eph. 2 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

TYPES OF = *Year of liberty.* Exo. 21 : 2. Deu. 15 : 12. Lev. 25 : 9–17, 39–42. Eze. 46 : 17. *Acceptable year of the Lord.* Isa. 61 : 1, 2. *Children of the free woman.* Gal. 4 : 22–26, 31.

Life (Human).

See BODILY DEATH.

GOD

Is the giver of = Gen. 2 : 7. Job 10 : 12. Job 33 : 4. Act. 17 : 25, 28. 1 Tim. 6 : 13.
Is the preserver of = Job 7 : 20. Ps. 36 : 6. Ps. 66 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.
Holds in His hand = Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 6. Job 12 : 10. Job 14 : 5. Ps. 104 : 29. Dan. 5 : 23.
= is given by the Spirit of God. Ps. 104 : 30. Isa. 32 : 15.
= was lost by sin. Gen. 2 : 17. Gen. 3 : 17–19.

= DESCRIBED AS

Limited. Job 7 : 1. Job 14 : 5. Ps. 90 : 10.
Short. Gen. 27 : 2. Deu. 28 : 66. Job 10 : 20. Job 14 : 1. Ps. 39 : 4, 5. Ps. 89 : 47. Ps. 144 : 4. Pro. 27 : 1.
Uncertain. Jas. 4 : 13–15.
Vanity. Job 7 : 16. Ecc. 6 : 12. Ecc. 7 : 15. Ecc. 9 : 9.
Filled with sorrows and trouble. Gen. 3 : 17. Job 5 : 7. Job 14 : 1, 22. Ps. 90 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 23.

What is the value of = Job 2 : 4. Mat. 6 : 25.
The loving kindness of God is better than = Ps. 63 : 3.
Godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. 1 Tim. 4 : 8.
Believers enjoy truly = Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 128 : 1–5. 1 Tim. 4 : 8.

UNBELIEVERS

Spend their = in enjoyments and pleasure. Job 21 : 13. Luk. 16 : 19, 25. Jas. 5 : 5.
Have much trouble and sorrow during their = Job 15 : 20. Ecc. 5 : 17.
Have their portion in this = Ps. 17 : 14. Ps. 49 : 17, 18. Luk. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 25.

Those who hope but in this = are most miserable. 1 Cor. 15 : 19.
Believers desire to quit this life and to be with Christ. Phi. 1 : 21, 23.

= SHOULD BE SPENT

In the fear of God. Deu. 6 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.

In holiness and righteousness. Luk. 1 : 75. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
In living unto the Lord. Rom. 14 : 8.
In peace. Rom. 12 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
In doing good. Ecc. 3 : 12.

WE SHOULD

Take care of our = Act. 27 : 34.
Respect = of others. Exo. 20 : 13. Deu. 5 : 17.
Be ready to lay down our = for Christ's sake. Mat. 10 : 39. Luk. 9 : 24. Luk. 14 : 26. Jno. 12 : 25. Act. 15 : 26. Act. 20 : 24.
Expose our = for the brethren. Rom. 16 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.
Not fear those who can only take away = Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 4.
Not be anxious about = Mat. 6 : 25. Luk. 12 : 22.

Danger of the cares and pleasures of = Luk. 8 : 14. Luk. 21 : 34.

BE THANKFUL FOR

The preservation of your = Ps. 103 : 2, 4. Jon. 2 : 7, 10.
The food to sustain = Gen. 48 : 15.

= IS PROLONGED

By the fear of God. Pro. 9 : 10, 11. Pro. 10 : 27.
By obedience to God. Deu. 4 : 40. Deu. 5 : 33. Deu. 6 : 2. Deu. 11 : 9. Deu. 17 : 20. Deu. 30 : 20. Deu. 32 : 47. Ps. 128 : 4–6.
By departing from evil and doing good. Ps. 34 : 12–14. 1 Pet. 3 : 10 : 11.
By obedience to parents. Exo. 20 : 12. Deu. 5 : 16. Pro. 4 : 10. Eph. 6 : 2, 3.
Sometimes in answer to prayer. 2 Kin. 20 : 2–6. Isa. 38 : 2–5. Jas. 5 : 15.

= of believers is under the special care of God. Job 2 : 6. Ps. 33 : 19. Act. 18 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 13.
= of unbelievers is not protected by God. Deu. 28 : 66. Ps. 78 : 50.
= of unbelievers is shortened. Deu. 4 : 26. 1 Sam. 2 : 32, 33. Job 15 : 20. Job 22 : 16. Job 36 : 6, 14. Ps. 55 : 23. Pro. 10 : 27. Ecc. 8 : 13.

= IS COMPARED TO

An eagle hasting to the prey. Job 9 : 26.
A flower. Job 14 : 2. Ps. 103 : 15, 16. Isa. 40 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 24.
Grass. Ps. 90 : 5, 6. Ps. 103 : 15. Isa. 40 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 24.
A hand-breadth. Ps. 39 : 5.
A pilgrimage. Gen. 47 : 9.
A sleep. Ps. 90 : 5.
Smoke. Ps. 102 : 3.
A shadow. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Job 8 : 9. Job 14 : 2. Ps. 102 : 11. Ps. 144 : 4. Ecc. 6 : 12. Ecc. 8 : 13.
A shepherd's tent removed. Isa. 38 : 12.
Swift ships. Job 9 : 26.
A swift post. Job 9 : 25.
A tale told. Ps. 90 : 9.
A vapour. Jas. 4 : 14.
Water spilt on the ground. 2 Sam. 14 : 14.
A weaver's shuttle. Job 7 : 6.
A weaver's thread. Isa. 38 : 12.
Wind. Job 7 : 7.

We are strangers and pilgrims in = 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. Ps. 119 : 19. Heb. 11 : 13. Heb. 13 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

THE SHORTNESS OF = AND UNCERTAINTY OF WORLDLY POSSESSIONS, A MOTIVE TO

Diligence. Ecc. 9 : 10. Jno. 9 : 4. Eph. 5 : 15.
Placing our affection on things above. Mat. 6 : 19–21, 33. Luk. 12 : 31–34. Col. 3 : 1, 2.
Wisdom. Deu. 32 : 29. Ps. 90 : 10–12. Eph. 5 : 15–17.

= restored by miracles. 1 Kin. 17 : 17–22. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Mat. 9 : 18, 25. Luk. 7 : 14, 15. Jno. 11 : 43, 44. Act. 20 : 9–12. See *Miracles of Prophets, of Christ.*

Life (Spiritual).

See NEW BIRTH. ADOPTION. SPIRITUAL DEATH.

God is the source and giver of = Ps. 36 : 9. Ps. 66 : 9. Isa. 38 : 16. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Christ is the source and giver of = Pro. 8 : 35. Jno. 1 : 4. Jno. 5 : 21, 24–26. Jno. 6 : 33–35. Jno. 14 : 6. 1 Jno. 4 : 9. Rom. 6 : 4.

The Spirit of Christ gives = Rom. 8 : 2–10.

Christ is = Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6.

The Word of God is the instrument for giving = Ps. 119 : 50, 93. Pro. 4 : 22. Isa. 55 : 3. 2 Cor. 3 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 6.

The Word of God is = Deu. 32 : 47. Jno. 6 : 63, 68. Phi. 2 : 15.

= IS MAINTAINED BY

Christ. Jno. 6 : 50–53, 57. 1 Cor. 10 : 3, 4. Gal. 2 : 20.

Faith. Jno. 6 : 35. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 20 : 31. Gal. 2 : 20.

Word of God. Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 2. Jno. 6 : 63.

Prayer. Ps. 69 : 32.

= originates in new birth. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Jno. 3 : 3–8. Rom. 6 : 4, 11. 1 Cor. 4 : 15. Gal. 4 : 19. Eph. 2 : 5, 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 2. See *New Birth.*

= has its infancy. Luk. 10 : 21. 1 Cor. 3 : 1, 2. Heb. 5 : 12, 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

= has its youth. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14.

= has its manhood. Eph. 4 : 13. Heb. 5 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 13, 14.

= IS DESCRIBED AS

A new life. Rom. 6 : 4. Rom. 7 : 6. 2 Cor. 5 : 17.

A life unto righteousness. Rom. 6 : 11, 13, 18, 19. Eph. 4 : 23, 24. Phi. 1 : 11. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

A life unto God. Rom. 6 : 11. Rom. 12 : 1. Gal. 2 : 19. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

A life according to God. Rom. 7 : 4. Eph. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 4 : 6.

A life unto Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. 2 Cor. 4 : 10. Gal. 2 : 20.

A life in and through Jesus Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Rom. 8 : 2. Gal. 2 : 20. Col. 3 : 4.

A life hidden in God with Christ. Col. 3 : 3.

A life with Christ. 1 The. 5 : 10.

Being quickened together with Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Christ living in us. 2 Cor. 4 : 10, 11. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 4 : 19. Eph. 3 : 17. Phi. 1 : 21. Col. 3 : 4.

A life in and after the Spirit of God. Rom. 8 : 1–6, 14. Gal. 5 : 25. Eph. 3 : 16. — Eze. 37 : 14. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.

Come unto Me : hear, and your soul shall live. Isa. 55 : 2, 3.

I am the bread of life, the living bread, which came down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. Jno. 6 : 33, 35, 48–51, 58.

= is to be spiritually minded. Rom. 8 : 6.

Wisdom and discretion are = Pro. 3 : 21, 22.

Out of the heart are the issues of = Pro. 4 : 23.

The fear of God tendeth to = Pro. 14 : 27. Pro. 19 : 23.

= is revived by God. Ps. 85 : 6. Hos. 6 : 2.

= is evidenced by brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

BELIEVERS

Have = Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Praise God for = Ps. 66 : 8, 9. Ps. 119 : 175.

Pray for an increase of = Ps. 80 : 18. Ps. 119 : 25, 37, 40, 88, 107, 149, 154, 156, 159. Ps. 143 : 11.

Strive to grow in = Eph. 4 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.

Sinners are alienated from = Eph. 4 : 18.

The lovers of pleasure deprived of = 1 Tim. 5 : 6.

Hypocrites have not = Jude *v.* 12. Rev. 3 : 1.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones.* Eze. 37 : 1–10. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 24, 32.

Life (Eternal).

See KINGDOM OF GOD. HEAVEN. ETERNAL FELICITY. SALVATION. RESURRECTION. GLORY.

= revealed in Scripture. Isa. 65 : 13–15. Jno. 5 : 39. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 7 : 38.

= revealed by Christ. Jno. 6 : 68. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

= promised by Christ. Mar. 10 : 30. Luk. 18 : 30. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 27, 47. Jno. 10 : 28. Jno. 17 : 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

Christ is = Pro. 8 : 35. Jno. 1 : 4. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6. 1 Jno. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

= is to know God and Christ. Jno. 17 : 3. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

= GIVEN

By God. Ps. 21 : 4. Ps. 133 : 3. Rom. 6 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

By Christ. Jno. 6 : 27. Jno. 10 : 28. Jno. 17 : 2.

In Christ. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

Through Jesus Christ. Rom. 5 : 21. Rom. 6 : 23.

To those who believe in Christ. Jno. 3 : 15, 16, 36. Jno. 6 : 40, 47. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 20 : 31. 1 Tim. 1 : 16.

To those who believe in Him who sent Christ. Jno. 5 : 24.

To those who belong to Christ. Jno. 17 : 2.

To those who forsake all for Christ's sake. Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 30. Luk. 18 : 29, 30.

In answer to prayer. Ps. 21 : 4.

Narrow is the way which leadeth unto = Mat. 7 : 14.

What shall I do to inherit = ? Mat. 19 : 16–21. Mar. 10 : 17–21. Luk. 18 : 18–22.

The just shall live by faith. Hab. 2 : 4. Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38. Jno. 3 : 36. Jno. 11 : 26.

HE SHALL HAVE =

Whosoever drinketh of the living Water. Jno. 4 : 14. 1 Cor. 10 : 3, 4.

He that eateth of the living Bread, &c. Jno. 6 : 32–35, 48. Jno. 6 : 50–53. Jno. 6 : 56–58, 63.

Thou hast made known to me the ways of life. Act. 2 : 28, & Ps. 16 : 11.

BELIEVERS

Have the promise of = 1 Tim. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

Have the hope of = Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

Have the assurance of = 2 Cor. 5 : 1. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

Have their names written in the book of = Ps. 69 : 28. Isa. 4 : 3. Dan. 12 : 1. Luk. 10 : 20. Phi. 4 : 3. Heb. 12 : 23. Rev. 3 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27.

Wait for = Ps. 16 : 11. Jude *v.* 21.

Shall rise again unto = Ps. 17 : 15. Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 29. Jno. 6 : 40.

Shall receive at the end = Pro. 10 : 16. Pro. 11 : 19. Pro. 21 : 21. Rom. 2 : 7. Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Tim. 6 : 19.

Shall inherit = Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 30. Luk. 18 : 30. Tit. 3 : 7. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

Shall go into = Ps. 16 : 11. Mat. 25 : 46.

Shall reap of the Spirit = Gal. 6 : 8.

Shall obtain everlasting glory in = Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Tim. 2 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

Shall reign in = Dan. 7 : 18. Rom. 5 : 17.

Shall ever be with the Lord in = 1 The. 4 : 17.
Are kept unto = Jno. 10 : 28, 29. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.
Should lay hold on = 1 Tim. 6 : 12, 19.

The Scripture is the Word of life. Phi. 2 : 15. Act. 7 : 38.

Christ has brought life and immortality to light through the Gospel. 2 Tim. 1 : 10.

Eternal Life (Christ), which was with the Father, was manifested unto us. 1 Jno. 1 : 2.

I am the resurrection and the life. Jno. 11 : 25, 26. Col. 3 : 4.

I am the way and the truth and the life. Jno. 14 : 6.

God hath given to us =, and this life is in His Son. 1 Jno. 5 : 11.

God sent His only begotten Son that we might live through Him. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.

Scripture was written that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing ye might have life. Jno. 20 : 31. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.

He that followeth Me shall have the light of life. Jno. 8 : 12.

He that hath the Son hath life. 1 Jno. 5 : 12.

Ye will not come to Me, that ye might have life. Jno. 5 : 40.

UNBELIEVERS

Have not their names written in the book of = Rev. 13 : 8. Rev. 17 : 8. Rev. 20 : 15.
Judge themselves unworthy of = Act. 13 : 46.
Shall not possess = 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

Exhortations to seek = Jno. 6 : 27. 1 Tim. 6 : 12.

I set before you the way of life and the way of death. Jer. 21 : 8.

I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life. Deu. 30 : 15, 19.

Life (Christian) and Conduct.

See CHRISTIAN WARFARE.

DUTY TOWARDS GOD.

Fearing God. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 20. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Ps. 22 : 23. Pro. 3 : 7. Pro. 24 : 21. Ecc. 12 : 13. Mat. 10 : 28. 1 Pet. 2 : 17.

Loving God with the whole heart. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30, 33. Luk. 10 : 27.

Serving God with the whole heart. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 13 : 4. Jos. 22 : 5. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Mat. 4 : 10. Luk. 4 : 8.

Keeping God's commandments. Lev. 18 : 4. Deu. 13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 27 : 10. Deu. 30 : 16. Ecc. 12 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 3–5. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 6. Rev. 14 : 12.

Imitating God. Mat. 5 : 48. Luk. 6 : 36. Eph. 4 : 32. Eph. 5 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 15, 16.

Believing in Christ. Jno. 14 : 1. Jno. 17 : 8. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 19 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. Phi. 3 : 9. Col. 1 : 4. Col. 2 : 5. Phile. *v.* 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 13. Rev. 14 : 12.

Loving Christ. Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 14 : 28. Jno. 21 : 15. Eph. 6 : 24. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.

Keeping the commandments of Christ. Mat. 28 : 20. Jno. 13 : 34, 35. Jno. 14 : 15, 21. Jno. 15 : 12–14. 2 Cor. 10 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

Following the example of Christ. Mat. 20 : 27, 28. Jno. 13 : 14–16, 34. Jno. 15 : 10, 12. Jno. 16 : 33. Jno. 17 : 16. Rom. 15 : 1–3. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Phi. 2 : 5–8. Col. 3 : 13. Heb. 12 : 2–4. 1 Pet. 2 : 21–23. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 3, 16.

Duty towards man.

Loving our neighbour as ourselves. Lev. 19:18. Mat. 22:39. Mar. 12:33. Rom. 13:9. Gal. 5:14. Jas. 2:8.

Loving our brethren. Jno. 13:34. Jno. 15:12. Rom. 12:10. 1 Cor. 13:3. 1 Cor. 16:24. Eph. 5:2. 1 The. 4:9. Heb. 13:1. 1 Pet. 1:22. 1 Pet. 2:17. 1 Pet. 3:8. 1 Pet. 4:8. 2 Pet. 1:7. 1 Jno. 4:11. 1 Jno. 5:1. 2 Jno. *v.* 5.

Loving our family. Eph. 5:25. Col. 3:19. Tit. 2:4.

Loving our enemies. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:27, 35. Rom. 12:14, 20. 1 Cor. 4:12. 1 Pet. 3:9.

Loving all men. Gal. 6:10. 1 The. 3:12. Tit. 3:2.

Fulfilling family and social duties. Eph. 5:22, 25. Eph. 6:1–8. Col. 3:18–25. 1 Tim. 5:4. Tit. 2:9, 10.

Rendering honour and obedience to authorities. Rom. 13:1–7. Tit. 3:1. 1 Pet. 2:13, 14, 17.

Doing justice to all. Pro. 21:15. Isa. 1:17. Isa. 56:1. Jer. 22:3. Eze. 18:5. Zec. 7:9. Jno. 7:24. Rom. 13:7, 8.

Doing as we would that men should do to us. Mat. 7:12. Luk. 6:31.

Showing mercy. Hos. 12:6. Zec. 7:9. Luk. 6:36. Col. 3:12. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Forgiving injuries. Mar. 11:25. Luk. 6:37. Luk. 17:3. Eph. 4:32. Col. 3:13.

Recompensing good for evil. Mat. 5:44. Luk. 6:28. Rom. 12:14, 17. 1 Cor. 4:12. 1 The. 5:15. 1 Pet. 3:9.

Being compassionate and tender-hearted. Ps. 37:26. Ps. 112:4. Zec. 7:9. 1 Cor. 12:25, 26. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:32. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Being benevolent and liberal. Deu. 15:10–14. Ps. 37:21. Ps. 112:5, 9. Ecc. 11:1, 2. Eze. 18:7. Mat. 5:42. Luk. 12:33. Act. 20:35. Rom. 12:13. 2 Cor. 9:9, 13. Gal. 6:10. 1 Tim. 6:18.

Exercising hospitality. Rom. 12:13. 1 Tim. 5:10. Heb. 13:2. 1 Pet. 4:9.

Visiting the afflicted. Mat. 25:36. Jas. 1:27.

Comforting the afflicted. Job 2:11. Job 29:25. 2 Cor. 1:4. 1 The. 4:18. 1 The. 5:14.

Relieving the poor. Deu. 15:11. Job 31:19–21. Pro. 31:20. Isa. 58:7, 10. Luk. 3:11. Luk. 12:33. Rom. 12:13. 1 Tim. 5:10. Heb. 13:16. 1 Jno. 3:17.

Being patient. Luk. 21:19. Rom. 12:12. Eph. 4:2. 1 The. 5:14. Tit. 2:2. Jas. 1:19. Jas. 5:8. 2 Pet. 1:6.

Forbearing one another. Rom. 15:1. 1 Cor. 9:22. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:2. Col. 3:13. 1 The. 5:14.

Being gentle and meek. Eph. 4:32. Phi. 4:5. Col. 3:12. 2 Tim. 2:24. Tit. 3:2. 1 Pet. 3:8.

Reproving with gentleness. Lev. 19:17. Mat. 18:15. Luk. 17:3. Gal. 6:1. Eph. 5:11. 1 The. 5:14. 2 The. 3:15.

Avoiding evil speaking. Exo. 23:1. Lev. 19:16. Eph. 4:31. Tit. 2:3. Tit. 3:2. Jas. 4:11.

Avoiding strife and disputes. Mat. 5:40. Luk. 6:29. Rom. 12:18. Rom. 14:1. 1 Cor. 6:6–8. Phi. 2:3, 14. Tit. 3:2.

Following peace with all men. Mar. 9:50. Rom. 12:18. Rom. 14:19. 1 Cor. 1:10. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 The. 4:11. 1 The. 5:13. Heb. 12:14.

Having a conscience void of offence toward God and men. Act. 23:1. Act. 24:16. Rom. 14:22. 2 Cor. 1:12. Heb. 13:18. 1 Pet. 3:16.

Exhorting each other. 1 The. 5:11. Heb. 3:12, 13. Heb. 10:24.

Being an example to others in word, conduct, charity, and good works. Mat. 5:16. 1 Tim. 4:12. Tit. 2:7. 1 Pet. 2:12.

Duty towards ourselves.

Putting away and avoiding all sin. Rom. 6:12. Eph. 4:31. Eph. 5:3. Col. 3:8. 2 Tim. 2:19. Tit. 2:12.

Heb. 12 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 1, 11. 1 Pet. 3 : 10. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

Abstaining from all appearance of evil. 1 The. 5 : 22, & Rom. 12 : 9.

Watching against sin. Ps. 4 : 4. Ps. 39 : 1. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 6 : 1. Heb. 12 : 15.

Using self-denial. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Luk. 9 : 23. Luk. 14 : 26. Rom. 15 : 1. 1 Cor. 6 : 12. 1 Cor. 9 : 19, 27. 1 Cor. 10 : 24. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 4.

Mortifying and crucifying the lusts and affections of the flesh. Rom. 6 : 6. Rom. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 27. Gal. 5 : 24. Col. 3 : 5.

Cleansing the soul from all sin. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Jas. 1 : 27. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

Being dead unto sin and living unto righteousness. Rom. 6 : 2, 11. Rom. 8 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Living in holiness. Rom. 6 : 19. Rom. 12 : 1. Col. 1 : 22. Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 15.

Perfecting holiness. 1 Cor. 1 : 8. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 The. 5 : 23. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. 2 Pet. 3 : 14.

Being steadfast in the faith. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 2 Cor. 1 : 24. Col. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 5. 2 The. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

Abounding in good works. Act. 9 : 36. Phi. 1 : 11. Col. 1 : 10. 1 Tim. 6 : 18. Tit. 2 : 14. Tit. 3 : 8. Heb. 10 : 24. Heb. 13 : 21.

Being filled with humility. Act. 20 : 19. Rom. 12 : 3, 16. Eph. 4 : 2. Phi. 2 : 3. Col. 3 : 12. Jas. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Watching over our mouth and tongue. Ps. 34 : 13. Ps. 39 : 1. Ps. 141 : 3. Pro. 10 : 19. Pro. 21 : 23. Eph. 4 : 29. Col. 3 : 8. Col. 4 : 6. Jas. 1 : 19, 26. 1 Pet. 3 : 10.

Guarding the heart and thoughts. Ps. 141 : 4. Pro. 4 : 23. Pro. 23 : 19. Col. 3 : 1, 2.

Watching against temptation. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Gal. 6 : 1. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

Resisting temptation. Eph. 6 : 11, 16. Jas. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.

Watching unto prayer. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 13 : 33. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 21 : 36. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.

Redeeming time. Ecc. 9 : 10. Jno. 9 : 4. Eph. 5 : 16. Col. 4 : 5.

Being prudent. Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 16 : 19. Eph. 5 : 15, 17. Col. 4 : 5.

Having no attachment to the things of the world. 1 Cor. 7 : 29–31. Heb. 13 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 15, 16.

Being sober and temperate. Gal. 5 : 22. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

Being contented. Phi. 4 : 11. 1 Tim. 6 : 8. Heb. 13 : 5.

Being resigned amidst trials. Job 1 : 21. Ps. 39 : 9. Phi. 4 : 12.

Trusting in God. Ps. 37 : 3. Ps. 62 : 8. Pro. 3 : 5. Hos. 12 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

Avoiding the company of sinners. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 101 : 7. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 14, 17. 2 The. 3 : 6, 14.

Thinking on and doing whatsoever things are true, honest, just, pure, lovely, &c. Phi. 4 : 8, 9.

Doing all in the name and for the glory of the Lord. 1 Cor. 10 : 31. Col. 3 : 17.

LIVING

Unto God through Jesus Christ. Rom. 6 : 11.

Dying unto the Lord. Rom. 14 : 8. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

Not unto ourselves. Rom. 14 : 7. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

In the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 25.

By the faith of the Son of God. Gal. 2 : 20.

Unto righteousness. 1 Pet. 2 : 24, & Rom. 6 : 18.

To the will of God. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.

Godly in Christ Jesus. 2 Tim. 3 : 12.

Soberly, righteously, and godly. Tit. 2 : 12.

In peace. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. 1 The. 4 : 11.

WALKING

Before God. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 24 : 40. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 116 : 9.

Before God in truth and righteousness. 1 Kin. 2 : 4. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. 2 Kin. 20 : 3. Isa. 38 : 3.
With God. Gen. 5 : 22, 24. Gen. 6 : 9. Mic. 6 : 8.
In Christ. Col. 2 : 6.
After and in the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 16, 25. Rom. 8 : 1.
By faith. 2 Cor. 5 : 7.
In newness of life. Rom. 6 : 4, & Gal. 6 : 15, 16.
In love. Eph. 5 : 2.
In God's statutes. 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 2 Chr. 6 : 16. Eze. 11 : 20. Eze. 18 : 9. Eze. 36 : 27. Luk. 1 : 6. 2 Jno. *v.* 6.
Uprightly. Ps. 15 : 2. Ps. 84 : 11. Ps. 101 : 2. Pro. 2 : 7. Pro. 10 : 9.
In good works. Eph. 2 : 10.
Worthy of the Lord and to please God. Col. 1 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 1.
Honestly towards and before all. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 The. 4 : 12. Heb. 13 : 18. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.
Circumspectly and in wisdom. Eph. 5 : 15. Col. 4 : 5.
Worthy of our vocation. Eph. 4 : 1.
As becometh the Gospel. Phi. 1 : 27.
In simplicity and godly sincerity. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.
Holily, justly, and unblamably. 1 The. 2 : 10.
In the fear of God. Neh. 5 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.
In the truth. 1 Kin. 2 : 4. Ps. 26 : 3. Ps. 86 : 11. 2 Jno. *v.* 3, 4.
In the light. Isa. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 1 : 7.
As children of light. Eph. 5 : 8.
After the model of the Apostles. Phi. 3 : 17.
As Christ Himself walked. 1 Jno. 2 : 6.

Christian virtues and perfections enumerated. 1 Cor. 13 : 4–13. Gal. 5 : 22. Col. 3 : 12–15. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Jas. 3 : 17. 1 Pet. 3 : 8–10. 1 Pet. 4 : 7–11. 2 Pet. 1 : 5–8.

Long-suffering (The) of God.

See COMPASSION, MERCY OF GOD.

= is one of His perfections. Exo. 34 : 6. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 145 : 8. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Nah. 1 : 3. Rom. 15 : 5.
God is called the *God of patience.* Rom. 15 : 5.
= exhibited through Christ. Mat. 17 : 17. Mar. 9 : 9. Luk. 9 : 41.
= granted by the intercession of Christ. Luk. 13 : 8.
= granted for His name's sake. Isa. 48 : 9.
= leadeth to repentance. Rom. 2 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 9, 15.
The salvation of sinners is the object of = Isa. 30 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 9, 15.
= exhibited in forgiving sins. Neh. 9 : 17. Isa. 30 : 18. Rom. 3 : 24.

= EXERCISED

In delaying His judgments. 1 Kin. 21 : 29. Ps. 78 : 38. Isa. 48 : 9. Hos. 11 : 9.
Towards His people. Num. 14 : 27. Neh. 9 : 19, 30. Ps. 78 : 38. Isa. 30 : 18. Isa. 48 : 9. Lam. 3 : 22. Eze. 20 : 17. Hos. 11 : 9.
Towards sinners. Ecc. 8 : 12. Rom. 9 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 20. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.
In delaying to avenge His believers. Jer. 15 : 15. Luk. 18 : 7. Rev. 6 : 10.

There is a limit to = Gen. 6 : 3. Jer. 6 : 11. Jer. 15 : 6. Jer. 44 : 22. Eze. 5 : 13.

SINNERS

Abuse = Exo. 8 : 15. Ecc. 8 : 11. Isa. 7 : 13. Isa. 43 : 24.
Despise = Rom. 2 : 4.
Are punished for despising = Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 44 : 22. Rom. 2 : 4, 5.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Barren fig-tree.* Luk. 13 : 6–9.

EXAMPLES OF=TOWARDS *Amorites.* Gen. 15 : 16. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 29. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 10–13. *Israelites.* Neh. 9 : 19. Ps. 78 : 38. Eze. 20 : 17. *Jerusalem.* Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. *Paul.* 1 Tim. 1 : 16. *Sinners before the deluge.* 1 Pet. 3 : 20.

Love (The) of God.

See GRACE, MERCY, COMPASSION, GOODNESS, PROVIDENCE OF GOD. ACCEPTABLE TO GOD.

=is one of His perfections. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. 1 Jno. 4 : 7, 16.

God is *love.* 1 Jno. 4 : 8, 16.

God is called, *God of love.* 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

=to Christ. Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 5 : 20. Jno. 10 : 17. Jno. 15 : 9. Jno. 17 : 23–26.

This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

=to His children. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 127 : 2. Ps. 146 : 8. Ps. 149 : 4. Pro. 15 : 9. Zep. 3 : 17. Jno. 16 : 27. Jno. 17 : 23. Rom. 1 : 7. Col. 3 : 12. 1 The. 1 : 4. 2 The. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 4 : 16.

=to His Church. Ps. 87 : 2. Zep. 3 : 17.

=to sinners. Deu. 33 : 3. Hos. 14 : 4. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Rom. 5 : 8. Eph. 2 : 4, 5. Tit. 3 : 4. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 14.

=to him who loves God. Pro. 8 : 17. See *Love to God.*

=to him who loves Christ. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 27. See *Love to Christ.*

=to him who fears God, and hopes in His mercy. Ps. 147 : 11.

=to the righteous. Ps. 146 : 8. Pro. 15 : 9.

=to him who gives cheerfully. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.

God loves believers as He loves His Son. Jno. 17 : 23.

BELIEVERS ARE CALLED

Beloved of God. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 127 : 2. Dan. 9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 11 : 28. Col. 3 : 12.

Friends of God. Exo. 33 : 11. 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Isa. 41 : 8. Jas. 2 : 23.

=is everlasting. Jer. 31 : 3.

=is unfailing. Isa. 49 : 15, 16.

=is unalienable. Rom. 8 : 38, 39.

=is faithful and abiding. Deu. 7 : 7, 8. 2 Kin. 13 : 23. Jer. 2 : 2.

=is tender. Isa. 49 : 15. Hos. 11 : 8.

=is great. Eph. 2 : 4.

=is free and undeserved. Hos. 14 : 14. Rom. 5 : 8, 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

=is according to His free choice and own will. Deu. 4 : 37. Deu. 7 : 6–8. Deu. 10 : 15. Hos. 14 : 4. Mal. 1 : 2, 3. Rom. 9 : 13–15.

Behold, what manner of love the Father has bestowed upon us! 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

God has first loved us. 1 Jno. 4 : 10, 19.

GOD HAS EXHIBITED HIS =BY

The gift of His Son. Jno. 3 : 16. Rom. 8 : 32. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10.

The gift of His Son, for our redemption and salvation, to us sinners and His enemies. Rom. 5 : 8, 10. Eph. 2 : 4–6. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10.

Our redemption. Isa. 43 : 1–4. Isa. 63 : 9.

Our reconciliation to Him, while His enemies, through Christ's atoning death. Rom. 5 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.

Our eternal salvation. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Rom. 5 : 8, 9. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.

Our election. Deu. 4 : 37. Deu.

10 : 15. Mal. 1 : 2, 3. Rom. 9 : 11–13. Rom. 11 : 28.
Our adoption. Jer. 31 : 1–3. Hos. 11 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.
The freeness of salvation. Tit. 3 : 4–7.
Forgiving sins. Isa. 38 : 17. Hos. 14 : 2, 4.
Drawing men to Him. Hos. 11 : 4.
Quickening and renewing our souls dead in sin. Eph. 2 : 4–7. Tit. 3 : 4–6.
Taking care of us. Isa. 46 : 3, 4. Mat. 5 : 45. Mat. 6 : 30. Luk. 6 : 35. Rom. 8 : 31. Heb. 13 : 5, 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.
Preserving and delivering us. Deu. 33 : 12. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 41 : 11. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 127 : 2.
Answering our prayers. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Dan. 9 : 23.
Bestowing His temporal blessings. Deu. 7 : 13. Deu. 10 : 18.
Chastising His children. Deu. 8 : 5. Job 5 : 17, 18. Pro. 3 : 12, & Heb. 12 : 6. Rev. 3 : 19.

BELIEVERS

Have = shed abroad in their hearts by the Holy Ghost. Rom. 5 : 5, & Jno. 17 : 26.
Know and believe = to them. 1 Jno. 4 : 16.
Should keep themselves in = Jude *v.* 21.

= is the source of our love to God. 1 Jno. 4 : 19.
= is a motive to brotherly love. 1 Jno. 4 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 1. See *Love to Man.*
Pray for = Isa. 63 : 15. 2 Cor. 13 : 14.
God hates the wicked. Hos. 9 : 15.

= COMPARED TO THE LOVE OF

A tender father. Deu. 1 : 31. Deu. 8 : 5. Pro. 3 : 12. Ps. 103 : 13. Jer. 31 : 20. Hos. 11 : 1, 3. Mal. 3 : 17. Mat. 7 : 9–11. Luk. 11 : 11–13. Luk. 15 : 20. Heb. 12 : 6–9.
A tender mother. Isa. 49 : 15. Isa. 66 : 13.
A husband. Isa. 62 : 5. Jer. 2 : 2. Eze. 16 : 8. Hos. 2 : 19, 20.
An eagle for her young. Exo. 19 : 4. Deu. 32 : 10, 11.

= is greater than the love of a father or a mother. Ps. 27 : 10. Isa. 49 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF = TO *Abraham.* 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Isa. 41 : 8. Jas. 2 : 23. *Moses.* Exo. 33 : 11. *Israel.* Deu. 4 : 37. Deu. 7 : 7, 8. Deu. 10 : 15. Deu. 23 : 5. 1 Kin. 10 : 9. 2 Chr. 9 : 8. Hos. 11 : 1. *David.* 1 Sam. 13 : 14, & Act. 13 : 22. 1 Kin. 11 : 13, 34. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 86 : 2. Isa. 37 : 35. *Solomon.* 2 Sam. 12 : 24, 25. Neh. 13 : 26. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19.

Love to God.

See LOVE TO CHRIST. LOVE TO MAN. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Deu. 11 : 1, 22. Deu. 19 : 9. Deu. 30 : 16. Jos. 22 : 5. Jos. 23 : 11.
= with the whole heart and the whole soul. Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30, 33. Luk. 10 : 27, & Ps. 84 : 2.
= is the first and great commandment. Mat. 22 : 37, 38. Mar. 12 : 30.

= IS PRODUCED IN THE HEART

By the Holy Ghost. Rom. 5 : 5. Gal. 5 : 22. 2 The. 3 : 5.
By the new birth. Deu. 30 : 6. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

We love Him because He first loved us. 1 Jno. 4 : 19. See *Love of God.*
Christ has shown His = Jno. 14 : 31. See *Love of Christ.*

=PRODUCES IN BELIEVERS

Brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 20, 21. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 2.
Obedience to the law of God. Deu. 6 : 5, 6. Deu. 10 : 12, 13. Deu. 11 : 1. Deu. 30 : 20. 1 Jno. 2 : 3, 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 6.
Hatred of sin. Ps. 97 : 10.
Joy in God. Ps. 5 : 11.
Peace. Ps. 122 : 6.
Confidence in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 4 : 17, 18.

=cannot exist without brotherly love. 1 Jno. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 8, 20, 21.

=is made perfect by obedience and brotherly love. 1 Jno. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 4 : 12.

Perfect=casteth out fear. 1 Jno. 4 : 18.

He who is grounded in=is able to comprehend the boundless love of Christ. Eph. 3 : 17–19.

HE WHO HAS=

Is loved by God. Pro. 8 : 17.
Has fellowship with God. 1 Jno. 4 : 16.
Is the object of the faithful mercy of God. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 9. Neh. 1 : 5. Dan. 9 : 4.
Is preserved by God. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 145 : 20.
Is heard of God. Ps. 37 : 4. Ps. 91 : 14, 15.
Is delivered by God. Ps. 91 : 14.
Is known of God. 1 Cor. 8 : 3.
Shall enjoy unspeakable treasures. 1 Cor. 2 : 9.
Shall be an heir of everlasting life. Ps. 69 : 36. Jas. 1 : 12. Jas. 2 : 5.

All things work together for good to them who have= Rom. 8 : 28.

Blessings promised to= Deu. 11 : 13–15. Ps. 69 : 36. Isa. 56 : 6, 7. Heb. 6 : 10.

God proves the sincerity of our= Deu. 13 : 3.

Exhortation to= Jos. 23 : 11. Ps. 31 : 23.

Persevere in= Jude *v.* 21.

The love of the world excludes= Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 2 : 15.

Unbelievers and hypocrites have not= Isa. 29 : 13, & Mat. 15 : 8, & Mar. 7 : 6. Luk. 11 : 42. Jno. 5 : 42.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Isa. 41 : 8. Jas. 2 : 23. *Moses.* Exo. 33 : 11. *David.* Ps. 18 : 1. Ps. 116 : 1. *Asaph.* Ps. 73 : 25. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 3. *Tribe of Judah.* 2 Chr. 15 : 15.

Love (The) of Christ.

See CHARACTER, COMPASSION OF CHRIST.

=to God His Father. Jno. 14 : 31.

=to His faithful disciples. Jno. 13 : 1, 34. Jno. 15 : 9, 12, 13. Eph. 5 : 2, 25.

=to His Church. Eph. 5 : 25, & Act. 20 : 28.

=to those who love Him. Pro. 8 : 17. Jno. 14 : 21.

=is unchangeable. Jno. 13 : 1.

=is indissoluble. Rom. 8 : 35.

=is constraining. 2 Cor. 5 : 14.

=is boundless and surpasseth knowledge. Eph. 3 : 17–19.

=MANIFESTED IN HIS

Coming to save the lost. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 19 : 10.
Coming to save the world. Jno. 12 : 47. Luk. 9 : 56.
Making a voluntary sacrifice of His life. Jno. 10 : 17, 18. Eph. 5 : 2, 25.
Giving His life a ransom for many. Mat. 20 : 28. Mat. 26 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Mar. 14 : 24.
Giving His life to save us. Luk. 22 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 11 : 24. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.
Giving His life for His sheep. Jno. 10 : 11, 15.

Giving His life and suffering death for all men. 2 Cor. 5 : 14. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Heb. 2 : 9.
Dying to save sinners. Rom. 5 : 6. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.
Giving Himself an offering for our sins. Eph. 5 : 2. Heb. 9 : 14.
Blotting out our sins by His blood. Eph. 5 : 2. Tit. 2 : 14. Rev. 1 : 5.
Interceding for us. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 9 : 24.
Rebukes and chastisements. Rev. 3 : 19.

Greater love hath no man than to lay down his life for his friends. Jno. 15 : 13. Rom. 5 : 7.

The good Shepherd gives His life for His sheep. Jno. 10 : 11.

Christ loves us as His Father loves us. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 15 : 9. Rom. 8 : 35, 39.

CHRIST HAS MANIFESTED HIS =

To little children, by blessing them. Mat. 18 : 2, 5. Mat. 19 : 13–15. Mar. 9 : 36, 37. Mar. 10 : 13–16. Luk. 18 : 15–17.
To His disciples, by praying for them. Luk. 22 : 32. Jno. 17 : 9–20, 24.
To the afflicted by His compassion. Luk. 7 : 13. Jno. 11 : 33–35. Jno. 16 : 33.
To the sick by healing them. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 1 : 41. Mar. 15 : 30.
To the poor by relieving them. Mat. 15 : 32. Mar. 8 : 2, 3.
To perishing sinners. Mat. 9 : 36. Mat. 23 : 37. Mar. 6 : 34. Luk. 19 : 41, 42. Jno. 13 : 21.
To His persecutors by striving to do them good. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. Luk. 22 : 50, 51.
To His murderers by interceding for them. Luk. 23 : 34.

Christ has shown His love to His Father by His obedience unto the death of the cross. Jno. 10 : 18. Jno. 14 : 31. Phi. 2 : 8. Mat. 26 : 39, 42. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42.

BELIEVERS

Love the Lord on account of His = to them. Luk. 7 : 47. 2 Cor. 5 : 14, 15. Eph. 5 : 2.
Should live for Him who loved them and gave Himself for them. Gal. 2 : 20. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.
Abide in = by obedience. Jno. 15 : 10, 15.
Have a full assurance of the unfailing and everlasting = Rom. 8 : 34–39.
Are more than conquerors through = Rom. 8 : 37.
Glorify the Lord for His = Rev. 1 : 5, 6.

Who shall separate us from = ? Rom. 8 : 35–39.

JESUS CALLS THE BELIEVERS

His friends. Jno. 11 : 11. Jno. 15 : 14, 15.
His brethren. Mat. 12 : 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 34. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12, & Ps. 22 : 22.

Our love to our brethren should be as = to us. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

EXAMPLES OF = TO *Peter.* Luk. 22 : 32, 34, 61. *Lazarus and his sisters.* Jno. 11 : 3, 5, 36. *Disciples.* Jno. 13 : 1, 34. *His disciple John.* Jno. 13 : 23. Jno. 19 : 26. Jno. 20 : 2. Jno. 21 : 7, 20. *His mother Mary.* Jno. 19 : 26, 27. *Rich young man.* Mar. 10 : 21.

Love to Christ.

See LOVE TO GOD. LOVE TO MAN. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

God has = Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 5 : 20. Jno. 10 : 17. Jno. 15 : 9. Jno. 17 : 24, 26.

God has declared by the Holy Ghost His = Isa. 42 : 1, & Mat. 12 : 18. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

All believers have = Jno. 8 : 42. Jno. 14 : 28. 1 Pet. 1 : 8.

= SHOULD BE

Sincere. Eph. 6 : 24.

Supreme. Mat. 10 : 37. Luk. 14 : 26.

In proportion to His forgiving mercies. Luk. 7 : 47.

In return for His love to us. 2 Cor. 5 : 14, 15. See *Love of Christ.*

Unto death. Act. 21 : 13. Rom. 8 : 36. Rev. 12 : 11.

= is an evidence of adoption. Jno. 8 : 42.

BELIEVERS EXHIBIT THEIR =

By keeping His commandments. Jno. 14 : 15, 21, 23. Jno. 15 : 10, 14.

In preferring Him to all. Mat. 10 : 37. Luk. 14 : 26. Jno. 10 : 27.

In taking up His cross. Mat. 10 : 38. Luk. 14 : 27.

THEY WHO HAVE =

Are loved by God. Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Jno. 16 : 27.

Are loved by Christ. Pro. 8 : 17. Jno. 14 : 21.

Have fellowship with God and Christ. Jno. 14 : 23.

All sacrifice made for = shall be returned an hundredfold. Mar. 10 : 29, 30.

A crown of righteousness and life is laid up for those who have = 2 Tim. 4 : 8. Jas. 1 : 12.

Want of = rebuked. Rev. 2 : 4.

Grace be with all them that have = Eph. 6 : 24.

Anathema against whoever has no = 1 Cor. 16 : 22.

Unbelievers have no = Ps. 35 : 19. Jno. 15 : 18, 25. See *Hatred to Christ.*

EXAMPLES. *Mary, sister of Lazarus.* Mat. 26 : 6–13. Mar. 14 : 3–9. Jno. 12 : 1–8. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 35. Mar. 14 : 31. Luk. 22 : 33. Jno. 13 : 37. Jno. 18 : 10. Jno. 20 : 3–6. Jno. 21 : 15–17. *Joseph of Arimathea.* Mat. 27 : 57–60. Luk. 23 : 50–53. *Mary Magdalene and Mary.* Mar. 16 : 1. Jno. 20 : 11. *Penitent woman.* Luk. 7 : 37, 38, 47. *Women of Jerusalem.* Luk. 23 : 28. *Thomas.* Jno. 11 : 16. *Lazarus and his sisters.* Jno. 12 : 1–3. *Nicodemus.* Jno. 19 : 39. *Paul.* Act. 21 : 13.

Love to Man, or Charity.

See LOVE TO GOD, TO CHRIST. MERCY. COMPASSION. FRIENDSHIP. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= defined. 1 Cor. 13 : 4–7. 1 Jno. 5 : 2, 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 5, 6.

= commanded. Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 19 : 19. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 11.

= commanded by God. Lev. 19 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 21.

= commanded by Christ. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12, 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

= is the second great commandment. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 31.

= is the summary of the law. Mat. 22 : 40. Rom. 13 : 9.

= is the fulfilling of the law. Rom. 13 : 8–10. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.

= is the end of the commandment. 1 Tim. 1 : 5.

= is the royal law. Jas. 2 : 8.

OUR = SHOULD BE

As the love of Christ to us. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. 2 Cor. 8 : 7–9. Eph. 5 : 2. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

As the love of God to all men. Mat. 5 : 44, 45. Luk. 6 : 35.

Equal to our love to ourselves. Lev. 19 : 18. Mat. 22 : 39. Mar. 12 : 33. Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.

Of a pure heart. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Sincere. Rom. 12 : 9. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. 3 Jno. *v.* 1.
In deed and truth. 1 Jno. 3 : 18, & Jas. 2 : 15, 16.
Fervent. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 8.

=is of God. 1 Jno. 4 : 7, & 1 The. 3 : 12.

=is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22. Col. 1 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 7.

=is produced by faith. Eph. 1 : 15. Col. 1 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 3. Phile. *v.* 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 21, 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Faith worketh by= Gal. 5 : 6. 1 The. 1 : 3. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. Tit. 3 : 15. Phile. *v.* 5.

=is inseparable from true faith. Eph. 6 : 23. 1 The. 5 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 23. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

Miraculous gifts even would be nothing without= 1 Cor. 13 : 1, 2.

The greatest sacrifices are nothing without= 1 Cor. 13 : 3.

=never faileth. 1 Cor. 13 : 8.

Now abideth faith, hope, &c., but the greatest of these is= 1 Cor. 13 : 13.

=is the bond of union. Col. 2 : 2, & Rom. 15 : 5, 6.

=is the bond of perfectness. Col. 3 : 14.

=unites believers in one mind. Phi. 2 : 2. Col. 2 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8, & Rom. 12 : 10, 16. Rom. 15 : 5, 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 10.

Knowledge puffeth up, but= edifieth. 1 Cor. 8 : 1.

WE SHOULD LOVE

Our brethren in Christ. Rom. 12 : 10. 1 Cor. 16 : 24. Gal. 5 : 13. Col. 1 : 4. 1 The. 2 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. 1 Pet. 3 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 7. 1 Jno. 4 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 1. 2 Jno. *v.* 1, 5.
Our families. Eph. 5 : 25. Tit. 2 : 4.
Our ministers. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. 1 The. 5 : 13.
Our fellow-citizens. Rom. 9 : 3, 4. Rom. 10 : 1.
Strangers. Lev. 19 : 34. Deu. 10 : 19.
All men. Gal. 6 : 10. 1 The. 3 : 12. Tit. 3 : 2.

=must be extended unto our enemies. 2 Kin. 6 : 22. Pro. 25 : 21. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 27, 35. Rom. 12 : 14, 20. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

If ye love only those who love you, you do nothing more than sinners. Mat. 5 : 46, 47. Luk. 6 : 32, 33.

The distinction between enemy and neighbour abolished by Christ. Mat. 5 : 43, 44. Luk. 10 : 29–37.

=is the new commandment given by Christ. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 8–10.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Follow after= 1 Cor. 14 : 1. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.
Put on= Col. 3 : 14. 1 The. 5 : 8.
Walk in= Eph. 5 : 2.
Abound in= 2 Cor. 8 : 7. Phi. 1 : 9. 1 The. 3 : 12. 2 The. 1 : 3.
Continue in= 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 13. Heb. 13 : 1.
Provoke one another unto= 2 Cor. 9 : 2. Heb. 10 : 24.
Be sincere in= Rom. 12 : 9. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. 2 Cor. 8 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 18. 3 Jno. *v.* 1.
Be disinterested in= 1 Cor. 10 : 24. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 4.
Have a fervent= 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 8.

=recommended especially to ministers. 1 Tim. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Tit. 1 : 8.

=SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

In relieving the brethren. 2 Cor. 8 : 8, 24. Heb. 6 : 10. Heb. 13 : 16.
In relieving the poor. Lev. 25 : 35. Job 31 : 19. Isa. 58 : 7. Eze. 18 : 7. Mat. 25 : 35, 36. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
In visiting the sick. Mat. 25 : 36. Jas. 1 : 27.
In relieving strangers. Lev. 25 : 35. Mat. 25 : 35.
In obliging others. Exo. 23 : 4, 5.

Deu. 22:1–4. Mat. 5:41, 42. Rom. 12:11.
In doing good to all men. Gal. 6:10. 1 The. 5:15.
In comforting the afflicted. 2 Cor. 1:4. 1 The. 5:14.
In supporting the weak. Rom. 15:1, 2. Gal. 6:2. 1 The. 5:14.
In forbearing one another. Gal. 6:2. Eph. 4:2. Col. 3:13.
In avoiding offence to others. Rom. 14:15.
In covering the sins of others. Pro. 10:12. 1 Pet. 4:8.
In reproving the faults of others. Lev. 19:17. Mat. 18:15. Luk. 17:3. Gal. 6:1. 1 Tim. 5:1.
In forgiving injuries. Luk. 17:4. Eph. 4:32. Col. 3:13.
In praying for others. 2 Cor. 9:14. Jas. 5:16.
By devotedness to others. 2 Cor. 12:15. 1 The. 2:8. 2 Tim. 2:10. 1 Jno. 3:16.
By sympathy. Rom. 12:15. 1 Cor. 12:26. 2 Cor. 2:4. 2 Cor. 11:29. Gal. 6:2. Heb. 13:3.
By compassion. Zec. 7:9. Eph. 4:32. 1 Pet. 3:8.
By meekness and kindness. Rom. 12:10. 1 Cor. 13:4. Eph. 4:2, 32. Col. 3:12. 2 Pet. 1:7.
By patience. 1 Cor. 13:4. Eph. 4:2. Col. 3:12. 1 The. 5:14.
By union and peace. Rom. 15:5. 1 Cor. 1:10. 2 Cor. 13:11. Eph. 4:3. Phi. 2:2. Phi. 3:16. Col. 2:2. 1 Pet. 3:8.

=excludes envy, pride, selfishness, and spite. 1 Cor. 13:4, 5.
Let all things be done with= 1 Cor. 16:14.
Exhortations to= Rom. 12:10. Rom. 13:8. 1 Cor. 14:1. 2 Cor. 8:24. Gal. 5:13. Phi. 1:9. Col. 3:14. 1 Tim. 6:11. 2 Tim. 2:22. 1 Pet. 1:22. 1 Pet. 2:17. Heb. 13:1. 1 Jno. 4:7. 2 Jno. *v.* 5.
The love of God to us is a motive to= Jno. 13:34. 1 Jno. 4:11. 1 Jno. 5:1.
The love of Christ to us is a motive to= 2 Cor. 5:14. 2 Cor. 8:9. Eph. 5:2. 1 Jno. 3:16.
That he who loveth God love his brother also. 1 Jno. 4:21. 1 Jno. 5:1, 2, & 1 Jno. 3:17.

HAVING=IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Being a child of God. Mat. 5:44, 45. Luk. 6:35. 1 Jno. 3:10. 1 Jno. 4:7. 1 Jno. 5:1.
Being a disciple of Christ. Jno. 13:35. Gal. 5:6, & 1 Jno. 3:23.
God dwelling in us. 1 Jno. 4:12.
Having passed from death unto life. 1 Jno. 3:14.
Abiding in the light. 1 Jno. 2:10.

He that has no=loveth not God. 1 Jno. 3:17. 1 Jno. 4:20.
He who has no=walketh in darkness and knoweth not God. 1 Jno. 2:9, 11. 1 Jno. 4:8.
Believers have= 2 Cor. 5:14. Eph. 1:15. Col. 1:4. 1 The. 1:3. 2 The. 1:3. Phile. *v.* 5. Heb. 6:10. 2 Jno. *v.* 1:5.
Unbelievers are without= Eze. 16:45. Mic. 7:5, 6. Mat. 25:42, 45. Rom. 1:31. 2 Tim. 3:3. 1 Jno. 2:9, 11. 1 Jno. 3:10. 1 Jno. 4:20.
Promises to= Mat. 5:44, 45. Luk. 6:35. Jno. 15:12, 14. 2 Cor. 13:11. 1 Jno. 2:10.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Good Samaritan.* Luk. 10:30–37.

EXAMPLES. *Joseph.* Gen. 43:30. Gen. 45:15. Gen. 50:21. *Jonathan.* 1 Sam. 18:1. 1 Sam. 20:17. *Obadiah.* 1 Kin. 18:4. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 6:22. *Centurion.* Luk. 7:5. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2:46. Act. 4:32. Act. 11:29. *Lydia.* Act. 16:15. *Priscilla and Aquila.* Rom. 16:3, 4. *Paul.* 1 Cor. 16:24. 2 Cor. 2:4. 2 Cor. 6:11, 12. 2 Cor. 12:15. Phi. 1:8. 1 The. 2:8. 2 Tim. 3:10. *Ephesians.* Eph. 1:15. *Timothy.* Phi. 2:20. *Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2:25, 26, 30. *Philippians.* Phi. 4:15–19. *Colossians.* Col. 1:4. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 3:6. *Onesiphorus.*

2 Tim. 1:16–18. *Philemon.* Phile. *v.* 7. *Converted Jews.* Heb. 6:10. *John.* 2 Jno. *v.* 1. *Gaius.* 3 Jno. *v.* 6.

Lust.

See SIN. TEMPTATION.

=forbidden. Exo. 20:17. Deu. 5:21. Deu. 7:25. Pro. 6:25. Rom. 7:7. Rom. 13:9. 1 Cor. 10:6. 2 Tim. 2:22.

Every man is enticed by his own= Jas. 1:14. Gal. 5:17.

When =hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin. Num. 15:39. Mic. 2:2. Mat. 5:28. Jas. 1:15. 2 Pet. 1:4.

=of the flesh, =of the eyes, are of the world. 1 Jno. 2:16.

The world passeth away and = thereof. 1 Jno. 2:17.

The law shows the guilt of = Rom. 7:7, 8.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Not obey=of the flesh. Rom. 6:12. Rom. 13:14. 1 Pet. 1:14.

Mortify in themselves = of the flesh. Eph. 4:22. Col. 3:5.

Flee from and deny worldly = 2 Tim. 2:22. Tit. 2:12. 1 Pet. 2:11.

Believers escape the corruption of worldly= 2 Pet. 1:4.

Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil=of the flesh. Gal. 5:16. Rom. 13:14.

UNBELIEVERS

Walk after their own= Isa. 65:2. Jer. 18:12. Eph. 2:3. 2 Pet. 2:10. 2 Pet. 3:3. Jude *v.* 16.

Are serving divers= 2 Tim. 3:6. Tit. 3:3.

Are given up by God to shameful = Ps. 81:12. Rom. 1:24.

Allure believers through=of the flesh. 2 Pet. 2:18.

Men in the last days shall walk after their own= 2 Pet. 3:3. Jude *v.* 18.

Punishment of= Num. 11:33, 34, & Ps. 106:14, 15, & 1 Cor. 10:5, 6. Eze. 11:21.

God shall bring into judgment whosoever walks after his own = Ecc. 11:9.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Num. 11:4. Ps. 106:14. *Achan.* Jos. 7:21. *David.* 2 Sam. 11:2–4. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21:6. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5:20. *Judas.* Jno. 12:4–6.

Lying.

See DECEIT. HYPOCRITES. FALSE SWEARING.

=forbidden. Lev. 19:11. Eph. 4:25. Col. 3:9. Jas. 3:14.

=condemned by the law of Moses. Lev. 6:3. 1 Tim. 1:9, 10.

God hates= Pro. 6:16–19. Pro. 12:22.

God is not a man that He should lie. Num. 23:19. Tit. 1:2.

The Devil is the father of= Jno. 8:44.

The Devil incites men to= 1 Kin. 22:22, 23. 2 Chr. 18:21. Act. 5:3.

Man by nature is a liar. Ps. 116:11. Rom. 3:4, 13.

UNBELIEVERS

Are addicted to= Ps. 58:3. Isa. 28:15. Isa. 30:9. Isa. 59:13. Hos. 4:2. Hos. 11:12. Hos. 12:1. Jno. 8:55. 1 Tim. 1:10.

Are addicted to=from their birth. Ps. 58:3.

Love= Ps. 4:2. Ps. 52:3. Ps. 62:4.

Speak lies. Ps. 12:2. Ps. 28:3. Ps. 41:6. Ps. 59:12. Ps. 144:8–11. Isa. 59:3, 13. Jer. 9:8. Mic. 6:12.

Prepare their tongue for = Jer. 9 : 3, 5. Isa. 59 : 13.
Hide their hatred by = Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 55 : 21. Ps. 62 : 4. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24, 25.
Pretend that = is permitted. Rom. 3 : 7, 8.
Called a seed of falsehood. Isa. 57 : 4.

Liars should not be believed. Pro. 26 : 25. Jer. 9 : 4. Jer. 12 : 6.
A = mouth shall be stopped. Ps. 31 : 18. Ps. 63 : 11. Pro. 10 : 31.
False teachers speak = Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 32. Jer. 27 : 14. Eze. 22 : 28. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. Rev. 2 : 2.

He who pretends

To know God without keeping His commandments is a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 4.
To be without sin is a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 8.

The doctrine of apostasy is = 2 The. 2 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 1, 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 22.
= often accompanied by great crimes. Hos. 4 : 1, 2.

Believers

Hate = Ps. 119 : 104, 128, 163. Pro. 13 : 5.
Avoid = Job 31 : 5. Zep. 3 : 13.
Pray to be preserved from = Ps. 119 : 29. Pro. 30 : 8.
Reject those who practise = Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 101 : 7. Ps. 144 : 11.

A poor man is better than a liar. Pro. 19 : 22.
= excludes from heaven. Rev. 21 : 27. Rev. 22 : 15.
Liars shall be cast into the lake of fire. Rev. 21 : 8.
Punishment of = Ps. 5 : 6. Pro. 12 : 19. Pro. 19 : 5, 9. Pro. 21 : 6, 28. Jer. 9 : 8, 9.

Examples. *Satan.* Gen. 3 : 4. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 9. *Abram.* Gen. 12 : 13, 19. Gen. 20 : 2, 12. *Sarah.* Gen. 18 : 15. *Isaac.* Gen. 26 : 7, 9. *Jacob.* Gen. 27 : 19, 24. *Joseph's brethren.* Gen. 37 : 31, 32. *Potiphar's wife.* Gen. 39 : 14–18. *Rahab.* Jos. 2 : 4–6. *Israelites.* Jos. 7 : 11. *Gibeonites.* Jos. 9 : 9–13, 16. *Sisera.* Jud. 4 : 20. *Samson.* Jud. 16 : 10. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 13. *Michal.* 1 Sam. 19 : 12–14. *David.* 1 Sam. 20 : 5–7. 1 Sam. 21 : 2. 1 Sam. 27 : 10–12. *Jonathan.* 1 Sam. 20 : 27–29. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 15 : 7–10. *Ziba.* 2 Sam. 16 : 1–3. 2 Sam. 19 : 24–28. *Hushai.* 2 Sam. 16 : 16–19. *Prophet of Bethel.* 1 Kin. 13 : 18. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 22, 25. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 18–25. *Friends of Job.* Job 13 : 4. *Israelites.* Hos. 4 : 1, 2. *Ninevites.* Nah. 3 : 1. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 69–74. Mar. 14 : 67–71. Luk. 22 : 56–60. Jno. 18 : 17, 25–27. *Priests and soldiers.* Mat. 28 : 12–15. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 3–8. *Cretians.* Tit. 1 : 12.

Magistrates.

See Kings.

Object of their appointment. Deu. 16 : 18. Rom. 13 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

God

Appoints = Pro. 8 : 16. Rom. 13 : 1.
Removes = Job 9 : 24. Job 12 : 17, 19.
Judges amidst = 2 Chr. 19 : 6. Ps. 82 : 1. Pro. 29 : 26.
= are the ministers of God. Rom. 13 : 4, 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.
= judge for God. Deu. 1 : 17. 2 Chr. 19 : 6.
= should be selected wisely. Exo. 18 : 21. Deu. 1 : 13. Ezr. 7 : 25.

= should

Govern and judge in the fear of God. Exo. 18 : 21. 2 Sam. 23 : 3.

2 Chr. 19 : 6–9. Neh. 5 : 9. Ps. 2 : 10, 11.
Enforce the laws. Ezr. 7 : 26.
Give sentence on the evidence of two or three witnesses. Num. 35 : 30. Deu. 17 : 6. Deu. 19 : 15. Mat. 18 : 16. Jno. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 13 : 1. Heb. 10 : 28.
Judge with justice. Lev. 19 : 15. Deu. 1 : 16. Deu. 16 : 18. Deu. 25 : 1. 2 Chr. 19 : 6–9. Jer. 22 : 3. Jno. 7 : 24.
Defend the poor and oppressed. Exo. 23 : 6. Job 29 : 12, 16. Ps. 82 : 3, 4. Isa. 1 : 17. Jer. 22 : 3.
Be true. Exo. 18 : 21. Pro. 17 : 7.
Be wise and able. Exo. 18 : 21. Deu. 1 : 15. Ezr. 7 : 25.
Fear God. Exo. 18 : 21. 2 Chr. 19 : 7–9.
Have no respect of persons. Lev. 19 : 15. Deu. 1 : 17. Deu. 16 : 19. Pro. 18 : 5. Pro. 24 : 23.
Not take bribes. Exo. 23 : 8. Deu. 16 : 19. 2 Chr. 19 : 7.
Hate covetousness. Exo. 18 : 21.

Blessing promised to righteous = Pro. 28 : 16.
Unjust = give unjust sentences. Ps. 58 : 1, 2. Ps. 82 : 2. Ps. 94 : 20, 21. Isa. 10 : 1, 2. Jno. 19 : 6.
God punishes unjust = Isa. 3 : 14. Jer. 5 : 28, 29.
Cursed be the unjust = Deu. 27 : 19. Pro. 24 : 23, 24. Isa. 10 : 1.

BELIEVERS

Should be subject to = Rom. 13 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 13, 14.
Should pray for = 1 Tim. 2 : 1, 2.
Have nothing to fear from = Rom. 13 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD = *Joseph.* Gen. 41 : 39–45. *Seventy elders.* Exo. 18 : 25, 26. Deu. 1 : 15–18. *Gideon.* Jud. 8 : 22, 23. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 12 : 3–5. *Ezra.* Ezr. 7 : 25, 26. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 5 : 14–19. *Job.* Job 29 : 7–17. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 2–5.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED = *Samuel's sons.* 1 Sam. 8 : 1–3. *Magistrates of Jerusalem.* Isa. 1 : 23. Mic. 3 : 11. *Chief priests.* Mat. 26 : 3, 4, 59. Mar. 14 : 1, 55. *Pilate.* Mat. 27 : 18, 24–26. Mar. 15 : 9–15. *Rulers of Philippi.* Act. 16 : 22, 23. *Gallio.* Act. 18 : 12, 17. *Ananias.* Act. 23 : 2. *Felix.* Act. 24 : 26, 27.

Malice.

See CHARACTER OF UNBELIEVERS. SIN.

= forbidden. Exo. 23 : 2. Pro. 3 : 29. Zec. 7 : 10. Zec. 8 : 17. 1 Cor. 14 : 20. Eph. 4 : 31. Col. 3 : 8. Jas. 1 : 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 1. 3 Jno. *v.* 11.
= proceeds from the wicked. 1 Sam. 24 : 14.
= proceeds out of the heart of man. Gen. 8 : 21. Jer. 17 : 9. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21–23. Luk. 6 : 45.
= covers the earth. Gen. 6 : 5. Ecc. 3 : 16. Jer. 23 : 11. 1 Jno. 5 : 19.
He who is addicted to = is a child and slave of the Devil. Jno. 8 : 44. Act. 13 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 10, 12.

THE WICKED

Have their heart filled with = Gen. 6 : 5. Gen. 8 : 21. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 28 : 3. Pro. 12 : 20. Ecc. 8 : 11.
Love = Ps. 52 : 4. Pro. 10 : 23. Mic. 3 : 2.
Rejoice in = Pro. 2 : 14. Hos. 7 : 3.
Meditate = Job 15 : 35. Ps. 7 : 14. Ps. 36 : 4. Ps. 64 : 6. Pro. 16 : 30. Mic. 2 : 1.
Have their mouth filled with = Job 20 : 12. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 52 : 3. Pro. 10 : 32. Pro. 15 : 28. Pro. 19 : 28. Mat. 12 : 34. Luk. 6 : 45. Rom. 3 : 14. 3 Jno. *v.* 10.
Are zealous to do = Pro. 1 : 16. Isa. 59 : 7. Rom. 3 : 15, 16.
Cease not from = Pro. 4 : 16. Pro. 17 : 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Are filled with = Rom. 1 : 29.
Are wise for = Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 13 : 23.
Live in = Tit. 3 : 3.
Trust in = Ps. 52 : 7. Isa. 47 : 10.
Desire evil to others by = Ps. 41 : 5. Pro. 21 : 10.
Rejoice in the adversity of others by = Ps. 35 : 15, 19, 26.
Persecute the righteous by = Ps. 37 : 12. Pro. 24 : 15.
Proceed from = to = Jer. 6 : 7. Jer. 9 : 3. Eze. 5 : 6. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.
Shall be punished by their own = Est. 7 : 10. Ps. 7 : 15, 16. Ps. 9 : 15. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 11 : 5, 27. Pro. 13 : 6. Pro. 26 : 27. Ecc. 10 : 8. Jer. 2 : 19. Jer. 4 : 18.
Shall perish by their own = Job 4 : 8, 9. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 11 : 19.

Woe unto the wicked on account of their = Isa. 3 : 11. Isa. 5 : 18. Mic. 2 : 1.
The wicked exhorted to put away their = Isa. 1 : 16. Isa. 58 : 6. Jer. 4 : 14.
If the wicked turn not from his = God will destroy him. Ps. 7 : 12, 13, & Job 4 : 8, 9.
If the wicked turn not from his = he shall die in his iniquity. Eze. 3 : 18. Eze. 33 : 8.
If the wicked will turn from his = he shall surely live. Eze. 18 : 21. Eze. 33 : 19.

God

Sees and considers = of the wicked. Pro. 15 : 3. Jer. 16 : 17. Lam. 1 : 22. Hos. 7 : 2. Jon. 1 : 2.
Hates the wicked on account of their = Ps. 5 : 4, 5. Ps. 11 : 5.
Hates the thoughts of = Pro. 6 : 16, 18. Pro. 15 : 26.
Punishes the wicked according to their = Jud. 9 : 56, 57. 2 Sam. 3 : 39. 1 Kin. 2 : 44. Ps. 11 : 5. Ps. 18 : 26. Ps. 28 : 4. Pro. 12 : 2. Isa. 3 : 11. Isa. 13 : 11. Jer. 1 : 16. Jer. 14 : 16. Eze. 5 : 7, 8. Eze. 18 : 20. Eze. 25 : 15–17. Hos. 10 : 15. Amo. 1 : 3–15. Oba. *v.* 10–15.

Christ hates = Ps. 45 : 7. Heb. 1 : 9.

Believers

Should lay aside all = 1 Cor. 5 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.
Should put away all = Eph. 4 : 31. Col. 3 : 8. Jas. 1 : 21.
Should be children in = 1 Cor. 14 : 20.
Avoid = Job 31 : 29, 30.
Pray to be preserved from doing = Ps. 141 : 4.
Pray to be preserved from = of the wicked. Ps. 64 : 2. Ps. 71 : 4. Ps. 140 : 4. Ps. 141 : 9.

Christian liberty should not be a cloak for = Gal. 5 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.

Examples. *Ancient world.* Gen. 6 : 5. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 12. *People of Sodom.* Gen. 13 : 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 8. *Esau.* Gen. 27 : 41. *Joseph's brothers.* Gen. 37 : 18–20. *Er.* Gen. 38 : 7. *Simeon and Levi.* Gen. 49 : 5–7. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 26. *Abimelech.* Jud. 9 : 56. *Men of Shechem.* Jud. 9 : 57. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12, 23. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 9–11. 1 Sam. 20 : 7. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 16 : 5–8. *Sheba.* 2 Sam. 20 : 1. *Haman.* Est. 3 : 5, 6. Est. 7 : 6. *Princess of Babylon.* Dan. 6 : 4–9. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 22 : 18. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 11 : 54. Luk. 22 : 2. *Herodias.* Mar. 6 : 19. *Elymas.* Act. 13 : 10. *Diotrephes.* 3 Jno. *v.* 10.

Marriage.

See Husbands. Wives.

= instituted by God. Gen. 2 : 18, 22–24. Mat. 19 : 4–6. Mar. 10 : 6–9. Eph. 5 : 31.

=is lawful for all. 1 Cor. 7 : 2, 28. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. 1 Tim. 5 : 14.

=is honourable in all. Heb. 13 : 4.

=is sometimes obligatory. 1 Cor. 7 : 2, 9. 1 Tim. 5 : 14.

Duties in= Eph. 5 : 33. See *Husbands. Wives.*

Views of St. Paul on= 1 Cor. 7 : 25–34.

=is indissoluble unto the death of the husband or the wife. Mat. 19 : 6. Mar. 10 : 9. Rom. 7 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 10, 11, 39.

Is it lawful for a man to repudiate his wife? Mat. 19 : 3. Mar. 10 : 2.

Divorce permitted by the law of Moses. Deu. 24 : 1. Jer. 3 : 1. Mat. 5 : 31. Mat. 19 : 7. Mar. 10 : 4.

Motive for this permission. Mat. 19 : 8. Mar. 10 : 5.

The law of divorce. Mal. 2 : 14–16. Mat. 5 : 32. Mat. 19 : 9. Mar. 10 : 11, 12. Luk. 16 : 18. Rom. 7 : 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 10, 11, 39.

Believers should not make=with the ungodly. Deu. 7 : 3. Jos. 23 : 12. Ezr. 10 : 10. Neh. 13 : 27. 1 Cor. 7 : 39.

=is an emblem of the union of Christ and His Church. Isa. 62 : 5. Jer. 3 : 14. Eph. 5 : 23–32. Rev. 19 : 7. Rev. 21 : 2, 9.

=shall not exist in heaven. Mat. 22 : 30. Mar. 12 : 25. Luk. 20 : 35.

Forbidding=a characteristic of apostasy. 1 Tim. 4 : 3.

Martyrdom.

See PERSECUTION. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS.

=is to suffer death for the word of God and testimony of Christ. Rev. 6 : 9. Rev. 12 : 11. Rev. 20 : 4.

=foretold by Christ to His disciples. Mat. 10 : 21. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 12. Luk. 21 : 16. Jno. 16 : 2. Jno. 21 : 18, 19.

BELIEVERS

Are exposed to= Ps. 44 : 22. Rom. 8 : 36. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 11.

Should not fear= Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 4. Rev. 2 : 10. Rev. 12 : 11.

Should be prepared for= Mat. 10 : 38, 39. Mat. 16 : 24, 25. Mar. 8 : 34, 35. Luk. 9 : 23, 24. Act. 15 : 26. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 21 : 13. Phi. 2 : 17.

Should resist sin unto= Heb. 12 : 4. Rev. 2 : 10.

Superstition inflicts=on believers. Rev. 17 : 6. Rev. 18 : 24.

Satan is the instigator of the=of saints. Rev. 2 : 10, 13.

Reward of= Rev. 2 : 10. Rev. 6 : 11. Rev. 20 : 11.

=of His saints is precious in the sight of God. Ps. 72 : 14. Ps. 116 : 15.

God avenges=of His saints. Gen. 4 : 10. Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. Rev. 6 : 9, 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20–24. Rev. 19 : 2.

EXAMPLES. *Abel.* Gen. 4 : 8, & 1 Jno. 3 : 12. Mat. 23 : 35, & Luk. 11 : 51. *Prophets.* 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. Heb. 11 : 37. *Zechariah.* 2 Chr. 24 : 20–22. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 51. *Micah.* Jer. 26 : 18, 19. *Urijah.* Jer. 26 : 20–23. *John the Baptist.* Mat. 14 : 3–12. Mar. 6 : 16–29. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 58–60. Act. 22 : 20. *Peter.* Jno. 21 : 18, 19. 2 Pet. 1 : 14. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 9 : 1, & Act. 22 : 4. Act. 26 : 10. *James.* Act. 12 : 2. *Paul.* Act. 14 : 19, 20. Act. 21 : 13. 2 Cor. 1 : 8–10. 2 Tim. 4 : 6. *Antipas.* Rev. 2 : 13.

Masters.

See SERVANTS.

=have authority on their servants

according to Scripture. Col. 3 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 18.

Christ has set an example to = Jno. 13 : 14.

= SHOULD, WITH THEIR HOUSEHOLDS,

Fear God. Act. 10 : 2.
Serve God. Jos. 24 : 15.
Worship God. Gen. 35 : 2, 3.
Observe the Sabbath. Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 23 : 12. Deu. 5 : 12–14.

= should prefer faithful servants. Ps. 101 : 6, 7.

DUTIES OF = TOWARDS THEIR SERVANTS.

To be just and equitable. Job 31 : 13. Col. 4 : 1.
To let them rest on the Sabbath. Deu. 5 : 14. Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 23 : 12.
To deal with them in the fear of God. Lev. 25 : 43. Eph. 6 : 9. Col. 4 : 1.
To treat them with special favour, if believers. Phile. *v.* 16.
To take care of them in sickness. Luk. 7 : 3.
To make them partakers of family feasts and joys. Deu. 16 : 11, 14.
To be liberal. Deu. 15 : 12–14.
Not to defraud them. Deu. 24 : 14.
Not to keep back their wages. Lev. 19 : 13. Deu. 24 : 15.
Not to rule them with rigour or oppress them. Lev. 25 : 43.
To forbear threatening them. Eph. 6 : 9.

Blessings promised to benevolent = Deu. 15 : 18.

Woe unto unjust = Jer. 22 : 13. Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 1, 4.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD = *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 19. *Jacob.* Gen. 35 : 2, 3. *Joshua,* Jos. 24 : 15. *Job.* Job 31 : 13. *David.* 2 Sam. 6 : 20, 21. *Centurion.* Mat. 8 : 5–8. Luk. 7 : 2, 3. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF BAD = *Sarah.* Gen. 16 : 6. *Laban.* Gen. 31 : 7, 41. *Potiphar.* Gen. 39 : 20. *Egyptians.* Exo. 1 : 13, 14. Exo. 3 : 9. Exo. 5 : 10–13. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 17. *Amalekite.* 1 Sam. 30 : 13.

Meekness.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Exhortation to = Zep. 2 : 3. Eph. 4 : 1, 2, 32. Phi. 4 : 5. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 3 : 2. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

Christ has set an example of = Ps. 45 : 4. Mal. 11 : 29. Mat. 21 : 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 1. See *Character, Humility of Christ.*

= is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Seek = Zep. 2 : 3.
Put on = Col. 3 : 12.
Exhibit in their conduct = Jas. 3 : 13.
Show to all men = Phi. 4 : 5. Tit. 3 : 2.
Receive the Word of God with = Jas. 1 : 21.
Answer about their hope with = 1 Pet. 3 : 15.
Restore the erring with = Gal. 6 : 1.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Follow after = 1 Tim. 6 : 11.
Instruct with = 2 Tim. 2 : 24, 25. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 3 : 2.
Exhort with = 1 Cor. 4 : 21. 1 Tim. 5 : 1.

= a characteristic of Divine wisdom. Jas. 3 : 17.

= is indispensable to a Christian walk. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. Eph. 4 : 1, 2.

= pacifieth great offences. Ecc. 10 : 4.

Answering with = turneth away wrath. Pro. 15 : 1. Pro. 16 : 14. Pro. 25 : 15.

= is of great price in the sight of God. 1 Pet. 3 : 4.

THOSE WHO HAVE=

Shall be guided and taught by God. Ps. 25 : 9.
Shall be lifted up by God, Ps. 147 : 6.
Shall be saved by God. Ps. 76 : 9. Ps. 149 : 4.
Shall be satisfied. Ps. 22 : 26.
Shall receive grace. Pro. 3 : 34.
Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37 : 11. Mat. 5 : 5.
Shall delight themselves in peace. Ps. 37 : 11.
Shall increase their joy in the Lord. Isa. 29 : 19.

Blessed are the meek. Mat. 5 : 5.

EXAMPLES. *Moses.* Num. 12 : 3. *David.* 2 Sam. 16 : 9–12. *Paul.* 2 Tim. 3 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 7.

Mercy.

See COMPASSION. FORGIVENESS OF INJURIES. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

=commanded. Pro. 19 : 22. Hos. 12 : 6. Mic. 6 : 8. Zec. 7 : 9. Luk. 6 : 27–36. Rom. 12 : 17–19. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.

The children and beloved of God should show=to all. Mat. 5 : 44, 45. Col. 3 : 12.

=after the example of God. Mat. 18 : 33. Luk. 6 : 36. Eph. 5 : 1.

=is more acceptable to God than sacrifice. Hos. 6 : 6. Mat. 9 : 13. Mat. 12 : 7.

=SHOULD BE SHOWN

To our brethren. Zec. 7 : 9. Col. 3 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 8.
To servants. Lev. 19 : 13. Deu. 24 : 15.
To debtors. Exo. 22 : 26, 27. Deu. 24 : 6, 10–13.
To the poor. Ps. 112 : 4. Pro. 14 : 21. Dan. 4 : 27. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
To strangers. Lev. 19 : 9, 10, 34. Lev. 25 : 35.
To enemies. Exo. 23 : 4, 5. Pro. 25 : 21. Luk. 6 : 27–36. Rom. 12 : 14, 20. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.
To animals. Deu. 25 : 4. Pro. 12 : 10. 1 Cor. 9 : 9. 1 Tim. 5 : 18.
With cheerfulness. Pro. 19 : 22. Rom. 12 : 8.

THOSE WHO SHOW=

Do good to themselves. Pro. 11 : 17.
Shall find life, righteousness, and honour. Pro. 21 : 21.
Shall obtain mercy. Ps. 18 : 25. Mat. 5 : 7. Mat. 6 : 14. Mar. 11 : 25.

=to be engraved on the heart. Pro. 3 : 3.

=is a characteristic of Divine wisdom. Jas. 3 : 17.

Believers are merciful. Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 4. 2 Sam. 9 : 7.

Blessed are the merciful. Pro. 14 : 21. Mat. 5 : 7.

=upholds the throne of kings. Pro. 20 : 28.

Hypocrites are without= Mat. 23 : 23.

Unbelievers are without= Mat. 12 : 7. Rom. 1 : 31.

Denunciations against those who show no= Isa. 47 : 6. Hos. 4 : 1–3. Amo. 1 : 11. Mat. 23 : 23.

The unmerciful shall find judgment without= Mat. 6 : 15. Mat. 7 : 2. Mat. 18 : 35. Mar. 11 : 26. Jas. 2 : 13.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Good Samaritan.* Luk. 10 : 30–37. *Merciful king.* Mat. 18 : 23–35.

WANT OF = ILLUSTRATED. *Unmerciful servant.* Mat. 18 : 28–35.

Mercy (The) of God.

See COMPASSION, LOVE OF GOD. FORGIVENESS OF SINS.

=is one of His perfections. Exo.

22 : 27. Exo. 34 : 6, 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 4 : 31. Neh. 9 : 17, 31. Ps. 62 : 12. Ps. 86 : 15. Ps. 89 : 14. Ps. 103 : 8. Ps. 111 : 4. Ps. 116 : 5. Ps. 145 : 8. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 9 : 24. Dan. 9 : 9. Joe. 2 : 13. Jon. 4 : 2. Mic. 7 : 18. Luk. 6 : 36. Jas. 5 : 11.

God is called *the Father of mercies.* 2 Cor. 1 : 3.

GOD

Delighteth in = Jer. 9 : 24. Mic. 7 : 18.

Waits that He may have = Isa. 30 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

Delighteth in having = even of the wicked. Eze. 18 : 23. Eze. 33 : 11. Dan. 9 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

= IS DECLARED TO BE

Great. Num. 14 : 18, 19. 2 Sam. 24 : 14. 1 Chr. 21 : 13. Neh. 9 : 27, 31. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 86 : 13. Ps. 117 : 2. Ps. 145 : 8. Isa. 54 : 7. Isa. 63 : 7. Lam. 3 : 32. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.

Great, above the heavens. Ps. 36 : 5. Ps. 57 : 10. Ps. 103 : 11. Ps. 108 : 4.

Immutable. Isa. 54 : 10. Isa. 55 : 3. Mic. 7 : 20.

Everlasting. 1 Chr. 16 : 34. Ps. 100 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17. Isa. 54 : 8. Luk. 1 : 50.

Enduring unto thousand generations. Exo. 20 : 6. Exo. 34 : 7. Deu. 5 : 10. Jer. 32 : 18.

Enduring for ever. 1 Chr. 16 : 34, 41. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 103 : 17. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 118 : 1–4, 29. Ps. 136 : 1–26. Ps. 138 : 8.

Filling the earth. Ps. 33 : 5. Ps. 119 : 64.

Over all His works. Ps. 145 : 9.

New every morning. Lam. 3 : 23.

Abundant and plenteous. Exo. 34 : 6. Num. 14 : 18. Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 103 : 8. Isa. 55 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.

Rich. Eph. 2 : 4.

Manifold and multiplied. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 5 : 7. Ps. 69 : 13. Ps. 106 : 7. Lam. 3 : 32.

Tender. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 50 : 51. Ps. 77 : 9. Ps. 79 : 8. Ps. 103 : 4. Ps. 119 : 77, 156. Ps. 145 : 9. Luk. 1 : 78. Jas. 5 : 11.

Full of compassion. Ps. 25 : 6. Isa. 63 : 15. Lam. 3 : 22, 32. Hos. 11 : 8.

Full of fatherly love. Ps. 103 : 13. Isa. 49 : 15. Isa. 66 : 13. Jer. 31 : 20. Hos. 11 : 8.

= EXHIBITED IN

The gift of His Son. Luk. 1 : 78.

The salvation of man. Luk. 1 : 77, 78. Eph. 2 : 4–6. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 3–5.

The pardon of sins. Num. 14 : 19. Neh. 9 : 17. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 103 : 8–12. Pro. 16 : 6. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Luk. 1 : 77, 78. Eph. 1 : 7.

His long-suffering. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 38. Isa. 30 : 18.

His tempering His chastisements. Neh. 9 : 31. Ps. 78 : 38. Ps. 106 : 45. Isa. 54 : 7, 8. Isa. 60 : 10. Jer. 42 : 12. Lam. 3 : 22. Eze. 20 : 17. Joe. 2 : 12–14.

His sparing the wicked for the righteous' sake. Gen. 18 : 23–33. 1 Kin. 11 : 11–13. Jer. 5 : 1.

His delivering His people. Exo. 15 : 13. Neh. 9 : 19, 28. Ps. 136 : 10–24.

God is exalted by His = Isa. 30 : 18. Rom. 15 : 9.

= IS EXERCISED TOWARDS

Israel. Deu. 4 : 31. Ps. 98 : 3. Isa. 63 : 7. Jer. 31 : 3. Luk. 1 : 72.

The Gentiles. Hos. 2 : 23. Rom. 11 : 32. Rom. 15 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 10.

Those who fear Him. Ps. 103 : 11, 17. Luk. 1 : 50.

Those who love and obey Him. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 9, 12. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Dan. 9 : 4.

His servants who walk before Him

with all their hearts. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr. 6 : 14.
Those who trust in Him. Ps. 32 : 10. Ps. 33 : 18.
Those who call upon Him. Ps. 86 : 5.
The merciful. 2 Sam. 22 : 26. Ps. 18 : 25. Mat. 5 : 7.
Those who turn from evil, and return unto God. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Eze. 18 : 21–23. Eze. 33 : 14–16. Hos. 10 : 12.
Repenting rebels. 2 Chr. 30 : 9. Neh. 9 : 27 Jer. 3 : 12. Dan. 9 : 9. Joe. 2 : 13.
The afflicted and chastened. Neh. 9 : 17, 31. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 54 : 8. Lam. 3 : 32. Jas. 5 : 11.
The oppressed. Exo. 22 : 27. Hos. 14 : 3.
Whom He pleases. Exo. 33 : 19. Rom. 9 : 15, 18.

Sinners should implore = Exo. 34 : 9. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 51 : 1. Dan. 9 : 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Luk. 18 : 13.
= should be the ground of our hope. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 130 : 7. Heb. 4 : 16.
God taketh pleasure in those who hope in His = Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 147 : 11.

BELIEVERS

Pray for = Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 6 : 2, 4. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 25 : 7, 16. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 31 : 9. Ps. 33 : 22. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps. 119 : 76. Hab. 3 : 2.
Plead in prayer = Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 : 6, 7. Ps. 31 : 16. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 13. Ps. 109 : 21, 26. Ps. 119 : 124. Dan. 9 : 18.
Trust in = Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 52 : 8.
Implore = for others. Num. 14 : 19. Dan. 2 : 18. Gal. 6 : 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 2. 2 Tim. 1 : 18. Tit. 1 : 4. 2 Jno. *v.* 3. Jude *v.* 2.
Magnify and praise = 1 Chr. 16 : 34. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 89 : 1. Ps. 101 : 1. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 117 : 2. Ps. 118 : 1–4, 29. Ps. 136 : 1. Isa. 63 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11. Rom. 15 : 9.

We should imitate = towards our fellow-men. Luk. 6 : 36.
= is refused to the unmerciful. Mat. 6 : 15. Mar. 11 : 26. Jas. 2 : 13.
= withheld from obdurate sinners. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 27 : 11. Jer. 13 : 14. Jer. 16 : 5. Hos. 1 : 6.

TYPES OF = *Mercy-seat.* Exo. 25 : 17–22. *Cities of refuge.* Num. 35 : 11–15. Jos. 20 : 2–6.

EXAMPLES OF = TOWARDS *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 19. *Abraham.* Gen. 24 : 27. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 21. *Israelites.* Exo. 15 : 13. Deu. 4 : 31. Neh. 9 : 28. Luk. 1 : 54. *Job.* Job 10 : 12. Jas. 5 : 11. *David.* 1 Kin. 3 : 6. 2 Chr. 1 : 8. Ps. 18 : 50. *Solomon.* 2 Sam. 7 : 15. 1 Chr. 17 : 13. *Paul.* 1 Tim. 1 : 13, 16.

Ministers.

See PROPHETS. APOSTLES. NAMES AND TITLES OF MINISTERS. CHURCH. DISCIPLINE OF THE CHURCH.

= called by God. Exo. 28 : 1, & Heb. 5 : 4. Amo. 7 : 15. Act. 9 : 15. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Gal. 1 : 15.
= qualified by God for their work. Jer. 1 : 5, 18. Jer. 6 : 27. Jer. 15 : 20. Eze. 3 : 8, 9. Rom. 1 : 5. 2 Cor. 3 : 5, 6. Eph. 3 : 7, 8. Col. 1 : 25, 29.
= chosen and commissioned by Christ. Mat. 28 : 18–20. Mar. 3 : 14. Mar. 16 : 15. Luk. 10 : 1. Jno. 21 : 15–17. Act. 10 : 42. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 26 : 16, 18. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.

=appointed and sent by the Holy Ghost. Isa. 48 : 16. Eze. 3 : 24. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 11 : 12. Act. 13 : 2, 4. Act. 16 : 6, 7. Act. 20 : 28. Act. 21 : 4. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.

=qualified for their work by the Holy Ghost. Num. 11 : 17. Mic. 3 : 8. Luk. 24 : 49. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 12.

=set apart for the service of God through sanctification. Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 13. Lev. 16 : 32. Jer. 1 : 5. Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 21.

=receive their authority from God and Christ. Mat. 10 : 40. Luk. 10 : 16. Jno. 13 : 20. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. 1 The. 4 : 8.

=receive from God power and boldness to speak without fear. Jer. 1 : 18, 19. Eze. 3 : 8, 9. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 18 : 9, 10. Act. 23 : 11.

=teach and edify through the efficacy of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 6–8. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 2 : 14. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. Gal. 2 : 8. Eph. 3 : 7, 8. Col. 1 : 28, 29.

=teach as from the Lord. Jer. 1 : 9. Eze. 33 : 7. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. 1 The. 4 : 2.

=are labourers together with God. 1 Cor. 3 : 6, 9. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

THE COMMISSION ENTRUSTED TO=IS THAT OF

Calling sinners to repentance. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4. Zec. 1 : 4. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 17 : 30. Act. 20 : 21.

Preaching the Gospel. Mar. 16 : 15. Act. 15 : 7. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 4. 1 Tim. 1 : 11.

Giving knowledge of salvation. Luk. 1 : 77. Act. 13 : 26. Act. 16 : 17. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Eph. 1 : 13. Jude *v.* 3.

The ministry of reconciliation. 2 Cor. 5 : 18–20, & Act. 10 : 36.

Preaching the remission of sins. Isa. 40 : 2. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 20 : 23. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

Exhorting to believe in Christ. Act. 20 : 21. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 10 : 8, 14. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 Cor. 3 : 5.

Turning sinners from darkness to light. Mat. 5 : 14–16. Act. 26 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 6.

=ARE CALLED

Ministers of God. Isa. 61 : 6. Rom. 13 : 6. 2 Cor. 6 : 4.

Ministers of Christ. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 1. Col. 1 : 7. 1 Tim. 4 : 6.

Ministers of the Gospel. Eph. 3 : 7. Col. 1 : 23.

Pastors or elders. Jer. 3 : 15. Jer. 23 : 2. Act. 14 : 23. Act. 15 : 4. Eph. 4 : 11. Tit. 1 : 5. Jas. 5 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 1.

Bishops. Act. 20 : 28. Phi. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 3 : 1, 2. Tit. 1 : 7.

Ambassadors for Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. Eph. 6 : 20.

Messengers of God. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Isa. 44 : 26. Hag. 1 : 13. See *Names and Titles of Ministers.*

=SHOULD BE

Faithful. Jer. 23 : 28. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 1 : 7. Col. 4 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

Pure. Isa. 52 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 5 : 2, 22.

Holy. Lev. 21 : 6. 1 The. 2 : 10. Tit. 1 : 8.

Blameless and without spot. 1 Tim. 3 : 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 14. Tit. 1 : 7, & Act. 24 : 16.

Sincere in their conduct. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

Humble. Jer. 1 : 6. Act. 20 : 19. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. Eph. 3 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 13, 15.

Full of brotherly love. 1 Cor. 16 : 24. 1 The. 2 : 8. 1 Tim. 4 : 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Tit. 1 : 8.

Affectionate to their flocks. 2 Cor. 2 : 4. 2 Cor. 12 . 15. Phi. 1 : 7, 8. Phi. 4 : 1. 1 The. 2 : 7, 8, 11.

Earnestly concerned for the salva-

tion of souls. Act. 20 : 31. Rom. 9 : 1–3. 2 Cor. 2 : 4. Phi. 3 : 18.
Devoted to their work. Act. 20 : 24, 27. Act. 21 : 13. 2 Cor. 12 : 15. Phi. 2 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 9.
Disinterested. Act. 20 : 33, 34. 1 Cor. 9 : 12. 2 Cor. 11 : 7, 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 14. 1 The. 2 : 9. 2 The. 3 : 8.
Self-denying. 1 Cor. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 12, 27. 1 Cor. 10 : 33.
Gentle and meek. 1 The. 2 : 7. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 24. 2 Tim. 3 : 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.
Patient. 2 Cor. 6 : 4. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 24. 2 Tim. 3 : 10.
Hospitable. 1 Tim. 3 : 2. Tit. 1 : 8.
Careful in educating their children. 1 Tim. 3 : 4, 12. Tit. 1 : 6.
Apt to teach. 1 Tim. 3 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 2, 24. Tit. 1 : 9.
Ensamples, in charity, faith, purity, and good works. 1 Cor. 11 : 1. Phi. 3 : 17. 2 The. 3 : 9. 1 Tim. 4 : 12. Tit. 2 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 3.
Commending themselves to every man's conscience. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Cor. 5 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 4.
Approved of God. 1 The. 2 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.

=should follow after righteousness, faith, love, &c. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.
Character of a true= 1 Tim. 3 : 2–7. 1 Tim. 4 : 12–16. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 22–25. Tit. 1 : 7–9. Tit. 2 : 7, 8.
Character of wives and children of = 1 Tim. 3 : 4, 11. Tit. 1 : 6.

=SHOULD NOT BE

Selfish. 1 Cor. 9 : 12, 19–23. 1 Cor. 10 : 33. 2 Cor. 11 : 9. 2 The. 3 : 8.
Greedy of filthy lucre. 1 Sam. 12 : 3. Act. 20 : 33. 1 Tim. 3 : 3, 8. Tit. 1 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.
Covetous. 1 The. 2 : 5. 1 Tim. 3 : 3. 1 Tim. 6 : 10, 11.
Seeking to please men. Gal. 1 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 4, 6.
Given to strife. 1 Tim. 3 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 24. Tit. 1 : 7.
Given to wine. 1 Tim. 3 : 3. Tit. 1 : 7.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THE CHURCH.

Watching over souls. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7. Heb. 13 : 17.
Feeding the Church. Jer. 3 : 15. Jer. 23 : 4. Eze. 34 : 2. Jno. 21 : 15–17. Act. 20 : 28. 2 Cor. 11 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.
Strengthening the faith of their people. Luk. 22 : 32. Act. 14 : 22. Act. 15 : 32, 41. Act. 18 : 23. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 1 The. 3 : 2.
Comforting their people. Isa. 35 : 3. Isa. 40 : 1. 1 Cor. 14 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 4, 6. Eph. 6 : 22. 1 The. 2 : 11.
Edifying the Church. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 12 : 19. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. Eph. 4 : 11, 12.
Striving earnestly for the salvation of souls. Rom. 11 : 14. 1 Cor. 9 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Jas. 5 : 20. Jude *v.* 23.
Praying for their people. Joe. 2 : 17. Rom. 1 : 9, 10. Eph. 1 : 16–18. Eph. 3 : 14–19. Phi. 1 : 4, 9. Col. 1 : 3, 9. Col. 4 : 12. 1 The. 1 : 2. 1 The. 3 : 12, 13. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.
Distributing alms. Act. 11 : 30. Act. 24 : 17. Rom. 15 : 25. 1 Cor. 16 : 1. 2 Cor. 8 : 14. Gal. 2 : 10.

=have received various ministries, according to the diversity of gifts bestowed by the Holy Spirit. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Cor. 12 : 4–11.
=are established as watchmen over their flocks. Isa. 62 : 6. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7. Heb. 13 : 17.
=are answerable before God of the souls. Eze. 3 : 18–21. Eze. 33 : 6–9. Act. 18 : 6.

=SHOULD EXHORT BELIEVERS

To avoid sin. Eze. 3 : 21. Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 13. Gal. 6 : 1. Eph. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 8. 1 The. 4 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.
To sanctification. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 The. 4 : 1–4. Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 14–16.

To good works. 1 Tim. 6 : 17, 18. Tit. 3 : 1, 8, 14.
To brotherly love. Rom. 12 : 10. 1 Cor. 14 : 1. Eph. 4 : 2. Phi. 1 : 9. Heb. 13 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. 2 Pet. 1 : 7. 2 Jno. *v.* 5.
To continue in faith. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.
To continue in piety. Act. 11 : 23. Act. 13 : 43. 1 Cor. 15 : 58.
To abstain from divisions and contentions. Rom. 14 : 1. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 1 Cor. 11 : 16. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 16. Tit. 3 : 9.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS SINNERS.

Testifying against their rebellion. Deu. 31 : 27. Isa. 30 : 8, 9. Isa. 58 : 1. Eze. 2 : 3–7. Eze. 3 : 11, 27. Eze. 44 : 6. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 7 : 51.
Exhorting them to turn from sin unto God. Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 7 : 2, 3. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 25 : 5. Jer. 26 : 2, 5. Eze. 2 : 3–5. Eze. 3 : 17–21. Eze. 33 : 7–9. Dan. 4 : 27. Zec. 1 : 3. Mat. 3 : 2. Mar. 6 : 12. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 14 : 15. Act. 20 : 21. Jas. 4 : 8.
Exhorting them to be reconciled to God. 2 Cor. 5 : 20.
Reproving them. 1 Sam. 2 : 24. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.
Rejecting the obstinate sinner. Tit. 3 : 10, 11, & 1 Tim. 1 : 20.
Depart from those who reject the Gospel. Mat. 10 : 14. Mar. 6 : 11. Luk. 9 : 5. Act. 13 : 51. Act. 18 : 6.

= SHOULD

Preach the Gospel. Act. 8 : 25. Act. 14 : 7. Rom. 1 : 15. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 9 : 18. 1 Cor. 15 : 1. 2 Cor. 10 : 14. 2 Cor. 11 : 7. Eph. 6 : 19. 1 The. 1 : 5.
Preach the Gospel with purity and sincerity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15. Tit. 1 : 9.
Preach the Word of God. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 8 : 4, 25. Act. 13 : 5. Act. 17 : 13. Heb. 13 : 7.
Preach the Word of God with purity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
Teach sound doctrine. 1 Tim. 4 : 6. Tit. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 1, 7.
Preach the Gospel willingly and affectionately. Rom. 15 : 20. 1 Cor. 9 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 8.
Preach the Gospel with boldness. Act. 4 : 31. Eph. 6 : 19, & 2 Cor. 3 : 12.
Not be ashamed of the Gospel. Rom. 1 : 16. 2 Tim. 1 : 8.
Preach the Gospel disinterestedly, not for the sake of money. 1 Cor. 9 : 18. 2 Cor. 11 : 7. 1 The. 2 : 9.
Teach and exhort. 1 Tim. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 5 : 1. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. Tit. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 15.
Preach the Word: be instant in season, out of season. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.
Instruct in meekness. 2 Tim. 2 : 25. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.
Reprove and rebuke with meekness and longsuffering. 2 The. 3 : 15. 1 Tim. 5 : 1. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.
Rebuke sharply, and with all authority. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.
Check divisions. 1 Cor. 1 : 11, 12. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Cor. 11 : 17, 18.
Avoid profane and vain discussions. 1 Tim. 1 : 4. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 14, 16, 23. Tit. 3 : 9.
Convince gainsayers. 2 Tim. 2 : 25. Tit. 1 : 9.
Be steadfast. 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 14. Tit. 1 : 9.
Hold fast the faithful word. 2 Tim. 1 : 13. Tit. 1 : 9.
Continue in the sound doctrine. 1 Tim. 4 : 16. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. Tit. 1 : 9.
Keep faithfully the truth entrusted to them. 1 Tim. 4 : 14. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 14.

Teach no other doctrine. 2 Cor. 11 : 4. Gal. 1 : 8. 1 Tim. 1 : 3.
Give no offence. 2 Cor. 6 : 3, & Rom. 14 : 13, 21, & 1 Cor. 8 : 13, & 1 Cor. 10 : 32.
Endure hardness, war the good warfare. 1 Tim. 1 : 18. 1 Tim. 6 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 3. 2 Tim. 4 : 7.
Endure afflictions for the elect's sake. 2 Cor. 1 : 6. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

=SHOULD PREACH

Christ. Act. 5 : 42. Act. 8 : 5, 35. Act. 9 : 20. Act. 11 : 20. Act. 17 : 3. 1 Cor. 1 : 23. 1 Cor. 2 : 2. 2 Cor. 1 : 19. 2 Cor. 4 : 5. Gal. 1 : 16. Eph. 3 : 8. Col. 1 : 28. Col. 4 : 3.
As declaring the commandments and oracles of God. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.
Fully, and without reserve. Isa. 40 : 9. Isa. 58 : 1. Act. 5 : 20. Act. 20 : 20, 27. Rom. 15 : 19.
With boldness. Isa. 58 : 1. Mat. 10 : 27, 28. Act. 4 : 19. Act. 5 : 29. Act. 18 : 9. 2 Cor. 3 : 12.
Without fearing the threats of men. Jer. 1 : 8, 17. Eze. 2 : 6. Eze. 3 : 9. Act. 4 : 17–21. Act. 5 : 25, 40–42. Act. 18 : 9.
Whether they will hear or whether they will forbear. Eze. 2 : 4, 5, 7. Eze. 3 : 11. Act. 7 : 54–57.
Everywhere, to every creature, at all times. Mat. 24 : 14. Mar. 16 : 15, 20. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 5 : 42. Act. 8 : 4. Rom. 10 : 18. Col. 1 : 6, 23. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.
Without deceitfulness. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 1 The. 2 : 3–5.
Not with enticing words of man's wisdom. 1 Cor. 1 : 17. 1 Cor. 2 : 1, 4, 13.
Not as preaching their own selves. 2 Cor. 4 : 5, & 1 Cor. 1 : 12–15. Gal. 1 : 10.
Not of envy and strife. Phi. 1 : 15, 16.

Woe unto him who does not preach the Gospel. 1 Cor. 9 · 16.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Receive them as messengers of God. Mal. 2 : 7. 1 Cor. 4 : 1. Gal. 4 : 14.
Attend to their instructions, and obey them. Mal. 2 : 7. Mat. 23 : 3. 1 Cor. 11 : 2. 1 Cor. 16 : 16. 2 Cor. 7 : 15. Phi. 2 : 12. 1 The. 4 : 1, 2. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 The. 3 : 4. Heb. 13 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.
Follow their example. 1 Cor. 4 : 16. 1 Cor. 11 : 1. Phi. 3 : 17. 1 The. 1 : 6. 2 The. 3 : 7, 9.
Follow their faith. Heb. 13 : 7, & Heb. 6 : 12.
Esteem and regard them. 1 Cor. 16 : 18. Phi. 2 : 29. 1 The. 5 : 12. 1 Tim. 5 : 17.
Love them. 2 Cor. 8 : 7. 1 The. 3 : 6. 1 The. 5 : 13.
Pray for them. Rom. 15 : 30. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Eph. 6 : 18, 19. Col. 4 : 3. 1 The. 5 : 25. 2 The. 3 : 1. Heb. 13 : 18.

It is the duty of believers to support their= 2 Chr. 31 : 4. Mat. 10 : 10. 1 Cor. 9 : 11–14. Gal. 6 : 6. Phi. 4 : 14–16. 1 The. 5 : 12. 1 Tim. 5 : 17, 18.

UNFAITHFUL=

Are teachers of falsehood. Eze. 13 : 19. Eph. 4 : 14. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.
Teach for doctrines the commandments of men. Isa. 29 : 13. Mat. 15 : 9. Mar. 7 : 7. Col. 2 : 8, 22. Tit. 1 : 14.
Deceive the people. Mat. 24 : 11. Act. 20 : 30. Rom. 16 : 18. 2 Cor. 11 : 13. Tit. 1 : 10, 11.
Feed not, but destroy the flock. Jer. 23 : 2. Eze. 34 : 2–4. Zec. 11 : 17. Jno. 10 : 13. Act. 20 : 29.
Are vain and ostentatious. Mat. 23 : 5–7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 11 : 43. Luk. 20 : 46. 1 Tim. 6 : 3–5.
Seek after gain. 1 Sam. 2 : 36. Isa. 56 : 11. Jer. 6 : 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Mic. 3 : 5, 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

Are ungodly. 2 Tim. 3 : 5. 2 Pet. 2 : 1. Jude *v.* 4.
Are corrupt and reprobate. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8. Tit. 1 : 16.
Transform themselves into the Apostles of Christ. 2 Cor. 11 : 13–15.
Described as greedy and dumb dogs, and ravening wolves. Isa. 56 : 10–12. Mat. 7 : 15. Act. 20 : 29.
Shall abound in latter times. Mat. 24 : 11. Mar. 13 : 22. Act. 20 : 29. 1 Tim. 4 : 1–3. 2 Pet. 2 : 1–3.

Punishment of unfaithful = Eze. 13 : 8, 9. Eze. 33 : 6–8. Mic. 3 : 5–7. Mat. 24 : 48–51. 2 Pet. 2 : 1–3.

Woe unto unfaithful = Jer. 23 : 1. Eze. 34 : 2–5. Zec. 11 : 17.

NAMES OF THE MINISTERS MENTIONED IN THE GOSPEL.

The twelve. Mat. 10 : 2–4. Mar. 3 : 17 : 19. Luk. 6 : 13–16. Act. 1 : 26.
The seventy disciples. Luk. 10 : 1, 17.
Andronicus and Junia. Rom. 16 : 7.
Apollos. Act. 18 : 24. 1 Cor. 3 : 6.
Aquila. Act. 18 : 26. Rom. 16 : 3.
Archippus. Col. 4 : 17. Phile. *v.* 2.
Aristarchus. Act. 27 : 2. Col. 4 : 10. Phile. *v.* 24.
Artemas. Tit. 3 : 12.
Barnabas called *Joses.* Act. 4 : 36. Act. 12 : 25. Act. 13 : 1. Act. 15 : 2.
Clement. Phi. 4 : 3.
Epaphras. Col. 1 : 7. Col. 4 : 12. Phile. *v.* 23.
Epaphroditus. Phi. 2 : 25.
Erastus. Act. 19 : 22. 2 Tim. 4 : 20.
Gaius. Act. 19 : 29. Act. 20 : 4.
James. Luk. 6 : 15. Act. 1 : 13. Gal. 2 : 9. Jas. 1 : 1.
John the Apostle. Mar. 3 : 17. Luk. 6 : 14. Act. 4 : 13. Gal. 2 : 9. Rev. 1 : 1.
John called *Mark.* Act. 12 : 25. Act. 15 : 37. 2 Tim. 4 : 11. Phile. *v.* 24.
Joseph called *Barsabas.* Act. 1 : 23.
Judas called *Barsabas.* Act. 15 : 22, 32.
Judas or *Jude.* Luk. 6 : 16. Act. 1 : 13. Jude *v.* 1.
Justus called *Jesus.* Col. 4 : 11.
Lucius of Cyrene. Act. 13 : 1. Rom. 16 : 21.
Luke. Col. 4 : 14. 2 Tim. 4 : 11. Phile. *v.* 24.
Matthew. Mat. 9 : 9. Mat. 10 : 3. Act. 1 : 13.
Matthias. Act. 1 : 23, 26.
Mark. See *John* called *Mark.*
Paul. Act. 20 : 24. Act. 26 : 16. Act. 28 : 31. Rom. 1 : 5. Rom. 11 : 13. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph. 3 : 7. Col. 1 : 23. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 1 Tim. 2 : 7.
Peter. Jno. 21 : 15–17. Act. 9 : 32. Act. 15 : 7. Gal. 2 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 5 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 1.
Philip. Act. 6 : 5. Act. 8 : 5, 40. Act. 21 : 8.
Prochorus, Nicanor, Timon, Parmenas, Nicolas. Act. 6 : 5.
Silas or *Silvanus.* Act. 15 : 22, 32. Act. 17 : 10. 2 Cor. 1 : 19. 1 The. 1 : 1. 2 The. 1 : 1.
Simeon called *Niger.* Act. 13 : 1.
Sopater. Act. 20 : 4.
Sosthenes. 1 Cor. 1 : 1.
Stephanas. 1 Cor. 16 : 17.
Stephen. Act. 6 : 5, 8.
Thomas called *Didymus.* Jno. 11 : 16. Jno. 20 : 24.
Timothy or *Timotheus.* Act. 16 : 1. Rom. 16 : 21. 1 Cor. 4 : 17. 2 Cor. 1 : 19. 1 The. 3 : 2. 1 Tim. 4 : 6. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.
Titus. 2 Cor. 8 : 23. Gal. 2 : 1. Tit. 1 : 5.
Trophimus. Act. 20 : 4. 2 Tim. 4 : 20.
Tychicus. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 4 : 7. 2 Tim. 4 : 12.
Urbane. Rom. 16 : 9.
Zenas. Tit. 3 : 13.

Miracles.

See MIRACLES OF CHRIST, OF THE PROPHETS, &c. FALSE MIRACLES.

= ARE CALLED

Wonders. Exo. 3 : 20. Exo. 15 : 11.

Deu. 34 : 11. Jos. 3 : 5. Ps. 77 : 11. Ps. 78 : 11. Ps. 96 : 3. Ps. 105 : 5. Ps. 106 : 7. Ps. 136 : 4. Joe. 2 : 30. Act. 6 : 8. Act. 15 : 12.

Signs. Exo. 10 : 2. Deu. 29 : 3. Deu. 34 : 11. Jos. 24 : 17. 1 Sam. 10 : 7. 2 Kin. 20 : 9. 2 Chr. 32 : 24. Mar. 16 : 20.

Signs and wonders. Exo. 7 : 3. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 6 : 22. Deu. 7 : 19. Deu. 34 : 11. Neh. 9 : 10. Ps. 78 : 43. Ps. 105 : 27. Ps. 135 : 9. Jer. 32 : 20, 21. Dan. 4 : 3. Dan. 6 : 27. Jno. 4 : 48. Act. 2 : 19, 22. Act. 4 : 30. Act. 5 : 12. Act. 14 : 3. Rom. 15 : 19. 2 Cor. 12 : 12. Heb. 2 : 4.

Works. Ps. 44 : 1. Ps. 77 : 11. Ps. 78 : 11. Jno. 5 : 20.

Marvellous and wondrous works. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 105 : 5. Ps. 106 : 22. Ps. 111 : 4. Ps. 145 : 5. Isa. 29 : 14. Jer. 21 : 2.

Great and mighty acts. Deu. 11 : 7. Jud. 2 : 7. Ps. 106 : 2. Ps. 150 : 2. 2 Cor. 12 : 12.

Marvellous and wondrous things. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 86 : 10. Ps. 98 : 1. Mic. 7 : 15.

Great and terrible things. Exo. 34 : 10. 2 Sam. 7 : 23. Ps. 106 : 21, 22. Ps. 145 : 6.

God alone can perform = Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 3 : 24. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 86 : 8, 10. Ps. 135 : 6. Ps. 136 : 4.

The power of God is necessary to perform = Mat. 9 : 8. Jno. 3 : 2. Jno. 9 : 32, 33. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38. Act. 15 : 12. Act. 19 : 11.

= EXHIBIT

The power of God. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 4 : 34. Job 9 : 4–10. Ps. 66 : 3–7. Ps. 77 : 14. Ps. 145 : 6. Isa. 50 : 2. Dan. 4 : 3. Act. 10 : 38. Act. 19 : 11. 2 Cor. 13 : 4. Eph. 1 : 20. Heb. 2 : 4.

The glory of God. Exo. 14 : 4. Lev. 10 : 3. Num. 14 : 22. Ps. 96 : 3. Mat. 9 : 8. Mar. 2 : 12. Luk. 5 : 26. Jno. 11 : 40.

The glory of Christ. Jno. 2 : 11. Jno. 11 : 4.

= are a proof of Divine mission. Exo. 4 : 1–5, 8. 1 Kin. 17 : 1. 1 Kin. 18 : 36. 2 Kin. 1 : 10. Mat. 12 : 28. Mar. 16 : 20. Jno. 6 : 30. Act. 2 : 22. 2 Cor. 12 : 12. Heb. 2 : 4.

The Messiah was expected to perform = Isa. 35 : 5, 6. Isa. 42 : 7. Mat. 11 : 2, 3. Luk. 4 : 18, 19. Luk. 7 : 17–20. Jno. 7 : 31.

Christ proved His being the Messiah by His = Mat. 11 : 4, 5. Luk. 7 : 21, 22. Luk. 11 : 20. Jno. 5 : 36. Jno. 10 : 25, 37, 38. Jno. 11 : 41–43. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38.

Christ was renowned for His = Mat. 4 : 23–25. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 2 : 12. Mar. 6 : 2. Mar. 7 : 37. Luk. 5 : 26. Jno. 6 : 2. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 9 : 16. Jno. 11 : 47. Jno. 15 : 24. Act. 2 : 22.

= are a gift of the Holy Ghost. Act. 10 : 38. Rom. 15 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 8–10. Gal. 3 : 5. See *Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost.*

= WERE WROUGHT

Through the power of God. Exo. 4 : 21. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12. Act. 19 : 11. Heb. 2 : 4.

Through the power of Christ. Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 3 : 15. Mar. 6 : 7. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 19. Act. 9 : 34. 1 Cor. 5 : 4.

Through the power of the Holy Ghost. Mat. 12 : 28. Rom. 15 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 10.

In the name of God. Exo. 7 : 17. Exo. 8 : 10. Num. 16 : 28. 1 Sam. 12 : 16. 1 Kin. 18 : 24. 2 Kin. 1 : 10.

In the name of Christ. Mar. 9 : 39. Mar. 16 : 17. Act. 3 : 6, 16. Act. 4 : 10, 30. Act. 9 : 34. Act. 16 : 18.

= WERE DESIGNED BY GOD

To give authority to His messengers. Exo. 4 : 1–9. Exo. 7 : 16–18. Exo. 14 : 31. Num. 16 : 28–30. 1 Kin. 13 : 1–3. 1 Kin. 17 : 1, 24. 1 Kin. 18 : 36–39. 2 Kin. 1 : 10. Mat. 9 : 6. Mar. 2 : 10.

Jno. 11 : 41–43. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 4 : 29, 30. Heb. 2 : 4.
To give testimony to His word. Mar. 16 : 20. Act. 14 : 3.
To produce conversion and repentance. Mat. 11 : 21, 23. Luk. 10 : 13. Act. 9 : 33–35.
To produce faith. Exo. 4 : 5, 8. Exo. 14 : 31. Num. 14 : 11. Jno. 2 : 11, 23. Jno. 6 : 30. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 10 : 35, 38. Jno. 11 : 42. Jno. 14 : 11. Jno. 20 : 30, 31. Act. 9 : 42. Act. 13 : 12.
To produce obedience. Deu. 11 : 1–3. Deu. 29 : 2, 9. Rom. 15 : 18, 19.

= produce terror. Exo. 12 : 30–33. Exo. 19 : 16. 1 Sam. 4 : 8. Dan. 10 : 7. Mar. 28 : 4. Luk. 5 : 8–10. Luk. 7 : 16. Luk. 8 : 35. Act. 5 : 11. Act. 9 : 7. Act. 22 : 9.
= produce wonder and admiration. Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 12 : 23. Mat. 15 : 31. Mat. 21 : 20. Mar. 1 : 27. Mar. 7 : 37. Luk. 4 : 36. Luk. 5 : 26. Act. 2 : 6–12. Act. 3 : 10, 11.
= produce conviction. Exo. 4 : 1–9, 29–31. Exo. 14 : 31. 1 Kin. 17 : 24. 1 Kin. 18 : 39. Jno. 2 : 11.
= are sometimes ineffectual to produce conversion and faith. Exo. 7 : 21–23. Exo. 8 : 31, 32. Exo. 9 : 34, 35. Deu. 1 : 32, 33. Ps. 106 : 11, 12. Mat. 8 : 33, 34. Mat. 11 : 20, 21. Mar. 6 : 2, 3, 52. Luk. 10 : 13. Luk. 16 : 31. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 15 : 24.

FAITH IS INDISPENSABLE

To perform = Mat. 17 : 20. Mat. 21 : 21. Mar. 16 : 17, 18. Jno. 14 : 12. Act. 3 : 16. Act. 6 : 8.
To be delivered by = Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 2, 28, 29. Mar. 2 : 5. Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 9 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50. Luk. 18 : 42. Act. 14 : 9.

Unbelief an hindrance to the working of = Mat. 13 : 58. Mat. 14 : 28–31. Mat. 17 : 19, 20. Mar. 6 : 5, 6. Mar. 8 : 11, 12. Mar. 9 : 17–19. Luk. 9 : 38–41.

Christ refused to perform = at the request of unbelievers. Mat. 12 : 39. Mat. 16 : 4. Mar. 8 : 11, 12. Luk. 11 : 29, 30.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Remember = Deu. 7 : 18, 19. 1 Chr. 16 : 12. Ps. 105 : 5.
Declare = unto their children. Exo. 10 : 2. Jos. 4 : 7. Jud. 6 : 13. Ps. 44 : 1. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 145 : 4.
Celebrate and praise God for His = Deu. 10 : 21. 2 Chr. 7 : 3. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 98 : 1. Ps. 106 : 12. Ps. 136 : 3, 4. Isa. 25 : 1. Mat. 9 : 8. Mat. 15 : 31. Mar. 2 : 12. Luk. 5 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37.

UNBELIEVERS

Desire to see = Exo. 7 : 9. Mat. 12 : 38. Mat. 14 : 1, 2, & Mar. 6 : 14–16, & Luk. 9 : 7–9. Mat. 16 : 1. Mar. 8 : 11. Luk. 11 : 16, 29. Luk. 23 : 8. Jno. 2 : 18. Jno. 4 : 48. Jno. 6 : 30. 1 Cor. 1 : 22.
Do not understand = Ps. 106 : 7. Mar. 6 : 52.
Forget = Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 78 : 11, 42, 43.
Believe not = Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.
Persist in unbelief in presence of undeniable = Mat. 28 : 11–15. Jno. 9 : 18–28. Jno. 11 : 47–53. Act. 4 : 16–18.
Ascribe to the power of Satan = of Christ. Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15.
Are sometimes obliged to acknowledge = Jno. 11 : 47. Act. 4 : 16.

Consequences and guilt of rejecting = Mat. 11 : 20–24. Luk. 10 : 13–15. Jno. 15 : 24.

God has delivered the Israelites by = Exo. 6 : 6. Exo. 7 : 3–5. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 6 : 21–23. Deu. 7 : 19. Deu. 11 : 3–5. Jos. 24 : 7. 2 Sam. 7 : 23. 1 Chr. 17 : 21. Ps. 78 : 43–54. Ps. 105 : 26–38. Jer. 32 : 21.

Preaching of the Gospel was confirmed by = Mar. 16 : 20. Act. 8 : 6.

Act. 14 : 3. Rom. 15 : 18, 19. Heb. 2 : 4.

=performed by the prophets. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Deu. 34 : 12, & Ps. 105 : 26, 27. 1 Kin. 13 : 3–6. 1 Kin. 17 : 1, 17–22. 2 Kin. 1 : 10–12. 2 Kin. 2 : 8. 2 Kin. 5 : 27. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. See *Miracles of the Prophets, &c.*

Performed by the Apostles. Act. 2 : 43. Act. 4 : 16. Act. 6 : 8. Act. 8 : 13. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12. Act. 19 : 11. Rom. 15 : 19. See *Miracles of the Prophets and Apostles.*

The power of =sometimes given to false prophets. Deu. 13 : 1. Mat. 7 : 22. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 13 : 13, 14. Rev. 16 : 14. Rev. 19 : 20. See *False Miracles.*

EXAMPLES OF = PERFORMED WITHOUT HUMAN INTERFERENCE. *Enoch taken up into heaven.* Gen. 5 : 24. Heb. 11 : 5. *Confusion of tongues.* Gen. 11 : 7–9. *People of Sodom struck with blindness.* Gen. 19 : 11. *Lot's wife turned into a pillar of salt.* Gen. 19 : 26. Luk. 17 : 32. *Voice from heaven* (burning bush). Exo. 3 : 2–4. *Moses' rod turned into a serpent.* Exo. 4 : 2–4. *Moses' hand made leprous.* Exo. 4 : 6, 7. *Pillar of cloud and of fire.* Exo. 13 : 21, 22. Exo. 14 : 19, 20, 24. Exo. 33 : 9, 10. Exo. 40 : 34–38. Num. 9 : 15–23. Num. 10 : 34. Num. 14 : 14. Num. 16 : 42. Deu. 1 : 33. Neh. 9 : 12, 19. Ps. 78 : 14. Ps. 105 : 39. *Manna.* Exo. 16 : 4–35. Num. 11 : 6–9. Deu. 8 : 3, 16. Jos. 5 : 12. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 24. Ps. 105 : 40. Jno. 6 : 31, 32. *Manna remaining fresh on the Sabbath.* Exo. 16 : 23, 24. *Manna preserved in the ark.* Exo. 16 : 32–34. *Quails.* Exo. 16 : 12, 13. Num. 11 : 18–32. Ps. 78 : 26–29. Ps. 105 : 40. *God speaking on Sinai.* Exo. 20 : 18, 19. Deu. 4 : 12, 36. Deu. 5 : 22–26. *Moses fasting forty days.* Exo. 34 : 28. Deu. 9 : 9, 18. *Moses' face shining.* Exo. 34 : 29–35. 2 Cor. 3 : 7. *Fire from heaven on the altar.* Lev. 9 : 24. *Sons of Aaron consumed.* Lev. 10 : 1, 2. Num. 3 : 4. Num. 26 : 61. *Voice in the tabernacle.* Num. 7 : 89. *Israelites consumed.* Num. 11 : 1, 3. *Miriam struck with leprosy.* Num. 12 : 10–15. *Two hundred and fifty priests consumed.* Num. 16 : 35. *Aaron's rod.* Num. 17 : 5–8. *Balaam's ass.* Num. 22 : 21–30. 2 Pet. 2 : 16. *Raiment and shoes of the Israelites worn forty years.* Deu. 8 : 4. Deu. 29 : 5. Neh. 9 : 21. *Hailstones at Gibeon.* Jos. 10 : 11. *Gideon's fleece.* Jud. 6 : 36–40. *Gideon's sacrifice.* Jud. 6 : 17–21. *Angel ascending in the flame of the altar.* Jud. 13 : 19, 20. *Miraculous water.* Jud. 15 : 18, 19. *Voice from heaven to Samuel.* 1 Sam. 3 : 4–10. *Idol of Dagon fallen upon its face.* 1 Sam. 5 : 3–5. *Return of the ark.* 1 Sam. 6 : 7–12. *Altar rent and Jeroboam's hand dried up.* 1 Kin. 13 : 4, 5. *Lion and old prophet.* 1 Kin. 13 : 24–28. *Elijah fed by ravens.* 1 Kin. 17 : 2–6. *Elijah walking forty days without taking food.* 1 Kin. 19 : 8. *Elijah fed by an angel.* 1 Kin. 19 : 5–8. *Elijah taken up into heaven.* 2 Kin. 2 : 9–12. *Miraculous waters.* 2 Kin. 3 : 17–22. *Noise of a great host.* 2 Kin. 7 : 6, 7. *Two harvests without sowing.* 2 Kin. 19 : 29. Isa. 37 : 30. *Sennacherib's army destroyed.* 2 Kin. 19 : 35. 2 Chr. 32 : 21. Isa. 37 : 36. *Fire from heaven on the altar.* 1 Chr. 21 : 26. 2 Chr. 7 : 1. *Uzziah struck with leprosy.* 2 Chr. 26 : 19–21. *Three Hebrews in the furnace.* Dan. 3 : 16–28. *Voice from heaven to Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 4 : 31, 32. *Handwriting on the wall.* Dan. 5 : 5–8. *Daniel in the lions' den.* Dan. 6 : 20–24, 27. *Tempest appeased.* Jon. 1 : 15. *Jonah in the fish.* Jon. 2 : 1, 11. Mat. 12 : 40. *The gourd* (*kikajon*). Jon. 4 : 6–10. *Star guiding the wise men.* Mat. 2 : 2, 9, 10. *Holy Spirit appearing as a dove.* Mat. 3 : 16. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 1 : 32. *Voice from heaven* (*baptism of Jesus*). Mat. 3 : 17. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 1 : 32. *Voice from heaven* (*transfiguration*). Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 9 : 35. 2 Pet. 1 : 17, 18. *Dark-*

ness and wonders at the death of Christ. Mat. 27 : 45, 51–53. Mar. 15 : 33. Luk. 23 : 44, 45. *Veil of the temple rent.* Mar. 15 : 38. *Zacharias struck dumb.* Luk. 1 : 11–22, 64. *Heavenly host praising God.* Luk. 2 : 13, 14. *Voice from heaven to Jesus.* Jno. 12 : 28–30. *Tongues of fire and mighty wind.* Act. 2 : 2, 3. *Gift of divers languages.* Act. 2 : 4–12. *Deliverance of Peter and Apostles.* Act. 5 : 19–23. *Saul struck with blindness.* Act. 9 : 3–9. Act. 22 : 6–11. Act. 26 : 13–18. *Voice from heaven to Saul.* Act. 9 : 4–7. Act. 22 : 6–10. Act. 26 : 14–18. *Deliverance of Peter.* Act. 12 : 5–11. *Deliverance of Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25–28. *Paul uninjured by a viper's bite.* Act. 28 : 3–6. See *Resurrection of Christ. Ascension.*

Miracles of the Prophets and Apostles.

See MIRACLES. MIRACLES OF CHRIST. FALSE MIRACLES.

MOSES AND AARON.

Rod turned into a serpent and restored to a rod. Exo. 4 : 2–4. Exo. 7 : 10–12.

Hand of Moses made leprous and healed. Exo. 4 : 6, 7.

Ten Plagues of Egypt.

1. River of blood. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Ps. 78 : 44. Ps. 105 : 29.
2. Frogs. Exo. 8 : 1–14. Ps. 78 : 45. Ps. 105 : 30.
3. Lice. Exo. 8 : 16–18. Ps. 105 : 31.
4. Flies. Exo. 8 : 20–31. Ps. 78 : 45. Ps. 105 : 31.
5. Murrain of beasts. Exo. 9 : 3–7. Ps. 78 : 50.
6. Boils and blains. Exo. 9 : 8–11.
7. Hail. Exo. 9 : 18–33. Ps. 78 : 47, 48. Ps. 105 : 32, 33.
8. Locusts. Exo. 10 : 4–6, 12–19. Ps. 78 : 46. Ps. 105 : 34, 35.
9. Darkness. Exo. 10 : 21–23. Ps. 105 : 28.
10. Death of the firstborn. Exo. 12 : 29, 30. Exo. 13 : 15. Ps. 78 : 51. Ps. 105 : 36. Ps. 135 : 8. Ps. 136 : 10.

Israelites passing through the Red Sea. Exo. 14 : 15–31. Neh. 9 : 11. Ps. 78 : 13. Ps. 106 : 9. Ps. 114 : 3. Ps. 136 : 13, 14. Isa. 51 : 10. Isa. 63 : 11, 12. Act. 7 : 36. Heb. 11 : 29.

Destruction of the Egyptians. Exo. 14 : 26–28. Exo. 15 : 1–10. Deu. 11 : 4. Jos. 24 : 6, 7. Neh. 9 : 11. Ps. 106 : 11. Ps. 136 : 15. Heb. 11 : 29.

Water of Marah made sweet. Exo. 15 : 23–25.

Water from the rock of Horeb (Massah or Meribah). Exo. 17 : 6. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 15, 16. Ps. 105 : 41. Ps. 114 : 8. Isa. 48 : 21.

Amalek defeated. Exo. 17 : 8–13.

The earth swallows up Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. Num. 16 : 28–33. Num. 26 : 9, 10. Deu. 11 : 6. Ps. 106 : 17, 18.

Water from the rock in Kadesh. Num. 20 : 8–11. Neh. 9 : 15. Ps. 78 : 15, 16. Ps. 105 : 41. Isa. 48 : 21.

Healing by the brazen serpent. Num. 21 : 8, 9.

Miracles of Moses recorded. Deu. 11 : 2–7. Deu. 34 : 11, 12. Jos. 24 : 5–7. Neh. 9 : 10–12. Ps. 135 : 8, 9. Jer. 32 : 20, 21.

Miracles of Moses commanded by the Lord. Exo. 3 : 20. Exo. 7 : 3, 17–19. Exo. 8 : 1–5, 16. Exo. 8 : 21–24. Exo. 9 : 8, 9. Exo. 9 : 14–19. Exo. 10 : 4–6, 21. Exo. 11 : 4–7. Exo. 14 : 1–4. Exo. 17 : 5, 6. Num. 20 : 8, 9.

JOSHUA.

Waters of Jordan divided. Jos. 3 : 11–17. Jos. 4 : 16–23. Ps. 114 : 3.

Waters of Jordan returning. Jos. 4 : 16–18.

Jericho destroyed. Jos. 6 : 6–20. Heb. 11 : 30.

The sun and moon stayed. Jos. 10 : 12–14. Hab. 3 : 11.

GIDEON.

Midianites destroyed. Jud. 7 : 16–22.

SAMSON.

Lion rent. Jud. 14 : 6.

Philistines killed. Jud. 14 : 19. Jud. 15 : 14, 15.

Gates of Gaza carried away. Jud. 16 : 3, 9.

Dagon's house falling down. Jud. 16 : 28–30.

SAMUEL.

Thunder and rain in harvest. 1 Sam. 12 : 16–18.

PROPHET OF JUDAH.

Jeroboam's hand withered and restored, and altar rent. 1 Kin. 13 : 4–6.

ELIJAH.

Great drought. 1 Kin. 17 : 1. Luk. 4 : 25. Jas. 5 : 17.

Meal and oil multiplied. 1 Kin. 17 : 14–16. Luk. 4 : 26.

Son of the widow of Zarephath raised again. 1 Kin. 17 : 17–23.

Fire from heaven consuming the sacrifice. 1 Kin. 18 : 36–38.

Great rain. 1 Kin. 18 : 41–45. Jas. 5 : 18.

Captains and their men consumed. 2 Kin. 1 : 9–12. Luk. 9 : 34.

Waters of Jordan divided. 2 Kin. 2 : 8.

ELISHA.

The waters of Jordan divided. 2 Kin. 2 : 14.

Waters healed. 2 Kin. 2 : 19–22.

Children of Bethel torn by bears. 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24.

Miraculous waters. 2 Kin. 3 : 14–22.

Oil multiplied. 2 Kin. 4 : 1–7.

Son of the Shunammite restored to life. 2 Kin. 4 : 32–35. 2 Kin. 8 : 5.

Poisoned pottage. 2 Kin. 4 : 38–41.

Loaves multiplied. 2 Kin. 4 : 42–44.

Naaman cured. 2 Kin. 5 : 10–14. Luk. 4 : 27.

Gehazi struck with leprosy. 2 Kin. 5 : 20–27.

Iron swimming. 2 Kin. 6 : 5–7.

Syrians struck with blindness. 2 Kin. 6 : 18–20.

Man revived by touching Elisha's bones. 2 Kin. 13 : 21.

ISAIAH.

Hezekiah healed. 2 Kin. 20 : 1–7. Isa. 38 : 1–5, 21.

Shadow going back on the dial. 2 Kin. 20 : 9–11. Isa. 38 : 7, 8.

TWELVE DISCIPLES.

Various diseases cured. Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 3 : 14, 15. Mar. 6 : 7, 13. Luk. 9 : 1, 6.

SEVENTY DISCIPLES.

Various miracles. Luk. 10 : 9, 17–20.

APOSTLES.

Many miracles. Mar. 16 : 20. Act. 2 : 43. Act. 5 : 12, 16.

PETER.

Lame man cured. Act. 3 : 2–8.

Death of Ananias and Sapphira. Act. 5 : 1–10.

Sick healed. Act. 5 : 15, 16.

Æneas made whole. Act. 9 : 33, 34.

Dorcas restored to life. Act. 9 : 36–41.

STEPHEN.

Great miracles. Act. 6 : 8.

PHILIP.

Various miracles. Act. 8 : 5–7, 13.

PAUL.

Elymas struck blind. Act. 13 : 8–11.

Lame man cured. Act. 14 : 8–10.

Unclean spirit cast out. Act. 16 : 16–18.

Special miracles,—healings. Act. 19 : 11, 12. Act. 28 : 9. Rom. 15 : 19.

Eutychus restored to life. Act. 20 : 9–12.

Viper's bite made harmless. Act. 28 : 3–6.

Publius' father healed. Act. 28 : 8.

PAUL AND BARNABAS.

Wonders and miracles. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12.

Miracles of Jesus Christ.

See POWER OF CHRIST. CHRIST THE MESSIAH, THE PROPHET.

= foretold. Isa. 29 : 18. Isa. 35 : 5, 6. Isa. 42 : 7. Mat. 8 : 16, 17, & Isa. 53 : 4. Mat. 11 : 5. Luk. 4 : 18.

DISEASES CURED.

Blind men. Mat. 9 : 27–31. Mar. 8 : 22–26.

Blind Bartimeus. Mat. 20 : 30–34. Mar. 10 : 46–53. Luk. 18 : 35–43.

Man blind from his birth. Jno. 9 : 1–7.

Centurion's servant. Mat. 8 : 5–13. Luk. 7 : 2–10.

Deaf and dumb man. Mar. 7 : 32–35.

Dropsical man. Luk. 14 : 2–4.

Impotent man of Bethesda. Jno. 5 : 5–9.

Leper. Mat. 8 : 2–4. Mar. 1 : 40–42. Luk. 5 : 12, 13.

Ten lepers. Luk. 17 : 12–19.

Malchus' ear. Luk. 22 : 50, 51.

Nobleman's son. Jno. 4 : 46–54.

Paralytic. Mat. 9 : 2–7. Mar. 2 : 3–12. Luk. 5 : 18–25.

Peter's mother-in-law. Mat. 8 : 14, 15. Mar. 1 : 30, 31. Luk. 4 : 38, 39.

Withered hand. Mat. 12 : 10–13. Mar. 3 : 1–5. Luk. 6 : 6–10.

Woman diseased with an issue. Mat. 9 : 20–22. Mar. 5 : 25–34. Luk. 8 : 43–48.

Many and divers diseases cured. Mat. 4 : 23, 24. Mat. 8 : 16. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 15 : 30. Mat. 19 : 2. Mat. 21 : 14. Mar. 1 : 34. Mar. 3 : 10. Mar. 6 : 55, 56. Luk. 4 : 40. Luk. 5 : 15. Luk. 6 : 17–19. Luk. 7 : 21. Luk. 9 : 11.

DEAD RAISED AGAIN.

Jairus' daughter. Mat. 9 : 18, 19, 23–25. Mar. 5 : 22–24, 35–43. Luk. 8 : 41, 42, 49–56.

Lazarus. Jno. 11 : 11–44. Jno. 12 : 9.

Widow's son at Nain. Luk. 7 : 12–15.

DEVILS CAST OUT.

Daughter of the woman of Canaan. Mat. 15 : 22–28. Mar. 7 : 25–30.

Devils of Gadarenes. Mat. 8 : 28–32. Mar. 5 : 2–13. Luk. 8 : 27–33.

Dumb devils. Mat. 9 : 32, 33. Mat. 12 : 22. Luk. 11 : 14.

Unclean spirit. Mar. 1 : 23–26. Luk. 4 : 33–35.

Young lunatic. Mat. 17 : 14–18. Mar. 9 : 17–27. Luk. 9 : 38–42.

Woman crooked with infirmity. Luk. 13 : 11–13.

DIVERS MIRACLES.

Five thousand men fed. Mat. 14 : 15 : 21. Mat. 16 : 9. Mar. 6 : 33–44. Mar. 8 : 19. Luk. 9 : 12–17. Jno. 6 : 5–13.

Four thousand men fed. Mat. 15 : 32–38. Mat. 16 : 10. Mar. 8 : 1–9, 20.

Water turned into wine. Jno. 2 : 6–11.

Miraculous draught of fishes. Luk. 5 : 4–7. Jno. 21 : 6.

Fig-tree withered. Mat. 21 : 19–21. Mar. 11 : 13, 14, 20.

Tribute money. Mat. 17 : 27.

Jesus walking on the sea. Mat. 14 : 25–27. Mar. 6 : 45–50. Jno. 6 : 19–21.

Peter walking on the sea. Mat. 14 : 28–31.

Tempest stilled. Mat. 8 : 24–26. Mar. 4 : 36–41. Luk. 8 : 22–25.

Wind appeased. Mat. 14 : 30–33. Mar. 6 : 51. Jno. 6 : 18–21.

Miracles performed before John's disciples. Mat. 11 : 2–5. Luk. 7 : 21, 22.

Christ made invisible. Luk. 4 : 30. Jno. 8 : 59.

Christ rising again. Mat. 28 : 6. Mar. 16 : 6. Luk. 24 : 6.

Christ appearing to His disciples, the doors being shut. Jno. 20 : 19, 26.
Christ ascends to heaven. Mar. 16 : 19. Luk. 24 : 51. Act. 1 : 9–11.

Miracles (False).

See False Prophets.

=performed through the power of Satan. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 16 : 14.

=wrought

By false prophets. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22. Rev. 19 : 20.
To support false religions. Deu. 13 : 1–3. Rev. 13 : 13, 14. Rev. 19 : 20.
By false Christs. Mat. 24 : 24. Mar. 13 : 22.

=are a mark of the apostasy. Mar. 13 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 3, 9. Rev. 13 : 11–13.

=deceive the wicked men of the world. 2 The. 2 : 9–12. Rev. 13 : 14. Rev. 19 : 20.

God forbids to hearken unto workers of= Lev. 19 : 31. Lev. 20 : 6. Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 18 : 10, 11, 14. Isa. 8 : 19. Jer. 27 : 9. Jer. 29 : 8, 9. See *False Prophets.*

Charmers, wizards, &c., workers of =are an abomination unto God. Lev. 19 : 31. Lev. 20 : 27. Deu. 18 : 10–12.

Punishment for consulting wizards, charmers, &c. Lev. 20 : 6. 1 Chr. 10 : 13.

Wizards, charmers, enchanters, &c., were put to death according to the Jewish law. Exo 22 : 18. Lev. 20 : 27. Deu. 13 : 1–5. Jos. 13 : 22. 1 Sam. 28 : 3, 9. 2 Kin. 23 : 24.

Examples. *Magicians of Egypt.* Exo. 7 : 11, 22. Exo. 8 : 7. *Balaam.* Jos. 13 : 22. *Witch of Endor.* 1 Sam. 28 : 7–14. *Simon Magus.* Act. 8 : 9–11. *Bar-jesus* or *Elymas.* Act. 13 : 6.

Mockery and Scorn.

See Contempt.

The wicked indulge in= Pro. 1 : 22.

Those addicted to=are

The proud. Ps. 119 : 51. Pro. 21 : 24.
The drunkards. Ps. 69 : 12. Pro. 20 : 1.
Idolaters. Isa. 57 : 3–6.
Unbelievers. Mat. 9 : 24. Mar. 5 : 40. Luk. 8 : 53. Luk. 16 : 14. Act. 17 : 32. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

Unbelievers turn into=

The threatenings of God. Isa. 5 : 19. Isa. 28 : 14, 15. Jer. 17 : 15. Eze. 12 : 22.
The worship of God. Lam. 1 : 7.
The ministers of God. 2 Kin. 2 : 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Jer. 20 : 7. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Act. 17 : 32.
Believers. Neh. 4 : 2. Job 17 : 2. Job 30 : 1. Ps. 44 : 13. Ps. 69 : 10–12. Ps. 79 : 4. Ps. 123 : 4. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Heb. 11 : 36.
The poor. Job 30 : 1, 9. Pro. 17 : 5.
The gifts of the Holy Ghost. Act. 2 : 13.
The resurrection of the dead. Act. 17 : 32.
The advent of Jesus Christ. 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.

Those addicted to=

Are despised by God. Pro. 3 : 34.
Are avoided by believers. Ps. 1 : 1. Jer. 15 : 17.
Are hated by men. Pro. 24 : 9.
Walk after their own lusts. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *v.* 18.
Excite strifes. Pro. 22 : 10. Pro. 29 : 8.
Seek in vain for wisdom. Pro. 14 : 6.
Suffer not rebuke. Pro. 15 : 12.
Hear not rebuke. Pro. 13 : 1.

Hate and abuse those who reprove them. Pro. 9 : 7, 8.

Christ suffered = Mat. 9 : 24. Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 39–44. Mar. 5 : 40. Mar. 15 : 16–20. Luk. 22 : 63–65. See *Sufferings of Christ.*

Sufferings of Christ by = foretold. Ps. 22 : 6–8. Ps. 69 : 10–12. Mat. 20 : 19. Mar. 10 : 34. Luk. 18 : 32.

BELIEVERS HAVE TO ENDURE = ON ACCOUNT OF

Being the children of God. Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Gen. 21 : 9, & Gal. 4 : 29.

Being the disciples of Christ. Act. 2 : 13. 1 Cor. 4 : 10.

Their faith. Heb. 11 : 36.

Their faithfulness in declaring the Word of God. Jer. 20 : 7, 8.

Their zeal for God. Neh. 4 : 1–3.

Punishment of = 2 Chr. 36 : 16, 17. Pro. 9 : 12. Pro. 19 : 29. Pro. 30 : 17. Lam. 3 : 63–66.

Blessed is the man that sitteth not in the seat of the scornful. Ps. 1 : 1.

In the latter days men shall be addicted to = 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *v.* 18.

To be exposed to = sometimes a chastisement of God. Deu. 28 : 37. 1 Kin. 9 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 20. Ps. 44 : 13, 14. Ps. 79 : 4. Jer. 24 : 9. Jer. 29 : 18. Lam. 2 : 15. Eze. 23 : 32.

EXAMPLES. *Ishmael.* Gen. 21 : 9. *Children of Bethel.* 2 Kin. 2 : 23, 24. *Ephraim and Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 30 : 10. *Chiefs of Judah.* 2 Chr. 36 : 16. *Sanballat.* Neh. 2 : 19. Neh. 4 : 1–3. *Enemies of Job.* Job 30 : 1, 9. *Enemies of David.* Ps. 22 : 6. Ps. 35 : 15, 16. Ps. 69 : 10–12. *Chiefs of Jerusalem.* Isa. 28 : 14. *Ammonites.* Eze. 25 : 3. *Roman soldiers.* Mat. 27 : 27–31. Mar. 15 : 16–20. Luk. 23 : 36. Jno. 19 : 2, 3. *Pharisees.* Luk. 16 : 14. *Herod.* Luk. 23 : 11. *People, priests, and governors.* Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 39–44. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Luk. 23 : 35. *Jews of Jerusalem.* Act. 2 : 13. *Athenians.* Act. 17 : 32.

Murder and Bloodshedding.

See HATRED. REVENGE. TEN COMMANDMENTS.

= forbidden. Exo. 20 : 13. Num. 35 : 33, 34. Deu. 5 : 17. Deu. 19 : 10. Jer. 7 : 6. Jer. 22 : 3. Mat. 5 : 21. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. Jas. 2 : 11.

= defined by Christ. Mat. 5 : 21, 22.

Hatred is = 1 Jno. 3 : 15.

= is a work of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19, 21.

= comes from the heart. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21.

= cannot be concealed from God. Isa. 26 : 21. Jer. 2 : 34.

= cries for vengeance. Gen. 4 : 10.

= requires the bloodshedding of the murderer. Gen. 9 : 6. Num. 35 : 33. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. 1 Kin. 21 : 19. Pro. 1 : 18. Mat. 26 : 52. Rev. 13 : 10.

= pollutes the land. Num. 35 : 33. Ps. 106 : 38.

GOD

Abominates = Ps. 5 : 6. Pro. 6 : 16, 17. 1 Chr. 22 : 8. 1 Chr. 28 : 3.

Makes inquisition about = Ps. 9 : 12. Isa. 26 : 21.

Avenges = Deu. 32 : 43. Jud. 9 : 24. 1 Kin. 2 : 32. 2 Kin. 24 : 4. Eze. 24 : 7, 8. Joe. 3 : 19. Hos. 1 : 4.

Requires blood for = Gen. 9 : 5, 6. Num. 35 : 33. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. 1 Kin. 2 : 32. 1 Kin. 21 : 19. Luk. 11 : 50, 51.

Avenges = of His servants. Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. Rev. 6 : 9, 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.

Rejects the worship of those guilty of = Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 2, 3.

THE WICKED

Commit = 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Job 24 : 14. Hos. 4 : 2.
Are filled with = Rom. 1 : 29.
Meditate = Gen. 27 : 41. Gen. 37 : 18. Ps. 31 : 13. Pro. 1 : 11. Jer. 40 : 14, 15. Mat. 26 : 4. Jno. 12 : 10.
Love to commit = Jer. 22 : 17. Hos. 5 : 22.
Lie in wait to commit = 2 Sam. 20 : 10. Ps. 10 : 8–10. Pro. 1 : 11, 18. Pro. 12 : 6. Mic. 7 : 2.
Are swift to commit = Pro. 1 : 16. Isa. 59 : 7. Rom. 3 : 15.
Have their hands defiled with = Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 3.
Have their garments defiled with = 1 Kin. 2 : 5. Lam. 4 : 13, 14.
Encourage others to commit = Pro. 1 : 11.
Do not repent of their = Rev. 9 : 21.

BELIEVERS

Exhorted to avoid = 1 Pet. 4 : 15.
Should warn others against = Gen. 37 : 22. 1 Sam. 19 : 5. Jer. 26 : 15.

= one of the Devil's crimes. Jno. 8 : 44. 1 Jno. 3 : 12.

The law of Moses punished = with death. Exo. 21 : 12, 14, 15. Lev. 24 : 17. Num. 35 : 16–21. Deu. 19 : 11–13. Mat. 26 : 52.

Human law made to prevent = 1 Tim. 1 : 9.

All they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. Mat. 26 : 52, & Gen. 9 : 6. Rev. 13 : 10.

No mercy granted to the murderer. Num. 35 : 31. Jud. 9 : 56. 2 Sam. 3 : 28, 29. 1 Kin. 2 : 31, 32.

Cursed is he who committeth = Gen. 4 : 11. Gen. 49 : 6, 7. Deu. 27 : 24, 25.

Woe unto those who commit = Eze. 24 : 6, 9. Nah. 3 : 1. Hab. 2 : 12.

Punishment of = Gen. 4 : 12–15. Gen. 9 : 6. Num. 35 : 30. 2 Sam. 4 : 11. Pro. 18 : 17. Jer. 19 : 4–9. Jer. 51 : 49. Lam. 4 : 11–13. Eze. 7 : 23, 24. Eze. 22 : 2–4. Eze. 35 : 5–7. Eze. 36 : 18. Hos. 4 : 2, 3. Oba. *v.* 10. Joe. 3 : 19. Mic. 3 : 10–12. Hab. 2 : 17.

= excludes from heaven. Gal. 5 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 15. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 12. *Lamech.* Gen. 4 : 23, 24. *Esau.* Gen. 27 : 41, 42. *Simeon and Levi.* Gen. 34 : 25. Gen. 49 : 6. *Joseph's brethren.* Gen. 37 : 20. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 1 : 16, 22. *Moses.* Exo. 2 : 11, 12. Act. 7 : 24. *Jael.* Jud. 4 : 21. *Abimelech.* Jud. 9 : 5, 24, 56. *Men of Shechem.* Jud. 9 : 24. *Philistines.* Jud. 15 : 6. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 11, 25. 1 Sam. 19 : 1, 2, 10–15. 1 Sam. 20 : 33. 1 Sam. 22 : 16–21. *Doeg.* 1 Sam. 22 : 18, 19. *Amalekite.* 2 Sam. 1 : 14–16. *Abner.* 2 Sam. 2 : 19–23. *Rechab and Baanah.* 2 Sam. 4 : 5–7. *Joab.* 2 Sam. 3 : 27. 2 Sam. 20 : 9, 10. 1 Kin. 2 : 31–33. *David.* 2 Sam. 11 : 15–17. 2 Sam. 12 : 9. Ps. 51 : 14. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 13 : 28, 29. *Baasha.* 1 Kin. 15 : 27. *Zimri.* 1 Kin. 16 : 10. *Jezebel.* 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 21 : 10. *Israelites.* 1 Kin. 19 : 10. 2 Chr. 24 : 20, 21. Neh. 9 : 26. Hos. 4 : 2. Mat. 23 : 31. Luk. 11 : 48, 49. Rom. 11 : 3. *Elders of Jezreel.* 1 Kin. 21 : 11–13. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 19. 2 Kin. 9 : 26. *Hazael.* 2 Kin. 8 : 12–15. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 9 : 24, 33. 2 Kin. 10 : 6–14, 25. *Athaliah.* 2 Kin. 11 : 1. 2 Chr. 22 : 10. *Jozachar and Jehozabad.* 2 Kin. 12 : 21. *Shallum.* 2 Kin. 15 : 10. *Menahem.* 2 Kin. 15 : 14. *Ishmael.* 2 Kin. 25 : 25. Jer. 41 : 1–9. *Adrammelech and Sharezer.* 2 Kin. 19 : 37. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 16. 2 Kin. 24 : 4. *Servants of Amon.* 2 Kin. 21 : 23. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 4, 13–15. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24 : 22. *Men of Judah.* 2 Chr. 25 : 12. *People of Jerusalem.* Isa. 1 : 21. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 34. *Kings of Judah and Israel.* Jer. 19 : 3–9. Eze. 9 : 9. Eze. 11 : 6. Eze. 22 : 6. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Jer. 39 : 6. Jer. 52 : 10. *People of Gilead.* Hos. 6 : 8. *The Herods.* Mat. 2 : 16. Mat. 14 : 10. Mar. 6 : 27. Act. 12 : 2. *Herodias and her daugh-*

ter. Mat. 14 : 8–11. Mar. 6 : 24, 25. *Chief priests.* Mat. 27 : 1. Luk. 22 : 2. Jno. 11 : 53. *Judas.* Mat. 27 : 4. *Barabbas.* Mar. 15 : 7. Luk. 23 : 19. Act. 3 : 14. *Jews.* Act. 2 : 23. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 5 : 30. Act. 7 : 52, 59. 1 The. 2 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF REFUSAL TO COMMIT = *Reuben.* Gen. 37 : 21. *Midwives.* Exo. 1 : 17. *Servants of Saul.* 1 Sam. 22 : 17. *David.* 1 Sam. 24 : 5–8. 1 Sam. 26 : 8–11.

Murmuring.

See REBELLION. BLASPHEMY.

=forbidden. 1 Cor. 10 : 10. Phi. 2 : 14.

=AGAINST

God. Job 34 : 37. Ps. 73 : 9. Pro. 19 : 3.

The sovereignty and providence of God. Job 40 : 2. Isa. 45 : 9. Rom. 9 : 19, 20.

The goodness of God. Job 30 : 20, 21. Ps. 13 : 1. Ps. 77 : 7–9.

The dispensations of Providence. Job 3 : 1–13, 20–26. Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 14, 17, 18. Jon. 4 : 1–3, 8.

The chastisements of God. Gen. 4 : 13, 14. Num. 16 : 41. 2 Kin. 6 : 33. Job 13 : 26. Job 19 : 22. Job 30 : 21–23.

The justice of God. Eze. 18 : 2. Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 14, 15. Rom. 3 : 5.

The service of God. Mal. 3 : 13, 14. Jon. 4 : 3.

The ministers of God. Exo. 17 : 3. Num. 16 : 41.

Jesus Christ. Luk. 15 : 2. Luk. 19 : 7. Jno. 6 : 41–43.

The disciples of Christ. Mar. 7 : 2. Luk. 5 : 30.

Folly of = Pro. 19 : 3. Isa. 29 : 16. Isa. 45 : 9. Lam. 3 : 38, 39. Rom. 9 : 20, 21.

=is tempting God. Exo. 17 : 2.

=provokes God. Num. 11 : 1. Num. 14 : 2, 11, 27. Deu. 9 : 7. Ps. 78 : 40.

Unbelievers are guilty of = Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 13, 14. Jud. 8 : 16. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.

Woe unto him who is = Isa. 45 : 9.

Punishment for = Num. 11 : 1. Num. 14 : 27–29. Num. 16 : 41, 45–50. Ps. 106 : 25–27. 1 Cor. 10 : 10.

Punishment for encouraging others to = Num. 13 : 32–34, & Num. 14 : 36, 37.

=ILLUSTRATED. *The hired servants.* Mat. 20 : 11. *The eldest son.* Luk. 15 : 29, 30.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 13, 14. *Moses.* Exo. 5 : 22, 23. Num. 11 : 11–15. *Israelites afraid of the Egyptians.* Exo. 5 : 21. Exo. 14 : 11, 12. *Israelites asking for water.* Exo. 15 : 24. *Israelites asking for meat.* Exo. 16 : 2–8. Num. 11 : 4–6. *Israelites thirsting for water.* Exo. 17 : 1–3. Num. 20 : 2–5. *Israelites complaining of fatigue.* Num. 11 : 1. *Israelites afraid of their enemies.* Num. 14 : 1–4. Deu. 1 : 26–28. *Israelites, on account of Korah's chastisement.* Num. 16 : 41. 1 Cor. 10 : 10. *Israelites loathing manna.* Num. 21 : 5. *Aaron and Miriam.* Num. 12 : 1, 2, 8. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 3, 11–14. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 4. *Job.* Job 3 : 1–13. *Asaph.* Ps. 73 : 3–15. Ps. 77 : 7–9. *Solomon.* Ecc. 2 : 17–23. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 14–18. Lam. 3 : 1–18. *Jonah.* Jon. 4 : 1–3, 8. *Disciples.* Mar. 14 : 4, 5. Jno. 6 : 60, 61. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mar. 7 : 2. Luk. 5 : 30. Luk. 15 : 2. Luk. 19 : 7. *Jews.* Jno. 6 : 41–43.

Names and Titles of God.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

The Almighty. Gen. 49 : 25. Num.

24:4. Job 5:17. Job 6:14. Job 8:5. Job 32:8. Job 33:4. Job 37:23. Ps. 91:1. Eze. 1:24.

Almighty God. Gen. 17:1. Gen. 28:3. Gen. 35:11. Gen. 43:14. Gen. 48:3. Exo. 6:3. Rev. 16:14. Rev. 19:15.

Ancient of days. Dan. 7:9, 13.

Creator (The). Ecc. 12:3. Isa. 43:15. Isa. 54:5. Rom. 1:25. 1 Pet. 4:19.

Creator of the ends of the earth. Isa. 40:28.

Deliverer. 2 Sam. 22:2. Ps. 18:2. Ps. 40:17. Ps. 70:5. Ps. 144:2.

The Father. Mal. 1:6. Mat. 11:27. Luk. 10:22. Jno. 1:14. Jno. 4:23. Jno. 5:19, 23, 26, 37. Jno. 6:44, 46, 57. Jno. 8:16, 29. Jno. 10:15, 36. Jno. 12:49. Jno. 14:6, 9, 13. Jno. 16:23, 26, 32. Act. 1:4. 1 Jno. 1:3. 1 Jno. 3:1. 1 Jno. 4:14. 2 Jno. *v.* 9. Jude *v.* 1.

Father of Jesus Christ. Mat. 7:21. Mat. 10:32. Mat. 15:13. Mat. 18:19, 35. Mat. 20:23. Mat. 26:39. Mar. 14:36. Luk. 2:49. Luk. 10:21, 22. Luk. 22:42. Jno. 5:17, 18. Jno. 6:32. Jno. 8:54. Jno. 14:10, 11, 20. Jno. 16:15. Jno. 20:17, 21.

God, the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 2 Cor. 1:3. Eph. 1:3. 1 Pet. 1:3.

Our Father. Isa. 63:16. Isa. 64:8. Jer. 3:19. Mat. 6:9. Luk. 11:2. Mat. 6:1, 4, 6. Mat. 10:29. Jno. 20:17. Rom. 8:15. 2 Cor. 6:18.

God our Father. 1 Chr. 29:10. Rom. 1:7. 1 Cor. 1:3. 2 Cor. 1:2. Gal. 1:4. Eph. 1:2. Phi. 1:2. Phi. 4:20. Col. 1:2. 1 The. 1:1, 3. 1 The. 3:11, 13. 2 The. 1:1, 2. 2 The. 2:16. 2 Tim. 1:2. Phile. *v.* 3.

Father (Heavenly). Mat. 5:16, 45, 48. Mat. 6:9. Luk. 11:2. Mat. 6:14, 26, 32. Mat. 7:11, 21. Mat. 10:32. Mat. 15:13. Mat. 18:35. Mat. 23:9.

Father (Holy). Jno. 17:11.

Father (Righteous). Jno. 17:25.

Father of glory. Eph. 1:17.

Father (Only). Mal. 2:10. Mat. 23:9. 1 Cor. 8:6.

Father of all. Eph. 4:6.

Father of lights. Jas. 1:17.

Father of mercies. 2 Cor. 1:3.

Father of spirits. Heb. 12:9.

God (Eternal). Deu. 33:27.

God (Everlasting). Gen. 21:33. Isa. 40:28. Rom. 16:26.

God of gods. Deu. 10:17. Jos. 22:22. Ps. 136:2. Dan. 2:47. Dan. 11:36.

God of heaven and earth. Jos. 2:11. Ezr. 5:11.

God of heaven. 2 Chr. 36:23. Ezr. 6:10. Ezr. 7:23. Neh. 1:4, 5. Neh. 2:4, 20. Ps. 136:26. Dan. 2:18, 37. Jon. 1:9.

God of the whole earth. 2 Kin. 5:15. Isa. 54:5.

God of all the kingdoms of the earth. 2 Kin. 19:15. Isa. 37:16.

God of the spirits of all flesh. Num. 16:22. Num. 27:16.

God of all flesh. Jer. 32:27.

God and Father of all. Eph. 4:6.

God of the Hebrews. Exo. 5:3.

God of Israel. Exo. 24:10. Num. 16:9. Jos. 7:19. Jos. 13:33. Jos. 22:24. Jos. 24:23. Jud. 11:23. 1 Sam. 1:17. 1 Kin. 8:23. 1 Kin. 14:13. 1 Chr. 17:24. 2 Chr. 6:14. 2 Chr. 15:13. Ps. 41:13. Ps. 72:18. Ps. 106:48. Isa. 41:17. Isa. 45:3. Isa. 48:2. Eze. 8:4. Mat. 15:31. Luk. 1:68.

God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Exo. 3:6, 15. Exo. 4:5. Mat. 22:32. Mar. 12:26. Luk. 20:37. Act. 3:13. Act. 7:32.

God of Jacob. Ps. 20:1. Ps. 46:7. Ps. 75:9. Ps. 76:6. Ps. 81:1. Ps. 84:8. Ps. 94:7. Ps. 114:7. Ps. 146:5. Isa. 2:3. Mic. 4:2.

God of the holy prophets. Rev. 22:6.

God of hosts. Ps. 80:7, 14. Hos. 12:6. Amo. 5:27.

God of salvation. 1 Chr. 16:35. Ps. 24:5. Ps. 25:5. Ps. 38:22. Ps. 51:14. Ps. 65:5. Ps. 68:20. Ps. 79:9. Ps. 85:4. Ps. 88:1. Isa. 17:10. Mic. 7:7. Hab. 3:18.

God our Saviour. Tit. 3:4.

God of all comfort. 2 Cor. 1:3.

God of all grace. 1 Pet. 5:10.
God of glory. Act. 7:2.
God of hope. Rom. 15:13.
God of love and peace. 2 Cor. 13:11.
God of patience and consolation. Rom. 15:5.
God of peace. Rom. 15:33. Rom. 16:20. Phi. 4:9. 1 The. 5:23. Heb. 13:20.
God of truth. Deu. 32:4. Ps. 31:5. Isa. 65:16.
God (High). Ps. 78:35. Dan. 4:2. Mic. 6:6.
God (Most high). Gen. 14:18, 22. Ps. 57:2. Ps. 78:56. Dan. 3:26. Dan. 5:18, 21. Mar. 5:7. Act. 16:17. Heb. 7:1.
God (Holy). Jos. 24:19. 1 Sam. 6:20. Ps. 99:9. Isa. 5:16.
God (The great, the mighty, the terrible God). Deu. 10:17. Neh. 9:32.
The Holy One. Job 6:10. Isa. 5:16. Isa. 40:25. Isa. 57:15. Hos. 11:9. Hab. 1:12. Hab. 3:3.
The Holy One of Israel. Ps. 71:22. Ps. 78:41. Ps. 89:18. Isa. 1:4. Isa. 5:24. Isa. 10:20. Isa. 12:6. Isa. 29:19. Isa. 30:15. Isa. 41:14, 20. Isa. 43:3, 14. Isa. 45:11. Isa. 47:4. Isa. 48:17. Isa. 49:7. Isa. 54:5. Jer. 50:29. Eze. 39:7.
Husband. Isa. 54:5. Jer. 31:32. Hos. 2:2, 16.
I AM. Exo. 3:14.
Jehovah. Exo. 6:3. Ps. 83:18. Isa. 12:2. Isa. 26:4.
King of all the earth. Ps. 47:7.
King of heaven. Dan. 4:37.
King of kings. 1 Tim. 6:15.
King of nations. Jer. 10:7.
King (Everlasting). Ps. 10:16. Jer. 10:10.
Living God. Deu. 5:26. Jos. 3:10. 1 Sam. 17:26. Ps. 42:2. Ps. 84:2. Isa. 37:17. Jer. 10:10. Jer. 23:36. Dan. 6:26. Mat. 16:16. Act. 14:15. 2 Cor. 3:3. 2 Cor. 6:16. 1 The. 1:9. 1 Tim. 4:10. 1 Tim. 6:17. Heb. 3:12. Heb. 9:14. Heb. 10:31. Heb. 12:22.
The Lord. Exo. 6:2. Exo. 12:12. Exo. 20:2. Lev. 18:5, 21. Num. 3:13. Deu. 4:35, 39. Jos. 24:19. 1 Sam. 2:3. 1 Kin. 18:39. 1 Chr. 17:26. 2 Chr. 33:13. Ps. 18:31. Ps. 33:12. Ps. 50:1. Ps. 100:3. Ps. 109:21. Isa. 40:28. Isa. 42:8. Isa. 43:11, 15. Isa. 44:6. Isa. 45:5. Jer. 9:24. Mal. 3:6.
The Lord God. Exo. 6:7. Exo. 16:12. Exo. 34:6. Lev. 11:44. Lev. 18:30. Lev. 19:3. Lev. 20:7. Lev. 23:22. Jud. 6:10. 2 Kin. 19:19. Eze. 13:9. Eze. 20:5, 20. Eze. 23:49. Eze. 24:24. Eze. 34:31. Joe. 2:27. Joe. 3:17. Rev. 22:5.
Lord God Almighty. Rev. 4:8. Rev. 11:17. Rev. 15:3. Rev. 21:22.
Lord God of hosts. 2 Sam. 5:10. Ps. 59:5. Ps. 80:4, 19. Ps. 84:8. Isa. 28:22. Hos. 12:5. Amo. 9:5.
Lord God of truth. Ps. 31:5.
Lord of hosts. 2 Sam. 6:18. 2 Sam. 7:26, 27. 1 Kin. 18:15. 2 Kin. 3:14. 1 Chr. 11:9. 1 Chr. 17:24. Ps. 24:10. Ps. 46:7. Ps. 48:8. Ps. 84:3. Isa. 1:24. Isa. 5:14. Isa. 6:3. Isa. 31:4. Isa. 44:6. Isa. 47:4. Isa. 48:2. Isa. 51:15. Isa. 54:5. Jer. 10:16. Jer. 31:35. Jer. 32:18. Jer. 46:18, 25. Jer. 48:15. Jer. 51:19. Hag. 2:4. Zec. 7:12. Mal. 1:14.
Lord of kings. Dan. 2:47.
Lord of lords. Deu. 10:17. Ps. 136:3.
Lord of heaven and earth. Luk. 10:21.
Mighty God. Gen. 49:24. Deu. 7:21. Deu. 10:17. Ps. 50:1. Isa. 10:21. Jer. 32:18. Hab. 1:12.
The Mighty One of Jacob and Israel. Gen. 49:24. Ps. 132:2, 5. Isa. 1:24. Isa. 30:29. Isa. 49:26. Isa. 60:16.
Most High. Num. 24:16. Ps. 9:2. Ps. 21:7. Ps. 46:4. Ps. 50:14. Ps. 56:2. Ps. 78:17. Ps. 83:18. Dan. 4:17, 32. Dan. 7:25. Hos. 11:7. Luk. 6:35. Act. 7:48.
Only wise God. Rom. 16:27. 1 Tim. 1:17. Jude *v.* 25.
Redeemer. Ps. 19:14. Ps. 78:35. Isa. 44:6, 24. Isa. 47:4. Isa. 48:

17. Isa. 49 : 7, 26. Isa. 54 : 5, 8. Isa. 60 : 16. Isa. 63 : 16. Jer. 50 : 34.

Saviour. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 106 : 21. Isa. 43 : 3, 11. Isa. 45 : 15, 21. Isa. 49 : 26. Isa. 60 : 16. Jer. 14 : 8. Hos. 13 : 4. Luk. 1 : 47 1 Tim. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Tit. 1 : 3. Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 3 : 4. Jude *v.* 25.

Shepherd. Ps. 23 : 1. Ps. 80 : 1. Isa. 40 : 11. Jer. 31 : 10. Eze. 34 : 12.

True God. Jer. 10 : 10. Jno. 17 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Compared to a lion. Job 10 : 16. Isa. 31 : 4. Isa. 38 : 13. Lam. 3 : 10. Hos. 5 : 14. Hos. 11 : 10. Hos. 13 : 7, 8.

Names and Titles of Christ.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

Adam. (Last.) 1 Cor. 15 : 45.

Admirable. Isa. 9 : 5.

Advocate. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.

Almighty (The). Rev. 1 : 8.

Alpha and Omega. Rev. 1 : 8, 11. Rev. 21 : 6. Rev. 22 : 13.

Amen. Rev. 3 : 14.

Ancient of days. Dan. 7 : 22.

Angel. Exo. 23 : 20, 21.

Angel of the Lord. Exo. 3 : 2. Jud. 13 : 15–18. Zec. 1 : 11, 12.

Angel of the presence of the Lord. Isa. 63 : 9.

Anointed of God. Ps. 2 : 2. Act. 4 : 26.

Apostle. Heb. 3 : 1.

Author of eternal salvation. Heb. 5 : 9.

Author and Finisher of faith. Heb. 12 : 2.

Beginning and the Ending. Rev. 1 : 8. Rev. 22 : 13.

Beginning of the creation of God. Rev. 3 : 14.

Beloved of God. Eph. 1 : 6.

Beloved Son of God. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. Col. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

Bishop of souls. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

Blessed and only Potentate. 1 Tim. 6 : 15.

Branch. Jer. 23 : 5. Zec. 3 : 8. Zec. 6 : 12.

Branch of righteousness. Jer. 33 : 15.

Bread (Living) from heaven. Jno. 6 : 32–35, 50, 51.

Bread of life. Jno. 6 : 35, 48.

Brightness of the glory of God. Heb. 1 : 3.

Brother. Mat. 12 : 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Mar. 3 : 35. Heb. 2 : 11, 17.

Captain of salvation. Heb. 2 : 10.

Captain of the Lord's host. Jos. 5 : 14, 15.

Chief Corner-stone. Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 28 : 16. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17. Act. 4 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 6, 7.

Chief Shepherd. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

Child. Isa. 9 : 6.

Child Jesus. Luk. 2 : 27, 43.

Child (Little). Luk. 2 : 12, 16, 27, 40. Mat. 2 : 11, 13, 20.

Christ. Mat. 1 : 16. Mat. 16 : 16, 20. Mat. 26 : 63. Mar. 8 : 29. Mar. 14 : 61. Luk. 2 : 11. Luk. 9 : 20. Jno. 6 : 69. Jno. 10 : 24, 25. Jno. 11 : 27. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 2 : 36. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, &c.

Christ of God. Luk. 9 : 20.

Christ of the Lord. Luk. 2 : 26.

Consolation of Israel. Luk. 2 : 25.

Counsellor. Isa. 9 : 6.

Covert from the tempest. Isa. 32 : 2.

Covenant of the people. Isa. 42 : 6.

Creator of Israel. Isa. 43 : 15.

David. Jer. 30 : 9. Eze. 34 : 23. Eze. 37 : 24, 25. Hos. 3 : 5.

Day-spring from on high. Luk. 1 : 78.

Deliverer. Rom. 11 : 26, & Isa. 19 : 20.

Desire of all nations. Hag. 2 : 7.

Despised and rejected of men. Ps. 22 : 6. Isa. 53 : 3.

Door. Jno. 10 : 7, 9.

Elect and chosen of God. Isa. 42 : 1. Mat. 12 : 18. Luk. 23 : 35.
Eliakim. Isa. 22 : 20.
Emmanuel. Isa. 7 : 14. Mat. 1 : 23.
Ensign of the people. Isa. 11 : 10.
Eternal life. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Faithful and true. Rev. 19 : 11.
Father (Everlasting). Isa. 9 : 6.
Fellow of the Lord of hosts. Zec. 13 : 7.
Finisher of faith. Heb. 12 : 2.
First and last. Isa. 44 : 6. Rev. 1 : 11, 17. Rev. 2 : 8. Rev. 22 : 13.
First-born of every creature. Col. 1 : 15. Heb. 1 : 6.
First-born among many brethren. Rom. 8 : 29.
First-born and begotten of the dead. Col. 1 : 18. Rev. 1 : 5.
First fruits of them that slept. 1 Cor. 15 : 20, 23.
Forerunner. Heb. 6 : 20.
Foundation stone. Isa. 28 : 16. 1 Cor. 3 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20.
Fountain for sin. Zec. 13 : 1.
Friend. Jno. 15 : 13–15.
Friend of sinners. Mat. 11 : 19.
Gift (Unspeakable) of God. Jno. 4 : 10. 2 Cor. 9 : 15.
Glorious Lord. Isa. 33 : 21.
Glory of God. Isa. 40 : 5. Heb. 1 : 3.
Glory of Israel. Luk. 2 : 32.
God. Ps. 45 : 6, 7. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 40 : 9. Jno. 1 : 1. Jno. 20 : 28. 1 Tim. 3 : 16. Heb. 1 : 8, 9. 2 Pet. 1 : 1. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.
God blessed for ever. Rom. 9 : 5.
God (The) of the whole earth. Isa. 54 : 5.
Governor. Mat. 2 : 6.
Head of the Church. Eph. 1 : 22. Eph. 5 : 23. Col. 1 : 18.
Head of every man. 1 Cor. 11 : 3.
Head of all principality and power. Col. 2 : 10.
Heir of all things. Heb. 1 : 2.
High-priest. Heb. 3 : 1. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 26.
High-priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. Ps. 110 : 4. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 17, 21.
Holy One. Act. 3 : 14. Rev. 3 : 7.
Holy One of God. Mar. 1 : 24. Luk. 4 : 34. Act. 2 : 27. Act. 13 : 35, & Ps. 16 : 10.
Holy One of Israel. Isa. 41 : 14. Isa. 43 : 3, 14. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 5.
Holy Child Jesus. Act. 4 : 27, 30.
Hope of Israel. Act. 28 : 20. 1 Tim. 1 : 1.
Horn of salvation. Luk. 1 : 69.
Husband and Bridegroom. Isa. 54 : 5. Mat. 9 : 15. Jno. 3 : 29. 2 Cor. 11 : 2.
I AM. Jno. 8 : 58.
Image of God. 2 Cor. 4 : 4. Col. 1 : 15. Heb. 1 : 3.
Image (Express) of the person of God. Heb. 1 : 3.
Jesus. Mat. 1 : 21, 25. Luk. 1 : 31. Luk. 2 : 21. Act. 9 : 5. Act. 22 : 8. Act. 26 : 15. 1 The. 1 : 10, &c.
Judge of quick and dead. Act. 10 : 42. 2 Tim. 4 : 1.
Judge (Righteous). 2 Tim. 4 : 8.
Just One. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 7 : 52.
King of kings. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.
King of the Jews. Mat. 2 : 2. Mat. 27 : 37. Mar. 15 : 26. Luk. 23 : 38. Jno. 18 : 39. Jno. 19 : 19.
King of Israel. Isa. 44 : 6. Eze. 37 : 24. Jno. 1 : 49.
King of glory. Ps. 24 : 7–10.
King of saints. Rev. 15 : 3.
King of Zion. Zec. 9 : 9. Mat. 21 : 5. Jno. 12 : 15.
Lamb. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 6, 12. Rev. 7 : 10. Rev. 13 : 8. Rev. 14 : 1, 4. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 21 : 6, 22.
Lamb of God. Jno. 1 : 29, 36.
Lawgiver. Jas. 4 : 12.
Leader. Isa. 55 : 4.
Life. Jno. 11 : 25. Jno. 14 : 6. Col. 3 : 4. 1 Jno. 1 : 2.
Life (eternal). 1 Jno. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.
Light. Jno. 1 : 8, 9. Jno. 12 : 35, 36.
Light of men. Jno. 1 : 4.
Light (True). Jno. 1 : 9.
Light (Great). Mat. 4 : 16.
Light of the world. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 5. Jno. 12 : 46.
Light of nations and of the Gentiles. Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 60 : 3. Luk. 2 : 32.

Lion of Juda. Rev. 5 : 5.
Lord. Luk. 2 : 11. Jno. 13 : 14. Jno. 20 : 28. Act. 2 : 36. Rom. 1 : 3. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. 1 Cor. 12 : 3. Phi. 2 : 11, &c.
Lord of lords. 1 Tim. 6 : 15. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.
Lord of hosts. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 5.
Lord of the dead and living. Rom. 14 : 9.
Lord of all. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12.
Lord God Almighty. Rev. 15 : 3.
Lord Jesus. Act. 7 : 59. Act. 8 : 16. Act. 19 : 17. Act. 21 : 13. 1 Cor. 11 : 23. 1 The. 2 : 15. Heb. 13 : 20. Rev. 22 : 20, &c.
Lord Jesus Christ. Act. 15 : 11. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 5 : 1. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. Eph. 1 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 13. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, &c.
Lord of glory. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.
Lord from heaven. 1 Cor. 15 : 47.
Lord of the sabbath. Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.
Lord our righteousness. Jer. 23 : 6.
Man. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 17 : 31. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.
Man (Second). 1 Cor. 15 : 47.
Man of sorrows. Isa. 53 : 3.
Man of the right hand of God. Ps. 80 : 17.
Master. Mat. 8 : 19. Mat. 23 : 8, 10. Jno. 13 : 13, 14.
Messenger of the covenant. Mal. 3 : 1.
Mediator. 1 Tim. 2 : 5. Heb. 8 : 6. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.
Messiah. Dan. 9 : 25, 26. Jno. 1 : 41. Jno. 4 : 25.
Michael. Dan. 10 : 21. Dan. 12 : 1.
Mighty God. Isa. 9 : 6.
Minister of the sanctuary. Heb. 8 : 2.
Minister of the circumcision. Rom. 15 : 8.
Morning star. Rev. 22 : 16.
Most Holy. Dan. 9 : 24.
Nazarene. Mat. 2 : 23. Mar. 1 : 24. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38.
Only begotten of the Father. Jno. 1 : 14. Jno. 3 : 16, 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.
Passover. 1 Cor. 5 : 7.
Peace. Eph. 2 : 14.
Place (Hiding) from the wind. Isa. 32 : 2.
Plant of renown. Eze. 34 : 29.
Power and wisdom of God. 1 Cor. 1 : 24.
Precious Corner-stone. Isa. 28 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.
Prince. Dan. 9 : 25.
Prince of Israel. Eze. 34 : 24. Eze. 37 : 25. Mic. 5 : 1.
Prince of peace. Isa. 9 : 6.
Prince of life. Act. 3 : 15.
Prince of the kings of the earth. Rev. 1 : 5.
Prince and Saviour. Act. 5 : 31.
Prophet. Deu. 18 : 15, & Act. 3 : 22, & Act. 7 : 37. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 7 : 40.
Propitiation for our sins. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.
Redeemer. Job 19 : 25. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 5. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 60 : 16.
Resurrection and life. Jno. 11 : 25.
Rock. 1 Cor. 10 : 4.
Rock of offence. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.
Root of Jesse. Isa. 11 : 10. Rom. 15 : 12.
Root and offspring of David. Rev. 5 : 5. Rev. 22 : 16.
Ruler. Mic. 5 : 2.
Saviour. Isa. 43 : 3. Luk. 2 : 11. Jno. 4 : 42. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 13 : 23. Eph. 5 : 23. Phi. 3 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. Tit. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 13. Tit. 3 : 6. 2 Pet. 1 : 1, 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 20. 2 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.
Salvation. Luk. 2 : 30.
Seed of Abraham. Gal. 3 : 16.
Seed of the woman. Gen. 3 : 15.
Servant of God. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 52 : 13. Eze. 34 : 24. Zec. 3 : 8. Mat. 12 : 18.
Servant (Righteous). Isa. 53 : 11.
Shepherd. Isa. 40 : 11. Zec. 13 : 7. Jno. 10 : 11, 14. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 25. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.
Shepherd (Good). Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 11, 14.
Shepherd (Great) of the sheep. Heb. 13 : 20.
Shepherd and Bishop of the souls. 1 Pet. 2 : 25.

Shiloh. Gen. 49 : 10.
Son of the Blessed. Mar. 14 : 61.
Son of David. Mat. 1 : 1. Mat 9 : 27. Mat. 15 : 22. Mat. 20 : 30. Mat. 21 : 9. Mar. 10 : 47. Luk. 18 : 38. Luk. 20 : 41, &c.
Son of God. Ps. 2 : 7, & Heb. 1 : 5. Mat. 8 : 29. Mat. 16 : 16. Mat. 26 : 63. Mar. 3 : 11. Luk. 1 : 35. Jno. 1 : 49. Jno. 6 : 69. Jno. 10 : 36. Jno. 11 : 27. Act. 8 : 37. Rom. 1 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. Gal. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 5.
Son of the Highest. Luk. 1 : 32.
Son of man. Ps. 80 : 17. Dan. 7 : 13. Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 9 : 6. Mat. 16 : 13. Mar. 8 : 38. Mar. 9 : 12, 31. Luk. 19 : 10. Jno. 5 : 27. Act. 7 : 56, &c.
Star of Jacob. Num. 24 : 17.
Stone (Living), chosen and precious. 1 Pet. 2 : 4, 6, & Isa. 28 : 16.
Stone (Tried). Isa. 28 : 16.
Stone (Rejected). Ps. 118 : 22. Mat. 21 : 42. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.
Stone of stumbling. Isa. 8 : 14. Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.
Sun of righteousness. Mal. 4 : 2.
Surety. Heb. 7 : 22.
Teacher from God. Jno. 3 : 2.
True God. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.
True vine. Jno. 15 : 1.
Truth. Jno. 14 : 6.
Way. Jno. 14 : 6.
Wisdom of God. Pro. 8 : 12, 22. 1 Cor. 1 : 24.
Witness (Faithful). Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 3 : 14. Rev. 19 : 11.
Witness to the people. Isa. 55 : 4.
Wonderful. Isa. 9 : 6.
Word. Jno. 1 : 1, 14. 1 Jno. 5 : 7.
Word of God. Rev. 19 : 13.
Word of life. 1 Jno. 1 : 1.

Names and Titles of the Holy Ghost.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF GOD, OF CHRIST.

Breath of the Almighty. Job 33 : 4.
Comforter. Jno. 14 : 16, 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 7.
Good Spirit. Neh. 9 : 20. Ps. 143 : 10.
Free Spirit. Ps. 51 : 12.
Holy Ghost. Mat. 12 : 31. Mat. 28 : 19. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 14 : 26. Act. 1 : 5. Act. 5 : 3. Act. 7 : 51. Act. 13 : 2. Act. 16 : 6. Act. 20 : 28. Rom. 15 : 13. 1 Cor. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 12. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 5 : 7, &c.
Holy Spirit. Ps. 51 : 11. Isa. 63 : 10. Luk. 11 : 13. Eph. 4 : 30. 1 The. 4 : 8.
Holy Spirit of God. Eph. 4 : 30.
Holy Spirit of promise. Eph. 1 : 13.
The Lord. 2 The. 3 : 5.
Power of the Highest. Luk. 1 : 35.
The Spirit. Isa. 48 : 16. Mat. 4 : 1. Mar. 1 : 10. Jno. 1 : 32. Jno. 3 : 6. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 8 : 29. Act. 10 : 19. Rom. 8 : 16, 26. 1 Cor. 2 : 10. Gal. 3 : 14. 1 The. 5 : 19. 1 Tim. 4 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 6. Rev. 14 : 13. Rev. 22 : 17.
Spirit of the Lord. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 61 : 1. Eze. 11 : 5. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 5 : 9. 2 Cor. 3 : 17.
Spirit of God. Gen. 1 : 2. Job 33 : 4. Mat. 3 : 16. Mat. 12 : 28. Rom. 8 : 9, 14. 1 Cor. 2 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Pet. 4 : 14. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.
Spirit of the Lord God. Isa. 61 : 1.
Spirit of the Father. Mat. 10 : 20.
Spirit of Christ. Rom. 8 : 9. Phi. 1 : 19. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.
Spirit of Jesus. Act. 16 : 7.
Spirit of the Son. Gal. 4 : 6.
Spirit of life. Rom. 8 : 2. Rev. 11 : 11.
Spirit of wisdom. Isa. 11 : 2. Eph. 1 : 17.
Spirit of counsel. Isa. 11 : 2.
Spirit of understanding. Isa. 11 : 2.
Spirit of knowledge. Isa. 11 : 2.
Spirit of might. Isa. 11 : 2.
Spirit of truth. Jno. 14 : 17. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.
Spirit of holiness. Rom. 1 : 4.
Spirit of fear of the Lord. Isa. 11 : 2.
Spirit of grace. Zec. 12 : 10. Heb. 10 : 29.

Spirit of adoption. Rom. 8 : 15.
Spirit of judgment. Isa. 4 : 4. Isa. 28 : 6.
Spirit of burning. Isa. 4 : 4.
Spirit of glory. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.
Spirit of prophecy. Rev. 19 : 10.
Spirit of revelation. Eph. 1 : 17.
Spirit eternal. Heb. 9 : 14.
Seven Spirits of God. Rev. 1 : 4.
Voice of the Lord. Isa. 6 : 8.

Names and Titles of the Church.

See THE CHURCH. NAMES AND TITLES OF BELIEVERS.

Assembly of the saints. Ps. 89 : 7.
Assembly of the upright. Ps. 111 : 1.
Assembly (general) of the first-born. Heb. 12 : 23.
Body of Christ. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Col. 1 : 24.
Branch of the Lord's planting. Isa. 60 : 21.
Bride and wife of the Lamb. Rev. 19 : 7. Rev. 21 : 9.
Building of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9.
Church of God. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 Cor. 11 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 9. 1 The. 2 : 14. 2 The. 1 : 4. 1 Tim. 3 : 5.
Church of the living God. 1 Tim. 3 : 15.
Church of the first-born. Heb. 12 : 23.
Church (glorious). Eph. 5 : 27.
City of God. Ps. 46 : 4. Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 87 : 3. Rev. 3 : 12.
City of the living God. Heb. 12 : 22.
City of the Lord. Isa. 60 : 14.
City (Holy). Rev. 21 : 2. Rev. 22 : 19.
City of truth. Zec. 8 : 3.
Congregation of saints. Ps. 149 : 1.
Crown of glory. Isa. 62 : 3.
Daughter of the king. Ps. 45 : 13.
Daughter of Zion. Isa. 62 : 11. Zec. 2 : 10.
Diadem (Royal). Isa. 62 : 3.
Family of God in heaven and earth. Eph. 3 : 15.
Flock of God. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 22, 31. Act. 20 : 28. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.
Fold of Christ. Jno. 10 : 16.
Generation (Chosen). 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
Golden candlesticks. Rev. 1 : 20. Rev. 2 : 1.
Habitation of God through the Spirit. Eph. 2 : 22.
Habitation of justice. Jer. 31 : 23.
Heritage of God. 1 Pet. 5 : 3.
Hill (Holy) of Zion and of the Lord. Ps. 2 : 6. Ps. 15 : 1.
House of God. 1 Tim. 3 : 15. Heb. 10 : 21.
House of the God of Jacob. Isa. 2 : 3.
House of Christ. Heb. 3 : 6.
House (Spiritual). 1 Pet. 2 : 5.
Household of God. Eph. 2 : 19.
Husbandry of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9.
Inheritance of God. Ps. 28 : 9. Isa. 19 : 25.
Israel. Ps. 14 : 7. Ps. 147 : 19.
Israel of God. Gal. 6 : 16.
Jerusalem (Heavenly). Gal. 4 : 26. Heb. 12 : 22.
Jerusalem (Holy). Rev. 21 : 10.
Jerusalem (New). Rev. 3 : 12. Rev. 21 : 2.
Lot of the inheritance of the Lord. Deu. 32 : 9.
Mount Zion. Ps. 48 : 2, 11–13. Isa. 8 : 18. Isa. 24 : 23. Mic. 4 : 7. Heb. 12 : 22. Rev. 14 : 1.
Mountain of the Lord. Isa. 2 : 3. Zec. 8 : 3.
Mountain (Holy) of the Lord. Ps. 48 : 1. Zec. 8 : 3.
Mountain of the Lord's house. Isa. 2 : 2. Mic. 4 : 1.
Mountain of the holiness of God. Ps. 48 : 1. Jer. 31 : 23.
Nation (Holy). 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
People (Peculiar). 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
People (Willing) prepared for the Lord. Ps. 110 : 3. Luk. 1 : 17.

People saved by the Lord. Deu. 33 : 29.
People (Peculiar) zealous of good works. Tit. 2 : 14
Place (Holy) of the Most High. Ps. 46 : 4.
Pillar and ground of the truth. 1 Tim. 3 : 15.
Portion (Pleasant) of God. Jer. 12 : 10.
Portion of the Lord. Deu. 32 : 9.
Priesthood (Royal). 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
Priesthood (Holy). 1 Pet. 2 : 5.
Sanctuary of the Lord. Isa. 60 : 13, & Exo. 15 : 17.
Sheep of the pasture of the Lord. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 95 : 7. Ps. 100 : 3.
Sought out, a city not forsaken. Isa. 62 : 12.
Tabernacle of God. Ps. 15 : 1. Eph. 2 : 22. Rev. 21 : 3.
Tabernacles of the Most High. Ps. 46 : 4.
Temple of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Rev. 3 : 12.
Temple of the living God. 2 Cor. 6 : 16.
Temple (Holy) of God. Eph. 2 : 21.
Treasure (Peculiar) of the Lord. Ps. 135 : 4.
Vineyard. Isa. 5 : 1. Isa. 27 : 2. Jer. 12 : 10.
Virgin of Israel. Jer. 31 : 4.
Zion. Ps. 69 : 35. Ps. 87 : 2. Ps. 132 : 13. Isa. 51 : 11.
Zion of the Holy One of Israel. Isa. 60 : 14.

Names and Titles of Ministers.

See MINISTERS.

Ambassadors for Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 20. Eph. 6 : 20.
Angels of the Church. Rev. 1 : 20. Rev. 2 : 1.
Apostles. Luk. 6 : 13. Rom. 1 : 5. 1 Cor. 9 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. Rev. 18 : 20.
Apostles of Jesus Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 1. Gal. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 1.
Bishops. Phi. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 3 : 1, 2. Tit. 1 : 7.
Companion in labour and fellow labourer. Phi. 2 : 25. Col. 1 : 7. 1 The. 3 : 2. Phile. *v.* 1.
Elders. Act. 14 : 23. Act. 15 : 6. Act. 16 : 4. 1 Tim. 5 : 17. Tit. 1 : 5. Jas. 5 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 1.
Evangelists. Eph. 4 : 11. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.
Fellow soldier. Phi. 2 : 25. Phile. *v.* 2.
Fishers of men. Mat. 4 : 19. Mar. 1 : 17. Luk. 5 : 10.
Labourers. Mat. 9 : 38. Luk. 10 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
Men of God. Deu. 33 : 1. 1 Kin. 17 : 24. 2 Kin. 1 : 9. 2 Chr. 8 : 14. Ezr. 3 : 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 11.
Messengers of God. 2 Chr. 36 : 16.
Messengers of the Lord. 2 Chr. 36 : 15. Isa. 44 : 26. Hag. 1 : 13.
Messengers of the Lord of hosts. Mal. 2 : 7.
Messengers of the Church. 2 Cor. 8 : 23.
Ministers of God. Isa. 61 : 6. Rom. 13 : 6. 2 Cor. 6 : 4.
Ministers of the Lord. Joe. 2 : 17. Eph. 6 : 21. Col. 4 : 7.
Ministers of Christ. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 1. Col. 1 : 7. 1 Tim. 4 : 6.
Ministers of the sanctuary. Eze. 45 : 4.
Ministers of the Gospel. Eph. 3 : 7. Col. 1 : 23.
Ministers of the Word. Luk. 1 : 2.
Ministers of the new testament. 2 Cor. 3 : 6.
Ministers of the Church. Col. 1 : 24, 25.
Ministers of righteousness. 2 Cor. 11 : 15.
Overseers. Act. 20 : 28.
Pastors. Jer. 3 : 15. Eph. 4 : 11.
Preachers. Rom. 10 : 14. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.
Preachers of righteousness. 2 Pet. 2 : 5.
Servants of God. 1 Chr. 6 : 49.

Neh. 10 : 29. Dan. 6 : 20. Act. 16 : 17. Tit. 1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.
Servants of the Lord. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.
Servants of Jesus Christ. Rom. 1 : 1. Phi. 1 : 1. Jude *v.* 1.
Servants of the Church. 2 Cor. 4 : 5.
Shepherds. Jer. 23 : 4. Eze. 34 : 2, 7–10. Zec. 10 : 3. Zec. 11 : 17.
Soldiers of Christ. 2 Tim. 2 : 3, 4.
Stewards of God. Tit. 1 : 7.
Stewards of the grace of God. 1 Pet. 4 : 10.
Stewards of the mysteries of God. 1 Cor. 4 : 1.
Teachers. Isa. 30 : 20. Act. 13 : 1. 1 Cor. 12 : 28. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 1 : 11.
Watchmen. Isa. 62 : 6. Jer. 6 : 17. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7.
Witnesses. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 5 : 32. Act. 26 : 16.
Workers with God. 1 Cor. 3 : 9. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

Names and Titles of Believers.

See NAMES AND TITLES OF THE CHURCH. COMPARISONS APPLIED TO BELIEVERS.

Babes in Christ. 1 Cor. 3 : 1.
Believers. Act. 5 : 14. 1 Tim. 4 : 12.
Beloved of God. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 127 : 2. Dan. 9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 11 : 28.
Beloved brethren. See *Brethren.*
Blessed of the Father. Mat. 25 : 34.
Blessed of the Lord. Gen. 24 : 31. Gen. 26 : 29. Ps. 37 : 22. Ps. 115 : 15. Isa. 65 : 23.
Brethren. Ps. 133 : 1. Mat. 23 : 8. Luk. 22 : 32. Act. 10 : 23. Act. 11 : 29. Act. 12 : 17. Act. 15 : 23. Act. 16 : 40. Act. 21 : 17. Rom. 12 : 1. 1 Cor. 6 : 8. 1 Cor. 8 : 12. 1 Cor. 15 : 6. Phi. 3 : 1. Phi. 4 : 1, 21. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 15. 1 The. 5 : 27. 1 Tim. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 6 : 2. 1 Pet. 2 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 14.
Brethren (Holy). 1 The. 5 : 27. Heb. 3 : 1.
Brethren (Beloved). 1 Cor. 15 : 58. Col. 4 : 9. Phile. *v.* 16. Jas. 1 : 16. Jas. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 15.
Brethren and sisters of Christ. Mat. 12 : 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 34, 35. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12, & Ps. 22 : 22.
Called. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 8 : 28. 1 Cor. 1 : 9, 24. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 5 : 4. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 21. Jude *v.* 1. Rev. 17 : 14.
Children (Adoptive). Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 5.
Children (Dear). Eph. 5 : 1.
Children (Obedient). 1 Pet. 1 : 14.
Children (Little). Jno. 13 : 33. Gal. 4 : 19. 1 Jno. 2 : 1, 12. 1 Jno. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 21.
Children of the Father. Mat. 5 : 45.
Children of God. Mat. 5 : 9. Luk. 20 : 36. Jno. 11 : 52. Rom. 8 : 16, 21. Gal. 3 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 2.
Children of the Lord. Deu. 14 : 1.
Children of the Highest. Luk. 6 : 35.
Children of Abraham. Gal. 3 : 7, & Rom. 4 : 16.
Children of the free-woman. Gal. 4 : 31.
Children of the kingdom. Mat. 13 : 38.
Children of light. Luk. 16 : 8. Jno. 12 : 36. Eph. 5 : 8. 1 The. 5 : 5.
Children of the promise. Rom. 9 : 28. Gal. 4 : 28.
Children of the resurrection. Luk. 20 : 36.
Children of Zion. Ps. 149 : 2. Joe. 2 : 23.
Chosen ones of the Lord. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 105 : 6, 43. Ps. 106 : 23. Isa. 43 : 20. Isa. 65 : 15. Mat. 20 : 16. Rom. 16 : 13. Rev. 17 : 14.
Christians. Act. 11 : 26. Act. 26 : 28. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.
Dead in Christ. 1 The. 4 : 16. Rev. 14 : 13.
Dear children. See *Children.*
Disciples of Christ. Isa. 8 : 16.

Mat. 10 : 42. Mat. 27 : 57. Luk. 14 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37. Jno. 8 : 31. Jno. 13 : 35. Jno. 15 : 8. Jno. 19 : 38. Act. 11 : 26.

Elect or chosen. Mat. 20 : 16. Mat. 22 : 14. Mat. 24 : 22. Mar. 13 : 20, 22. 2 Tim. 2 : 10. 2 Jno. *v.* 1. Rev. 17 : 14.

Elect of God. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 65 : 9. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 20, 27. Luk. 18 : 7. Rom. 8 : 33. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

Faithful. Num. 12 : 7. Ps. 31 : 23. Eph. 1 : 1. Col. 1 : 2. Col. 4 : 9. 1 Pet. 5 : 12. Rev. 17 : 14.

Fellow citizens with the saints. Eph. 2 : 19.

First-fruits of God's creatures. Jas. 1 : 18.

Followers of God. Eph. 5 : 1.

Freemen of the Lord. 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Gal. 5 : 1.

Free from sin. Rom. 6 : 18, 22.

Friends of God. Exo. 33 : 11. 2 Sam. 12 : 24. 1 Kin. 3 : 3. 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Isa. 41 : 8. Jno. 14 : 23. Jas. 2 : 23.

Friends of Jesus. Jno. 11 : 11. Jno. 15 : 14, 15.

Generation (Chosen). 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

Heirs of God. Rom. 8 : 17. Gal. 4 : 7.

Heirs (Joint) with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. Eph. 3 : 6.

Heirs of eternal life. Mat. 19 : 29. Tit. 3 : 7.

Heirs of the grace of life. 1 Pet. 3 : 7.

Heirs of the earth. Ps. 37 : 11, 22, 29. Mat. 5 : 5.

Heirs of the kingdom. Jas. 2 : 5.

Heirs of the promise. Gal. 3 : 29. Heb. 6 : 17.

Heirs of salvation. Heb. 1 : 14.

Holy brethren. See *Brethren.*

Holy nation. Exo. 19 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

Holy people. See *People.*

Holy seed. See *Seed.*

Household (Of the) of God. Eph. 2 : 19.

Household (Of the) of faith. Gal. 6 : 10.

Humble and lowly. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps. 10 : 12, 17. Ps. 34 : 2. Ps. 69 : 32. Ps. 138 : 6. Pro. 3 : 34. Pro. 16 : 19. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.

Just. Ps. 7 : 9. Pro. 3 : 33. Pro. 4 : 18. Pro. 10 : 6, 7, 31. Pro. 11 : 9. Pro. 12 : 13. Pro. 20 : 7. Pro. 24 : 16. Isa. 26 : 7. Eze. 18 : 5. Hab. 2 : 4, (& Rom. 1 : 17. Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.) Mat. 1 : 19. Mat. 13 : 49. Mar. 6 : 20. Luk. 2 : 25. Act. 10 : 22. Act. 24 : 15. Heb. 12 : 23. 2 Pet. 2 : 7.

Justified. Rom. 3 : 24. Rom. 5 : 1, 9. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Tit. 3 : 7.

Kings and priests unto God. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6.

Little children. See *Children.*

Meek. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 25 : 9. Ps. 37 : 11. Ps. 76 : 9. Ps. 147 : 6. Ps. 149 : 4. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 29 : 19. Isa. 61 : 1. Zep. 2 : 3. Mat. 5 : 5.

Members of the body of Christ. 1 Cor. 6 : 15. 1 Cor. 12 : 27. Eph. 5 : 30.

Men of God. Deu. 33 : 1. 2 Kin. 1 : 13. 2 Kin. 4 : 7. 2 Chr. 8 : 14. 2 Chr. 25 : 9. Ezr. 3 : 2. Neh. 12 : 36. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 17.

Men (Godly). Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 12 : 1. Ps. 32 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 9.

Men (Good). Ps. 37 : 23. Ps. 112 : 5. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45. Luk. 23 : 50. Act. 11 : 24.

Nation (Holy). Exo. 19 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

Obedient children. See *Children.*

Peculiar people. Deu. 7 : 6. Deu. 14 : 2. Deu. 26 : 18. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.

People of the Lord. 2 Kin. 11 : 17. Ps. 29 : 11. Ps. 149 : 4. Isa. 64 : 9.

People of God. Ps. 100 : 3. Eze. 11 : 20. Eze. 36 : 28. Eze. 37 : 23. Zec. 8 : 8. Zec. 13 : 9. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Heb. 4 : 9. Heb. 8 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 10. Rev. 21 : 3.

People of God's pasture. Ps. 95 : 7. Ps. 100 : 3.

People (Holy). Deu. 7 : 6. Deu. 14 : 2. Deu. 26 : 19. Deu. 28 : 9. Isa. 62 : 12. Dan. 12 : 7.

People prepared for the Lord. Luk. 1 : 17.

People zealous of good works. Tit. 2 : 14.

People of the saints of the Most High. Dan. 7 : 27.

Ransomed of the Lord. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 10.

Redeemed. Isa. 35 : 9. Rev. 14 : 3, 4.

Redeemed of the Lord. Ps. 107 : 2. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 11. Isa. 62 : 12.

Righteous. 1 Kin. 8 : 32. Job 4 : 7. Job 17 : 9. Job 22 : 19. Job 36 : 7. Ps. 1 : 6. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 11 : 5. Ps. 32 : 11. Ps. 34 : 15, 17, 19. Ps. 37 : 17, 25, 39. Ps. 55 : 22. Ps. 58 : 11. Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 68 : 3. Ps. 97 : 12. Ps. 118 : 15. Ps. 140 : 13. Ps. 146 : 8. Pro. 3 : 33. Pro. 10 : 16. Pro. 11 : 30, 31. Pro. 12 : 5. Pro. 13 : 21. Pro. 14 : 32. Pro. 15 : 29. Ecc. 9 : 1. Isa. 3 : 10. Isa. 57 : 1. Mat. 13 : 43. Mat. 25 : 46. Luk. 1 : 6. Jas. 5 : 16. 1 Pet. 3 : 12. 2 Pet. 2 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 7.

Royal and holy priesthood. 1 Pet. 2 : 5, 9.

Saints. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 16 : 3. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 34 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 89 : 5. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 145 : 10. Pro. 2 : 8. Mat. 27 : 52. Act. 9 : 13, 32. Act. 26 : 10. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 12 : 13. Rom. 16 : 15. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 Cor. 6 : 2. 1 Cor. 14 : 33. 1 Cor. 16 : 1. 2 Cor. 1 : 1. 2 Cor. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 13 : 13. Eph. 1 : 1. Eph. 3 : 8. Eph. 5 : 3. Eph. 6 : 18. Phi. 1 : 1. Phi. 4 : 21. Col. 1 : 2. 2 The. 1 : 10. Phile. *v.* 5. Heb. 6 : 10. Rev. 11 : 18. Rev. 13 : 10. Rev. 14 : 12. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 24.

Saints of the Most High. Dan. 7 : 18, 22, 25, 27.

Sanctified. 1 Cor. 1 : 2. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Heb. 10 : 14. Jude *v.* 1.

Seed of Abraham. Ps. 105 : 6. Gal. 3 : 29.

Seed (Holy). Isa. 6 : 13.

Servants of God. Deu. 32 : 43. 1 Chr. 6 : 49. Ezr. 5 : 11. Neh. 10 : 29. Ps. 119 : 125. Isa. 65 : 9. Dan. 6 : 20. Dan. 9 : 11. Joe. 2 : 29. Act. 2 : 18. Rom. 6 : 22. Tit. 1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 16. Rev. 7 : 3.

Servants of the Lord. Num. 12 : 7, 8. Deu. 9 : 27. Deu. 34 : 5. Ps. 105 : 6. Ps. 116 : 16. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 143 : 12. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 54 : 17. Isa. 65 : 13 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

Servants of the Most High. Dan. 3 : 26. Act. 16 : 17.

Servants of Christ. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Gal. 1 : 10. Eph. 6 : 6. Col. 4 : 12. Phi. 1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 1. Jude *v.* 1.

Servants of righteousness. Rom. 6 : 18.

Soldiers of Jesus Christ. 2 Tim. 2 : 3.

Sons of God. Job 1 : 6. Jno. 1 : 12. Rom. 8 : 14. Phi. 2 : 15. Heb. 12 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 1, 2.

Sons of the living God. Hos. 1 : 10.

Strangers and pilgrims. Lev. 25 : 23. 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12. Ps. 119 : 19. Heb. 11 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Upright. Job 1 : 1. 2 Sam. 22 : 26, & Ps. 18 : 25. Ps. 11 : 7. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 37 : 37. Ps. 49 : 14. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 112 : 2. Ps. 125 : 4. Ps. 140 : 13. Pro. 10 : 29. Pro. 11 : 3. Pro. 12 : 6. Pro. 13 : 6. Pro. 14 : 11. Pro. 15 : 8. Pro. 16 : 17. Pro. 28 : 10.

Witnesses for God. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 8. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 5 : 32. Act. 22 : 15. Act. 26 : 16.

Names of Unbelievers.

See CHARACTER OF, AND COMPARISONS APPLIED TO, UNBELIEVERS.

Abject. Ps. 35 : 15.

Abominable. Ezr. 9 : 14. Job 15 : 16. Hos. 9 : 10. Tit. 1 : 16. 2 Pet. 2 : 7. 2 Pet. 3 : 17. Rev. 21 : 8.

Adversaries of the Lord. 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 64 : 2. Jer. 46 : 10. Nah. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 27.

Blind. Isa. 42 : 19. Mat. 5 : 14.

Blind leaders. Mat. 15 : 14. Mat. 23 : 16, 24.

Children of Belial. Deu. 13 : 13. 1 Sam. 10 : 27. 1 Sam. 30 : 22. 2 Sam. 20 : 1. 1 Kin. 21 : 13. 2 Chr. 13 : 7.

Children of the Devil. Jno. 8 : 44. Act. 13 : 10. 1 Jno. 3 : 10.

Children of the wicked one. Mat. 13 : 38.

Children of fools. Job 30 : 8.
Children of strangers. Isa. 2 : 6. Ps. 144 : 7.
Children of base men. Job 30 : 8.
Children of the bond-woman. Gal. 4 : 31.
Children of this world. Luk. 16 : 8. Luk. 20 : 34.
Children of the flesh. Rom. 9 : 8.
Children of wrath. Eph. 2 : 3.
Children of hell. Mat. 23 : 15.
Children of transgression. Isa. 57 : 4.
Children of iniquity. Hos. 10 : 9.
Children of wickedness. 2 Sam. 7 : 10. 1 Chr. 17 : 9.
Children of disobedience. Eph. 2 : 2. Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 3 : 6.
Children (Cursed). 2 Pet. 2 : 14.
Children (impudent and stiff-hearted). Eze. 2 : 4.
Children (Lying). Isa. 30 : 9.
Children (Rebellious). Isa. 30 : 1.
Children (Backsliding). Jer. 3 : 14.
Children (Sottish). Jer. 4 : 22.
Children in whom there is no faith. Deu. 32 : 20.
Children that will not hear the law. Isa. 30 : 9.
Children that are corrupters. Isa. 1 : 4.
Corrupters. Isa. 1 : 4. Jer. 6 : 28.
Enemies of the Lord. Ps. 37 : 20. Ps. 92 : 9. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 59 : 18. Isa. 66 : 6. Nah. 1 : 2. Col. 1 : 21. Jas. 4 : 4.
Enemies of the Cross of Christ. Phi. 3 : 18.
Enemies of all righteousness. Act. 13 : 10.
Evil doers. Ps. 26 : 5. Ps. 37 : 9. Ps. 119 : 115. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 9 : 17. Isa. 14 : 20. Jer. 20 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.
Evil men. Job 35 : 12. Ps. 140 : 1. Pro. 2 : 12. Pro. 4 : 14. Pro. 12 : 12. Pro. 17 : 11. Pro. 24 : 1. Pro. 28 : 5. Pro. 29 : 6. Mat. 12 : 35. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.
Fools. Ps. 94 : 8. Ps. 107 : 17. Pro. 1 : 7. Pro. 10 : 23. Pro. 13 : 19. Pro. 14 : 9. Pro. 18 : 7. Pro. 19 : 1. Pro. 26 : 10. Ecc. 2 : 14. Rom. 1 : 22.
Generation of vipers. Mat. 3 : 7. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 23 : 33. Luk. 3 : 7.
Generation (Evil). Deu. 1 : 35. Luk. 11 : 29.
Generation (Evil and adulterous). Mat. 12 : 39.
Generation (Faithless and perverse). Mat. 17 : 17. Luk. 9 : 41.
Generation (Faithless). Mat. 9 : 19.
Generation (Crooked and perverse). Deu. 32 : 5. Phi. 2 : 15.
Generation (Wicked). Mat. 12 : 45.
Generation (Wicked and adulterous). Mat. 16 : 4.
Generation (Adulterous and sinful). Mar. 8 : 38.
Generation (Stubborn and rebellious). Ps. 78 : 8.
Generation (Froward). Deu. 32 : 20.
Generation of the wrath of God. Isa. 10 : 6. Jer. 7 : 29.
Grievous revolters. Jer. 6 : 28.
Haters of God. Ps. 81 : 15. Rom. 1 : 30.
Hypocrites. Job 8 : 13. Job 13 : 16. Job 15 : 34. Job 20 : 5. Job 36 : 13. Isa. 33 : 14. Mat. 23 : 13, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29. Mat. 24 : 51. Luk. 11 : 44. Luk. 13 : 15.
Inventors of evil things. Rom. 1 : 30.
Men of Belial. 1 Sam. 30 : 22.
Men of corrupt mind. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 8.
Men of the world. Ps. 17 : 14.
Men (Vain). Jud. 11 : 3. 2 Chr. 13 : 7. Job 11 : 11. Ps. 26 : 4.
Men (Sinful). Num. 32 : 14. Luk. 24 : 7.
Men (Wicked). Num. 16 : 26. 1 Sam. 30 : 22. Job 22 : 15. Job 34 : 8. Ecc. 8 : 14. Mat. 21 : 41. 2 The. 3 : 2.
Mockers. Jer. 15 : 17. Jude *v.* 18.
Nation (Hypocritical). Isa. 10 : 6.
Nation (Rebellious). Eze. 2 : 3.
Nation (Sinful). Isa. 1 : 4.
People laden with iniquity. Isa. 1 : 4.
People stiff-necked. Exo. 32 : 9. Exo. 33 : 3. Exo. 34 : 9. Deu. 9 : 13.
People (Rebellious). Isa. 30 : 9. Isa. 65 : 2.
People of the wrath of God. Isa. 10 : 6.
Rebellious. Deu. 9 : 7, 24. Deu.

31 : 27. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 68 : 6. Isa. 1 : 23. Isa. 30 : 1. Jer. 4 : 17. Eze. 2 : 6. Eze. 20 : 38. Eze. 44 : 6.
Reprobate. 2 Tim. 3 : 8. Tit. 1 : 16.
Scorners. Ps. 1 : 1. Pro. 1 : 22. Pro. 3 : 34. Pro. 19 : 29. Hos. 7 : 5.
Scoffers. 2 Pet. 3 : 3.
Seducers. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.
Seed of evil-doers. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 14 : 20.
Seed of the wicked. Ps. 37 : 28.
Seed of falsehood. Isa. 57 : 4.
Seed of the adulterer. Isa. 57 : 3.
Servants of corruption. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.
Servants of sin. Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 6 : 20.
Sinners. Gen. 13 : 13. 1 Sam. 15 : 18. Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 26 : 9. Ps. 51 : 13. Ps. 104 : 35. Pro. 1 : 10. Pro. 13 : 21. Pro. 23 : 17. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 13 : 9. Isa. 33 : 14. Amo. 9 : 10. Mat. 9 : 11. Mat. 26 : 45. Mar. 14 : 41. Luk. 6 : 32. Luk. 13 : 2. Jno. 9 : 31. 1 Tim. 1 : 9. Heb. 12 : 3.
Sons of Belial. 1 Sam. 2 : 12. 2 Sam. 23 : 6. 1 Kin. 21 : 10.
Stiff-necked. Deu. 10 : 16. 2 Chr. 30 : 8. Act. 7 : 51.
Strangers from the covenants of promise. Eph. 2 : 12.
Transgressors. Ps. 37 : 38. Ps. 51 : 13. Ps. 59 : 5. Pro. 2 : 22. Pro. 11 : 3. Pro. 13 : 2. Pro. 26 : 10. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 46 : 8. Isa. 48 : 8. Isa. 53 : 12. Dan. 8 : 23. Hos. 14 : 9. Mar. 15 : 28.
Unbelievers. Luk. 12 : 46. 1 Cor. 6 : 6. 1 Cor. 14 : 23. 2 Cor. 6 : 14. Tit. 1 : 15.
Uncircumcised in heart. Jer. 9 : 26. Eze. 44 : 7. Act. 7 : 51.
Ungodly. 2 Chr. 19 : 2. Ps. 1 : 1, 5. Ps. 73 : 12. 1 Pet. 4 : 18. 2 Pet. 2 : 5. Jude *v.* 15.
Ungodly men. 2 Sam. 22 : 5. Ps. 18 : 4. Pro. 16 : 27. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Jude *v.* 4.
Unjust. Pro. 29 : 27. Zep. 3 : 5. Mat. 5 : 45. Act. 24 : 15. 1 Cor. 6 : 1. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 22 : 11.
Unprofitable servants. Mat. 25 : 30.
Vessels of wrath. Rom. 9 : 22.
Wicked and slothful servants. Mat. 25 : 26.
Wicked doers. Ps. 101 : 8. Isa. 31 : 2.
Workers of iniquity. Job 31 : 3. Job 34 : 22. Ps. 5 : 5. Ps. 14 : 4. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 37 : 1. Ps. 53 : 4. Ps. 59 : 2. Ps. 64 : 2. Ps. 92 : 9. Ps. 94 : 4. Ps. 125 : 5. Ps. 141 : 9. Pro. 10 : 29. Pro. 21 : 15. Isa. 31 : 2.

Names of the Devil.

See DEVIL.

Abaddon (*destroyer*). Rev. 9 : 11.
Accuser. Rev. 12 : 10.
Adversary. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.
Angel of the bottomless pit. Rev. 9 : 11.
Apollyon (*destroyer*). Rev. 9 : 11.
Beelzebub (*lord of flies*). Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 12 : 24, 27. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15, 18, 19.
Belial (*wicked*). 2 Cor. 6 : 15.
Devil. Mat. 4 : 1. Mat. 25 : 41. Luk. 4 : 2. Act. 13 : 10. Heb. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 8. 1 Jno. 3 : 8, 10. Rev. 12 : 9, 12. Rev. 20 : 2, 10.—Luk. 8 : 12. Jno. 8 : 44. Eph. 4 : 27. Eph. 6 : 11. 1 Tim. 3 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 26. Jas. 4 : 7. Jude *v.* 9. Rev. 2 : 10.
Dragon. Isa. 27 : 1. Rev. 12 : 7, 9. Rev. 13 : 4. Rev. 16 : 13. Rev. 20 : 2.
Dragon (Great red). Rev. 12 : 3.
Enemy. Mat. 13 : 39. Luk. 10 : 19.
Evil spirit. 1 Sam. 16 : 14.
Father of lies. Jno. 8 : 44.
God (The) of this world. 2 Cor. 4 : 4.
Leviathan. Isa. 27 : 1.
Liar. Jno. 8 : 44.
Lying spirit. 1 Kin. 22 : 22.
Murderer. Jno. 8 : 44.
Power of darkness. Col. 1 : 13.
Prince of this world. Jno. 12 : 31. Jno. 14 : 30. Jno. 16 : 11.
Prince of the devils. Mat. 9 : 34. Mar. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15.

Prince of the power of the air. Eph. 2 : 2.

Ruler of the darkness of this world. Eph. 6 : 12.

Satan. 1 Chr. 21 : 1. Job 1 : 6, 12. Job 2 : 7. Zec. 3 : 1. Mat. 12 : 26. Mar. 3 : 23. Mar. 8 : 33. Luk. 4 : 8. Luk. 10 : 18. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 16 : 20. 2 Cor. 2 : 11. 2 Cor. 11 : 14. 2 The. 2 : 9. Rev. 2 : 13. Rev. 12 : 9. Rev. 20 : 2, 7.

Serpent. Gen. 3 : 4, 14. Isa. 27 : 1. 2 Cor. 11 : 3.

Serpent (Old). Rev. 12 : 9. Rev. 20 : 2.

Serpent (Crooked). Isa. 27 : 1.

Serpent (Piercing). Isa. 27 : 1.

Spirit that worketh in the children of disobedience. Eph. 2 : 2.

Tempter. Mat. 4 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 5.

Unclean spirit. Mat. 12 : 43.

Wicked one. Mat. 5 : 37. Mat. 13 : 19, 38. Eph. 6 : 16. 1 Jno. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 12. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.

The Devil compared to a roaring lion. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

New Birth (The).

See SPIRITUAL LIFE. SANCTIFICATION. ADOPTION. CONVERSION. REPENTANCE.

The fallen and corrupt state of man's nature, *dead in sins*, requires = Jno. 3 : 6. Rom. 7 : 18. Rom. 8 : 7, 8. Eph. 2 : 1–3. Col. 2 : 13. See *Fall of Man*.

No man can enter into the kingdom of heaven without= Jno. 3 : 3, 5, & Mat. 18 : 3.

=promised by God. Jer. 31 : 33. Jer. 32 : 39, 40. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 36 : 26. Zep. 3 : 9.

=DESCRIBED AS

A new creation. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15. Eph. 2 : 10.

Being called out of darkness into the marvellous light of God. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 6. Eph. 5 : 8.

Passing from death unto life. Jno. 5 : 24. 1 Jno. 3 : 14.

A spiritual resurrection from the death of sin. Jno. 5 : 25. Rom. 6 : 4–6, 11–13. Eph. 2 : 5, 6. Eph. 5 : 14. Col. 2 : 12, 13. Col. 3 : 1.

A new life. Rom. 6 : 4. Rom. 7 : 6.

A new heart. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 : 31. Eze. 36 : 26.

A new spirit. Eze. 11 : 19. Eze. 18 : 31. Eze. 36 : 26. Rom. 7 : 6. Rom. 12 : 2. Eph. 4 : 23.

Putting off the old man and putting on the new. Rom. 6 : 6. Eph. 4 : 22–24. Col. 3 : 9, 10.

Dying unto sin, and being made alive unto righteousness. Rom. 6 : 11–13. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Being born of God. Jno. 1 : 13. Rom. 8 : 14–16. 1 Jno. 3 : 9. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 18, 19.

Being born of the Spirit. Jno. 3 : 6. Rom. 8 : 15. Tit. 3 : 5.

Being created in Christ unto good works. Eph. 2 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Tit. 2 : 14.

Being renewed in righteousness and true holiness after the image of God. Col. 3 : 10. Eph. 4 : 23, 24.

Being made a partaker of the Divine nature. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Being quickened together with Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Eph. 2 : 5. Col. 2 : 13.

Christ being formed in us. Gal. 4 : 19.

Being begotten in Christ. 1 Cor. 4 : 15.

The inward man being renewed. Rom. 7 : 22. 2 Cor. 4 : 16.

Circumcision of the heart. Deu. 10 : 16. Deu. 30 : 6. Jer. 4 : 4. Rom. 2 : 29. Col. 2 : 11.

The washing of regeneration. Tit. 3 : 5. See *Spiritual Life*.

=IS THE WORK OF

God. Eze. 36 : 26. Jno. 1 : 13.

2 Cor. 5 : 17, 18. Eph. 2 : 5. Jas. 1 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.
Christ. 1 Jno. 2 : 29.
The Holy Ghost. Jno. 3 : 6. Tit. 3 : 5.

=is effected in a mysterious manner. Jno. 3 : 8.

=PRODUCES

Likeness to Christ. Rom. 8 : 29. Col. 3 : 10, 13.
Likeness to God. Eph. 4 : 24, 32. Col. 3 : 10.
Knowledge of God. Jer. 24 : 7. Jer. 31 : 33, 34, & Heb. 8 : 10, 11. Col. 3 : 10. 1 Jno. 4 : 7.
Obedience to God's commandments. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27. Rom. 7 : 22. Rom. 12 : 2. Heb. 8 : 10, & Jer. 31 : 33.
Hatred and rejection of sin. Eze. 18 : 31. Rom. 6 : 4, 6, 12, 14. Eph. 4 : 23–31. Col. 2 : 11. Col. 3 : 1–10. 1 Jno. 3 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.
Love to God. Deu. 30 : 6. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
Brotherly love. Col. 3 : 10, 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 4, 7. 1 Jno. 4 : 7. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
Righteousness and holiness. Eph. 2 : 10. Eph. 4 : 24. Col. 3 : 10–14. 2 Pet. 1 : 4–7. 1 Jno. 2 : 29.
Affection for things above. Col. 3 : 1, 2, & Rom. 8 : 5.
Victory over the world. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, & 2 Pet. 1 : 4.
Victory over sin and Satan. 1 Jno. 5 : 18, & 1 Jno. 3 : 9.

=IS EFFECTED BY MEANS OF

The Word of God. Jas. 1 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 23. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.
The ministry of the Gospel. 1 Cor. 4 : 15. Phile. *v.* 10.

=is of the will of God. Jno. 1 : 13. Jas. 1 : 18.

=is of the mercy of God. Tit. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.

=is for the glory of God. Isa. 43 : 7.

=is evidenced by faith in Christ. Jno. 1 : 12. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

All believers are born again. Jno. 1 : 12, 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 23. 1 Pet. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.

=is the origin of spiritual life. Rom. 6 : 4, 11. Eph. 2 : 5, 10. See *Spiritual Life.*

=is connected with adoption. Isa. 43 : 6, 7. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26–28. Jno. 1 : 12, 13. See *Adoption.*

Obedience to God.

See SERVING GOD. LAW OF GOD.

=commanded. Lev. 18 : 4. Num. 15 : 39. Deu. 10 : 12, 13. Deu. 11 : 8. Deu. 13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 27 : 10. Deu. 30 : 16. Ecc. 12 : 13.

In what God requires us to yield = Deu. 10 : 12, 13. Jos. 22 : 5. Mic. 6 : 8. Jno. 6 : 29. 1 Jno. 3 : 23.

=CONSISTS IN

Obedience to His voice. Exo. 19 : 5. Deu. 13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 26 : 17. Deu. 30 : 8. Jer. 7 : 23. Jer. 42 : 6.
Obedience to His law. Deu. 17 : 11.
Obedience to His commandments. Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 13 : 4. Deu. 15 : 5. Deu. 19 : 9. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 30 : 16. Jos. 22 : 5. Ecc. 12 : 13. Jer. 7 : 23.
Obedience to Christ. Mat. 28 : 20. Jno. 14 : 15. Jno. 15 : 14. 2 Cor. 10 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.
Obedience to the Gospel. Rom. 6 : 17. Rom. 10 : 16. 2 The. 1 : 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 17.
Obedience to the truth. Gal. 5 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Obedience to the faith. Act. 6 : 7.
Obedience to the principalities and powers. Rom. 13 : 1. Tit. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 13, 14.

God has commanded us to keep His precepts diligently. Ps. 119 : 4.
=is the whole duty of man. Ecc. 12 : 13. 1 Cor. 7 : 19.
Man by nature is incapable of= Ecc. 7 : 20. Rom. 7 : 21–23. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2.
Divine power and grace necessary to= Heb. 13 : 20, 21.
Faith necessary to= Jno. 6 : 28, 29. Heb. 11 : 6. Rev. 14 : 12.
God promises to give His Holy Spirit and a new heart subject to= Jer. 31 : 33. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 27. Heb. 8 : 10. Heb. 10 : 16.
Christ has been a pattern of= Mat. 26 : 42. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 8 : 29. Jno. 14 : 31. Jno. 15 : 10. Jno. 17 : 4. Phi. 2 : 8. Heb. 5 : 8. Heb. 10 : 7.
By=of Christ shall many be made righteous. Rom. 5 : 19. Rom. 8 : 3, 4. See *Imputed Righteousness.*

=SHOULD BE

Voluntary. Ps. 119 : 8. Isa. 1 : 19.
With all the heart and soul. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 26 : 16. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. Rom. 6 : 17.
Filial. 1 Pet. 1 : 14.
Unreserved. Deu. 5 : 32. Deu. 17 : 11. Deu. 28 : 14. Jos. 1 : 7.
Exact and precise. Deu. 4 : 2. Deu. 6 : 17. Deu. 28 : 14. Ps. 119 : 4.
Complete. Exo. 19 : 5. Deu. 5 : 33. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 26 : 18. Jos. 23 : 6. Jer. 11 : 4. 2 Cor. 2 : 9. Jas. 2 : 10.
Continual. Phi. 2 : 12.

=is better than sacrifice. 1 Sam. 15 : 22. Mic. 6 : 6–8.
We ought to obey God rather than men. Act. 4 : 19. Act. 5 : 29.
=is a character of believers. Jos. 24 : 24. Rom. 16 : 19. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. Rev. 14 : 12.
Believers are elected unto= 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

BELIEVERS

Promise= Exo. 24 : 7. Jos. 24 : 24. Ps. 119 : 106. Jer. 42 : 6.
Prepare their hearts to= 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 10. Ps. 119 : 112.
Render= Ps. 119 : 11, 55, 60, 63, 100–102, 129, 166, 168. Rev. 14 : 12.
Yield = with their whole heart. Ps. 119 : 34, 69.
Prove the will of God to be good, acceptable, and perfect. Rom. 12 : 2.
Love to render= Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 16, 35, 40, 47, 97, 112, 127.
Live in= 1 Pet. 4 : 2.
Are made complete and perfect in = Col. 4 : 12. Heb. 13 : 21.
Forsake not= Ps. 119 : 51, 61, 87, 93, 110.
Persevere in= Ps. 119 : 33, 44, 51, 87, 93, 110, 112, 157.
Pray to observe= Ps. 86 : 11. Ps. 119 : 35, 73. Ps. 143 : 10.
Pray to be kept in= Ps. 119 : 33, 73, 80, 88, 117, 124, 133, 146.
Understand and know what the will of God is. Eph. 5 : 17. Col. 1 : 9.
Pray that=may be universal on earth. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2.
Glorify God before the world by = Deu. 4 : 6–8, & Mat. 5 : 16.

God tries=of believers. Gen. 22 : 12. Jud. 3 : 4. Heb. 11 : 17.

=IS AN EVIDENCE OF

Love to God. 1 Jno. 2 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 6.
Love to Christ. Jno. 14 : 15, 21, 23.
Knowing God. 1 Jno. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

UNDER THE OLD COVENANT

=justified man before God. Deu. 6 : 25. Deu. 26 : 13. Rom. 2 : 13.
=made man to live. Lev. 18 : 5. Pro. 7 : 2. Eze. 20 : 11. Rom. 10 : 5. Gal. 3 : 12.

Perfect = would give no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.
Man cannot be justified before God by= Job 9 : 2, 3. Job 25 : 4. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Gal. 3 : 11. See *Justification.*

He who renders=

Receives the gift of the Holy Ghost. Act. 5 : 32.
Is Christ's friend. Jno. 15 : 14.
Is Christ's brother. Mat. 12 : 50. Mar. 3 : 35.
Is loved by God and Christ. Jno. 14 : 23.
Shall receive eternal salvation. Heb. 5 : 9. Heb. 10 : 36.
Shall enter into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 19. Mat. 7 : 21. Rev. 22 : 14.
Shall live eternally. Mat. 19 : 17. Jno. 8 : 51.
Abides for ever. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.
Has his prayers answered. Jno. 9 : 31. Jno. 15 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.
Keeps his own soul. Pro. 19 : 16.

Promises to=of

Mercy from God. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 12. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Dan. 9 : 4.
Blessing of God. Gen. 22 : 18. Deu. 7 : 12–14. Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 : 1–13. Deu. 30 : 16.
Prosperity. Lev. 26 : 3–5. Deu. 5 : 29. Deu. 6 : 3. Deu. 7 : 12–14. Deu. 11 : 13–15. Deu. 12 : 28. Deu. 28 : 1–13. Jos. 1 : 8. 1 Kin. 2 : 3. Job 36 : 11. Isa. 1 : 19.
Preservation from diseases. Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 12, 15.

Various blessings promised to= Exo. 19 : 5. Exo. 23 : 22. Lev. 26 : 3–12. Deu. 26 : 16–19. Deu. 30 : 16. Deu. 32 : 46, 47. 1 Sam. 12 : 14. Isa. 1 : 19. Jer. 7 : 23.

Blessed is the man who observes = Ps. 112 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1. Pro. 8 : 32. Luk. 11 : 28. Jas. 1 : 25. Rev. 22 : 14.

Exhortations to= Deu. 5 : 1. Deu. 11 : 1. Deu. 26 : 16. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Kin. 2 : 3. Pro. 3 : 1. Jer. 26 : 13. Jer. 38 : 20. Jas. 1 : 22.

Danger of neglecting= Heb. 12 : 25.

Unbelievers refuse= Exo. 5 : 2. Neh. 9 : 17. See *Disobedience*, *Rebellion*.

Punishment for refusing= Deu. 11 : 28. Deu. 28 : 15–68. Jos. 5 : 6.

Angels observe= Ps. 103 : 20.

Examples. *Noah*. Gen. 6 : 22. Gen. 7 : 5. *Abram*. Gen. 12 : 1–4, & Heb. 11 : 8. Gen. 22 : 3, 12, 18. Gen. 26 : 3–5. *Israelites*. Exo. 12 : 28. Exo. 19 : 8. Exo. 24 : 3, 7. Jos. 24 : 24. *Moses*. Exo. 34 : 4. Exo. 40 : 16. *Caleb and Joshua*. Num. 32 : 12. *Joshua*. Jos. 11 : 15. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 3 : 3. 1 Chr. 28 : 7. *David*. 1 Kin. 9 : 4. 1 Kin. 11 : 34. Ps. 40 : 8. Ps. 119 : 47, 166. Act. 13 : 22. *Elijah*. 1 Kin. 17 : 5. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 18 : 6. *Josiah*. 2 Kin. 23 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 31. *Captive Jews*. Neh. 10 : 29. *Joseph*. Mat. 1 : 24. *Wise men from the East*. Mat. 2 : 12. *Zacharias and Elisabeth*. Luk. 1 : 6. *Paul*. Act. 26 : 19. Act. 27 : 23. Rom. 1 : 9. *Romans*. Rom. 16 : 19. *Philippians*. Phi. 2 : 12.

Offence.

See Denying Christ. Confessing Christ.

Believers should

Avoid giving = Rom. 14 : 13. 1 Cor. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 10 : 32. 2 Cor. 6 : 3. Mat. 17 : 27.
Put away what causes=to themselves. Mat. 5 : 29, 30. Mar. 9 : 43–47.
Use self-denial rather than give= Mat. 17 : 27. Rom. 14 : 15, 20, 21. 1 Cor. 8 : 9–13. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 32.
Have a conscience void of= Act. 24 : 16.
Avoid those who occasion= Rom. 16 : 17.

It must needs be that=come. Mat. 18 : 7. Luk. 17 : 1.

The sins of God's people cause = to the world. 2 Sam. 12 : 14. Eze. 36 : 20, 21. Rom. 2 : 20–24. 2 Pet. 2 : 2.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Be careful in avoiding = 2 Cor. 6 : 3.

Reprove those who give = Exo. 32 : 21. 1 Sam. 2 : 24.

False teachers cause = to the Church and to the world. Eze. 44 : 12. Rom. 2 : 20–24. Rom. 16 : 17. 2 Pet. 2 : 2. Rev. 2 : 14.

Christ warned His disciples against taking = Jno. 16 : 1.

Persecution and affliction a cause of = Mat. 13 : 21. Mat. 24 : 9, 10. Mar. 4 : 17.

UNBELIEVERS TOOK = ON ACCOUNT OF

The low station of Christ. Mat. 13 : 54–57. Mar. 6 : 3. Jno. 6 : 42.

Christ being the corner stone. Mat. 21 : 42. Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.

Christ being the bread of life. Jno. 6 : 41, 58–61.

Christ crucified. 1 Cor. 1 : 23. Gal. 5 : 11.

Righteousness by faith. Rom. 9 : 32, 33.

Inward purity being more necessary than outward purity. Mat. 15 : 11, 12. Mar. 7 : 15.

Christ foretold as a stone of stumbling and a rock of = Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 8 : 14. Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Christ crucified was a stumbling block unto the Jews and foolishness unto the Greeks. 1 Cor. 1 : 23. Gal. 5 : 11.

I am not ashamed of the Gospel of Christ. Rom. 1 : 16. 2 Tim. 1 : 8.

Blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in Christ. Mat. 11 : 6. Luk. 7 : 23.

Whosoever shall be ashamed of Me and of My words, &c. Mat. 10 : 33. Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26. Luk. 12 : 9. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.

Denunciations against those who occasion = Mat. 18 : 6, 7. Mar. 9 : 42. Luk. 17 : 1, 2.

Punishment for giving = Num. 14 : 36, 37. 1 Kin. 15 : 29, 30. Eze. 44 : 12. Mal. 2 : 8, 9.

All those who give = shall be excluded from the kingdom of Christ. Mat. 13 : 41.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron.* Exo. 32 : 2–6. *Spies to Canaan.* Num. 14 : 36, 37. *Balaam.* Num. 31 : 16, & Rev. 2 : 14. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 12–17. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 14. *Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 26–30. 1 Kin. 15 : 30. *Old prophet.* 1 Kin. 13 : 18–21. *High priests.* Mal. 2 : 8. *Peter.* Mat. 16 : 23, & Mat. 26 : 33. *Disciples.* Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 14 : 27. Jno. 16 : 32.

Parables of the Old Testament.

See PARABLES OF CHRIST, OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

JOTHAM.

The trees anointing a king. Jud. 9 : 7–15.

SAMSON.

Sweetness coming out of the strong. Jud. 14 : 14, 18.

NATHAN.

The poor man's lamb. 2 Sam. 12 : 1–7.

WOMAN OF TEKOAH.

The two brothers. 2 Sam. 14 : 4–11.

THE WOUNDED PROPHET.

The escaped prisoner. 1 Kin. 20 : 35–41.

JEHOASH, KING OF ISRAEL.

The thistle and the cedar. 2 Kin. 14 : 9. 2 Chr. 25 : 18.

ASAPH.

The vine brought out of Egypt. Ps. 80 : 8–16.

ISAIAH.

The cultivated vineyard bringing forth wild grapes. Isa. 5 : 1–6. Jer. 2 : 21.

The harvest and the gleaning. Isa. 17 : 5, 6.

The vineyard of red wine. Isa. 27 : 2, 3.

The young bride. Isa. 62 : 4, 5.

JEREMIAH.

The potter. Jer. 18 : 1–6.

EZEKIEL.

The man removing. Eze. 12 : 3–15.

The wall. Eze. 13 : 10–14.

The vine-branch. Eze. 15 : 1–8.

The forsaken girl. Eze. 16 : 3–34.

The great eagle. Eze. 17 : 2–10.

The lioness and her whelps. Eze. 19 : 1–9.

The vine planted by the waters. Eze. 19 : 10–14.

The two daughters Aholah and Aholibah. Eze. 23 : 2–49.

The boiling pot. Eze. 24 : 3–12.

The cedar in Lebanon. Eze. 31 : 3–18.

The flock of Israel and the mercenary shepherds. Eze. 34 : 1–31.

HOSEA.

The empty vine. Hos. 10 : 1.

The fertilising dew. Hos. 14 : 5–7.

MICAH.

The fruits gathered. Mic. 7 : 1.

Parables of Christ.

See CHRIST THE PROPHET. PARABLES OF THE OLD, OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

= foretold. Ps. 78 : 2, & Mat. 13 : 35.

Christ spake only in = unto the multitude. Mat. 13 : 13, 34. Mat. 22 : 1. Mar. 4 : 2, 11. Mar. 4 : 33, 34. Luk. 8 : 10.

Christ explained to His disciples the meaning of His = Mat. 13 : 11, 16. Mar. 4 : 10, 11, 34. Luk. 8 : 9, 10.

Adversary. Mat. 5 : 25, 26. Luk. 12 : 58, 59.

Beam and mote. Mat. 7 : 3–5. Luk. 6 : 41, 42.

Birds and lilies. Mat. 6 : 26–30. Luk. 12 : 24–28.

Blind leading the blind. Mat. 15 : 14. Luk. 6 : 39.

Bread (The) from heaven. Jno. 6 : 32–35, 50, 51.

Bread (The children's). Mat. 15 : 26. Mar. 7 : 27.

Builders (Wise and foolish). Mat. 7 : 24–27. Luk. 6 : 48, 49.

Builder of a tower. Luk. 14 : 28–30.

Candle (Lighted). Mat. 5 : 15. Mar. 4 : 21. Luk. 8 : 16. Luk. 11 : 33.

Chief rooms at a wedding. Luk. 14 : 7–10.

Children of the bride-chamber. Mat. 9 : 15. Mar. 2 : 19, 20. Luk. 5 : 34, 35.

Children sitting in the markets. Mat. 11 : 16, 17. Luk. 7 : 32.

Cloth (New) and old garments. Mat. 9 : 16. Mar. 2 : 21. Luk. 5 : 36.

Corn of wheat. Jno. 12 : 24.

Creditor and two debtors. Luk. 7 : 41–43.

Door of the fold. Jno. 10 : 7–9.

Eagles (The) and the carcase, Mat. 24 : 28. Luk. 17 : 37.

Eye (The), light of the body. Mat. 6 : 22, 23. Luk. 11 : 34–36.

Face of the sky. Mat. 16 : 2, 3. Luk. 12 : 54–57.

Father and child. Mat. 7 : 9–11. Luk. 11 : 11–13.

Fig-tree leafing. Mat. 24 : 32, 33. Mar. 13 : 28, 29. Luk. 21 : 29, 30.

Fig-tree (Barren). Luk. 13 : 6–9.

Foxes and birds. Mat. 8 : 20. Luk. 9 : 58.

Friend (Importunate). Luk. 11 : 5–8.
Gate (Strait) and way. Mat. 7 : 13, 14. Luk. 13 : 24–28.
Harvest (Great) with few labourers. Mat. 9 : 37. Luk. 10 : 2. Jno. 4 : 35–38.
Householder's treasure. Mat. 13 : 52.
Husbandmen (Wicked). Mat. 21 : 33–41. Mar. 12 : 1–9. Luk. 20 : 9–16.
King going to war. Luk. 14 : 31, 32.
Kingdom and house divided. Mat. 12 : 25. Mar. 3 : 24, 25. Luk. 11 : 17.
Labourers hired in the vineyard. Mat. 20 : 1–16.
Leaven and meal. Mat. 13 : 33. Luk. 13 : 21.
Leaven of the Pharisees. Mat. 16 : 6, 11, 12. Mar. 8 : 15. Luk. 12 : 1.
Light of the world. Mat. 5 : 14. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 5. Jno. 12 : 35, 36, 46.
Man of the house watching. Mat. 24 : 43. Luk. 12 : 39.
Man taking a far journey. Mar. 13 : 34–37.
Marriage feast. Mat. 22 : 2–14.
Masters (two). Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13.
Mustard seed. Mat. 13 : 31, 32. Mar. 4 : 31, 32. Luk. 13 : 18, 19.
Net cast into the sea. Mat. 13 : 47–50.
Pearl of great price. Mat. 13 : 45, 46.
Pearls and swine. Mat. 7 : 6.
Pharisee and publican. Luk. 18 : 9–14.
Piece (Lost) of silver. Luk. 15 : 8–10.
Plant to be rooted up. Mat. 15 : 13.
Prodigal son. Luk. 15 : 11–32.
Rich fool. Luk. 12 : 16–21.
Rich man and Lazarus. Luk. 16 : 19–31.
Samaritan (Good). Luk. 10 : 30–37.
Savour of salt. Mat. 5 : 13. Mar. 9 : 49–51. Luk. 14 : 34, 35.
Seed growing insensibly. Mar. 4 : 26–29.
Servants waiting for their master. Luk. 12 : 36–38.
Servants (Faithful and evil). Mat. 24 : 45–51. Luk. 12 : 42–48.
Servant returning from the field. Luk. 17 : 7–9.
Servant (Unmerciful). Mat. 18 : 23–35.
Sheep (Lost). Mat. 18 : 12–14. Luk. 15 : 3–7.
Sheep and goats. Mat. 25 : 32, 33.
Shepherd (Good). Jno. 10 : 1–6, 11–16.
Steward (Unjust). Luk. 16 : 1–9.
Sons (Two). Mat. 21 : 28–32.
Sower. Mat. 13 : 3–23. Mar. 4 : 2–20. Luk. 8 : 4–15.
Strong man armed. Mat. 12 : 29. Mar. 3 : 27. Luk. 11 : 21, 22
Supper (Great) and unworthy guests. Luk. 14 : 16–24.
Talents and pounds. Mat. 25 : 14–30. Luk. 19 : 12–27.
Tares. Mat. 13 : 24–30, 36–43.
Ten virgins. Mat. 25 : 1–13.
Treasure (Hidden). Mat. 13 : 44.
Tree and fruit. Mat. 7 : 16–20. Mat. 12 : 33. Luk. 6 : 43–45.
Trees (Good and corrupt). Mat. 7 : 17–19.
Unclean spirit. Mat. 12 : 43–45. Luk. 11 : 24–26.
Vine and its branches. Jno. 15 : 1–6.
Widow (Importunate). Luk. 18 : 1–8.
Wind blowing. Jno. 3 : 8.
Wine (New) and old bottles. Mat. 9 : 17. Mar. 2 : 22. Luk. 5 : 37.

Parables of the New Testament.

See PARABLES OF CHRIST, OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

JOHN THE BAPTIST.

The tree without fruit. Mat. 3 : 10. Luk. 3 : 9.
The fan and the wheat. Mat. 3 : 12. Luk. 3 : 17.

The bride and the bridegroom. Jno. 3 : 29.

PAUL.

The potter. Rom. 9 : 20, 21.
The good and the wild olive-trees. Rom. 11 : 17–24.
The meat and the milk. 1 Cor. 3 : 2. Heb. 5 : 12–14.
God's husbandry. 1 Cor. 3 : 6–9.
The wise master-builder who has laid a good foundation. 1 Cor. 3 : 10–15.
The temple of God. 1 Cor. 3 : 16, 17.
The leaven and the lump. 1 Cor. 5 : 6–8. Gal. 5 : 9.
The race and the fight. 1 Cor. 9 : 24–27. 2 Tim. 2 : 5. 2 Tim. 4 : 7.
The body and its members. 1 Cor. 12 : 14–27.
The seed which dies to produce a plant. 1 Cor. 15 : 36–38.
The armour of God. Eph. 6 : 13–17.
The soldier, the wrestler, and the husbandman. 2 Tim. 2 : 3–6.
The vessels of gold, silver, wood, and earth. 2 Tim. 2 : 20, 21.
The fertile and barren soils. Heb. 6 : 7, 8.

JAMES.

The waves driven and tossed by the wind. Jas. 1 : 6.
The flower of the withered grass. Jas. 1 : 10, 11.
The man beholding his face in a glass. Jas. 1 : 23, 24.
The bits in the horses' mouths. Jas. 3 : 3.
The helm of the ships. Jas. 3 : 4.
The fountain of sweet and bitter waters. Jas. 3 : 11, 12.
The fig-tree and the vine. Jas. 3 : 12.
The patient husbandman. Jas. 5 : 7.

JUDE.

The clouds without water ;—the trees withered and dead ;—the raging waves ;—the wandering stars. Jude *v.* 12, 13.

Parents.

See CHILDREN.

God gives children to = Gen. 33 : 5. 1 Sam. 1 : 27. 1 Chr. 28 : 5. Ps. 113 : 9. Ps. 127 : 3.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR CHILDREN ARE

To love them. Tit. 2 : 4.
To teach them in the law of God. Exo. 12 : 26, 27. Deu. 4 : 9, 10. Deu. 6 : 7, 20–25. Deu. 11 : 19. Ps. 78 : 5–7. Pro. 22 : 6. Isa. 38 : 19. Eph. 6 : 4.
To command them to fear and obey God. Gen. 18 : 19. Deu. 32 : 46. 1 Chr. 22 : 12, 13. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Ps. 34 : 11. Pro. 4 : 1–4.
To declare the wondrous works of God. Exo. 10 : 2. Exo. 13 : 14, 15. Deu. 6 : 21–23. Jos. 4 : 6, 7, 21, 22. Ps. 44 : 1. Ps. 78 : 2–7.
To declare unto them the judgments of God. Joe. 1 : 3.
To teach them obedience and submission. Pro. 4 : 3, 4. Eph. 6 : 4. 1 Tim. 3 : 4.
To bless them. Gen. 48 : 15, 16. Heb. 11 : 20.
To pity them. Ps. 103 : 13.
To exhort and comfort them. 1 The. 2 : 11.
To rule them well. 1 Tim. 3 : 4, 12.
To reprove them. 1 Sam. 2 : 23, 24.
To chastise them. Deu. 8 : 5. Pro. 3 : 12. Pro. 13 : 24. Pro. 19 : 18. Pro. 22 : 15. Pro. 23 : 13, 14. Pro. 29 : 17. Heb. 12 : 7–10.
Not to provoke them. Eph. 6 : 4. Col. 3 : 21.
To provide for them. Pro. 13 : 22. Mat. 7 : 9–11. Luk. 11 : 11–13. 2 Cor. 12 : 14. 1 Tim. 5 : 8.
Not to make unholy connections for them. Gen. 24 : 1–4. Gen. 28 : 1, 2. Neh. 10 : 30.

=SHOULD PRAY IN BEHALF OF THEIR CHILDREN

For their spiritual welfare. Gen. 17 : 18. 1 Chr. 29 : 19.
During their temptations. Job 1 : 5.
During their diseases. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 23. Mar. 7 : 26. Jno. 4 : 47.

PIOUS=

Give good examples to their children. 2 Kin. 14 : 3. 2 Kin. 15 : 3. 2 Chr. 34 : 2.
Shall be blessed. Deu. 11 : 21.
Leave a blessing to their children. Gen. 48 : 9–11. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 4 : 37. Deu. 7 : 9. Ps. 112 : 2.

Train up a child in the way he should go. Pro. 22 : 6.
Blessing of having pious= Gen. 18 : 19. Pro. 22 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.
Sins of=sometimes punished on their children. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 5 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 32 : 18. Lam. 5 : 7.
Neglect of children by=severely punished. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. Pro. 29 : 15.

BAD=

Instruct their children in evil. Jer. 9 : 14. Mat. 14 : 8. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.
Give a bad example to their children. 2 Kin. 23 : 32, 37. Ps. 78 : 57. Eze. 16 : 44. Eze. 20 : 18. Amo. 2 : 4.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD= *Abraham.* Gen. 17 : 18. Gen. 18 : 19. *Hagar.* Gen. 21 : 16. *Isaac.* Gen. 27 : 26, 27. Gen. 28 : 1–4. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 11. Gen. 42 : 4, 38. Gen. 43 : 14. Gen. 44 : 20–22. Gen. 44 : 30, 31. Gen. 45 : 28. Gen. 46 : 30. Gen. 48 : 10, 11. *Joseph.* Gen. 48 : 1, 13. Gen. 48 : 9–11. *Moses' parents.* Exo. 2 : 2, 3. Heb. 11 : 23. *Joshua.* Jos. 24 : 15. *Manoah.* Jud. 13 : 8, 12. *Naomi.* Ruth 1 : 8, 9. *Hannah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 27, 28. *Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 23–25. *Jesse.* 1 Sam. 17 : 17, 18. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 2 Sam. 14 : 1. 2 Sam. 18 : 5, 33. 2 Sam. 19 : 4. 1 Kin. 2 : 1–3. 1 Chr. 22 : 11–13. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Pro. 4 : 3–6. *Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 19, 20. *People of Judah.* 2 Chr. 20 : 13. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 21 : 3. *Jews.* Ezr. 10 : 1. *Job.* Job 1 : 5. *Mother of Lemuel.* Pro. 31 : 1, &c. *Jairus.* Mat. 9 : 18. Mar. 5 : 23. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 22. Mar. 7 : 26. *Father of the demoniac.* Mar. 9 : 24. *Joseph and Mary.* Luk. 2 : 48. Jno. 19 : 25. *Mothers in Jerusalem.* Luk. 18 : 15. *Nobleman.* Jno. 4 : 47–49. *Lois and Eunice.* 2 Tim. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.

EXAMPLES OF=*praying for and blessing their children.* *Abraham.* Gen. 17 : 18. *Isaac.* Gen. 27 : 28, 29, 39, 40. Gen. 28 : 3, 4. *Jacob.* Gen. 48 : 15–20, & Gen. ch. 49. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 1 Chr. 22 : 12. 1 Chr. 29 : 19. *Job.* Job 1 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF BAD= *Mother of Micah.* Jud. 17 : 3. *Eli.* 1 Sam. 3 : 13. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 20 : 30–33. *Maacah.* 1 Kin. 15 : 13. *Ahab and Jezebel.* 1 Kin. 21 : 25, 26, & 1 Kin. 22 : 52, 53. *King of Moab.* 2 Kin. 3 : 26, 27. *A mother in Jerusalem.* 1 Kin. 3 : 19, 26. *A mother in Samaria.* 2 Kin. 6 : 28, 29. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 6. *Athaliah.* 2 Chr. 22 : 3, 10. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Herodias.* Mat. 14 : 8. Mar. 6 : 24.

Patience.

See PERSEVERANCE. RESIGNATION.

God is the *God of patience.* Rom. 15 : 5. See *Long-suffering of God.*
Christ has set an example of= Isa. 53 : 7, & Act. 8 : 32. Mat. 17 : 17. Mat. 27 : 14. Jno. 8 : 40, 49. Jno. 18 : 22, 23. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 23.

=recommended. Luk. 21 : 19. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 4 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 14. Tit. 2 : 2. Jas. 1 : 19. Jas. 5 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

Ministers should follow after = 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.

Ministers should approve themselves in much= 2 Cor. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 10.

BELIEVERS SHOULD EXERCISE=

Towards the brethren. Eph. 4 : 2.
Towards unbelievers. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.
Towards all men. 1 The. 5 : 14.
In running the race set before them. Heb. 12 : 1–3.
In well-doing. Gal. 6 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.
In bringing forth fruits. Luk. 8 : 15.
In tribulation and persecution. Luk. 21 : 19. Rom. 12 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 4–6. 2 The. 1 : 4. Jas. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 20. Rev. 2 : 2, 3.
In enduring reviling. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21–23.
In waiting for God. Ps. 37 : 7. Ps. 40 : 1.
In waiting for the salvation of the Lord. Lam. 3 : 26.
In waiting for the coming of Christ. 2 The. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 7, 8.
In waiting for the redemption of their body. Rom. 8 : 23–25.
After the example of the prophets. Jas. 5 : 10. Heb. 6 : 12.
In faith and obedience. Rev. 14 : 12.

=is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22.

Believers are strengthened unto all = Col. 1 : 11.

The work of = must be perfect. Jas. 1 : 4.

Affliction worketh= Rom. 5 : 3. Jas. 1 : 3.

Charity produces= 1 Cor. 13 : 4.

=WORKETH

Experience. Rom. 5 : 4.
Hope. Rom. 5 : 4. Rom. 15 : 4.
Perfection. Jas. 1 : 4.

=SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY

Faith. 2 The. 1 : 4. Heb. 6 : 12. Rev. 13 : 10.
Faith, charity, piety, and meekness. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 5–7.
Charity and meekness. 2 Cor. 6 : 6. Gal. 5 : 22. Eph. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 3 : 10.
Godliness. 1 Tim. 6 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.
Temperance. Gal. 5 : 22, 23. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.
Long-suffering and joyfulness. Col. 1 : 11.

Suffering with = for well-doing is acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.

=is necessary to the inheritance of the promises. Heb. 6 : 12, 15. Heb. 10 : 36.

Advantages of= Pro. 14 : 29. Pro. 16 : 32. Ecc. 7 : 8. Rev. 2 : 2, 3.

The approaching coming of Christ is a motive to= Heb. 10 : 36, 37. Jas. 5 : 8.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Husbandman.* Jas. 5 : 7.

EXAMPLES. *Job.* Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Jas. 5 : 11. *David.* 2 Sam. 16 : 9–13. Ps. 40 : 1. *Simeon.* Luk. 2 : 25. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 12 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 10. *Thessalonians.* 2 The. 1 : 4. *Abraham.* Heb. 6 : 15. *Prophets.* Jas. 5 : 10. *John.* Rev. 1 : 9. *Church of Ephesus.* Rev. 2 : 2, 3.

Peace with Men.

See MEEKNESS. FORGIVENESS OF INJURIES. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

God is the *God of peace.* 1 Cor. 14 : 33. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.

God is the author of= Lev. 26 : 6. Num. 6 : 26. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. Job 25 : 2. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 147 : 14. Isa. 45 : 7. 1 Cor. 14 : 33.

GOD BESTOWS = ON THOSE WHO

Love His law. Ps. 35 : 37. Ps. 119 : 165.
Obey Him. Lev. 26 : 3, 6.
Please Him. Pro. 16 : 7. Isa. 26 : 12.
Serve Him. Ps. 29 : 11. Ps. 55 : 18.
Endure chastisement. Job 5 : 17, 23.

Heavenly wisdom is the source of = Pro. 1 : 33. Jas. 3 : 17.
= is a fruit of righteousness. Isa. 32 : 17. Jas. 3 : 18.

= IS OBTAINED BY PRAYER

For rulers and those in authority. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
For the peace of the land. Ps. 122 : 6.

The bond of = is the unity of the Spirit. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. Eph. 4 : 3.
= is necessary to enjoy life. Ps. 34 : 12–14. 1 Pet. 3 : 10, 11.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Love = Zec. 8 : 19.
Follow after = Ps. 34 : 14, & 1 Pet. 3 : 11. Ps. 120 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.
Make = Jas. 3 : 18.
Have a spirit of = 1 Pet. 3 : 4.
Live in = 2 Cor. 13 : 11.
Have = one with another. Mar. 9 : 50. 1 Cor. 1 : 10. 1 The. 5 : 13.
Follow the things which make for = Rom. 14 : 19.
Endeavour to have = with all. Mat. 5 : 25. Rom. 12 : 8. Heb. 12 : 14.
Make a sacrifice in order to have = Mat. 5 : 40. Luk. 6 : 29. 1 Cor. 6 : 7.

Pray for = of the Church. Ps. 122 : 6–8. Eph. 6 : 23.
Pray for = of the country. Jer. 29 : 7. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
Exhort others to = Gen. 45 : 24. Rom. 12 : 18. 2 The. 3 : 12.
= promised to the Church. Ps. 29 : 11. Ps. 125 : 5. Ps. 128 : 6. Isa. 2 : 4. Isa. 32 : 18. Hos. 2 : 18.

Blessed are those who procure = Pro. 12 : 20. Mat. 5 : 9.
Blessings resulting from = Ps. 133 : 1. 2 Cor. 13 : 11.
Advantages of = Pro. 17 : 1. Ecc. 4 : 6.
The peacemakers shall be called the *children* of God. Mat. 5 : 9.

UNBELIEVERS

Hate = Ps. 120 : 6.
Speak with hypocrisy of = Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 55 : 21. Jer. 9 : 8.
Speak not of = Ps. 35 : 20.
Have no = Job 15 : 20, 21. Isa. 48 : 22. Isa. 57 : 21. Eze. 7 : 25.
Expect in vain = Jer. 8 : 15. Jer. 14 : 19.

False prophets announce falsely = Jer. 14 : 13.
= shall reign at the advent of Christ. Ps. 72 : 7. Isa. 2 : 4. Isa. 32 : 18. Zec. 9 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 13 : 8, 9. *Abimelech.* Gen. 26 : 29–31. *David.* 1 Chr. 12 : 17. Ps. 120 : 7. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 4 : 24. 1 Chr. 22 : 9. *Mordecai.* Est. 10 : 3.

Peace (Spiritual), or Peace with God.

See RECONCILIATION WITH GOD. CHRIST THE MEDIATOR. FORGIVENESS OF SINS.

God is the *God of peace.* Rom. 15 : 33. Rom. 16 : 20. Phi. 4 : 9. 1 The. 5 : 23. Heb. 13 : 20.
Christ is the *Lord of peace.* 2 The. 3 : 16.
Christ is the *Prince of peace.* Isa. 9 : 6.
Christ is our = Eph. 2 : 14.
= is come through the atonement of Christ. Isa. 53 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Eph. 2 : 14, 15. Col. 1 : 20.

Christ guides into the way of = Luk. 1 : 79.
Christ gives = Mat. 11 : 29. Luk. 24 : 36. Jno. 14 : 27. Jno. 20 : 19, 21. 2 The. 3 : 16.
God urges sinners to make = with Him. Isa. 27 : 5.
God speaks = unto His people. Ps. 85 : 8.
The Gospel is the good tidings of = Isa. 52 : 7. Nah. 1 : 15. Rom. 10 : 15.
= is established by the covenant. Num. 25 : 12. Isa. 54 : 10. Eze. 34 : 25. Eze. 37 : 26. Mal. 2 : 5.

= PROCLAIMED

By angels. Luk. 2 : 14.
By Christ. Eph. 2 : 17.
By ministers. Isa. 52 : 7, & Rom. 10 : 15.
In the name of Christ. Act. 10 : 36.

Ministers are called *ambassadors of peace*. Isa. 33 : 7.
= results from justification. Rom. 5 : 1.
= is obtained by faith. Rom. 15 : 13.
= is a fruit of the Spirit. Rom. 8 : 6. Rom. 14 : 17. Gal. 5 : 22.
= is given by God and by Christ. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. Gal. 1 : 3. Eph. 1 : 2. Eph. 6 : 23. 2 The. 1 : 2. 2 Tim. 1 : 2.

= IS ACCOMPANIED WITH

Righteousness. Isa. 32 : 17. Isa. 48 : 18. Rom. 14 : 17. Jas. 3 : 18.
Joy. Rom. 14 : 17. Rom. 15 : 13.
Love of the law of God. Ps. 119 : 165.
Spiritual-mindedness. Rom. 8 : 6.

= PROMISED TO

The Church. Isa. 54 : 13. Isa. 60 : 17. Isa. 66 : 12.
Israel. Jer. 33 : 6. Hag. 2 : 9.
The Gentiles. Zec. 9 : 10.
Those who repent and come unto Christ. Isa. 57 : 18, 19. Mat. 11 : 28, 29.
Those who obey. Ps. 119 : 165. Isa. 48 : 18. Jer. 6 : 16. Rom. 2 : 10.
The believers. Ps. 72 : 3, 7. Isa. 55 : 12.
The meek. Ps. 37 : 11.
Those who trust in God. Isa. 26 : 3.

BELIEVERS

Should follow = 2 Tim. 2 : 22.
Have = with God. Rom. 5 : 1.
Have = in Christ. Jno. 16 : 33.
Are blessed with = Ps. 29 : 11. Rom. 15 : 13.
Enjoy = Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 119 : 165.
Are kept in perfect = Isa. 26 : 3.
Are kept and ruled by = Phi. 4 : 7. Col. 3 : 15.
Pray for their mutual = Gal. 6 : 16. Phi. 1 : 2. Col. 1 : 2. 1 The. 1 : 1. 2 Tim. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 5 : 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 2.
Die in = Gen. 15 : 15. 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. Ps. 37 : 37. Isa. 57 : 2. Luk. 2 : 29.
Enjoy after death = Isa. 57 : 2. Rom. 2 : 10.

= OF BELIEVERS IS

Great. Ps. 119 : 165. Isa. 54 : 13.
Plenteous. Ps. 72 : 7. Jer. 33 : 6.
Sure. Job 34 : 29.
A strong support under trials. Jno. 14 : 27. Jno. 16 : 33.
Surpasseth all understanding. Phi. 4 : 7.

Ministers should bless with a blessing of = Num. 6 : 23, 26. Mat. 10 : 12, 13. Luk. 10 : 5, 6. Rom. 1 : 7. 1 Cor. 1 : 3. 2 Cor. 1 : 2. Gal. 1 : 3. Eph. 1 : 2.

UNBELIEVERS

Do not know the way of = Isa. 59 : 8. Rom. 3 : 17.
Do not know the things which belong unto = Luk. 19 : 42.
Promise to themselves a false = Deu. 29 : 19.
Have no = Job 15 : 20. Isa. 48 : 22. Isa. 57 : 21.

False teachers promise falsely = Jer. 6 : 14. Jer. 8 : 11. Jer. 23 : 17. Eze. 13 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 15. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 20. 2 Chr. 34 : 28. *Woman afflicted with an issue.* Mar. 5 : 34. Luk. 8 : 48. *Simeon.* Luk. 2 : 29. *Penitent woman.* Luk. 7 : 50.

Perfection.

See HOLINESS. SANCTIFICATION.

The law of God is perfect. Ps. 19 : 7.
The will of God is perfect. Rom. 12 : 2.
The way of God is perfect. 2 Sam. 22 : 31.

THE WORD OF GOD IS

The law of = Jas. 1 : 25.
Designed to lead to = 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.

God's perfection should be the standard of = of believers. Mat. 5 : 48.

= IS EXHIBITED

By overruling the tongue. Jas. 3 : 2.
By an entire self-denial. Mat. 19 : 21.

= is the work of God in believers. Col. 4 : 12. 1 The. 5 : 23. Heb. 13 : 20, 21. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

BELIEVERS

Grow in = Pro. 4 : 18. Phi. 3 : 12. Eph. 4 : 13.
Should go on unto = Heb. 6 : 1.
Possess = in Christ. 1 Cor. 2 : 6. Phi. 3 : 15. Col. 1 : 28. Col. 2 : 10.
Claim not their = Job 9 : 20. Phi. 3 : 12.

Ministers should lead believers to = 2 Cor. 13 : 9. Eph. 4 : 12, 13. Col. 1 : 28.

Exhortations to = Mat. 5 : 48. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 2 Cor. 13 : 11. Heb. 6 : 1.
Charity is the bond of = Col. 3 : 14.
Whoso keepeth the Word of God, in him is the love of God perfected. 1 Jno. 2 : 5.
= leads to brotherly union. Phi. 3 : 15–17.
= of love casteth out fear. 1 Jno. 4 : 18.
Patience leads to = Jas. 1 : 4.
Faith is made perfect by works. Jas. 2 : 22.
Pray to obtain = Col. 4 : 12. 1 The. 5 : 23. Heb. 13 : 20, 21. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.
The Church shall attain to = Jno. 17 : 23. Eph. 4 : 13. Col. 1 : 28.
In heaven believers shall enjoy complete = of soul and body. 1 Cor. 13 : 10. Heb. 11 : 40. Heb. 12 : 23.
Want of = reproved. Rev. 3 : 2.

Persecution.

See MARTYRDOM. SELF-DENIAL. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS.

CHRIST

Suffered = Mat. 12 : 14. Mat. 27 : 1. Mar. 11 : 18. Luk. 22 : 2. Jno. 5 : 16. Jno. 7 : 1, 19. See *Sufferings of Christ, Hatred to Christ.*
Suffered patiently = Isa. 53 : 7. Mat. 27 : 12. Mar. 14 : 61. Mar. 15 : 3–5. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.
Submitted voluntarily to = Isa. 50 : 6. Mat. 26 : 53. Heb. 12 : 2.

= ARISES FROM

Ignorance of God and of Christ. Jno. 15 : 21. Jno. 16 : 3. Act. 3 : 15, 17. 1 Tim. 1 : 13.
Hatred to Christ. Jno. 15 : 20, 24.
Hatred to the Gospel. Mat. 10 : 17–25, 34–36. Mat. 13 : 21. Mar.

4 : 17. Mar. 13 : 9–13. Luk. 12 : 51–53.
Pride. Ps. 10 : 2.
False zeal. Jno. 16 : 2. Act. 13 : 50. Act. 26 : 9–11.
= destroys all family bonds. Mat. 10 : 21, 35. Mar. 13 : 12. Luk. 12 : 51–53. Luk. 21 : 16.
= is contrary to a Christian spirit. Mat. 26 : 52. Luk. 9 : 54–56.
= tries our attachment to the Gospel. Mar. 13 : 20, 21. Mar. 4 : 17.

All that will live godly in Christ shall suffer = 2 Tim. 3 : 12, & Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Mar. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 9 : 23. Act. 14 : 22.

BELIEVERS

Should expect to suffer = Mat. 10 : 17. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9. Luk. 21 : 12. Jno. 15 : 20. Jno. 16 : 2, 33. Act. 20 : 23. 1 The. 3 : 3. Rev. 2 : 10.
Suffer = for God. Ps. 44 : 22, & Rom. 8 : 36. Ps. 69 : 7. Isa. 66 : 5. Jer. 11 : 21. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 20 : 8.
Suffer = for Christ's sake. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 9. Luk. 21 : 12. Jno. 15 : 21.
Suffer = with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. 2 Cor. 1 : 5. Phi. 3 : 10. Col. 1 : 24. 2 Tim. 2 : 12.
Should not seek = Mat. 2 : 13. Mat. 10 : 23. Mat. 12 : 14, 15. Act. 9 : 23–25. Act. 14 : 5, 6.
Should not fear = Isa. 51 : 7. Mat. 10 : 26, 28. Luk. 12 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 14. Rev. 2 : 10.

BELIEVERS ARE EXPOSED BY = TO BE

Hated. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 9. Mar. 13 : 13. Luk. 21 : 17. Jno. 17 : 14.
Despised. Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 8. Act. 5 : 41. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.
Reviled. Jer. 15 : 10. Lam. 3 : 45, 46. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Heb. 11 : 36.
Abused and ill-treated. Mat. 10 : 17. Mar. 13 : 9. Act. 5 : 40. Act. 12 : 1. Act. 22 : 19. Act. 26 : 11. 1 Cor. 4 : 11. Heb. 11 : 36.
Cast into prison. Luk. 21 : 12. Act. 8 : 3. Act. 12 : 4. Act. 22 : 4, 19. Act. 26 : 10. Heb. 11 : 36.
Put to death. Mat. 24 : 9. Luk. 21 : 16. Jno. 16 : 2. Act. 22 : 4. Act. 26 : 10. 1 Cor. 4 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 11. Heb. 11 : 37. See *Martyrdom.*

BELIEVERS SUFFERING = SHOULD

Endure it patiently. 1 Cor. 4 : 11, 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.
Commit their souls to God. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.
Rejoice. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 5 : 41. 2 Cor. 12 : 10. 1 Pet. 4 : 13.
Glorify God. 1 Pet. 4 : 16.
Pray to be delivered. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 31 : 15. Ps. 35 : 3. Ps. 71 : 12, 13. Ps. 119 : 86.
Pray for their persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Luk. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 60. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.
Bless their persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Rom. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

He who suffers patiently = is acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

BLESSED ARE THOSE WHO SUFFER =

For righteousness' sake. Mat. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 3 : 14.
For Christ's sake. Mat. 5 : 11. Luk. 6 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.
For great is their reward in heaven. Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23.
For theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 10.

The hope of eternal life supports under = Rom. 8 : 18. 1 Cor, 15 : 19, 32. 2 Tim. 2 : 12. Heb. 10 : 34.
= cannot separate us from the love of Christ. Rom. 8 : 35.

GOD

Forsakes not believers in = 2 Cor. 4 : 9.

Delivers believers in= Dan. 3: 25, 28. Luk. 1: 71. 2 Cor. 1: 10 2 Tim. 3: 11.

Pray for those who suffer= 2 The. 3: 1, 2.

Hypocrites cannot endure= Mat. 13: 20, 21. Mar. 4: 17.

False teachers fear= Gal. 6: 12.

Men of the world have a spirit of = Mat. 5: 12. Gal. 4: 29.

UNBELIEVERS

Are addicted to= Ps. 10: 2. Ps. 69: 26. Ps. 109: 16. Ps. 143: 3. Lam. 4: 19. Mat. 5: 12. Mat. 23: 34. Act. 7: 52.

Rejoice in the success of= Ps. 13: 4. Rev. 11: 10.

=AGAINST BELIEVERS

Is against Christ. Act. 9: 4, 5. Act. 22: 7, 8. Act. 26: 14, 15.

Is against God. Zec. 2: 8.

Is punished by God. Deu. 30: 7. Deu. 32: 43. 1 Chr. 16: 21, 22. Ps. 7: 13. Jer. 11: 21, 22. Jer. 15: 15. Jer. 17: 18. Jer. 20: 11. Joe. 3: 19. Zep. 2: 8–10. Mat. 23: 34–36. Luk. 11: 49–51. Luk. 18: 7, 8. 2 The. 1: 6.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husbandmen.* Mat. 21: 33–41. Mar. 12: 1–9. Luk. 20: 9–16.

EXAMPLES OF PERSECUTED BELIEVERS. *Micaiah.* 1 Kin. 22: 27. 2 Chr. 18: 26. *David.* Ps. 31: 15. Ps. 119: 157, 161. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 18: 18–20. Jer. 26: 8. Jer. 26: 11–16. Jer. 32: 2. Jer. 38: 9. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3: 13–21. *Daniel.* Dan. 6: 5–17. *Man born blind.* Jno. 9: 28, 34. *Peter.* Act. 4: 3. Act. 12: 3–5. *Apostles.* Act. 5: 18, 40, 41. Act. 14: 5. 1 Cor. 4: 11–13. 2 Cor. 4: 8–11. *Prophets of old.* Act. 7: 52. Heb. 11: 36. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 8: 1. *Paul.* Act. 9: 23–25, & 2 Cor. 11: 32, 33. Act. 14: 19. Act. 20: 19, 23. Act. 21: 27–32. Act. 23: 12–15. 1 Cor. 15: 32. 2 Cor. 1: 8–10. 2 Cor. 11: 23–27. Gal. 5: 11. 2 Tim. 2: 9. 2 Tim. 3: 11. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 13: 50. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16: 22–24. *Thessalonians.* 1 The. 2: 14. 2 The. 1: 4. *Converted Jews.* Heb. 10: 32–34. *Moses.* Heb. 11: 25, 26.

EXAMPLES OF PERSECUTORS. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 1: 8–14. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 19: 1. 1 Sam. 20: 33. 1 Sam. 22: 16–19. 1 Sam. 26: 18. *Jezebel.* 1 Kin. 18: 4. 1 Kin. 19: 2. *Israelites.* 1 Kin. 19: 10, 14, & Rom. 11: 3. Neh. 9: 26. Act. 7: 52. 1 The. 2: 15. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22: 8, 27. 2 Chr. 18: 26. *Joash.* 2 Chr. 24: 22. *Haman.* Est. 3: 6–10. Est. 9: 24. *Pashur.* Jer. 20: 2. *Zedekiah and Jews.* Jer. 38: 4–6. *Chaldeans.* Dan. 3: 8–12. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6: 4–13. *Pharisees.* Mat. 12: 14. Mar. 23: 29–37. Luk. 11: 47–51. Jno. 9: 34. *Herod.* Luk. 13: 31. Act. 12: 1–3. *Chief priests.* Mar. 11: 18. Luk. 22: 2. Jno. 11: 57. Jno. 12: 10. Act. 5: 17, 18. Act. 25: 2, 3. *Jews of Jerusalem.* Jno. 5: 16. Jno. 7: 19. Act. 6: 9–13. Act. 7: 52. Act. 23: 12–15. *Jews of Damascus.* Act. 9: 23–25. *Jews of Antioch.* Act. 13: 50. Act. 14: 19. *Jews of Iconium.* Act. 14: 1. *Jews of Asia.* Act. 21: 27–32. *Gentiles.* Act. 14: 5. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 8: 3. Act. 22: 4, 19, 20. 1 Cor. 15: 9. Phi. 3: 6. 1 Tim. 1: 13. *Ephesians.* Act. 19: 29.

Perseverance.

See PATIENCE. STEADFASTNESS.

=indispensable to salvation. Eze. 33: 13. Mat. 10: 22. Mat. 24: 13. Mar. 13: 13. Rom. 11: 22. 1 Cor. 15: 2. 1 Tim. 2: 15. 1 Tim. 4: 16. Heb. 3: 14.

The example of Christ is an encouragement to= Heb. 12: 2, 3.

BELIEVERS SHOULD EXERCISE = IN

Seeking God. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.
Serving God. Jos. 23 : 8. 1 Sam. 12 : 20.
The doctrine of the Gospel. Jno. 8 : 31, 32. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 14.
Faith. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 2 Cor. 1 : 24. Col. 1 : 23. 1 Tim. 1 : 19. 1 Tim. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 4 : 7. Heb. 3 : 14. Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
The love of God and Christ. Jno. 15 : 9. Jude *v.* 21.
Holding fast hope. Hos. 12 : 6. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 10 : 23.
The grace of God. Act. 13 : 43. Rom. 5 : 2. Heb. 12 : 28.
Prayer. 1 Sam. 12 : 23. Luk. 18 : 1. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 17. 1 Tim. 5 : 5.
Obedience to the commandments. 1 Chr. 28 : 7. Ps. 119 : 44. Jas. 1 : 25. 2 Jno. *v.* 8, 9.
Well-doing. Rom. 2 : 7. Gal. 6 : 9. 2 The. 3 : 13.
Holiness. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. 1 Tim. 6 : 14.
Overcoming Satan and the world. Eph. 6 : 12, 13. Phi. 1 : 27.

BELIEVERS ARE MAINTAINED IN = THROUGH

The fear of God. Jer. 32 : 40.
Faith. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.
Confidence in God. Ps. 125 : 1.
The power of God. Ps. 31 : 24. Ps. 66 : 9. Pro. 24 : 16. Isa. 40 : 31. Phi. 1 : 6. 1 The. 5 : 23, 24. 1 Pet. 1 : 5. Jude *v.* 24.
The intercession of Christ. Luk. 22 : 31, 32. Jno. 17 : 11, 12.
Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 7, 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 12.

Exhortations to = Jos. 23 : 8. 1 Sam. 12 : 20. Ps. 31 : 24. Phi. 4 : 1. 1 Tim. 4 : 16. 2 Tim. 3 : 14. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 6 : 11, 12. Heb. 12 : 1–3. 2 Pet. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 2 : 28. Jude *v.* 21. Rev. 2 : 25. Rev. 3 : 11.

Ministers should exhort to = Act. 11 : 23. Act. 13 : 43. Act. 14 : 22. 1 Cor. 15 : 58.

= IN WELL-DOING

Leads to assurance of hope. Heb. 6 : 10, 11.
Is not vain. 1 Cor. 15 : 58. Gal. 6 : 9.

Blessed is he who has = Jas. 1 : 25.
Life everlasting promised to = Rom. 2 : 7. Rev. 2 : 10. Rev. 3 : 11, 12.
Salvation promised to = Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 13. Mar. 13 : 13.
Blessings promised to = Jos. 14 : 9. 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. Jas. 1 : 25. Rev. 2 : 26–28.

THE WANT OF =

Deprives of hope. Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6, 14.
Causes God to forsake us. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Heb. 8 : 9.
Excludes from salvation. Eze. 18 : 24. Eze. 33 : 13. Jno. 15 : 6. Rom. 11 : 22. Heb. 6 : 4–6.

Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things of the law, &c. Deu. 27 : 26. Gal. 3 : 10.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Importunate friend.* Luk. 11 : 5–8. *Importunate widow.* Luk. 18 : 1–5.

WANT OF = ILLUSTRATED. *Seed in the stony ground.* Mat. 13 : 5, 6, 20, 21. Mar. 4 : 5, 6, 16, 17. Luk. 8 : 6, 13. *Man putting his hand to the plough.* Luk. 9 : 62.

EXAMPLES OF = *Joshua and Caleb.* Num. 14 : 24. Num. 32 : 12. Deu. 1 : 36. Jos. 14 : 8, 14. *Job.* Job 2 : 3. Job 23 : 11, 12. Job 27 : 5, 6. *David.* Ps. 18 : 21, 22. *Disciples.* Luk. 22 : 28. *Apostles.* Act. 1 : 14. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 2 : 42. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 24. 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. *Abraham.* Heb. 6 : 15. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 27.

EXAMPLES OF WANT OF = *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 6. *Israelites.* Heb. 8 : 9.

Poor (The).

See FATHERLESS. WIDOWS. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS.

God has created = Job 34 : 19. Pro. 22 : 2.
Men become = by the will of God. 1 Sam. 2 : 7. Job 1 : 21.

POVERTY OFTEN RESULTS FROM

Idleness and sloth. Pro. 6 : 9–11. Pro. 10 : 4. Pro. 19 : 15. Pro. 20 : 13. Pro. 23 : 21. Pro. 24 : 33, 34.
Drunkenness and gluttony. Pro. 21 : 17. Pro. 23 : 21.
Debauchery. Pro. 6 : 26. Pro. 29 : 3. Luk. 15 : 13.
Bad company. Pro. 13 : 18. Pro. 23 : 20, 21. Pro. 28 : 19.

POVERTY IS SENT AS A CHASTISEMENT

To the covetous. Pro. 11 : 24. Pro. 28 : 22.
To the oppressors of = Job 20 : 18–22. Pro. 22 : 16. Pro. 28 : 8.

GOD

Regardeth not the rich more than = Job 34 : 19.
Forgets not = Ps. 9 : 18.
Hears the cry of = Exo. 22 : 27. Job 34 : 28. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 69 : 33. Jas. 5 : 4.
Regards the prayer of =, and despises it not. Ps. 102 : 17.
Maintains the right of = Ps. 140 : 12.
Delivers = Job 5 : 15. Job 36 : 15. Ps. 12 : 5. Ps. 35 : 10. Jer. 20 : 13.
Provides for = Deu. 10 : 18. 1 Sam. 2 : 5. Ps. 68 : 10. Ps. 132 : 15. Ps. 146 : 7. Luk. 1 : 53.
Has provided by His law for the wants of = Exo. 23 : 11. Lev. 19 : 9, 10. Lev. 23 : 22. Deu. 15 : 3, 4. Deu. 24 : 19–22. Deu. 26 : 12, 13.
Is the refuge of = Ps. 14 : 6. Isa. 25 : 4.
Exalts = 1 Sam. 2 : 8. Ps. 107 : 41. Ps. 113 : 7.
Has chosen = rich in faith, and heirs of His kingdom. Jas. 2 : 5.

CHRIST

Has lived in the condition of = Mat. 8 : 20. Luk. 8 : 2, 3. Luk. 9 : 58. 2 Cor. 8 : 9.
Has preached the Gospel to = Mat. 11 : 5. Luk. 4 : 18. Luk. 7 : 22.
Shall redeem the soul of = Ps. 72 : 14.
Shall spare and save = Ps. 72 : 13.
Shall deliver = Ps. 72 : 12.

= SHOULD

Hope in God. Job 5 : 8, 16.
Trust in God. Ps. 10 : 14. Zep. 3 : 12.
Rejoice in God. Isa. 29 : 19.
Praise God. Ps. 74 : 21.

The destruction of = is their poverty. Pro. 10 : 15.

= ARE SOMETIMES

Liberal. Mar. 12 : 43, 44. Luk. 21 : 3, 4. 2 Cor. 8 : 2.
Upright. Pro. 19 : 1.
Rich in faith. Jas. 2 : 5.

= is better than a liar. Pro. 19 : 1, 22.
Offerings of = are acceptable to God. 2 Cor. 8 : 2, 12.

WE SHOULD

Relieve = Lev. 25 : 35. Deu. 15 : 7–11. Isa. 58 : 7. Mat. 5 : 42. Mat. 19 : 21. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 3 : 11. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22.
Deliver = Ps. 82 : 4. Jer. 22 : 3.
Do justice to = Ps. 82 : 3. Pro. 31 : 9. Jer. 22 : 3, 16.
Pray for = Ps. 74 : 21.
Solicit others to assist = Act. 20 : 35. 2 Cor. 8 : 7, 8. Gal. 2 : 10.

WE SHOULD NOT

Forget = Deu. 14 : 27–29. Gal. 2 : 10.
Shut our hand from = Deu. 15 : 7, 11.
Harden our heart against = Deu. 15 : 7, 9.
Despise = Pro. 14 : 21. Jas. 2 : 2–4.
Rule with rigour = Lev. 25 : 39, 43.
Wrong = in judgment. Exo. 23 : 6.
Take usury from = Exo. 22 : 25. Lev. 25 : 36, 37.
Oppress = Deu. 24 : 14. Pro. 22 : 22. Zec. 7 : 10.
Withhold the salary of = Lev. 19 : 13. Deu. 24 : 15. Pro. 3 : 27, 28.
Rob = Pro. 22 : 22, 23. Jas. 5 : 4.

RELIEVING =

Is a duty of believers. Ps. 112 : 9, & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 29 : 7. Pro. 31 : 20. Eze. 18 : 5, 7. Rom. 15 : 26. Heb. 13 : 16. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
Is a fruit of repentance. Dan. 4 : 27. Luk. 3 : 11. Eph. 4 : 28.

GIVE TO =

Not grudgingly. Deu. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.
With liberality. Deu. 14 : 28, 29. Deu. 15 : 11. 2 Cor. 8 : 2. 2 Cor. 9 : 5.
Cheerfully and with a willing mind. 2 Cor. 8 : 3, 12. 2 Cor. 9 : 7.
Without ostentation. Mat. 6 : 1.
Specially to believers. Rom. 12 : 13. Gal. 6 : 10.

HE WHO

Honoureth God hath mercy on = Pro. 14 : 31.
Hath pity upon = lendeth unto the Lord. Pro. 19 : 17.
Oppresseth = reproacheth his Maker. Pro. 14 : 31. Pro. 17 : 5.

HE WHO RELIEVES =

Shall be preserved and delivered by God. Ps. 41 : 1–3.
Shall prosper under God's blessing. Deu. 14 : 29. Deu. 15 : 10. Deu. 24 : 19. Jer. 22 : 16. Dan. 4 : 27. 2 Cor. 9 : 10.
Shall be in abundance. Pro. 11 : 24, 25. Pro. 28 : 27.
Shall be blessed by God. Ps. 37 : 26. Pro. 19 : 17. Pro. 22 : 9. Isa. 58 : 7–10. Heb. 13 : 16.
Shall receive an eternal reward in heaven. Ps. 112 : 9, & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Mat. 25 : 34–36. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 14 : 12–14. Luk. 18 : 22.

Blessed is he who has mercy on = Ps. 41 : 1. Pro. 14 : 21.

HE WHO NEGLECTS =

Neglects Christ. Mat. 25 : 42–45.
Has not the love of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
Has no faith. Jas. 2 : 15–17.

UNBELIEVERS

Pretend to care for = Jno. 12 : 4–6. Mat. 26 : 8, 9. Jas. 2 : 15, 16.
Care not for = Mat. 25 : 42, 43. Jno. 12 : 6.
Judge not the right of = Jer. 5 : 28.
Spoil by violence = Job 24 : 2–10. Isa. 3 : 14. Isa. 10 : 2. Eze. 18 : 12.
Oppress = Eze. 18 : 12. Eze. 22 : 29. Amo. 4 : 1. Amo. 5 : 11. Amo. 8 : 6.
Devour = Pro. 30 : 14. Amo. 8 : 4. Hab. 3 : 14.
Persecute = Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 109 : 16.

PUNISHMENT FOR

Refusing to relieve = Job 22 : 7, 10. Pro. 21 : 13. Eze. 16 : 49.
Doing wrong to and defrauding = Deu. 27 : 19. Job 20 : 19–29. Ecc. 5 : 8. Isa. 10 : 1–3. Amo. 8 : 4–7. Mal. 3 : 5.
Oppressing = Ps. 109 : 16, 17. Eze. 22 : 29, 31. Amo. 2 : 6, 7. Amo. 4 : 1–3. Amo. 5 : 11, 12.
Spoiling = Job 22 : 6, 10. Pro. 22 : 16, 23. Isa. 3 : 13–15. Eze. 18 : 12, 13. Mal. 3 : 5. Amo. 8 : 4–7. Jas. 5 : 4.

Woe unto them who oppress = Isa. 10 : 1–3.

The cry of crushed = comes unto the Lord. Deu. 15 : 9. Job 34 : 28. Jas. 5 : 4.

= are forsaken by their friends. Pro. 14 : 20. Pro. 19 : 4, 7.

= use entreaties, but the rich answereth roughly. Pro. 18 : 23.

= ye shall have always with you. Deu. 15 : 11. Zep. 3 : 12. Mat. 26 : 11. Mar. 14 : 7. Jno. 12 : 8.

Believers pray to be kept from poverty. Pro. 30 : 8.

EXAMPLES OF = *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 15. *Ruth.* Ruth 2 : 2. *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 12. Luk. 4 : 26. *The prophet's widow.* 2 Kin. 4 : 1, 2. *Poor widow.* Mar. 12 : 42–44. Luk. 21 : 1–4. *Believers of the Old Testament.* Heb. 11 : 37.

EXAMPLES OF LIBERALITY TOWARDS = *Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 14–16. *Jews.* Est. 9 : 22. *Job.* Job 29 : 16. Job 30 : 25. Job 31 : 16–21. *Nebuzaradan.* Jer. 39 : 10. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 8. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2 : 45. Act. 4 : 34, 35. *Peter.* Act. 3 : 6. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 36, 39. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 2–4. *Paul.* Act. 24 : 17. Gal. 2 : 10. *Churches of Macedonia and Achaia.* Rom. 15 : 26.

Power (The) of God.

See POWER OF CHRIST, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

= is one of His perfections. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 : 11. Exo. 6 : 3. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 10 : 17. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 12 : 13. Job 36 : 5. Ps. 24 : 8. Ps. 62 : 11. Ps. 65 : 6. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 93 : 1, 4. Ps. 147 : 5. Jer. 32 : 18. Nah. 1 : 3. Mat. 6 : 13. Rev. 18 : 8. Rev. 19 : 1.

GOD IS CALLED

The Mighty. Deu. 10 : 17. Neh. 9 : 32. Jer. 32 : 18.

The Almighty. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 : 11. Gen. 49 : 25. Num. 24 : 4. Job 21 : 20. Job 22 : 26. Job 32 : 8. Job 33 : 4. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 68 : 14. Ps. 91 : 1. Eze. 1 : 24. 2 Cor. 6 : 18.

The Mighty One of Jacob and Israel. Gen. 49 : 24. Ps. 132 : 2, 5. Isa. 1 : 24. Isa. 30 : 29. Isa. 49 : 26. Isa. 60 : 16.

Mighty God. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 : 11. Gen. 49 : 24. Deu. 7 : 21. Deu. 10 : 17. Ps. 50 : 1. Isa. 10 : 21. Jer. 32 : 18. Hab. 1 : 12.

Almighty God. Gen. 17 : 1. Gen. 35 : 11. Gen. 48 : 3. Exo. 6 : 3. Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 11 : 17. Rev. 15 : 3. Rev. 16 : 14. Rev. 19 : 15. Rev. 21 : 22.

TERMS EXPRESSING =.

Voice of God. Job 37 : 5. Job 40 : 9. Ps. 29 : 3, 5. Ps. 46 : 6. Ps. 68 : 33.

Arm of the Lord. Exo. 6 : 6. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 5 : 15. Deu. 11 : 2. Deu. 26 : 8. 2 Chr. 6 : 32. Job 40 : 9. Ps. 89 : 13. Ps. 136 : 12. Isa. 30 : 30. Isa. 51 : 5, 9. Isa. 62 : 8. Isa. 63 : 12. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17. Eze. 20 : 33. Luk. 1 : 51.

Hand, right hand of the Lord. Exo. 9 : 15. Exo. 15 : 6. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 11 : 2. Deu. 26 : 8. Jos. 4 : 24. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 6 : 32. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Job 12 : 9. Ps. 89 : 13. Ps. 118 : 16. Ps. 136 : 12. Isa. 48 : 13. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 16 : 21. Eze. 20 : 33. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.

Finger of God. Exo. 8 : 19. Ps. 8 : 3. Luk. 11 : 20.

= DESCRIBED AS

Great. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 66 : 3. Ps. 79 : 11. Ps. 93 : 4. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 40 : 26. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17. Nah. 1 : 3. Eph. 1 : 19.

Incomparable. Exo. 9 : 14. Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 3 : 24. 2 Sam. 22 : 32. Ps. 89 : 6–8. Jer. 10 : 6.
Sovereign. Deu. 32 : 39. Job 9 : 12. Job 34 : 29. Ps. 135 : 6. Isa. 43 : 13. Dan. 4 : 35. Rom. 9 : 22.
Irresistible. Deu. 32 : 39. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Job 11 : 10. Job 42 : 2. Isa. 14 : 27. Isa. 43 : 13. Dan. 4 : 35.
Effectual. Job 11 : 10. Job 42 : 2. Isa. 14 : 27. Isa. 43 : 13. Eph. 3 : 7.
Fearful. Exo. 14 : 31. Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 10 : 17. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 9 : 4. Ps. 66 : 3. Ps. 89 : 7. Isa. 30 : 30. Jer. 5 : 22. Nah. 1 : 3.
Glorious. Exo. 15 : 6. Isa. 63 : 12.
Eternal. Ps. 66 : 7. Dan. 4 : 34. Rom. 1 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 16.
Incomprehensible. Job 26 : 14. Job 37 : 23.
Unsearchable. Job 5 : 9. Job 9 : 10.

Nothing is impossible to = Job 42 : 2. Ps. 115 : 3. Mat. 3 : 9. Mat. 19 : 26. Mar. 10 : 27. Luk. 1 : 37. Luk. 18 : 27.
Nothing is difficult for = Gen. 18 : 14. Jer. 32 : 17, 27. Zec. 8 : 6.
God hath chosen the weak things to confound the mighty things. 1 Cor. 1 : 25–29. Ps. 8 : 2, & Mat. 21 : 16.
= can deliver by many or by few. 1 Sam. 14 : 6. 2 Chr. 14 : 11.
= can destroy the soul and the body. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5. Jas. 4 : 12.
= is the source of all power. 2 Sam. 22 : 33. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 25 : 8. Ps. 18 : 32. Ps. 68 : 35. Isa. 40 : 29. Jer. 16 : 19.
Who knoweth the strength of = Job 26 : 14. Job 37 : 23. Ps. 90 : 11.

= EXHIBITED IN

The creation of the world. Job 38 : 4–10. Ps. 104 : 1–24. Isa. 40 : 26. Isa. 48 : 13. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 27 : 5. Jer. 32 : 17.
His providence and dominion over all things. 1 Chr. 29 : 11, 12. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Job 26 : 12. Job 37 : 2–23. Job 38 : 12–32. Ps. 46 : 8–10. Ps. 65 : 6–13. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 89 : 8–13. Dan. 4 : 35.
The salvation of man. Isa. 45 : 24. Isa. 63 : 1.
His wonders and miracles. Num. 11 : 31. Exo. 14 : 31. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 4 : 34. Job 9 : 4–10. Ps. 66 : 3–7. Ps. 111 : 6. Ps. 145 : 6. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 32 : 19.
Delivering His people. Exo. 14 : 31. Exo. 32 : 11. Deu. 4 : 34. Deu. 5 : 15. Deu. 26 : 8. Neh. 1 : 10. Ps. 106 : 8. Ps. 111 : 6. Ps. 136 : 11, 12. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 1 : 19. Jer. 32 : 21. Zep. 3 : 17.
His chastisements. Exo. 9 : 14. Deu. 11 : 2. Job 37 : 23. Isa. 33 : 13. Jer. 16 : 21.
The destruction of the wicked. Gen. 6 : 13, 17. Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17, 22. Deu. 2 : 15. Deu. 9 : 3. Deu. 11 : 2–6. Jer. 46 : 28. Nah. 1 : 3–6. Rev. 18 : 8.
The miracles of Christ. Luk. 5 : 17. Luk. 11 : 20. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 2 : 22. Act. 10 : 38.
The resurrection of Christ. Act. 2 : 24. 2 Cor. 13 : 4. Eph. 1 : 20. Col. 2 : 12.
The miracles of His servants. Act. 14 : 3. Act. 15 : 12. Act. 19 : 11. Heb. 2 : 4.
The efficacy of the Gospel. Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18, 24.
The resurrection of believers. Mar. 12 : 24–26. Rom. 4 : 17. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 2 Cor. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 13 : 4.

= works in believers. Rom. 14 : 4. 2 Cor. 13 : 4. Eph. 1 : 19. Eph. 3 : 20. Phi. 2 : 13. Col. 1 : 29. 2 The. 1 : 11.
= produces faith in believers. 1 Cor. 2 : 5. Eph. 1 : 19. 2 The. 1 : 11.
= makes all grace to abound in believers. 2 Cor. 9 : 8.
= has given all things that pertain unto life, &c. 2 Pet. 1 : 3.

=is exerted in behalf of believers. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Ezr. 8 : 22.

BELIEVERS

Trust in= Ps. 59 : 9. Isa. 12 : 2. Jer. 20 : 11. Rom. 4 : 21. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.
Are strengthened by= Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 71 : 16. Rom. 14 : 4. 2 Cor. 10 : 4. 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Eph. 1 : 19. Eph. 6 : 10. Col. 1 : 11.
Are supported under trials by= Ps. 37 : 39. Isa. 41 : 10. Jer. 20 : 11. 2 Cor. 6 : 7. 2 Cor. 12 : 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 8.
Are delivered by= Neh. 1 : 10. Ps. 79 : 11. Ps. 80 : 2. Dan. 3 : 17.
Are exalted by= Job 36 : 22.
Are kept unto salvation by= 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

The Gospel is= Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18, 24. 2 Cor. 4 : 7.
Ministers teach and edify by= 1 Cor. 3 : 6–8. 2 Cor. 10 : 8. 2 Cor. 13 : 10. Gal. 2 : 8. Eph. 3 : 7.

=SHOULD BE

Prayed for. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 54 : 1. Ps. 68 : 28. Ps. 79 : 11. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 51 : 9.
Acknowledged. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Isa. 33 : 13. Mat. 6 : 13. 2 Cor. 4 : 7.
Feared. Jer. 5 : 22. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5.
Magnified. Num. 14 : 17. Ps. 68 : 34. Ps. 96 : 7. Ps. 150 : 1. Dan. 2 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 16. 1 Pet. 5 : 11. Jude *v.* 25.

UNBELIEVERS

Know not= Mat. 22 : 29. Mar. 12 : 24.
Doubt of= Num. 14 : 11. Deu. 1 : 30–32. 2 Kin. 7 : 2. Ps. 78 : 19, 20, 22.
Have against them= Exo. 9 : 16. Exo. 14 : 31. Lev. 26 : 24. Deu. 11 : 2–4. Ezr. 8 : 22. Ps. 135 : 6–10. Isa. 33 : 14.
Serve by their chastisements to show= Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17.

The heavenly host magnify= Rev. 4 : 8. Rev. 5 : 13. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 11 : 17. Rev. 15 : 3. Rev. 19 : 1.

Power (The) of Christ.

See CHRIST IS GOD. MIRACLES, NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST.

=is equal to that of God, as Son of God. Jno. 5 : 17, 19, 21, 26, 27. Jno. 10 : 28–30, 36–38. Jno. 14 : 10. Act. 10 : 38. 1 Cor. 1 : 24.

=DESCRIBED AS

Above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, not only in this world, but in that which is to come. Jno. 3 : 31. Eph. 1 : 20–22. Phi. 2 : 9–11. Col. 2 : 10. Heb. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Rev. 11 : 15.
Unlimited in heaven and earth. Mat. 28 : 18. Phi. 2 : 10.
Over all the kingdoms of the world. Rev. 11 : 15.
That of the Prince of the kings of the earth. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 17 : 14. Rev. 19 : 16.
That of Lord over all men. Jno. 17 : 2. Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. Eph. 4 : 5.
Having dominion over all things. Ps. 8 : 6. Luk. 10 : 22. Jno. 3 : 35. Jno. 13 : 3. 1 Cor. 15 : 27, 28. Eph. 1 : 22. Phi. 3 : 21. Heb. 2 : 8.
That of the Author of man's salvation. Act. 4 : 12. Heb. 5 : 9. Rev. 7 : 10.
As capable of saving eternally. Luk. 23 : 42, 43. Jno. 10 : 28. Jno. 14 : 2, 3. Heb. 7 : 25. Rev. 3 : 12, 21. Jno. 6 : 39, & Isa. 63 : 1.
As capable of destroying eternally.

Ps. 2 : 12. Isa. 11 : 4. 1 Cor. 15 : 24–26. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 The. 2 : 8.
As having the keys of hell and of death. Isa. 22 : 22. Rev. 1 : 18. Rev. 3 : 7.
Able to subdue all things. Phi. 3 : 21.
Capable of the same works as God. Jno. 1 : 3. Jno. 5 : 17, 19–21. Jno. 10 : 37, 38. Jno. 14 : 10, 11. Heb. 1 : 2.
That of the possessor with God of all things. Jno. 16 : 15. Jno. 17 : 10. Col. 1 : 16. Heb. 1 : 2, & Deu. 10 : 14.
Capable of answering prayers. Luk. 23 : 42, 43. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 7. Jno. 16 : 24.
Eternal. Dan. 7 : 14. Eph. 1 : 20, 21.
Glorious. 2 The. 1 : 9.

CHRIST IS

The Lord God Almighty. Isa. 9 : 5. Rev. 15 : 3.
The Lord strong and mighty. Ps. 24 : 8.
The power of God. 1 Cor. 1 : 24.
God over all. Rom. 9 : 5.
All in all. Col. 3 : 11. Phi. 4 : 13.

= EXHIBITED IN

The creation of the world. Jno. 1 : 3, 10. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. Eph. 3 : 9. Col. 1 : 16. Heb. 1 : 2, 10.
Upholding all things. Col. 1 : 17. Heb. 1 : 3. Jude *v.* 1.
Man's salvation. Isa. 63 : 1. Luk. 1 : 69. Heb. 7 : 25.
His teaching. Mat. 7 : 29. Mar. 1 : 22. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 32. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 7 : 46.
His overruling the winds and the sea. Mat. 8 : 26, 27. Mar. 4 : 39. Mar. 6 : 51. Luk. 8 : 24.
His miracles. Mat. 8 : 27. Luk. 4 : 36. Luk. 5 : 17. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 5 : 36. Act. 10 : 38.
His power over evil spirits (devils). Mat. 8 : 29, 31. Mar. 1 : 24–27. Mar. 5 : 7. Luk. 4 : 34. Luk. 8 : 28, 31.
Giving the power to work miracles. Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 3 : 14, 15. Mar. 6 : 7. Mar. 16 : 17, 18. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 17, 19. Act. 9 : 34. 1 Cor. 5 : 4.
His knowing the thoughts of men. Mat. 9 : 2–4. Mat. 16 : 7, 8. Mat. 12 : 15. Mar. 2 : 6–8. Luk. 5 : 22. Jno. 2 : 24, 25. Jno. 6 : 64, 70.
His knowing all things. Mat. 17 : 27. Jno. 4 : 16–19, 29. Jno. 16 : 30. Jno. 21 : 6, 17. Col. 2 : 3.
His doing works which none other man did. Mat. 9 : 33. Mar. 2 : 12. Jno. 15 : 24.
Forgiving sins. Mat. 9 : 6. Mar. 2 : 7–11. Luk. 5 : 24. Luk. 7 : 47, 48. Jno. 8 : 11. Act. 5 : 31.
Giving spiritual life. Jno. 5 : 21, 25, 26. Jno. 6 : 33, 51. Jno. 14 : 6.
Giving eternal life. Luk. 23 : 43. Jno. 6 : 27. Jno. 10 : 28. Jno. 17 : 2.
Raising Himself from the dead. Jno. 2 : 19–22. Jno. 10 : 18.
Overcoming the world. Jno. 16 : 33.
Overcoming the Devil. Col. 2 : 15. Heb. 2 : 14. Rev. 12 : 10.
Destroying the works of the Devil. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.

The multitude wondered and were amazed at = Mat. 8 : 27. Mat. 12 : 23. Mar. 1 : 27. Mar. 2 : 12. Mar. 7 : 37. Luk. 5 : 26.
Ministers should proclaim = 2 Pet. 1 : 16.

BELIEVERS

Are strengthened by = 2 Cor. 12 : 9. Eph. 6 : 10. Phi. 4 : 13. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.
Are helped by = Heb. 2 : 18.
Are kept by = Jno. 10 : 28. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18.

= dwells in believers. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.

= SHALL BE EXHIBITED IN

His advent. Mat. 24 : 30. Mar. 9 : 1. Mar. 13 : 26. Luk. 21 : 27. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Pet. 1 : 16.
Raising the dead. Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Jno. 6 : 39 40, 44, 54. Jno. 11 : 25.

Transforming the bodies of believers. Phi. 3 : 21.
Judging the world. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 25 : 31, 32. Jno. 5 : 22, 27. Act. 10 : 42. Rom. 14 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 10. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Jude *v.* 15.
Destroying all powers. 1 Cor. 15 : 24.
Putting all enemies under His feet. 1 Cor. 15 : 25.
Destroying the ungodly. Ps. 2 : 9. Isa. 11 : 4. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 2 The. 2 : 8.

Power (The) of the Holy Ghost.

See INSPIRATION, MIRACULOUS GIFTS, WORK AND INFLUENCE OF THE HOLY GHOST.

=is equal to the power of God. Isa. 48 : 16. Mar. 12 : 28, & Luk. 11 : 20. See *The Holy Ghost is God.*
=is irresistible. Isa. 30 : 28. Isa. 34 : 16. Zec. 4 : 6. Rom. 15 : 19.
Jesus Christ wrought miracles by = Mat. 12 : 28. Act. 10 : 38.

=EXHIBITED IN

Creation. Gen. 1 : 2. Job 26 : 13. Job 33 : 4. Ps. 33 : 6. Ps. 104 : 30.
The conception of Jesus Christ. Mat. 1 : 18, 20. Luk. 1 : 35.
The resurrection of Jesus Christ. Rom. 1 : 4. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.
The working of miracles. Mat. 12 : 28. Act. 2 : 4. Rom. 15 : 19. 1 Cor. 12 : 9–11. See *Miraculous Gifts.*
The mysterious removal of individuals. 1 Kin. 18 : 12. 2 Kin. 2 : 11, 16. Eze. 3 : 14. Eze. 8 : 3. Eze. 11 : 24. Mat. 4 : 1. Mar. 1 : 12. Luk. 4 : 1. Luk. 4 : 14. Act. 8 : 39, 40.
The gift of supernatural sight. 2 Kin. 5 : 25, 26. 2 Kin. 6 : 12, 17, 32. Isa. 6 : 1–3. Eze. 1 : 1. Dan. 7 : 9–13. Act. 7 : 55, 56. Rev. 4 : 1. Rev. 21 : 1.
The gift of other tongues. Act. 2 : 4. Act. 10 : 44–46. Act. 19 : 6. 2 Cor. 12 : 10.
The inspiration of prophets. 1 Sam. 10 : 10. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 19 : 6. Act. 28 : 25. Eph. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.*
His supreme knowledge. Isa. 40 : 13. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Cor. 12 : 8. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.
His revelation of things to come. Luk. 2 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 20 : 23. Act. 21 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.
The authority given to the word of His messengers. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 4 : 31. 1 Cor. 2 : 4. 1 The. 1 : 5.
The gift of irresistible wisdom in speech. Act. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 2 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 12 : 8.
The work of new birth. Jno. 3 : 5, 6. Tit. 3 : 5.
The gift of spiritual life. Eze. 37 : 14. Rom. 8 : 11–13.
The efficacy given to the preaching of the Gospel. Isa. 61 : 1–3. 1 Cor. 2 : 4. 1 The. 1 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 12.

The Word of God is the *sword of the Spirit.* Eph. 6 : 17.
=promised by God. Joe. 2 : 28. Luk. 24 : 48, 49. Act. 1 : 4.
=promised by Jesus Christ. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. Act. 1 : 8.

BELIEVERS

Are led by= Ps. 143 : 10. Jno. 16 : 13. Rom. 8 : 14, & Isa. 63 : 14. Gal. 5 : 18.
Are upheld by= Ps. 51 : 12.
Are strengthened by= Eph. 3 : 16.
Are taught by= Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar. 13 : 11. Luk. 2 : 26. Luk. 12 : 12. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 16 :

14. 1 Cor. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.
Are enabled to speak boldly by = Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 4 : 31. Act. 6 : 5, 10. 1 The. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 7.
Are helped in prayer by = Rom. 8 : 26.
Abound in hope by = Rom. 15 : 13.

Praise.

See THANKSGIVINGS. WORSHIP. GLORIFYING GOD.

God is worthy of = Exo. 15 : 11. 2 Sam. 22 : 4. 1 Chr. 16 : 25. Ps. 18 : 3. Ps. 48 : 1. Ps. 96 : 4. Ps. 113 : 3. Ps. 145 : 3. Ps. 150 : 1. Mat. 6 : 13.

= SHOULD BE OFFERED TO GOD ON ACCOUNT OF

His majesty and magnificence. 1 Chr. 16 : 27. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 96 : 1, 6. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 111 : 3. Ps. 145 : 5, 12. Ps. 148 : 13. Ps. 150 : 2. Isa. 24 : 14.
His glory. 1 Chr. 16 : 29. 1 Chr. 29 : 13. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 8 : 1. Ps. 66 : 2. Ps. 72 : 19. Ps. 96 : 3. Ps. 138 : 5. Ps. 145 : 11. Eze. 3 : 12.
His greatness. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 95 : 1–3. Ps. 96 : 4. Ps. 99 : 3. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 145 : 3, 6. Ps. 150 : 2.
His power and might. 1 Chr. 16 : 28. 1 Chr. 29 : 11. Ps. 21 : 13. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 66 : 1–3. Ps. 68 : 33–35. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 95 : 1–3. Ps. 96 : 7. Ps. 145 : 6, 11. Ps. 150 : 1. Dan. 2 : 20.
His wisdom. Dan. 2 : 20. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25.
His goodness. 1 Chr. 16 : 34. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 54 : 6. Ps. 63 : 3. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 89 : 1. Ps. 92 : 2. Ps. 100 : 4, 5. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1, 8. Ps. 118 : 1–4. Ps. 135 : 3. Ps. 136 : 1. Ps. 145 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11.
His holiness. Exo. 15 : 11. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ps. 22 : 3. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 97 : 12. Ps. 99 : 3, 9. Ps. 103 : 1. Ps. 106 : 47. Isa. 6 : 3.
His justice. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 98th. Ps. 99 : 4. Ps. 101 : 1. Ps. 145 : 7.
His truth. Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 100 : 4, 5. Ps. 108 : 3, 4. Ps. 117 : 1, 2.
His mercy. 1 Chr. 16 : 34. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 20 : 21. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 101 : 1. Ps. 107 : 1. Ps. 108 : 3, 4. Ps. 117 : 1, 2. Ps. 118 : 29. Ps. 136 : 1. Isa. 63 : 7. Jer. 33 : 11. Rom. 15 : 9.
His faithfulness. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Ps. 89 : 1, 5. Ps. 92 : 1, 2.
His mercy and truth. Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 138 : 2.
His faithfulness and truth. Isa. 25 : 1.
His wondrous works. 1 Chr. 16 : 9. Ps. 9 : 1, 11. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 75 : 1. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 89 : 5. Ps. 105 : 2. Ps. 106 : 2. Ps. 107 : 22. Ps. 136 : 4. Ps. 139 : 14. Ps. 145 : 6, 11. Ps. 150 : 2. Isa. 12 : 5. Isa. 25 : 1.
His salvation. 2 Sam. 22 : 47. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 95 : 1. Ps. 96 : 2. Ps. 98 : 1–3. Ps. 118 : 14, 21. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 61 : 10. Jer. 31 : 7. Luk. 1 : 68, 69. 1 Pet. 1 : 3.
His forgiveness of sins. Ps. 103 : 1–3. Isa. 12 : 1. Hos. 14 : 2. Luk. 1 : 68, 77. Eph. 1 : 3, 7.
His grace. Eph. 1 : 6.
His statutes. Ps. 119 : 54.
His protection. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 17.
His preservation. Ps. 71 : 6–8.
His deliverance. Ps. 18 : 48, 49. Ps. 40 : 1–3. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 124 : 6. Ps. 136 : 24. Isa. 38 : 20.
The fulfilment of His promises. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Ps. 56 : 4.
His answers to prayer. Ps. 28 : 6. Ps. 34 : 1, 4. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 118 : 21. Ps. 138 : 2, 3.

His consolation. Isa. 12 : 1. Isa. 25 : 1, 4. Isa. 49 : 13. Isa. 52 : 9.
The hope of an inheritance incorruptible. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.
All His spiritual blessings. Ps. 103 : 2. Eph. 1 : 3.
All His temporal benefits. Deu. 8 : 10. Ps. 68 : 19. Ps. 104 : 1, 13–15. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 147 : 7–9. Joe. 2 : 26.

= of God is good and comely. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 147 : 1.
= of God is a part of Divine worship. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 29 : 31. 2 Chr. 31 : 2. Neh. 8 : 6. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 22 : 22. Ps. 35 : 18. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 118 : 19. Ps. 149 : 1. Heb. 2 : 12.
= should be offered to God through Christ. Heb. 13 : 15.
Jesus Christ is worthy of = Rev. 5 : 12.
= offered to Christ. Mat. 21 : 9. Mar. 11 : 9. Luk. 19 : 38. Jno. 12 : 13. Rev. 5 : 13.

= SHOULD BE OFFERED TO GOD BY

Angels. Ps. 103 : 20, 21. Ps. 148 : 2. Eze. 3 : 12. Luk. 2 : 13.
Believers. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 113 : 1. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 135 : 1, 19–21. Ps. 139 : 14. Ps. 145 : 10. Ps. 148 : 14. Ps. 149 : 1.
All nations. 1 Chr. 16 : 28. Ps. 45 : 17. Ps. 47 : 1. Ps. 67 : 3. Ps. 96 : 7, 8. Ps. 117 : 1. Rom. 15 : 11.
Princes and subjects. Ps. 138 : 4. Ps. 148 : 1, 11.
Young and old. Ps. 148 : 1, 12.
Children. Ps. 8 : 2. Mat. 21 : 16.
Small and great. Rev. 19 : 5.
All men. Ps. 98 : 4. Ps. 145 : 21. Ps. 148 : 11–13. Isa. 42 : 10–12.
Everything that hath breath. Ps. 150 : 6.
Heaven and earth. Ps. 66 : 1, 4. Ps. 69 : 34. Ps. 96 : 11. Ps. 148 : 1. Isa. 44 : 23. Isa. 49 : 13.
All creation. Ps. 103 : 22. Ps. 145 : 10. Ps. 148 : 1–10.

Blessed be the Lord God. Ps. 41 : 13. Ps. 72 : 18, 19. Ps. 89 : 52.

Exhortations to = 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 22 : 23. Ps. 30 : 4. Ps. 33 : 1–3. Ps. 47 : 6. Ps. 50 : 14. Ps. 66 : 2, 8. Ps. 68 : 4. Ps. 81 : 1–3. Ps. 95 : 1, 2. Ps. 96 : 1. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 106 : 1. Ps. 113 : 1. Ps. 135 : 1. Ps. 147 : 1. Ps. 149 : 1. Isa. 12 : 4. Isa. 42 : 10–12. Jer. 33 : 11. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16. Heb. 13 : 15. Jas. 5 : 13.

= TO GOD IS OFFERED BY BELIEVERS

With the whole heart. Ps. 9 : 1. Ps. 86 : 12. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 119 : 7. Ps. 138 : 1. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
With the soul. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 103 : 1. Ps. 104 : 1, 35. Ps. 146 : 1.
With gladness and rejoicing. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 33 : 1–3. Ps. 63 : 5. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 4.
With thanksgivings. 1 Chr. 16 : 4. 1 Chr. 23 : 30. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. Ezr. 3 : 11. Neh. 12 : 24. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 147 : 7.
With psalms and hymns. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 33 : 2, 3. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 5. Ps. 144 : 9. Ps. 150 : 3. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
With singing. Exo. 15 : 1. Jud. 5 : 3. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. Ps. 98 : 4. Ps. 107 : 22. Ps. 144 : 9. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
With musical instruments. 1 Chr. 16 : 42. 1 Chr. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 5 : 13. 2 Chr. 7 : 6. Ps. 33 : 2, 3. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 81 : 2. Ps. 98 : 5, 6. Ps. 144 : 9. Ps. 147 : 7. Ps. 149 : 3. Ps. 150 : 3–5.
In public worship. 1 Chr. 29 : 10, 13. Ps. 9 : 14. Ps. 26 : 12. Ps. 35 : 18. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 89 : 5. Ps. 107 : 32. Ps. 109 : 30. Ps. 111 : 1. Ps. 134 : 1–3. Ps. 135 : 1–3. Ps. 149 : 1.

Every day. Ps. 71 : 8, 14. Ps. 145 : 2.
All day. Ps. 35 : 28. Ps. 44 : 8. Ps. 113 : 3. Ps. 119 : 164.
Morning and evening. 1 Chr. 23 : 30. Ps. 59 : 16.
Continually. Ps. 34 : 1. Ps. 71 : 6. Ps. 84 : 4. Heb. 13 : 15.
More and more. Ps. 71 : 14.
All life long. Ps. 63 : 4. Ps. 104 : 33. Ps. 146 : 2.
From generation to generation. Ps. 78 : 4. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 145 : 4.
For ever. Ps. 30 : 12. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 61 : 8. Ps. 72 : 19. Rom. 1 : 25.
For evermore. Ps. 89 : 52. Ps. 113 : 2. Ps. 115 : 18. 2 Cor. 11 : 31.
For ever and ever. 1 Chr. 16 : 36. 1 Chr. 29 : 10. Ps. 145 : 2. Dan. 2 : 20.
From everlasting to everlasting. Ps. 41 : 13. Ps. 106 : 48.
Among the nations. Ps. 57 : 9. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 108 : 3.

BELIEVERS

Sing = of God. Jud. 5 : 3. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 27 : 6. Ps. 30 : 12. Ps. 57 : 7. Ps. 66 : 2. Ps. 75 : 9. Ps. 104 : 33. Ps. 108 : 3. Ps. 138 : 1. Ps. 146 : 2. Act. 16 : 25.
Sing = to the name of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 50. Ps. 7 : 17. Ps. 18 : 49. Ps. 61 : 8. Ps. 92 : 1. Ps. 135 : 3.
Show forth = of God. Ps. 9 : 14. Ps. 51 : 15. Ps. 79 : 13. Ps. 92 : 2. Ps. 106 : 2. Isa. 60 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 9.
Declare = of God. Ps. 35 : 28. Ps. 75 : 9. Ps. 102 : 21. Ps. 145 : 21. Isa. 63 : 7.
Edify one another by singing = of God. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.
Show their joy by singing = of God. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. Ezr. 3 : 11. Ps. 9 : 2. Ps. 33 : 1. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 95 : 2. Ps. 98 : 4. Jas. 5 : 13.
Glory in = of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 34 : 1, 2. Ps. 44 : 8. Ps. 106 : 47.
Invite others to = of God. Ps. 9 : 11. Ps. 34 : 3. Ps. 47 : 6, 7. Ps. 68 : 4. Ps. 95 : 1, 2.
Are filled with fruits of righteousness unto = of God. Eph. 1 : 12. Phi. 1 : 11.

= IS CALLED

Sacrifice of praise. Ps. 119 : 108. Jer. 17 : 26. Jon. 2 : 9. Heb. 13 : 15.
Sacrifice of joy. Ps. 27 : 6.
Sacrifice of lips. Hos. 14 : 2. Heb. 13 : 15.
Voice of triumph. Ps. 47 : 1. Ps. 118 : 15.
Voice of praise. Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 66 : 8.

To God and Jesus Christ be glory for ever and ever. Rom. 11 : 36. Rom. 16 : 27. Gal. 1 : 5. Eph. 3 : 21. Phi. 4 : 20. Heb. 13 : 21. 1 Pet. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 5 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 18. Jude *v.* 25. Rev. 1 : 6.

PSALMS AND HYMNS TO = OF GOD. Exo. 15 : 1–21. Deu. 32 : 1–43. 2 Sam. ch. 22. 1 Chr. 16 : 7–36. Ps. 8. Ps. 19. Ps. 24. Ps. 29. Ps. 33. Ps. 47. Ps. 48. Ps. 66. Ps. 68. Ps. 76. Ps. 81. Ps. 89. Ps. 95. Ps. 96. Ps. 97. Ps. 98. Ps. 99. Ps. 104. Ps. 106. Ps. 107. Ps. 108. Ps. 111. Ps. 113. Ps. 114. Ps. 134. Ps. 135. Ps. 136. Ps. 145. Ps. 146. Ps. 147. Ps. 148. Ps. 149. Ps. 150.

The heavenly hosts ascribe = to God. Isa. 6 : 3. Luk. 2 : 13, 14. Rev. 4 : 9, 11. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 15 : 2–4.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord.* Mat. 11 : 25. Luk. 10 : 21. *Melchizedek.* Gen. 14 : 20. *Moses, Miriam, and Israelites.* Exo. 15 : 1–21. *Jethro.* Exo. 18 : 10. *David.* 1 Chr. 13 : 8. 1 Chr. 29 : 10–13. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 119 : 164. *David and Israelites.* 1 Chr. 16 : 7–36. *Priests and Levites.* 2 Chr. 29 : 30. 2 Chr. 30 : 21–23. Ezr. 3 : 10, 11. *Ezra.* Neh. 8 : 6. *Hezekiah.* Isa. 38 : 19. *Daniel.* Dan. 2 : 23. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Mary.* Luk. 1 : 46, 47. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1 : 64. *Heavenly host.* Luk. 2 : 13, 14. *Shepherds.* Luk. 2 : 20. *Simeon.* Luk. 2 : 28. *Anna.*

Luk. 2 : 38. *People of Jericho.* Luk. 18 : 43. *Disciples.* Mat. 26 : 30. Mar. 14 : 26. Luk. 19 : 37, 38. *Apostles.* Luk. 24 : 53. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2 : 47. *Lame man.* Act. 3 : 8. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25.

Prayer.

See PRIVATE, PUBLIC, FAMILY PRAYER. PRAYER OF INTERCESSION, IN AFFLICTION. ANSWER TO PRAYER.

=commanded. Isa. 55 : 6. Lam. 3 : 41. Mat. 7 : 7–11. Luk. 11 : 9–13. Luk. 18 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 The. 5 : 17. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.

=SHOULD BE OFFERED

To God. Ps. 5 : 2. Ps. 30 : 8. Ps. 65 : 2. Ps. 142 : 1. Eph. 3 : 14.
To God as our heavenly Father. Mat. 6 : 9. Luk. 11 : 2. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.
To Christ. Luk. 23 : 42. Act. 7 : 59. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 2 Tim. 4 : 22.
In the name of Christ. Ps. 84 : 9. Dan. 9 : 17. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

GOD

Hears= Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 10 : 17. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 34 : 15, & 1 Pet. 3 : 12. Ps. 65 : 2. Ps. 66 : 19.
Answers= Job 32 : 26. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 32 : 6. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 99 : 6. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3. Ps. 145 : 19. Pro. 15 : 29. Isa. 30 : 19. Isa. 65 : 24. Jer. 29 : 12. See *Answer to Prayer.*
Answers=offered in the name of Christ. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

THE HOLY GHOST

Promised as Spirit of= Zec. 12 : 10.
Guides and inspires us in= Eph. 6 : 18. Jude *v.* 20.
Helps our infirmities in= Rom. 8 : 26, 27.
As Spirit of adoption, incites us to = Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.

=SHOULD BE OFFERED

With faith. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Heb. 11 : 6. Jas. 1 : 6.
With a full assurance of faith. Heb. 10 : 22.
With confidence in God. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 55 : 16. Ps. 56 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.
With assurance and boldness. Heb. 4 : 16.
In a forgiving spirit. Mat. 5 : 23, 24. Mat. 6 : 12. Mar. 11 : 25.
With the whole heart. Deu. 4 : 29. Ps. 119 : 58, 145. Jer. 29 : 13.
With preparation of heart. Job 11 : 13.
With a true heart. Heb. 10 : 22.
With truth. Ps. 145 : 18. Jno. 4 : 24.
With a pure heart. 2 Tim. 2 : 22.
With unfeigned lips. Ps. 17 : 1.
With holy hands. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.
Without ostentation, like the hypocrites. Mat. 6 : 5, 6.
Without vain repetitions like the heathen. Mat. 6 : 7, & Ecc. 5 : 2, 3. Isa. 58 : 13. 1 Kin. 18 : 26.
With humility. Gen. 32 : 10. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 33 : 12. Isa. 26 : 16.
With submission. Mat. 26 : 39, 42. Luk. 22 : 42. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.
With a desire to be heard. 1 Kin. 8 : 28. 2 Chr. 6 : 19. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 5 : 2. Ps. 17 : 1. Ps. 27 : 7. Ps. 39 : 12. Ps. 88 : 2. Ps. 102 : 2. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 119 : 169. Ps. 142 : 6. Ps. 143 : 1.
With circumspection. Ecc. 5 : 2.
With watchfulness. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 13 : 33. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 21 : 36. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.
With earnestness. 1 The. 3 : 10. Jas. 5 : 17.
With importunity. Gen. 32 : 26. Luk. 11 : 8, 9. Luk. 18 : 1–7.

With perseverance. Ps. 116 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2.
To be preserved in temptation. Mat. 6 : 13. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 11 : 4. Luk. 22 : 40, 46.
In affliction. 2 Sam. 22 : 7, & Ps. 18 : 6. 1 Kin. 8 : 37, 38. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 120 : 1. Isa. 26 : 8, 9, 16. Jas. 5 : 13. See *Prayer in Affliction.*
In sickness. 1 Kin. 8 : 37–39, & 2 Chr. 6 : 28–30. 2 Kin. 20 : 2, 3, & Isa. 38 : 2, 3. Ps. 6 : 2–7. Ps. 38 : 1–3. Ps. 39 : 10–13. Ps. 88 : 1–5. Jer. 17 : 14. Jas. 5 : 13. See *Sickness.*
In secret. Mat. 6 : 6.
Early in the morning. Ps. 5 : 3. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 88 : 13. Ps. 119 : 147. Ps. 143 : 8. Isa. 26 : 9.
Evening, morning, and at noon. Ps. 55 : 17.
Night and day. Ps. 55 : 17. Ps. 88 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 5 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.
Without ceasing. Luk. 18 : 1. Luk. 21 : 36. Act. 10 : 2. Eph. 6 : 18. 1 The. 5 : 17.
Continually. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.
Without relaxing or interruption. Luk. 18 : 1. 1 Pet. 3 : 7.
Everywhere. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.
In everything. Phi. 4 : 6.

= ACCOMPANIED WITH

Repentance. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 36 : 7. Hos. 14 : 2. Act. 8 : 22.
Confession of sins. Jud. 10 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ezr. 10 : 1. Neh. 1 : 5–7. Ps. 41 : 4. Dan. 9 : 20.
Humiliation. Gen. 18 : 27. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 26 : 16. Dan. 9 : 8.
Tears. 1 Sam. 1 : 10. Ezr. 10 : 1. Neh. 1 : 4. Jer. 31 : 9. Hos. 12 : 4.
Fasting. Ezr. 8 : 23. Neh. 1 : 4. Dan. 9 : 3. Act. 10 : 30. Act. 13 : 3. Act. 14 : 23. 1 Cor. 7 : 5.
Thanksgivings. Ps. 116 : 17. Eph. 1 : 16. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

= FOR

The mercy of God. Neh. 13 : 22. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 27 : 7. Ps. 31 : 16. Ps. 33 : 22. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 57 : 1. Ps. 69 : 13. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps. 119 : 76.
The forgiveness of sins. Job 7 : 21. Ps. 25 : 7, 18. Ps. 39 : 8. Ps. 51 : 1–3, 7, 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Mat. 6 : 12. Luk. 11 : 4.
The lovingkindness and compassion of God. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 67 : 1. Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 116 : 4–6. Ps. 119 : 58, 77. Ps. 123 : 3. Isa. 33 : 2. Hab. 3 : 2.
Temporal blessings. Gen. 28 : 20, 21. 1 Chr. 4 : 10. Neh. 1 : 11. Ps. 118 : 25. Pro. 30 : 8. Zec. 10 : 1. Mat. 6 : 11. Luk. 11 : 3. Phi. 4 : 6.
Spiritual blessings. 1 Kin. 3 : 9. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 31 : 16. Ps. 51 : 10. Ps. 80 : 7, 19. Ps. 86 : 4. Ps. 90 : 12. Ps. 119 : 36. Mat. 6 : 33. 1 The. 3 : 13. Heb. 4 : 16. Jas. 1 : 5.
The help and power of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 54 : 1. Ps. 68 : 28. Ps. 79 : 11. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 51 : 9.

RELY IN = ON

The mercy of God. Num. 14 : 18, 19. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 25 : 6. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 109 : 21. Jer. 32 : 18. Dan. 9 : 4, 18.
The promises of God. Gen. 32 : 9–12. Exo. 32 : 13. 2 Sam. 7 : 25–29. 1 Kin. 8 : 25, 26. 2 Chr. 6 : 17. Neh. 1 : 8–10. Ps. 89 : 49. Ps. 119 : 49, 170. Isa. 63 : 15.
The covenant of God. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. Neh. 9 : 32. Jer. 14 : 21. Dan. 9 : 4.
The faithfulness of God. 1 Kin. 8 : 24. Ps. 89 : 49. Ps. 143 : 1.

The righteousness of God. Gen. 18 : 23–32. Dan. 9 : 16.
The glory of God. Exo. 32 : 11, 12. Num. 14 : 13–17. Deu. 9 : 27–29. Jos. 7 : 7–9. 1 Kin. 18 : 36, 37. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 25 : 11. Ps. 31 : 3. Isa. 37 : 17–20. Joe. 2 : 17.

=that God would hearken unto us. 1 Kin. 8 : 28. 2 Chr. 6 : 19. Ps. 5 : 1, 2. Ps. 28 : 1, 2. Ps. 54 : 2. Ps. 55 : 1. Ps. 61 : 1. Ps. 84 : 8. Ps. 86 : 8. Ps. 102 : 1, 2. Ps. 119 : 149. Ps. 140 : 6. Ps. 143 : 1.
Lord, teach us to pray. Job 37 : 19. Luk. 11 : 1.

ENCOURAGEMENTS TO=

God promises to answer= 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 58 : 9. Isa. 65 : 24. Jer. 29 : 12. Jer. 33 : 3. Amo. 5 : 4. Zec. 13 : 9.
Christ has promised that God would answer= Mat. 7 : 7–11. Luk. 11 : 9–13. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.
Christ has promised Himself to answer= Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 7.
The fatherly goodness of God. Mat. 7 : 9–11. Luk. 11 : 11–13.
The remembrance of past mercies. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 4 : 1. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 116 : 2. Ps. 138 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 15.
God is nigh unto all them that call upon Him. Ps. 145 : 18.
God is good and favourable to them that seek Him. Ezr. 8 : 22. Lam. 3 : 25.
God is rich unto all that call upon Him. Rom. 10 : 12.
God knoweth what things we have need of. Mat. 6 : 8, 32. Luk. 12 : 30.

Believers delight in making= Ps. 42 : 2. Ps. 73 : 28. Ps. 84 : 2.
=of a righteous man availeth much. Jas. 5 : 16.
=of the upright is the delight of God. Pro. 15 : 8, 29.
Call ye upon the Lord while He is near. Isa. 55 : 6.

Whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved. Joe. 2 : 32. Act. 2 : 21. Rom. 10 : 13.
Power of= Gen. 18 : 23–32. Exo. 17 : 11. Exo. 33 : 11–17. Ps. 106 : 23. Jas. 5 : 17, 18. See *Answer to Prayer*.

THE=OF UNBELIEVERS

Is full of hypocrisy. Ps. 78 : 36, 37. Mat. 6 : 5. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.
Is not from the heart, but from the lips. Hos. 7 : 14. Mat. 15 : 8, & Mar. 7 : 6, & Isa. 29 : 13.
Is ostentatious. Mat. 6 : 5.
Is full of self-righteousness. Luk. 18 : 11.
Is vain repetitions. 1 Kin. 18 : 26. Ecc. 5 : 2, 3. Isa. 58 : 13. Mat. 6 : 7.
Has merely in view temporal mercies. Hos. 7 : 14. Mat. 6 : 32. Luk. 12 : 30.
Is made long from a motive of covetousness. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.
Is not heard by God. Isa. 1 : 15. Jer. 11 : 11, 14. Jer. 14 : 12. Eze. 8 : 18. Mic. 3 : 4. Jno. 9 : 31. See *Answer to Prayer*.
Is an abomination to the Lord. Pro. 15 : 8. Pro. 21 : 27. Pro. 28 : 9. Isa. 1 : 11–15. Jer. 6 : 20. Hos. 8 : 13. Amo. 5 : 21.

Unbelievers do not pray. Job 21 : 15. Job 27 : 10. Ps. 14 : 4. Ps. 53 : 4. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Hos. 7 : 7, 14.

=IS DESCRIBED AS

Looking up to God. Ps. 5 : 3. Ps. 34 : 5.
Drawing near to God. 1 Sam. 14 : 36. Ps. 73 : 28. Isa. 58 : 2. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 10 : 22.
Seeking God. Job 8 : 5. Ps. 34 : 4. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 78 : 34. Ps. 119 : 2. Isa. 55 : 6.
Seeking the face of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 105 : 4.
Having access unto God. Eph. 2 : 18. Eph. 3 : 12.

Calling upon God. 1 Chr. 4 : 10. 1 Chr. 21 : 26. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 118 : 5. Isa. 55 : 6.
Calling upon the name of the Lord. Gen. 12 : 8. Ps. 105 : 1. Ps. 116 : 4. Act. 2 : 21.
Crying unto God. Deu. 26 : 7. 1 Sam. 7 : 9. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. Ps. 3 : 4. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 28 : 1. Ps. 34 : 17. Ps. 55 : 16. Ps. 57 : 2. Ps. 88 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3. Jon. 3 : 8.
Beseeching the Lord. Exo. 32 : 11. Deu. 3 : 23. 2 Kin. 13 : 4. 2 Chr. 33 : 12. Ezr. 8 : 23. Ps. 119 : 58. Ps. 142 : 1. Jer. 26 : 19. Mal. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 8.
Making supplication unto God. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 59. 2 Chr. 6 : 24, 29. Job 8 : 5. Job 9 : 15. Ps. 30 : 8. Ps. 142 : 1. Jer. 36 : 7. Dan. 9 : 20. Hos. 12 : 4.
Lifting up the soul and heart unto God. Ps. 25 : 1. Ps. 86 : 4. Ps. 143 : 8. Lam. 3 : 41.
Pouring out the soul and heart before God. 1 Sam. 1 : 15. Ps. 62 : 8. Lam. 2 : 19.

POSTURES USED IN =.

Kneeling. 1 Kin. 8 : 54. 2 Chr. 6 : 13. Ezr. 9 : 5. Ps. 95 : 6. Isa. 45 : 23. Dan. 6 : 10. Luk. 22 : 41. Act. 7 : 60. Act. 9 : 40. Act. 20 : 36. Act. 21 : 5. Eph. 3 : 14. Phi. 2 : 10.
Bowing the head toward the earth. Exo. 34 : 8. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. 2 Chr. 29 : 29, 30. Ps. 95 : 6. Mic. 6 : 6.
Falling prostrate with the face to the ground. Gen. 17 : 3. Gen. 24 : 52. Exo. 4 : 31. Exo. 12 : 27. Num. 16 : 22, 45. Num. 20 : 16. Jos. 5 : 14. Jos. 7 : 6, 10. 1 Chr. 21 : 16. 2 Chr. 20 : 18. Ezr. 10 : 1. Neh. 8 : 6. Eze. 9 : 8. Mat. 26 : 39. Mar. 14 : 35. Rev. 11 : 16.
Lifting up the hands toward heaven. Exo. 17 : 11, 12. 1 Kin. 8 : 22, 54. 2 Chr. 6 : 12, 13. Ezr. 9 : 5. Ps. 28 : 2. Ps. 63 : 4. Ps. 88 : 9. Ps. 134 : 2. Isa. 1 : 15. Lam. 2 : 19. Lam. 3 : 41. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.
Standing. 1 Sam. 1 : 26. 1 Kin. 8 : 22, 55. Neh. 9 : 4. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 18 : 11–13.

ILLUSTRATED. *Importunate friend.* Luk. 11 : 5–8. *Importunate widow.* Luk. 18 : 1–5. *Publican and Pharisee.* Luk. 18 : 9–14.

MODELS OF PRAYERS. *Our Lord's* = Mat. 6 : 9–13. Luk. 11 : 2–4. = *of Solomon.* 1 Kin. 8 : 22–53. 2 Chr. 6 : 13–42. = *of Ezra.* Ezr. 9 : 5–15. = *of Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 5–11. = *of the Levites.* Neh. 9 : 5–38. = *of David.* Ps. 17. Ps. 25. Ps. 55. Ps. 69. Ps. 86. Ps. 143. = *of Moses.* Ps. 90. = *of Agur.* Pro. 30 : 7–9. = *of Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 4–19.

EXAMPLES OF = MADE TO CHRIST. Mat. 8 : 2, 5–8. Mat. 8 : 25. Mat. 9 : 27. Mat. 15 : 22. Mat. 17 : 14–16. Mat. 20 : 30–33. Mar. 1 : 40. Mar. 9 : 22. Mar. 10 : 47–51. Luk. 5 : 12. Luk. 9 : 38–40. Luk. 17 : 5. Luk. 17 : 13. Luk. 18 : 38–41. Luk. 23 : 42. Jno. 4 : 49. Act. 7 : 59, 60. Act. 9 : 6.

Prayer (Private).

See PRAYER. PRAYER OF INTERCESSION.

= commanded. Mat. 6 : 6. Jas. 5 : 13.
Christ was constantly engaged in = Mat. 14 : 23. Mat. 26 : 36. Mar. 1 : 35. Mar. 6 : 46. Mar. 14 : 32. Luk. 5 : 16. Luk. 6 : 12. Luk. 9 : 18, 29. Luk. 11 : 1. Jno. 6 : 15.

= SHOULD BE OFFERED

In the morning. Ps. 5 : 3. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 88 : 13. Ps. 119 : 147.
At evening, morning, and noon. Ps. 55 : 17. Dan. 6 : 10, 13.
Night and day. Ps. 55 : 17. Ps. 88 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 10. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.
Without ceasing. Ps. 86 : 3. Luk. 18 : 1. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 17.

With perseverance. Ps. 116 : 2. Rom. 12 : 12. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. See *Prayer*.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham*. Gen. 12 : 8. Gen. 21 : 33. *Lot*. Gen. 19 : 20. *Eliezer*. Gen. 24 : 12. *Isaac*. Gen. 24 : 63. *Jacob*. Gen. 32 : 9–12, 24–29. *Gideon*. Jud. 6 : 36–39. *Manoah*. Jud. 13 : 8. *Hannah*. 1 Sam. 1 : 10. 1 Sam. 2 : 1. *Hezekiah*. 2 Kin. 20 : 2, 3. Isa. 38 : 2, 3. *Nehemiah*. Neh. 2 : 4. *Jeremiah*. Jer. 32 : 16–25. *Daniel*. Dan. 6 : 10. Dan. 9 : 3–19. *Jonah*. Jon. 2 : 1. *Habakkuk*. Hab. 1 : 2. *Anna*. Luk. 2 : 37. *Saul of Tarsus*. Act. 9 : 11. Act. 22 : 17. *Peter*. Act. 10 : 9. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2, 30.

Prayer (Family).

See PRAYER. PRAYER OF INTERCESSION.

The neglect of = punished. Jer. 10 : 25.

EXAMPLES OF = *Abram*. Gen. 12 : 5, 8. Gen. 13 : 4. *Jacob*. Gen. 35 : 2, 3. *Joshua*. Jos. 24 : 15. *Job*. Job 1 : 5. *Disciples*. Act. 1 : 13, 14. Act. 12 : 12. *Cornelius*. Act. 10 : 2. *Apostles*. Act. 13 : 3. *Paul and Silas*. Act. 16 : 25. *Paul*. Act. 20 : 36. Act. 21 : 5.

Prayer (Public).

See WORSHIP. PRAYER.

= is part of Divine worship. 1 Kin. 8 : 22–54. 1 Chr. 29 : 10–19. Neh. 9 : 3–5. Ps. 95 : 6. Luk. 1 : 10. Act. 3 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

= is acceptable to God. 1 Kin. 9 : 3. Isa. 56 : 7.

God has promised to answer = 1 Kin. 8 : 29. 2 Chr. 7 : 14–16.

CHRIST

Attended assiduously = Mat. 12 : 9. Mar. 1 : 21. Mar. 3 : 1. Luk. 4 : 16.

Has promised His spiritual presence in = Mat. 18 : 20.

Has promised that God would answer = Mat. 18 : 19.

BELIEVERS

Delight in = Ps. 42 : 4. Ps. 84 : 1–4. Ps. 122 : 1. Ps. 132 : 7.

Solicit others to join in = 1 Chr. 16 : 29. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Ps. 29 : 2. Ps. 95 : 6. Ps. 99 : 5. Zec. 8 : 21.

= SHOULD BE MADE

In a known tongue. 1 Cor. 14 : 13–16.

Without vain repetitions. Mat. 6 : 7, & Ecc. 5 : 2.

= especially recommended in times of calamity. Joe. 1 : 14. Joe. 2 : 15.

Pour out Thy wrath upon the kingdoms and families that call not on Thy name. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25.

EXAMPLES. *Joshua*. Jos. 7 : 6–9. *Solomon*. 1 Kin. 8 : 22–53. 2 Chr. 6 : 13–42. *David*. 1 Chr. 21 : 26. 1 Chr. 29 : 10–19. *Jews*. 1 Chr. 29 : 20. Neh. 8 : 6. Luk. 1 : 10. *Jehoshaphat*. 2 Chr. 20 : 5–13. *Ezra*. Ezr. 9 : 5–15. *Levites*. Neh. 9 : 5–38. *Primitive Christians*. Act. 2 : 42. Act. 4 : 24–30. *Peter and John*. Act. 3 : 1. *Apostles*. Act. 6 : 6. Act. 13 : 3. Act. 14 : 23. *Paul*. Act. 16 : 13, 16. Act. 22 : 17.

Prayer of Intercession.

See PRAYER. ANSWER TO PRAYER.

= commanded. Eph. 6 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 1. Jas. 5 : 14–16. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

=SHOULD BE MADE FOR

All men. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.
Kings. Ezr. 6 : 10. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
All in authority. 1 Tim. 2 : 2.
Our country and our nation. Num. 27 : 15–17. Deu. 9 : 26–29. Deu. 26 : 15. 1 Kin. 8 : 30–52. 1 Chr. 29 : 18. Ps. 28 : 9. Ps. 74 : 1, 2. Ps. 79 : 8, 9. Ps. 80 : 1–4. Ps. 106 : 4, 5. Isa. 64 : 8, 9. Jer. 29 : 7.
Our fellow citizens. Neh. 1 : 6. Rom. 10 : 1.
Individuals. Gen. 20 : 17. Exo. 9 : 29. Exo. 10 : 17, 18. Num. 12 : 13. 1 Sam. 1 : 17.
The family. Gen. 32 : 11. 2 Sam. 7 : 18, 25–29. 1 Chr. 17 : 23–27.
Children. Gen. 17 : 18. Gen. 28 : 3, 4. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 1 Chr. 22 : 12. 1 Chr. 29 : 19. Mat. 15 : 22. Mat. 19 : 13.
Friends. Gen. 20 : 17. Job 42 : 8, 10. 2 Tim. 1 : 16, 18.
Masters. Gen. 24 : 12–14.
All believers. 2 Chr. 6 : 41. Ps. 10 : 12. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 125 : 4. Dan. 2 : 17, 18. Act. 20 : 32. 2 Cor. 9 : 14. Eph. 6 : 18. Phi. 1 : 3–5. 1 The. 3 : 10–12. 2 The. 1 : 11. 2 Tim. 1 : 3, 4. Phile. *v.* 4. Jas. 5 : 16.
The Church. Ps. 122 : 6, 8. Dan. 9 : 16–19.
Ministers. Ps. 132 : 9. Rom. 15 : 30–32. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Eph. 6 : 18–20. Phi. 1 : 19. Col. 4 : 3. 1 The. 5 : 25. 2 The. 3 : 1, 2. Heb. 13 : 18, 19.
The sick. Gen. 20 : 17. Ps. 35 : 13. Jas. 5 : 14, 16.
The afflicted. Ps. 141 : 5. Act. 12 : 5. 2 Cor. 1 : 11. Phi. 1 : 16, 19. Jas. 5 : 14–16.
Sinners. Gen. 18 : 23–32. Num. 14 : 19. Neh. 1 : 6. Dan. 9 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.
Persecutors. Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. Luk. 23 : 34. Act. 7 : 60. 1 Cor. 4 : 13.
Enemies. Ps. 35 : 13. Ps. 109 : 4. Jer. 18 : 20.
Those who forsake us. 2 Tim. 4 : 16.
The salvation of the unconverted. Rom. 10 : 1.
The furtherance of the Gospel. Mat. 9 : 38. Luk. 10 : 2. Act. 4 : 29. Eph. 6 : 18, 19. Col. 4 : 3. 2 The. 3 : 1.
Their people by ministers. 1 Sam. 12 : 19. Eph. 1 : 16, 17. Eph. 3 : 14–19. Phi. 1 : 4. Col. 1 : 3, 9. Col. 4 : 12. 1 The. 1 : 2. 2 The. 1 : 11.
Others, that their prayers be answered. 1 Kin. 8 : 29–52. 2 Chr. 6 : 20–40. Neh. 1 : 11. Ps. 20 : 1–4.

Encouragements to= Jas. 5 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

Unbelievers solicit for themselves =of believers. Exo. 8 : 8. Exo. 9 : 28. Exo. 10 : 17. Exo. 12 : 32. 1 Sam. 7 : 8. 1 Kin. 13 : 6. Jer. 37 : 3. Act. 8 : 24.
=in behalf of the impenitent is rejected. 1 Sam. 16 : 1. Jer. 7 : 13–16. Jer. 11 : 11, 14. Jer. 14 : 10, 11. Eze. 14 : 14–20.
Christ gave an example of= Luk. 22 : 32. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 17 : 9–24.

EXAMPLES OF= *Prayer of our Lord.* Jno. ch. 17. *Abraham.* Gen. 18 : 23–32. Gen. 20 : 17. *Eliezer.* Gen. 24 : 12–14. *Isaac.* Gen. 25 : 21. *Moses.* Exo. 32 : 10–14, 30–32. Exo. 34 : 9. Num. 11 : 2. Num. 12 : 13. Num. 14 : 17–19. Num. 21 : 7. Deu. 9 : 19, 20, 25–29. *Aaron.* Num. 16 : 46–48. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 7 : 5, 9. 1 Sam. 12 : 23. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 8 : 30–52. 2 Chr. 6 : 21–42. *Elijah.* 2 Kin. 4 : 33. *Man of God.* 1 Kin. 13 : 6. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 30 : 18–20. *Isaiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 20. *Ezra.* Ezr. 8 : 21–23. Ezr. 10 : 1. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 1 : 4–11. *Job.* Job 42 : 8. *David.* 2 Sam. 7 : 18–29. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 1 Chr. 17 : 16–27. Ps. 25 : 22. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 18 : 20. Jer. 42 : 2–4. *Ezekiel.* Eze. 9 : 8. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 3–19. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 60. *Peter and John.* Act. 8 : 15. *Peter.* Act. 9 : 40. *Church of Jerusalem.* Act. 12 : 5, 12. *Paul.*

Col. 1 : 9–12. 2 The. 1 : 11. *Epaphras.* Col. 4 : 12.

Prayer in Affliction.

See ANSWER TO PRAYER. CONSOLATION IN AFFLICTION. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS.

=is a duty. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 86 : 7. Isa. 26 : 8, 9, 16. Jas. 5 : 13.

=TO REQUEST

That God would consider our affliction. Neh. 9 : 32. Job 10 : 15. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 13 : 3. Ps. 25 : 18. Ps. 119 : 153. Ps. 132 : 1. Lam. 1 : 9–11. Lam. 3 : 19. Lam. 5 : 1.

Divine presence and support. Ps. 22 : 11, 19. Ps. 25 : 16. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 38 : 21. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 60 : 11. Ps. 69 : 17. Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 102 : 2. Ps. 108 : 12. Ps. 119 : 116, 117. Ps. 143 : 7.

Divine comfort. Ps. 51 : 8. Ps. 86 : 17. Ps. 119 : 76, 82.

Mitigation of troubles. Ps. 6 : 2. Ps. 39 : 13. Isa. 64 : 12. Jer. 10 : 24.

Deliverance from trouble. Ps. 6 : 4. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 22 : 20. Ps. 25 : 17, 20. Ps. 31 : 1, 2, 16. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps. 39 : 11. Ps. 40 : 13. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 69 : 14. Ps. 80 : 2, 3. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps. 118 : 25. Ps. 143 : 11. Isa. 33 : 2. Jer. 17 : 14.

Mercy. Ps. 6 : 2, 4. Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 51 : 1. Ps. 69 : 16. Ps. 79 : 8. Ps. 85 : 7. Dan. 9 : 18.

Pardon of sins. Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 25 : 7, 18. Ps. 39 : 8. Ps. 51 : 2. Ps. 79 : 8, 9. Isa. 64 : 9.

Deliverance from sin. Ps. 19 : 13. Ps. 51 : 7.

Divine teaching and direction. Job 34 : 32. Ps. 25 : 4. Ps. 27 : 11. Ps. 119 : 27, 108. Ps. 143 : 10.

To be quickened. Ps. 80 : 18. Ps. 119 : 107, 149. Ps. 143 : 11.

To be turned to God. Ps. 80 : 7. Ps. 85 : 5–7. Jer. 31 : 18.

That we may know the cause of our troubles. Job 6 : 24. Job 10 : 2. Job 13 : 23.

The healing of disease. 1 Kin. 8 : 37–39, & 2 Chr. 6 : 28–30. 2 Kin. 20 : 1–3, & Isa. 38 : 1–3. Ps. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 14.

Deliverance from enemies. Gen. 32 : 11. 1 Sam. 12 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 4. 2 Kin. 19 : 19. 2 Chr. 20 : 12. Ps. 3 : 7. Ps. 6 : 8. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 9 : 13. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 25 : 19, 20. Ps. 59 : 1. Ps. 64 : 1. Ps. 143 : 9.

=should be accompanied with fasting. Jud. 20 : 26. 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 2 Chr. 20 : 3, 4. Joe. 1 : 14–20. Joe. 2 : 15 17.

God promises to answer= Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 41 : 17. Jas. 5 : 15.

God answers= 2 Chr. 20 : 9. 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. Ps. 18 : 6. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 34 : 6, 17. Ps. 6 : 8. Ps. 56 : 9. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 107 : 6, 13, 19, 28. Ps. 116 : 4–6. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1.

PRAYERS IN AFFLICTION. Ps. 5. Ps. 6. Ps. 7. Ps. 31. Ps. 35. Ps. 38. Ps. 41. Ps. 43. Ps. 44. Ps. 54. Ps. 55. Ps. 56. Ps. 57. Ps. 59. Ps. 60. Ps. 64. Ps. 69. Ps. 70. Ps. 71. Ps. 74. Ps. 79. Ps. 80. Ps. 83. Ps. 86. Ps. 88. Ps. 94. Ps. 102. Ps. 120 : Ps. 122. Ps. 123. Ps. 137. Ps. 140. Ps. 141. Ps. 142. Ps. 143. Lam. ch. 3.

EXAMPLES. *Our Lord in Gethsemane.* Mat. 26 : 36–44. Mar. 14 : 32–39. Luk. 22 : 41–44. Jno. 12 : 27. Heb. 5 : 7. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 7–13. *Israelites.* Exo. 2 : 23–25. Deu. 26 : 6–8. Jud. 3 : 9. Jud. 10 : 15, 16. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. 2 Chr. 15 : 4. Neh. 9 : 28. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 15 : 11. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 16. 2 Sam. 24 : 14, 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 13, 17. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 19 : 19, & Isa. 37 : 20. 2 Kin. 20 : 1–3, & Isa. 38 : 1–3. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 14 : 11. *Manas-*

seh. 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. *Ezra.* Ezr. 9 : 5–15. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 4 : 9. *Jeremiah.* Lam. ch. 3. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 16–18. *Jonah.* Jon. 2 : 2–7. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 22–28. *Father of the lunatic.* Mat. 17 : 14, 15. Luk. 9 : 38–40. *Bartimeus.* Mar. 10 : 46–52. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 12 : 5. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25.

Prayer (Answer to).

See PRAYER. PRAYER IN AFFLICTION. PRIVILEGES OF BELIEVERS.

=promised. 2 Chr. 7 : 14, 15. Ps. 20 : 5. Isa. 30 : 19. Isa. 58 : 9. Jer. 29 : 12. Jer. 33 : 3. Zec. 13 : 9. Mat. 7 : 7. Luk. 11 : 9.

=promised especially in affliction. Deu. 4 : 29–31. 2 Chr. 7 : 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20 : 9. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 34 : 17. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 19 : 22. Isa. 41 : 17. Jas. 5 : 15.

=promised to two or three who shall agree on earth, &c. Mat. 18 : 19, 20.

=granted by God. Ps. 6 : 9. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 34 : 4. Ps. 66 : 19. Ps. 99 : 6. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3.

=granted by Christ. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 7.

PRAYER IS ANSWERED

Sometimes immediately. Isa. 58 : 9. Ps. 3 : 4. Ps. 138 : 3. Isa. 30 : 19. Isa. 65 : 24. Lam. 3 : 57. Dan. 9 : 21–23. Dan. 10 : 12.

Sometimes after delay. Ps. 40 : 1. Ps. 130 : 5. Mar. 7 : 27. Luk. 18 : 7. Heb. 6 : 15.

Sometimes differently from what was expected. 1 Kin. 8 : 17–19. 1 Chr. 22 : 7–10. 1 Chr. 28 : 2, 6. 2 Chr. 6 : 7–9. 2 Cor. 12 : 8, 9.

Beyond expectation. 1 Kin. 3 : 12–14. 2 Chr. 1 : 11, 12. Jer. 33 : 3. Eph. 3 : 20.

God is ready to grant= Isa. 30 : 18, 19. Mat. 7 : 11. Luk. 11 : 13. Jas. 1 : 5.

Before they call, I will answer. Isa. 65 : 24. Dan. 10 : 12.

Faith is indispensable to obtain= Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Heb. 10 : 22, 23. Jas. 1 : 6, 7.

Whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer believing, ye shall receive. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 16 : 23, 24. Jas. 1 : 5, 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 22, 23.

=IS GRANTED TO HIM WHO

Asks with faith. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Jas. 5 : 15.

Asks in the name of Christ. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.

Seeks God. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 15 : 4. Ps. 34 : 4.

Seeks God with all the heart. 2 Chr. 15 : 15. Jer. 29 : 12, 13.

Calls upon God in truth. Ps. 145 : 18.

Turns from evil. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Job 33 : 26. Isa. 58 : 6, 9.

Turns unto God. 2 Chr. 15 : 4. Job 22 : 23, 27. Isa. 19 : 22.

Humbles himself. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps. 10 : 17, 18.

Fears God. Neh. 1 : 11. Ps. 145 : 19.

Loves God. Ps. 37 : 4. Ps. 91 : 14, 15.

Keeps God's commandments. Jno. 9 : 31. Jno. 15 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

Abides in Christ. Jno. 15 : 7.

Is righteous. Ps. 34 : 15, 17, & 1 Pet. 3 : 12. Pro. 15 : 29. Jas. 5 : 16.

Waits upon God. Ps. 38 : 15. Ps. 40 : 1–3. Mic. 7 : 7.

Cries unto God in affliction and trouble. Gen. 35 : 3. Exo. 22 : 23. 2 Sam. 22 : 4, 7, & Ps. 18 : 6. Neh. 9 : 9. Ps. 6 : 8, 9. Ps. 22 : 24. Ps. 30 : 2. Ps. 34 : 6, 17. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 81 : 7. Ps. 86 : 7. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 106 : 44. Ps.

107 : 6, 13, 19. Ps. 118 : 5. Ps. 120 : 1. Isa. 41 : 17. Jon. 2 : 2.
Cries unto God in oppression. Exo. 3 : 7. Exo. 22 : 23, 27. Deu. 26 : 7. Jud. 3 : 9. Jud. 10 : 12. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 3 : 4. Isa. 19 : 20.
Asks according to the will of God. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

BELIEVERS

Have the assurance of having an = 2 Sam. 22 : 4, & Ps. 18 : 3. Ps. 4 : 3. Ps. 6 : 9. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 55 : 16. Ps. 86 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14, 15.
Love God for His = Ps. 116 : 1.
Bless God for His = Ps. 28 : 6. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 116 : 1, 13.
Praise God for His = Ps. 118 : 21. Ps. 138 : 2, 3. Jon. 2 : 2, 9.

= is a motive of confidence in God. 1 Jno. 5 : 14, 15.
= is a motive to continual prayer. Ps. 17 : 6. Ps. 116 : 2.
God sometimes seems to refuse = Job 19 : 7. Job 30 : 20. Ps. 22 : 2. Ps. 27 : 7–9. Ps. 69 : 3. Ps. 80 : 4. Lam. 3 : 8, 44. Hab. 1 : 2.
God will not hear unbelievers. Job 35 : 12. Pro. 1 : 28. Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 58 : 3. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 11 : 11, 14. Jer. 14 : 12. Eze. 8 : 18. Mic. 3 : 4. Zec. 7 : 13. Jno. 9 : 31.

= IS REFUSED TO HIM WHO

Asks amiss. Jas. 4 : 3.
Wavers and doubts. Jas. 1 : 6, 7.
Offers an unworthy sacrifice. Mal. 1 : 7–9.
Will not hear the law. Pro. 28 : 9. Zec. 7 : 11–13.
Regards iniquity in his heart. Ps. 66 : 18.
Commits sin. Pro. 15 : 8. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 14 : 10–12. Jno. 9 : 31.
Is a hypocrite. Job 27 : 8, 9. Isa. 58 : 3–5.
Is proud. Job 35 : 12, 13. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.
Is righteous in his own sight. Luk. 18 : 11, 12, 14.
Stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor. Pro. 21 : 13.
Rejects the call of God. Pro. 1 : 24–28. Zec. 7 : 13.
Forsakes God. Jer. 14 : 10–12.
Sheds blood. Isa. 1 : 15.
Is an idolater. Jer. 11 : 10–14. Eze. 8 : 16–18.
Is an enemy of believers. 2 Sam. 22 : 41, 42. Ps. 18 : 40, 41.
Persecutes believers. Mic. 3 : 2–4.

Christ has had His = Jno. 11 : 41, 42. Heb. 5 : 7, & Luk. 22 : 41–43.

EXAMPLES OF ANSWERS TO PRAYERS.

PRIVATE OR SECRET PRAYERS ANSWERED. *Lot.* Gen. 19 : 19–21. *Rachel.* Gen. 30 : 6, 22. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 24–30, & Hos. 12 : 5. Gen. 35 : 3. *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 36–40. *Manoah.* Jud. 13 : 8, 9. *Samson.* Jud. 15 : 18, 19. Jud. 16 : 28–30. *Hannah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 27. *David.* 1 Sam. 23 : 10–12. 2 Sam. 22 : 7. Ps. 3 : 4. Ps. 6 : 9. Ps. 66 : 19. Ps. 116 : 1. Ps. 138 : 3. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 3 : 7–14, & 2 Chr. 1 : 8–12. 1 Kin. 9 : 3. 2 Chr. 7 : 12. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 6 : 18–20. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 1–6. 2 Chr. 32 : 24. Isa. 38 : 1–8. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 34 : 27. *Jabez.* 1 Chr. 4 : 10. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 18 : 31. 2 Chr. 20 : 6, 17. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. *Jeremiah.* Lam. 3 : 55–57. *Ezekiel.* Eze. 4 : 14, 15. *Daniel.* Dan. 10 : 10–12. *Jonah.* Jon. 2 : 2–11. *Leper.* Mat. 8 : 2, 3. Mar. 1 : 40, 41. Luk. 5 : 12, 13. *Bartimeus.* Mar. 10 : 46–53. Luk. 18 : 35–43. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1 : 13. *Thief on the cross.* Luk. 23 : 42, 43. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 1–4, 30–32. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25, 26.

FAMILY PRAYERS ANSWERED. *Jacob.* Gen. 35 : 2–5. *Ezra.* Ezr. 8 : 21–23.

INTERCESSORY PRAYERS ANSWERED. *Abraham for Ishmael.* Gen. 17 : 20. *Abraham for Sodom.* Gen. 18 : 22–33. *Abraham for Abimelech.*

Gen. 20 : 17. *Eliezer for Isaac.* Gen. 24 : 12–27. *Isaac for his wife.* Gen. 25 : 21. *Moses for Pharaoh.* Exo. 8 : 8–13. Exo. 9 : 28–33. Exo. 10 : 17–19. *Moses for Israelites.* Exo 17 : 4–6, 11–13. Exo. 32 : 11–14. Exo. 33 : 12–17. Num. 11 : 2. Num. 14 : 13–20. Deu. 9 : 19. Deu. 10 : 10. *Moses for Miriam.* Num. 12 : 13–15. *Moses for Aaron.* Deu. 9 : 20. *Joshua for Israelites.* Jos. 10 : 12–14. *Samuel for Israelites.* 1 Sam. 7 : 5–9. 1 Sam. 12 : 18. *David for his people.* 2 Sam. 24 : 17, 25. 1 Chr. 21 : 22–27. *Man of God for Jeroboam.* 1 Kin. 13 : 6. *Elijah for the widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 20–22. *Elijah for drought and rain.* 1 Kin. 17 : 1. 1 Kin. 18 : 36–38, 43, 45, & Luk. 4 : 25. Jas. 5 : 17, 18. *Elisha for the Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 33–35. *Elisha for his servant.* 2 Kin. 17 : 15–17. *Jehoahaz for the people.* 2 Kin. 13 : 4. *Hezekiah for his people.* 2 Kin. 19 : 14–20, & 2 Chr. 30 : 14–26. 2 Chr. 32 : 20–22. 2 Kin. 20 : 2–5, & Isa. 37 : 15–21. *Isaiah for Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 9–11. Isa. 38 : 5–8. *Asa, for his people.* 2 Chr. 14 : 11–14. *Priests and Levites for the people.* 2 Chr. 30 : 27. *Job for his friends.* Job 42 : 8–10. *Moses, Aaron, and Samuel.* Ps. 99 : 6–8. *Daniel for his companions.* Dan. 2 : 17–19. *Daniel for Jerusalem.* Dan. 9 : 16–23. Dan. 10 : 12. *Centurion for his servant.* Mat. 8 : 8–13. Luk. 7 : 6–10. *Woman of Canaan for her daughter.* Mat. 15 : 22–28. *Apostles.* Act. 4 : 29–31. *Peter for Tabitha.* Act. 9 : 40. *Cornelius.* Act. 10 : 30, 31. *Church of Jerusalem for Peter.* Act. 12 : 5–12. *Paul and Silas.* Act. 16 : 25, 26. *Paul for Publius.* Act. 28 : 8.

PUBLIC PRAYERS ANSWERED. *Israelites.* Exo. 2 : 23–25. Exo. 3 : 7. Num. 20 : 16. Deu. 26 : 7. Jud. 3 : 9. Jud. 10 : 16. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. Neh. 9 : 27, 28. *Jehoshaphat and his people.* 2 Chr. 20 : 5–18. *Priests and Levites.* 2 Chr. 30 : 27. *Nehemiah and the people.* Neh. 4 : 9–20. *Priests and the people.* Joe. 2 : 17–20.

EXAMPLES OF UNANSWERED PRAYERS. *Israelites.* Deu. 1 : 45, 46. 1 Sam. 8 : 18. 2 Sam. 22 : 42. Ps. 18 : 41. Jer. 11 : 11. Eze. 14 : 14–20. *Moses.* Deu. 3 : 23–27. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 28 : 6, 15. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 16, 22, 23. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 15–20. 2 Chr. 34 : 23–28. *Job.* Job 19 : 7. Job 30 : 20. *Moab.* Isa. 16 : 12. *Sons of Zebedee.* Mat. 20 : 20–23. Mar. 10 : 35–40. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 12 : 8, 9.

Pride.

See AMBITION. HUMILITY.

=forbidden, Deu. 17 : 13. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Pro. 3 : 5, 7. Pro. 27 : 2. Ecc. 7 : 16. Jer. 9 : 23. Jer. 13 : 15. Rom. 12 : 3, 16.

=is sin. Pro. 21 : 4. Jas. 4 : 16.

God hates= Pro. 6 : 16, 17. Pro. 8 : 13. Pro. 16 : 5. Amo. 6 : 8. Luk. 16 : 15.

=condemned by Christ. Mat. 20 : 26. Mar. 9 : 35. Mar. 10 : 43, 44.

=comes from the heart. Mar. 7 : 21–23.

=ARISES FROM

Riches. Deu. 8 : 12–14, 17. Ps. 49 : 6. Pro. 28 : 11. Jer. 9 : 23. Hos. 13 : 6. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Power. 2 Chr. 26 : 16. Isa. 10 : 13. Jer. 9 : 23. Eze. 28 : 5. Amo. 6 : 13. Hab. 2 : 5. Oba. *v.* 3.

False knowledge. Pro. 26 : 12. Jer. 9 : 23. 1 Cor. 8 : 1, 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 4.

Self-confidence. Mat. 26 : 33–35.

Religious privileges. Isa. 48 : 2. Jer. 7 : 4. Jer. 8 : 8. Zep. 3 : 11. Mat. 3 : 9. Luk. 3 : 8. Jno. 8 : 33, 41.

Self-righteousness. Pro. 28 : 26. Pro. 30 : 12. Isa. 65 : 5. Hos. 12 : 8. Luk. 18 : 11, 12. Rev. 3 : 17.

Inexperience. 1 Tim. 3 : 6.

=IS A CHARACTERISTIC OF

Satan. Isa. 14 : 12–15. 1 Tim. 3 : 6.
The world. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.
False teachers. Mat. 23 : 5–7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 11 : 43. Luk. 20 : 46. Col. 2 : 18. 1 Tim. 6 : 3, 4. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. Jude *v.* 16.
Unbelievers. Ps. 12 : 4. Ps. 17 : 10. Ps. 73 : 6–9. Pro. 30 : 12, 13. Hab. 2 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 5 : 2. Jude *v.* 16.

=LEADS MEN TO

Unbelief. Jno. 5 : 44.
Rebellion against the commandments of God. Deu. 1 : 43. Deu. 17 : 12. Neh. 9 : 16, 29. Jer. 13 : 9, 10.
Forgetting God. Deu. 8 : 14. Hos. 13 : 6.
Contempt of God. Ps. 10 : 4.
Impenitence. Hos. 7 : 10.
Anger. Pro. 21 : 24.
Strifes. Pro. 13 : 10. Pro. 28 : 25.
Persecuting and oppressing. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 73 : 6, 8. Ps. 86 : 14.
Self-delusion. Jer. 49 : 16. Oba. *v.* 3. Gal. 6 : 3.
Abasement. Pro. 29 : 23. Isa. 28 : 3. Mat. 23 : 12. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.
Shame. Ps. 119 : 78. Pro. 11 : 2. Pro. 29 : 23.
Destruction. Pro. 16 : 18. Pro. 17 : 19. Pro. 18 : 12.

The last shall be the first and the first last. Mat. 19 : 30. Mat. 20 : 16. Mar. 10 : 31. Luk. 13 : 30.

If any man desire to be first, he shall be the last of all. Mat. 20 : 26, 27. Mat. 23 : 11. Mar. 9 : 35. Mar. 10 : 43, 44.

Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased. Pro. 29 : 23. Mat. 23 : 12. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.

GOD

Resisteth the proud. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.
Turns = into contempt. 2 Kin. 19 : 21, 22, & Isa. 37 : 22, 23. Isa. 23 : 9. Oba. *v.* 2–4.
Punishes = Ps. 31 : 23. Pro. 16 : 5. Jer. 50 : 31, 32.
Brings low = 2 Sam. 22 : 28. Job 40 : 12. Ps. 18 : 27. Isa. 2 : 11, 17. Isa. 5 : 15. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 26 : 5. Dan. 4 : 37. Nah. 2 : 2. Zec. 10 : 11. Mat. 23 : 12. Luk. 14 : 11. Luk. 18 : 14.
Destroys and cuts off = Ps. 5 : 6. Ps. 12 : 3, 4. Pro. 15 : 25. Isa. 13 : 19. Jer. 13 : 9. Zec. 9 : 6.
Brings to nought the counsels of = Exo. 18 : 11. Luk. 1 : 51.

Woe unto = Isa. 5 : 21. Isa. 28 : 1, 3. Luk. 11 : 43.

BELIEVERS

Are devoid of = Ps. 131 : 1. 1 Cor. 13 : 4.
Hate = in others. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 101 : 5.
Deplore = in others. Jer. 13 : 17.

Exhortations to avoid = Pro. 25 : 6, 7. Pro. 27 : 2. Rom. 11 : 20. Rom. 12 : 3, 16. 1 Cor. 3 : 18. 1 Cor. 4 : 6. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 26. Phi. 2 : 3. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

Punishment of = Lev. 26 : 19, 20. Num. 15 : 30. Deu. 17 : 12. Ps. 5 : 5. Ps. 12 : 3. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 119 : 21. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 16 : 5. Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 10 : 12, 13, 16. Isa. 13 : 11, 19. Jer. 50 : 31, 32. Eze. 28 : 2–10. Hos. 5 : 5. Zep. 2 : 9–11. Mal. 4 : 1.

Men of the latter days shall be filled with = 2 Tim. 3 : 2.

Man has no motive for = Isa. 10 : 15. Rom. 12 : 3. 1 Cor. 4 : 7. 2 Cor. 3 : 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 18. See *Humility.*

=ILLUSTRATED. *Chief seats at dinner.* Luk. 14 : 7–11.

EXAMPLES. *Eve.* Gen. 3 : 6. *Builders of Babel.* Gen. 11 : 4. *Hagar.* Gen. 16 : 4. *Israelites.* Deu. 1 : 43, 44. *Ahithophel.* 2 Sam. 17 : 23. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 18 : 35. 2 Kin. 19 : 22–28. 2 Chr. 32 : 13, 14, 21. *Amaziah.* 2 Kin. 14 : 10. 2 Chr. 25 : 19. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 16–20. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 12–15. 2 Chr. 32 : 25. *Pharaoh.* Neh. 9 : 10. *Haman.* Est. 3 : 5. Est. 5 : 11–

13. Est. 6 : 6. *Ephraim.* Isa. 9 : 8, 9. Hos. 5 : 5. *King of Assyria.* Isa. 10 : 12, 13, 16. Zec. 10 : 11. *Babylon.* Isa. 13 : 11, 19. Isa. 47 : 8–10. Jer. 50 : 29, 32. Rev. 18 : 2, 7. *Moab.* Isa. 16 : 6. Jer. 48 : 29. Zep. 2 : 9–11. *Judah and Jerusalem.* Jer. 13 : 9. *Azariah and Johanan.* Jer. 43 : 2. *Prince of Tyre.* Eze. 28 : 2–10. *Nebuchadnezzar.* Dan. 4 : 30–33. Dan. 5 : 20. *Belshazzar.* Dan. 5 : 22, 23. *Edom.* Oba. *v.* 3. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 23 : 5–7. Mar. 12 : 38, 39. Luk. 20 : 46. *Peter.* Mat. 16 : 22. Mat. 26 : 33–35. Mar. 8 : 32. Luk. 22 : 33, 34. Jno. 13 : 37, 38. *Disciples.* Mat. 26 : 35. Mar. 9 : 34. Luk. 9 : 46. Luk. 22 : 24. *John and James.* Mat. 20 : 20, 21. Mar. 10 : 35–37. *Herod.* Act. 12 : 21–23. *Diotrephes.* 3 Jno. *v.* 9.

Privileges (The) of Believers.

See Happiness of Believers. Eternal Felicity.

Believers are

Elect of God. 1 Chr. 16 : 13. Ps. 106 : 23. Isa. 45 : 4. Isa. 65 : 9, 15. Mat. 24 : 31. Mar. 13 : 27. Luk. 18 : 7. Rom. 8 : 33. Rom. 16 : 13. Col. 3 : 12. Tit. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. Rev. 17 : 14.

Blessed of the Lord. Gen. 24 : 31. Gen. 26 : 29. Ps. 37 : 22. Ps. 115 : 15. Isa. 65 : 23.

Made holy, spotless, and blameless. Eph. 1 : 4. Eph. 4 : 24. Eph. 5 : 27. Phi. 2 : 15. Col. 1 : 22. 1 The. 5 : 23. Tit. 2 : 14.

Made after the image of Christ. Rom. 8 : 29. 1 Cor. 15 : 49. 2 Cor. 3 : 18. Phi. 3 : 21.

Made partakers of the Divine nature. 2 Cor. 3 : 18. Eph. 4 : 24. Col. 3 : 10. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.

Friends and beloved of God. Exo. 33 : 11. 2 Chr. 20 : 7. Neh. 13 : 26. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6. Isa. 41 : 8. Dan. 9 : 23. Dan. 10 : 11, 19. Jno. 14 : 23. Rom. 1 : 7. Rom. 11 : 28. Jas. 2 : 23.

Friends of Christ. Jno. 11 : 11. Jno. 15 : 14, 15.

Heirs of God. Rom. 8 : 17. Gal. 4 : 7.

Joint-heirs with Christ. Rom. 8 : 17. Eph. 3 : 6.

Children and sons of God. Deu. 14 : 1. Mat. 5 : 9, 45. Luk. 20 : 36. Jno. 1 : 12. Jno. 11 : 52. Rom. 8 : 16. Rom. 9 : 26. 2 Cor. 6 : 18. Gal. 3 : 26. Gal. 4 : 7. Phi. 2 : 15. Heb. 12 : 7. 1 Jno. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 1, 2.

Brethren and sisters of Christ. Mat. 12 : 49, 50. Mat. 25 : 40. Mat. 28 : 10. Mar. 3 : 35. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 20 : 17. 1 Cor. 9 : 5. Heb. 2 : 11, 12, & Ps. 22 : 22.

Believers

Have the Spirit of God dwelling in them. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 16.

Have the Spirit of Christ in them. Rom. 8 : 9. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Eph. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.—Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 15 : 4.

Are the temples of the Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 19. 2 Cor. 6 : 16.

Have communion with God. 1 Jno. 4 : 12–16. 2 Cor. 6 : 16.

Have communion with Christ. Jno. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 1 : 9. 1 Cor. 6 : 17. Rev. 3 : 20.

Have communion with the Father and the Son. Jno. 14 : 23. Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 24. Rev. 3 : 20.

Are one in God with Christ. Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 17 : 23. Col. 3 : 3.

Believers have God for their

God. Deu. 4 : 7. Ps. 48 : 14. Jer. 30 : 22. Jno. 20 : 17. 2 Cor. 6 : 16. Heb. 8 : 10. Heb. 11 : 16.

King. Ps. 5 : 2. Ps. 44 : 4. Ps. 74 : 12. Ps. 89 : 18. Ps. 145 : 1.
Redeemer. Ps. 19 : 14. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa. 47 : 4. Isa. 60 : 16. Isa. 63 : 16.
Deliverer. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 118 : 14. Ps. 144 : 2.
Saviour. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 43 : 3. Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 3 : 4.
Father. Deu. 32 : 6. Isa. 64 : 8. Jno. 20 : 17. 2 Cor. 6 : 18.
Strength. Ps. 28 : 7, 8. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 59 : 17. Ps. 73 : 26. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 118 : 14.
Defence. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 59 : 9, 17. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps. 89 : 18. Ps. 94 : 22.
Salvation. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 62 : 6. Ps. 68 : 19. Isa. 12 : 2.
Shield. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 84 : 11. Ps. 144 : 2.
Rock. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 28 : 1. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 94 : 22.
Strong tower. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 61 : 3. Ps. 144 : 2. Pro. 18 : 10. Nah. 1 : 7.
Refuge. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 14 : 6. Ps. 46 : 7. Ps. 142 : 5. Isa. 25 : 4. Jer. 16 : 19.
Portion. Num. 18 : 20. Ps. 16 : 5. Ps. 73 : 26. Ps. 142 : 5. Lam. 3 : 24.
Glory. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 89 : 17. Isa. 60 : 19. Zec. 2 : 5.

BELIEVERS HAVE CHRIST FOR THEIR

Redeemer. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.
Saviour. Luk. 1 : 69. Luk. 2 : 11. Act. 5 : 31. Eph. 5 : 23. Phi. 3 : 20. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. Tit. 2 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 1, 11.
Mediator. 1 Tim. 2 : 5. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24.
Intercessor and Advocate. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
Shepherd. Isa. 40 : 11. Jno. 10 : 11, 14. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 25. 1 Pet. 5 : 4.

BELIEVERS

Have access to God through Christ. Eph. 2 : 18. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 4 : 16. Heb. 7 : 19, 25. Heb. 10 : 19.
Are enabled to pray to God as to their Father. Mat. 6 : 9. Luk. 11 : 2. Rom. 8 : 15. Gal. 4 : 6.
Have their prayers answered. Jno. 9 : 13. Jno. 14 : 13. Jno. 15 : 16. Jno. 16 : 23, 24. 1 Jno. 3 : 22. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.
Are guided by God. Ps. 23 : 2. Ps. 32 : 8. Ps. 37 : 23. Pro. 3 : 6. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 58 : 11. Rom. 8 : 14.
Are strengthened by God. Ps. 18 : 32. Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 138 : 3. Isa. 40 : 31. Isa. 41 : 10. Eph. 3 : 16. Col. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 4 : 17.
Are kept by God. Deu. 33 : 29. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 145 : 20. Pro. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 13 : 5.
Are preserved by God. Job 5 : 19–22. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 31 : 20. Ps. 41 : 2. Ps. 91 : 3–7. Ps. 121 : 3–5. Isa. 43 : 2. Isa. 46 : 3, 4.
Are kept unto the end by God. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14. Phi. 1 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

All things belong to believers. 1 Cor. 3 : 21, 22, & 2 Cor. 6 : 10.

All things work together for good to believers. Rom. 8 : 28, & 2 Cor. 4 : 15–17.

Believers have their names written in the Book of life. Dan. 12 : 1. Luk. 10 : 20. Phi. 4 : 3. Rev. 3 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27.

BELIEVERS ARE HEIRS OF

Salvation. Heb. 1 : 14.
An heavenly and eternal inheritance. Col. 1 : 5. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 10 : 34. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.
Life eternal. Mat. 19 : 29. Mar. 10 : 30. Tit. 3 : 7.
The kingdom of God. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 12 : 32. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Jas. 2 : 5.

Eternal glory. Rom. 5 : 2. Rom. 8 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 4.

BELIEVERS

Shall rise again with spiritual, incorruptible, and immortal bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 42–54. Phi. 3 : 21.

Shall be kings and priests unto God. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 1 : 6. Rev. 5 : 10. Rev. 20 : 6.

Shall judge the world with Christ. Ps. 149 : 5–9. Dan. 7 : 22. Mat. 19 : 28. Luk. 22 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 2, 3. Rev. 20 : 4.

Promises (The) of God.

See FAITHFULNESS, TRUTH OF GOD. PRIVILEGES OF BELIEVERS BLESSED.

=are contained in Scripture. Luk. 1 : 70–75. Act. 13 : 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1, 2. Col. 1 : 5. Tit. 1 : 2, 3.

=confirmed by an oath. Gen. 22 : 16. Ps. 89 : 3, 4. Ps. 132 : 11. Mic. 7 : 20. Luk. 1 : 73. Heb. 6 : 13, 17, 18.

=confirmed by Christ. Rom. 15 : 8.

God remembers His= Ps. 98 : 3. Ps. 105 : 42. Luk. 1 : 54, 55.

God is faithful to His= 2 Sam. 7 : 28. Ps. 89 : 33, 34. Tit. 1 : 2. Heb. 10 : 23. Heb. 11 : 11.

God fulfils all His= Num. 23 : 19. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 20, 56. 2 Chr. 6 : 15. Neh. 9 : 8. Luk. 1 : 45. Act. 13 : 32, 33.

=fulfilled at the appointed time. Jer. 29 : 10. Jer. 33 : 14. Luk. 1 : 20. Act. 7 : 17. Gal. 4 : 4.

=are made in Christ. 2 Cor. 1 : 20. Eph. 3 : 6. 2 Tim. 1 : 1.

=are fulfilled by Christ's coming. Luk. 1 : 69–75. Act. 13 : 32, 33.

THE SUBJECTS OF=ARE

The Messiah, Christ the Saviour. Isa. 42 : 1–7. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 61 : 1–3. Jer. 23 : 5, 6. Dan. 9 : 24, 25. Mic. 5 : 2. Luk. 1 : 68–75. Act. 13 : 23, 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1–3. Rom. 11 : 26.

Remission of sins. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 18. Isa. 43 : 25. Jer. 31 : 34, & Heb. 8 : 12, & Heb. 10 : 17. Jer. 33 : 8. Mal. 3 : 17. Mat. 12 : 31. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Act. 10 : 43. Rom. 11 : 27. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

The gift of the Holy Ghost. Isa. 44 : 3. Eze. 36 : 27. Joe. 2 : 28, 29, & Act. 2 : 17, 18, 33. Jno. 7 : 39. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 1 : 4. Act. 2 : 38, 39. Eph. 1 : 13.

Adoption. Jer. 3 : 19. Rom. 9 : 26. 2 Cor. 6 : 18, & 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Gal. 4 : 28.

Regeneration of the heart. Jer. 31 : 33, & Heb. 8 : 10. Jer. 32 : 39. Eze. 11 : 19, 20. Eze. 36 : 26, 27.

The advent of Christ. Mat. 16 : 27. Mat. 24 : 30. Heb. 9 : 28. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

A glorious resurrection. Luk. 20 : 35, 36. Jno. 5 : 29. Jno. 6 : 39, 40. Phi. 3 : 20, 21.

Eternal life. Mat. 25 : 46. Jno. 5 : 24. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. 2 Tim. 1 : 1. Tit. 1 : 2. Tit. 3 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 25.

Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 7 : 21. Mat. 25 : 34. Luk. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 4 : 18. Jas. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 1 : 11.

Eternal glory. Dan. 12 : 3. Mat. 13 : 43. Rom. 8 : 18. Col. 3 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

A crown of life. Jas. 1 : 12. Rev. 2 : 10.

Eternal inheritance. Act. 26 : 18. Eph. 1 : 18. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

Eternal rest. Isa. 57 : 2, & Heb. 4 : 1, 9.

New heavens and earth. Isa. 65 : 17. Isa. 66 : 22. 2 Pet. 3 : 13, & Heb. 12 : 26.

All that which is necessary for this life. Ps. 34 : 9, 10. Mat. 6 : 25–34. Luk. 12 : 22–31. Phi. 4 : 19. 1 Tim. 4 : 8. Heb. 13 : 5.

Divine protection and support in trials. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8, & Jos. 1 : 5, 9, & Heb. 13 : 5. Ps.

121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 15 : 20. Jer. 39 : 17, 18.

= ARE

Good. Jos. 23 : 14. 1 Kin. 8 : 56. Jer. 33 : 14. Heb. 8 : 6.
Great and precious. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.
Yea and Amen in Christ. 2 Cor. 1 : 20.
Through the righteousness of faith. Rom. 4 : 13, 16.
Obtained through faith. Heb. 11 : 33.
Given to those who believe. Gal. 3 : 22.
Inherited through faith and patience. Heb. 6 : 12, 15. Heb. 10 : 36.

= MADE UNTO

Abraham. Gen. 12 : 3, 7. Gen. 13 : 15. Gen. 17 : 8. Gen. 22 : 16–18. Gen. 24 : 7. Gen. 26 : 4. Deu. 34 : 4. Gal. 3 : 16, 18. Heb. 6 : 13, 14.
Isaac. Gen. 26 : 3, 4.
Jacob. Gen. 28 : 13–15.
David. 2 Sam. 7 : 12–16. Ps. 89 : 35–37. Ps. 132 : 11.
The Jewish fathers. Act. 13 : 32. Act. 26 : 6, 7. Rom. 15 : 8.
All those that are called of God. Act. 2 : 39.

= TO THOSE WHO FEAR GOD

Mercy. Ps. 103 : 17. Luk. 1 : 50.
Favour of God. Act. 10 : 35. Heb. 12 : 28.
Love of God. Ps. 147 : 11.
Lovingkindness of God. Ps. 31 : 19. Ps. 103 : 11, 13.
Blessing of God. Ps. 115 : 13.
Protection of God. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 115 : 11.
Deliverance of God. Ps. 85 : 10. Ps. 145 : 19.
To be heard of God. Ps. 145 : 19.
Various blessings. Ps. 25 : 12–14. Ps. 34 : 9. Ps. 61 : 5. Ps. 112 : 1–3. Ps. 128 : 1–4. Pro. 10 : 27. Pro. 19 : 23. Pro. 22 : 4. Ecc. 7 : 18. Ecc. 8 : 12. Mal. 4 : 2.

= TO THOSE WHO HAVE FAITH IN CHRIST.

Deliverance from condemnation. Jno. 3 : 16–18. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 11 : 26. Rom. 8 : 1.
Remission of sins. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 3 : 25.
Justification. Rom. 4 : 5. Rom. 5 : 1. Phi. 3 : 9.
Adoption. Jno. 1 : 12. Gal. 3 : 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 1.
Gift of the Holy Ghost. Jno. 7 : 38, 39. Gal. 3 : 14. Eph. 1 : 13.
Love of God. Jno. 16 : 27.
Salvation. Mar. 16 : 16. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 10 : 9. Eph. 2 : 8.
Everlasting life. Jno. 3 : 16, 36. Jno. 5 : 24. Jno. 6 : 40, 47. Jno. 11 : 25, 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.
Inheritance of promises. Gal. 3 : 22. Heb. 6 : 12.
Not to be confounded. Isa. 28 : 16. Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.

= TO THOSE WHO LOVE GOD.

Mercy from God. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 9. Neh. 1 : 5. Dan. 9 : 4.
Protection and deliverance from God. Ps. 91 : 14. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 145 : 20.
Everlasting life and kingdom. Ps. 69 : 36. Isa. 56 : 6, 7. Jas. 1 : 12. Jas. 2 : 5.
Unspeakable things. 1 Cor. 2 : 9.
All things working for good to them. Rom. 8 : 28.
To be heard of God. Ps. 37 : 4. Ps. 91 : 14, 15.

= TO THOSE WHO OBEY AND KEEP THE COMMANDMENTS.

Mercy. Exo. 20 : 6. Deu. 5 : 10. Deu. 7 : 12. Neh. 1 : 5. Ps. 25 : 10. Ps. 103 : 17, 18. Dan. 9 : 4.
Blessing of God. Deu. 7 : 12–14. Deu. 11 : 27. Deu. 15 : 4, 5. Deu. 28 : 1–13. Deu. 30 : 16. Jer. 7 : 23.
Eternal life. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.
Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 7 : 21.
To be heard of God. 1 Jno. 3 : 22.

Temporal blessings. Lev. 25 : 18, 19. Lev. 26 : 3–5. Deu. 6 : 3. Deu. 7 : 12–14. Deu. 11 : 13–15. Deu. 12 : 28. Deu. 28 : 1–13. Deu. 29 : 9. Jos. 1 : 8. 1 Kin. 2 : 3. Job 36 : 11. Isa. 1 : 19.

=TO THOSE WHO HOPE AND TRUST IN GOD.

Mercy. Ps. 32 : 10. Ps. 33 : 22.
Salvation. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 37 : 40. Isa. 25 : 9.
Earth for inheritance. Ps. 37 : 9, 34. Isa. 57 : 13.
Things unspeakable. Ps. 31 : 19. Isa. 64 : 4, & 1 Cor. 2 : 9.
Joy in God. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 33 : 21. Isa. 25 : 9.
Love of God. Ps. 147 : 11.
To be heard of God. Ps. 38 : 15. Ps. 40 : 1. Mic. 7 : 7.
Protection of God. Ps. 33 : 18–20. Ps. 115 : 9. Pro. 30 : 5. Nah. 1 : 7.
Deliverance from the wicked. 1 Chr. 5 : 20. Ps. 22 : 4, 5. Ps. 37 : 40. Jer. 39 : 17, 18. 2 Cor. 1 : 10.
Not to be confounded. Ps. 22 : 5. Ps. 25 : 3. Isa. 49 : 23. Phi. 1 : 20.

=TO THOSE WHO DEAL JUSTLY.

Heaven and eternal life. Ps. 15 : 1, 2. Pro. 21 : 21. Isa. 33 : 15, 16. Jer. 7 : 5–7. Eze. 18 : 5–9.

=TO THE MERCIFUL.

Mercy from God. Ps. 18 : 25. Mat. 5 : 7. Jas. 2 : 13.
Favour of God. Pro. 3 : 3, 4.
Blessing of God. Deu. 24 : 12, 13. Pro. 19 : 17.
Protection and deliverance. Ps. 41 : 1–3.
Life, righteousness, and honour. Pro. 21 : 21.

=TO THOSE WHO FORGIVE INJURIES.

Pardon from God. Mat. 6 : 14. Mar. 11 : 25. Luk. 6 : 37.

=TO THE BENEVOLENT AND LIBERAL.

Blessing of God. Deu. 15 : 10. Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 9, & 2 Cor. 9 : 9. Pro. 19 : 17. Pro. 22 : 9. Isa. 58 : 7–11. Mat. 6 : 4. Luk. 6 : 35.
Prosperity. Pro. 11 : 24, 25. Pro. 28 : 27. 2 Cor. 9 : 6–8.

=TO THE COMPASSIONATE.

Blessing of God. Ps. 37 : 26. Ps. 112 : 9. Pro. 14 : 21. Pro. 19 : 17.

=TO THE MEEK AND LOWLY.

Grace from God. Pro. 3 : 34. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 5.
Salvation from God. Job 22 : 29. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 149 : 4.
To be exalted by God. Jas. 4 : 10. 1 Pet. 5 : 6.
Kingdom of heaven. Mat. 5 : 3, 6. Mat. 18 : 4. Luk. 18 : 16.
Honour. Pro. 15 : 33. Pro. 18 : 12. Pro. 29 : 23.

=TO SELF DENIAL.

Eternal life. Mat. 19 : 28, 29. Mar. 10 : 21, 29, 30. Luk. 18 : 29, 30. Rom. 8 : 13.

=TO THOSE WHO TURN TO GOD AND REPENT.

Mercy. 2 Chr. 30 : 9. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Joe. 2 : 13.
Forgiveness of sins. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 16–18. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 36 : 3. Eze. 18 : 21, 22. Eze. 33 : 14–16.
Favour of God. Zec. 1 : 3. Mal. 3 : 7.
Gift of the Holy Ghost. Pro. 1 : 23. Act. 2 : 38.
To live and not die. Eze. 18 : 21, 28. Eze. 33 : 19.
To escape judgments. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 18 : 8. Jer. 26 : 3, 13.
Deliverance from chastisements. Deu. 30 : 1–3. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Neh. 1 : 9. Jer. 4 : 1.

=TO THOSE WHO SEEK GOD.

To find God. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Pro. 8 : 17. Jer. 29 : 13.
Favour of God. Lam. 3 : 25. Heb. 11 : 6.
Eternal life. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 69 : 32. Amo. 5 : 4, 6.

=TO THOSE WHO PRAY TO GOD.

To be answered. Ps. 91 : 15. Isa. 30 : 19. Jer. 29 : 12. Jer. 33 : 3. Zec. 13 : 9. Mat. 7 : 7–11. Mat. 21 : 22. Mar. 11 : 24. Luk. 11 : 9–13. Jno. 14 : 13, 14. Jno. 16 : 23, 24.
Favour and goodness of God. Ezr. 8 : 22. Ps. 86 : 5.
Salvation. Joe. 2 : 32. Act. 2 : 21. Rom. 10 : 13.

=TO THOSE WHO PERSEVERE UNTO THE END.

Salvation. Mat. 10 : 22. Mat. 24 : 13. Mar. 13 : 13.
Eternal life and felicity. Rom. 2 : 7. Rev. 3 : 11, 12.
Crown of righteousness and life. 2 Tim. 4 : 7, 8. Rev. 2 : 10.

BELIEVERS

Are the children of= Rom. 9 : 8. Gal. 4 : 28.
Are the heirs of= Gal. 3 : 29. Heb. 6 : 17. Heb. 11 : 9.
Stagger not at= Rom. 4 : 20.
Fully trust in= Rom. 4 : 21. Heb. 11 : 11.
Wait patiently for the fulfilment of= Mar. 15 : 43. Luk. 2 : 25. Rom. 8 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.
Plead in prayer= Gen. 32 : 9, 12. Exo. 32 : 13. 2 Sam. 7 : 27–29. 1 Kin. 8 : 25, 26. 1 Chr. 17 : 23, 26. 2 Chr. 1 : 9.

The law cannot disannul, and is not against= Gal. 3 : 17, 21.
The Gentiles are also partakers of = Eph. 3 : 6.
Unconverted sinners are strangers to= Eph. 2 : 12.
Mockers despise= 2 Pet. 3 : 3, 4.
Fear lest ye come short of= Heb. 4 : 1.

Prophecy.

See PROPHETS. FALSE PROPHETS. PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST. INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY GHOST. WORD OF GOD.

=is the foretelling of things to come. Gen. 49 : 1. Num. 24 : 14. Dan. 10 : 14. Act. 26 : 22. 2 Tim. 3 : 1 Rev. 1 : 1.

GOD

Alone is the author of= Isa. 41 : 23. Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 43 : 12. Isa. 44 : 7, 8. Isa. 45 : 21. Isa. 46 : 10. Isa. 48 : 3, 5. Dan. 2 : 28, 29.
Gives through Christ= Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37. Rev. 1 : 1, 19. See *Christ the Prophet.*
Gives through His prophets= Isa. 39 : 6. Jer. 37 : 17. Dan. 2 : 29, 30. Dan. 10 : 14. Amo. 3 : 7. Act. 3 : 18. See *Prophets.*
Fulfils= Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 44 : 26. Isa. 46 : 10. Isa. 48 : 3. Zec. 1 : 6. Act. 3 : 18. See *Prophets, Word of God.*

=comes through the inspiration of the Holy Ghost. Act. 1 : 16. 1 Tim. 4 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.*

THE GIFT OF=IS FROM

Christ. Eph. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. Rev. 11 : 3.
The Holy Ghost. 1 Cor. 12 : 8, 10.

=came not by the will of man. 2 Pet. 1 : 21.
=is not of any private interpretation. 2 Pet. 1 : 20.
=is a sure word. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

=is a light in a dark place. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

=is a sign for them which believe. 1 Cor. 14 : 22.

=edifies the Church. 1 Cor. 14 : 3 : 4.

Christ was the chief subject of= Luk. 24 : 25, 27. Jno. 11 : 51. Act. 3 : 18, 22–24. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 26 : 22, 23. Rom. 1 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 10, 11. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

=concerning Christ's atoning death was fulfilled. Mat. 26 : 56. Mar. 14 : 49. Luk. 18 : 31. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 15 : 25. Jno. 19 : 28, 30. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 13 : 29. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

=shall fail. 1 Cor. 13 : 8.

Take heed to= 2 Pet. 1 : 19. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

Believe= 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Luk. 24 : 25.

Despise not= 1 The. 5 : 20.

Blessed is he who reads, hears, and keeps the word of this= Rev. 1 : 3. Rev. 22 : 7.

The gift of=granted sometimes to the unconverted. Num. 24 : 2–9. 1 Sam. 10 : 10–12. 1 Sam. 18 : 10. 1 Sam. 19 : 20–24. Mat. 7 : 22. Jno. 11 : 49–51. 1 Cor. 13 : 2.

How to test= Deu. 13 : 1–3. Deu. 18 : 22. Jer. 28 : 9.

Woe unto him who shall add unto or take away from this= Rev. 22 : 18, 19.

Punishment for pretending to the gift of= Deu. 18 : 20. Jer. 14 : 14, 15. Jer. 23 : 13–15. Eze. 13 : 2, 3. See *False Prophets.*

Prophecies respecting Christ, the Messiah.

See TYPES OF CHRIST. PROPHECY. PROPHETS.

THE PROPHETS FORETOLD CONCERNING THE MESSIAH:

His being the Son of God. Ps. 2 : 7. Isa. 9 : 6. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 1 : 32, 35. Mat. 3 : 17. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 1 : 11. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 9 : 35. Act. 13 : 33. Heb. 1 : 5. Heb. 5 : 5. See *Christ is God.*

His being born of the seed of the woman. Gen. 3 : 15. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 1 : 18. Gal. 4 : 4. See *Humanity of Christ.*

His being born of the seed of Abraham. Gen. 22 : 18. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 1 : 1. Luk. 3 : 23–34. Gal. 3 : 16. Heb. 2 : 16.

His being born of the seed of David. Ps. 89 : 36, 37. Jer. 23 : 5, 6. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 1 : 1. Luk. 1 : 32. Jno. 7 : 42. Act. 2 : 30. Act. 13 : 23. Rom. 1 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 8.

The time of His coming. Gen. 49 : 10. Dan. 9 : 24, 25. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 1. Luk. 2 : 11. Gal. 4 : 4.

His being born in Bethlehem of Judea. Mic. 5 : 2. Mat. 2 : 6. Jno. 7 : 42. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 1, 4–6. Luk. 2 : 4–6.

His being born of a virgin. Isa. 7 : 14. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 1 : 18, 23, 25. Luk. 1 : 27. Luk. 2 : 7.

His being called *Nazarene.* Jud. 13 : 5. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 23.

His being called Emmanuel. Isa. 7 : 14. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 1 : 21–23. Luk. 1 : 31.

That princes would adore Him. Ps. 72 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 1–11.

The murder of the children in Bethlehem. Jer. 31 : 15. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 16–18.

His being called out of Egypt. Hos. 11 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 15.

John the Baptist, His forerunner. Isa. 40 : 3. Mal. 3 : 1. Mal. 4 : 5. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 3 : 1, 3. Mat. 11 : 10. Mat. 17 : 10–13. Mar. 1 : 2–4. Mar. 9 : 11–13. Luk. 1 : 76. Luk. 3 : 4. Luk. 7 : 27. Jno. 1 : 23.

His being anointed with the Spirit. Isa. 11 : 2. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 61 : 1. Dan. 9 : 24. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 3 : 16. Mat. 12 : 18. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Luk. 4 : 1. Jno. 1 : 32. Jno. 3 : 34. Act. 4 : 27. Act. 10 : 38.

His being a Prophet like unto

Moses. Deu. 18 : 15–18. *Fulfilled.* Jno. 1 : 45. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37. See *Christ the Prophet.*

His being a Priest after the order of Melchizedek. Ps. 110 : 4. *Fulfilled.* Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 7 : 17. See *Christ the High Priest.*

His being the Mediator of the New Covenant. Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 55 : 3, 4. Dan. 9 : 27. Mal. 3 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Heb. 7 : 22. Heb. 8 : 6. Heb. 9 : 15. Heb. 12 : 24. See *Christ the Mediator.*

His public ministry. Ps. 40 : 9. 10. Isa. 42 : 1. Isa. 61 : 1–3. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 4 : 16–21, 43.

His ministry beginning in Galilee. Isa. 8 : 23. Isa. 9 : 1, 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 4 : 12–16, 23. Mar. 1 : 14.

His teaching by similitudes. Ps. 78 : 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 13 : 34, 35. Mar. 4 : 33, 34. See *Parables of Christ.*

His miracles. Isa. 35 : 5, 6. Isa. 53 : 4. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 11 : 4. 5. Luk. 7 : 21, 22. See *Miracles of Christ.*

His public entry into Jerusalem. Zec. 9 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21 : 4–9. Jno. 12 : 12–16.

His coming into the temple. Mal. 3 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21 : 12. Mar. 11 : 15. Luk. 19 : 45. Jno. 2 : 13–16.

His humble condition. Isa. 53 : 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 13 : 55. Mar. 6 : 3. Luk. 9 : 58. Jno. 6 : 42. Phi. 2 : 7.

His meekness and humility. Isa. 42 : 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 11 : 29. Mat. 12 : 16–19. Luk. 22 : 27. Phi. 2 : 8. See *Character*, *Humility of Christ.*

His compassion and tenderness. Isa. 40 : 11. Isa. 42 : 3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 9 : 36. Mat. 12 : 15, 20. Mat. 14 : 14. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 6 : 34. Luk. 19 : 41. Act. 10 : 38. Heb. 4 : 15. See *Compassion of Christ.*

His spotless and unblamable character. Isa. 11 : 5. Isa. 53 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 23, 24. Act. 3 : 14. Act. 13 : 28. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 5. See *Character of Christ.*

His zeal for God. Ps. 69 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21 : 12, 13. Mar. 11 : 15–17. Luk. 19 : 45. Jno. 2 : 14–17.

His bearing reproach. Ps. 22 : 6. Ps. 69 : 7, 9, 20. Isa. 49 : 7. Isa. 53 : 3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 13 : 54–57. Mar. 6 : 3. Mar. 9 : 12. Luk. 23 : 11. Jno. 6 : 42. Jno. 9 : 29. Rom. 15 : 3.

His being rejected by His brethren. Ps. 69 : 8. Isa. 53 : 3. *Fulfilled.* Mar. 3 : 21. Jno. 1 : 11. Jno. 7 : 5.

His being hated by the Jews. Ps. 69 : 4. Ps. 109 : 5. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 18. Mar. 15 : 10. Jno. 15 : 18, 24, 25. See *Hatred to Christ.*

His being rejected by the chiefs of the Jews. Ps. 118 : 22. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 21 : 42–45. Jno. 7 : 48. Jno. 9 : 29. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.

His being a stumbling-block to the Jews. Isa. 8 : 14. Luk. 2 : 34. *Fulfilled.* Mar. 12 : 10–12. Luk. 20 : 17–19. Rom. 9 : 32, 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 7, 8.

The princes of the Jews and of the Gentiles uniting together against Him. Ps. 2 : 1, 2. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 2 : 3–18. Luk. 23 : 12. Act. 4 : 25–27.

His being betrayed by a disciple. Ps. 41 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 23–25. Mar. 14 : 18–20. Luk. 22 : 21. Jno. 13 : 18, 21. Act. 1 : 16.

His being forsaken by His disciples. Zec. 13 : 7. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 31, 56. Mar. 14 : 27, 50. Jno. 16 : 32.

His being sold for thirty pieces of silver. Zec. 11 : 12. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 14–16. Mat. 27 : 9. Mar. 14 : 10, 11. Luk. 22 : 4–6.

A potter's field being bought with His price. Zec. 11 : 13. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 6–10.

His sufferings and agony. Ps. 22 : 14, 15. Ps. 40 : 12. Isa. 52 : 14. Isa. 53 : 3. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 37–39. Mar. 14 : 33–36. Luk. 22 : 42, 44. Jno. 12 : 27. See *Sufferings of Christ.*

His suffering death for the sins of His people. Isa. 53 : 4, 6–12. Isa. 63 : 1–5. Dan. 9 : 26. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Act. 3 : 18. 1 Pet. 2 : 21. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. See *Redemption. Atonement.*

His being smitten on the cheek; His face being spit upon. Isa. 50 : 6. Mic. 5 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 67. Mat. 27 : 30. Mar. 14 : 65. Mar. 15 :

19. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Jno. 18 : 22. Jno. 19 : 3. See *Sufferings of Christ.*

His being accused by false witnesses. Ps. 27 : 12. Ps. 35 : 11. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 59–62. Mar. 14 : 55–60. Luk. 23 : 10.

His patience and silence before His accusers. Isa. 53 : 7. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 26 : 62. Mat. 27 : 12–14. Mar. 14 : 60, 61. Mar. 15 : 3–5. Luk. 23 : 9. Act. 8 : 32–35.

His hands and feet being nailed on the cross. Ps. 22 : 16. Zec. 13 : 6. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 35. Mar. 15 : 24. Luk. 23 : 33. Jno. 19 : 18. Jno. 20 : 25–27.

His being forsaken by God. Ps. 22 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 46. Mar. 15 : 34.

His being railed at and reproached on the cross. Ps. 22 : 7, 8. Ps. 69 : 19, 20. Ps. 89 : 51. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 39–49. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 23 : 35–39.

Gall and vinegar being given unto Him. Ps. 69 : 21. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 34, 48. Mar. 15 : 23–26. Luk. 23 : 35–37. Jno. 19 : 28–30.

His being numbered with the transgressors. Isa. 53 : 12. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27, 28. Luk. 22 : 37. Luk. 23 : 33.

His intercession for His murderers, Isa. 53 : 12. Ps. 109 : 4. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 23 : 34.

His condemnation and His death. Isa. 53 : 12. Dan. 9 : 26. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 44. Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 33. Act. 10 : 39. Act. 13 : 27–29. See *Death of Christ.*

The wonders accompanying His death. Joe. 2 : 30, 31. Amo. 8 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 45. Mar. 15 : 33. Luk. 23 : 44, 45.

His garments being parted, and lots cast for His vesture. Ps. 22 : 18. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 35. Mar. 15 : 24. Luk. 23 : 34. Jno. 19 : 23, 24.

That not a bone of Him should be broken. Exo. 12 : 46. Num. 9 : 12. Ps. 34 : 20. *Fulfilled.* Jno. 19 : 33, 36.

His being pierced. Zec. 12 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Jno. 19 : 34, 37.

That He would be buried with the rich. Isa. 53 : 9. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 27 : 57–60. Mar. 15 : 43–46. Luk. 23 : 50–53. Jno. 19 : 38–42.

That His flesh would not see corruption. Ps. 16 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 25–31. Act. 13 : 35–37.

His resurrection. Ps. 16 : 10. Isa. 53 : 10. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 28 : 6, 7. Mar. 16 : 6. Luk. 24 : 6, 34. Jno. 20 : 14. Act. 2 : 24–32. Act. 13 : 33–37. See *Resurrection of Christ.*

His ascension. Ps. 24 : 7–10. Ps. 68 : 18. Ps. 110 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Luk. 24 : 51. Act. 1 : 9. Act. 2 : 33–35. Eph. 4 : 8–10. See *Ascension of Christ.*

His sitting on the right hand of God. Ps. 110 : 1. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 34. Act. 7 : 56. Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 10 : 12.

His sending the Holy Ghost unto His disciples. Ps. 68 : 18. Joe. 2 : 28, 29. *Fulfilled.* Act. 2 : 1–4, 16–18. See *Gift of the Holy Ghost.*

His being a High Priest in heaven, interceding for sinners. Zec. 6 : 13. *Fulfilled.* Rom. 8 : 34. Heb. 7 : 25. See *Christ, the High Priest.*

His being the chief Corner-stone of the Church. Ps. 118 : 22. Isa. 28 : 16. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 16 : 16–18. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 11. Eph. 2 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 6, 7. See *Christ, the Head of the Church.*

His being the Chief Shepherd of the Church. Isa. 40 : 11. Eze. 34 : 23. Jno. 10 : 11, 14. Heb. 13 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 25. 1 Pet. 5 : 4. See *Christ, the Shepherd.*

His being the light and the salvation of the world. Isa. 11 : 10. Isa. 42 : 1, 6. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 55 : 4, 5. *Fulfilled.* Mat. 12 : 18, 21. Mar. 16 : 15, 16. Luk. 2 : 32. Luk. 24 : 47. Jno. 1 : 4–9. Jno. 8 : 12, & Jno. 12 : 46. Jno. 10 : 16. Act. 11 : 17, 18. Act. 13 : 47.

That He shall reign with righteousness. Ps. 45 : 6, 7. Ps. 72 : 2. Isa. 11 : 4. Isa. 42 : 3. Jer. 23 : 5. Jer. 33 : 15. Jno. 5 : 30. Rev. 19 : 11. See *Christ, the King.*

That He shall reign over all nations. Num. 24:17. Ps. 2:7–9. Ps. 72:8. Dan. 7:14. Mic. 5:4. Phi. 2:9, 11.

That His reign shall be everlasting. Ps. 45:6. Isa. 9:7. Dan. 7:14. Luk. 1:32, 33.

All the prophecies concerning Christ's atoning sacrifice have been fulfilled. Mat. 26:56. Mar. 14:49. Luk. 18:31. Luk. 24:26, 27, 44. Jno. 15:25. Jno. 19:28, 30. Act. 3:18. Act. 13:27, 29.

Prophets (The).

See CHRIST, THE PROPHET. PROPHECY. INSPIRATION OF THE HOLY GHOST. PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST. FALSE PROPHETS.

= ARE ALSO CALLED

Seers. 1 Sam. 9:9, 19. 2 Sam. 24:11. 1 Chr. 9:22. 1 Chr. 21:9. 1 Chr. 25:5. 1 Chr. 26:28. 1 Chr. 29:29. 2 Chr. 16:7. 2 Chr. 29:25. 2 Chr. 33:18. 2 Chr. 35:15. Amo. 7:12. Mic. 3:7.

Men of God. Deu. 33:1. 1 Sam. 2:27. 1 Sam. 9:6. 1 Kin. 12:22. 1 Kin. 13:1. 1 Kin. 17:24. 1 Kin. 20:28. 2 Kin. 1:9, 10. 2 Kin. 4:7. 2 Kin. 5:8, 20. 2 Kin. 6:10. 2 Kin. 7:2. 2 Kin. 8:7. 2 Kin. 13:19. 2 Kin. 23:17. 1 Chr. 23:14. 2 Chr. 8:14. 2 Chr. 30:16. Ezr. 3:2. Neh. 12:24.

= HAVE BEEN

Raised up by God. Deu. 18:18. Jer. 29:15. Amo. 2:11. Amo. 7:15.

Chosen by God. Exo. 7:1. 1 Sam. 3:20. Jer. 1:5. Eph. 4:11.

Sent by God. Jos. 24:5. Jud. 6:8. 2 Chr. 24:19. 2 Chr. 25:15. 2 Chr. 36:15. Ezr. 5:1. Isa. 48:16. Jer. 7:25. Jer. 26:5. Jer. 35:15. Jer. 44:4. Eze. 2:3. Amo. 7:14, 15. Mat. 23:34. Luk. 11:49.

Sent by Christ. Isa. 48:16. Mat. 23:34.

Filled with the Holy Ghost. Eze. 2:2. Eze. 3:24. Mic. 3:8. Luk. 1:15, 67. Act. 2:4. 1 Pet. 1:11.

Inspired by the Holy Ghost. Num. 11:25. 1 Sam. 10:10. 2 Sam. 23:2. Eze. 11:5. Mat. 22:43. Mar. 12:36. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 19:6. Act. 28:25. Eph. 3:5. 1 Pet. 1:11. 2 Pet. 1:21.

God has put His word in the mouth of = Exo. 4:12, 15. Num. 22:38. Num. 23:5, 16. Deu. 18:18. 2 Sam. 23:2. 1 Kin. 12:15. 1 Kin. 22:28. 2 Kin. 20:19. 2 Kin. 23:16. 2 Chr. 36:21. Ezr. 1:1. Isa. 51:16. Jer. 1:9. Jer. 5:14. Jer. 36:4. Eze. 3:27. Hos. 12:10. Mat. 10:20. Luk. 1:70. Act. 3:21. Heb. 1:1.

= have spoken in the name of God. Num. 12:2. Num. 24:13. Deu. 18:18. 1 Kin. 22:14. 2 Chr. 18:13. 2 Chr. 33:18. 2 Chr. 36:12. Jer. 26:2. Eze. 3:11, 27. Dan. 9:6. Hos. 12:10. Hag. 1:3, 13. Hag. 2:1. Zec. 1:6. Zec. 7:7. Luk. 1:70. Eph. 3:5. Heb. 1:1. Jas. 5:10.

= spake with authority. 1 Kin. 17:1. 1 Kin. 22:28. Jer. 5:14. Mic. 3:8.

= have all foretold the coming and sufferings of Christ. Luk. 24:27, 44. Jno. 1:45. Jno. 11:51. Act. 3:22–24. Act. 10:43. Rom. 1:2. 1 Pet. 1:10, 11. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

GOD HAS SENT =

To reveal His law and will to men. Num. 9:23. Deu. 4:5, 8. Deu. 18:18. Jos. 22:5. Ezr. 9:10, 11. Neh. 9:14. Jer. 7:25. Jer. 11:1–4. Jer. 23:22. Jer. 26:8. Jer. 44:4. Eze. 2:7. Eze. 3:10. Eze. 12:10. Eze. 40:4. Dan. 9:

10. Zec. 1 : 6. Mal. 4 : 4. Jno. 1 : 17.

To rebuke and exhort sinners to repentance. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 : 15. Neh. 9 : 26. Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 7 : 2–6. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 23 : 22. Jer. 25 : 4–6. Jer. 26 : 2, 3. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 20. Hos. 14 : 1. Mic. 3 : 8. Zec. 1 : 4. Zec. 7 : 9–12. Mal. 3 : 7.

To denounce His chastisements and judgments. 2 Chr. 24 : 20. Isa. 13 : 6, 9. Jer. 6 : 22–27. Jer. 7 : 20. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 25 : 8–11. Jer. 26 : 4–6. Jer. 43 : 10–12. Eze. 5 : 8. Eze. 6 : 1–3. Eze. 7 : 1–3. Eze. 14 : 21. Hos. 4 : 1–3. Hos. 6 : 5. Hos. 8 : 1. Joe. 2 : 1, 11. Amo. 3 : 1. Oba. *v.* 15. Jon. 3 : 4.

To reveal things to come. Gen. 49 : 1. Num. 24 : 14. Deu. 4 : 30. Deu. 31 : 29. 1 Kin. 14 : 7–12. 2 Kin. 20 : 1. Isa. 2 : 2. Isa. 39 : 6. Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 48 : 3. Jer. 37 : 17. Dan. 2 : 29, 30. Dan. 10 : 14. Amo. 3 : 7. Mic. 4 : 1. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 2 : 16–18. Act. 11 : 28. Act. 21 : 11. Act. 26 : 22. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. Rev. 1 : 19. Rev. 22 : 6.

To foretell the coming of the Messiah. Deu. 18 : 15–18. Isa. 7 : 14. Isa. 9 : 6. Jer. 23 : 5, 6. Dan. 9 : 24, 25. Mic. 5 : 2. Zec. 9 : 9. Jno. 1 : 45. Eph. 3 : 5. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

To declare salvation to sinners. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 40 : 1, 2. Isa. 46 : 13. Isa. 52 : 10. Isa. 55 : 1–3. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 62 : 11. Jer. 3 : 23. Rom. 1 : 1, 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 10, 12.

=HAD RECEIVED SUPERNATURAL POWERS

Of vision and foreknowledge. Deu. 31 : 29. 1 Sam. 9 : 15–17. 1 Kin. 14 : 4–6. 2 Kin. 5 : 26. 2 Kin. 6 : 9–12, 31, 32. 2 Kin. 8 : 10–13. 2 Chr. 25 : 16. Jer. 38 : 21–23. Amo. 3 : 7. Act. 5 : 3–9. Act. 27 : 23, 24.

Of miracles. Exo. 7 : 20, 21. Exo. 9 : 8–11. Jos. 10 : 12–14. 1 Kin. 13 : 4–6. 1 Kin. 17 : 1, 17–22. 2 Kin. 1 : 10–12. 2 Kin. 2 : 8. 2 Kin. 6 : 18–20. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Ps. 105 : 26, 27. Heb. 11 : 33–35. See *Miracles of the Prophets and Apostles.*

God fulfils the word of His= 1 Kin. 8 : 20. 1 Kin. 12 : 15, & 2 Chr. 10 : 15. 1 Kin. 17 : 6. 2 Kin. 1 : 10, 17. 2 Kin. 4 : 17. 2 Kin. 7 : 17. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. 2 Kin. 23 : 16. 2 Chr. 36 : 21, 22. Ezr. 1 : 1. Ezr. 6 : 14. Isa. 44 : 26. Jer. 44 : 29. Dan. 9 : 12. Mat. 2 : 17. Mat. 4 : 14. Mat. 8 : 17. Mat. 12 : 17. Mat. 13 : 14. Mat. 21 : 4. Mat. 26 : 56. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 12 : 38. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 3 : 18.

Believe= Exo. 14 : 31. 2 Chr. 20 : 20. Luk. 16 : 31. Luk. 24 : 25. Jno. 5 : 46, 47. Jno. 13 : 20.

Be mindful of the words of= 2 Pet. 1 : 19. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

Beware of false= Mat. 7 : 15.

Hearken not unto false= Deu. 13 : 3. Jer. 23 : 16. Jer. 27 : 14, 15. Jer. 29 : 8, 9.

Marks of the true and of the false = Num. 16 : 28, 29. Deu. 18 : 21, 22. 1 Kin. 18 : 36. 1 Kin. 22 : 28, & 2 Chr. 18 : 27. 2 Kin. 1 : 10. 2 Kin. 5 : 8. Isa. 41 : 22. Jer. 28 : 9. Eze. 33 : 33. Act. 13 : 10, 11.

UNBELIEVERS

Mock and despise= 2 Kin. 2 : 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Jer. 15 : 10. Jer. 20 : 7. Lam. 3 : 14, 63. Act. 17 : 32. Heb. 11 : 36.

Despise the predictions of= 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Isa. 5 : 19. Isa. 28 : 14, 15. Jer. 17 : 15. Eze. 12 : 22, 27. 2 Pet. 3 : 4.

Refuse to hear and to obey= 2 Chr. 24 : 19. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 25–27. Jer. 25 : 4. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4, 5. Dan. 9 : 6. Zec. 7 : 12.

Do not like to hear= 1 Kin. 22 : 8. 2 Chr. 18 : 7. Isa. 30 : 10.

Say to=, *Prophesy not.* Isa. 30 :

10, 11. Jer. 11 : 21. Amo. 2 : 12. Amo. 7 : 16. Mic. 2 : 6.

Say to=, *Prophesy smooth things.* 1 Kin. 22 : 13. 2 Chr. 18 : 12. Isa. 30 : 10. Mic. 2 : 11.

Persecute and slay= 1 Sam. 22 : 16–19. 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 10. 1 Kin. 22 : 27. 2 Chr. 24 : 20–22. Neh. 9 : 26. Jer. 38 : 9. Mat. 5 : 12. Act. 7 : 52. Heb. 11 : 36–38.

God punishes unbelievers

By taking away His= 1 Sam. 3 : 1. Ps. 74 : 9. Lam. 2 : 9. Eze. 3 : 24–26. Eze. 7 : 26. Amo. 8 : 12. Mic. 3 : 6, 7.

By sending false= 1 Kin. 22 : 22, 23. 2 Chr. 18 : 21, 22. Mic. 2 : 11.

Punishment for rejecting and refusing to hear= 2 Chr. 24 : 19, 23. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 30 : 12–14. Jer. 11 : 21–23. Jer. 26 : 4–6. Dan. 9 : 10–12. Zec. 7 : 11, 12. 1 The. 2 : 15, 16.

Take for an example of patience = Jas. 5 : 10.

A=is without honour in his own country. Mat. 13 : 57. Mar. 6 : 4. Luk. 4 : 24. Jno. 4 : 44.

Reward for receiving a= Mat. 10 : 41, & 1 Kin. 17 : 9–15. 2 Tim. 1 : 16–18. Heb. 6 : 10. 3 Jno. *v.* 5–8.

The Jews have persecuted and slain= 1 Kin. 18 : 4. 1 Kin. 19 : 10, 14, & Rom. 11 : 3. Neh. 9 : 26. Jer. 2 : 30. Mat. 23 : 29–35, & Luk. 11 : 47–51. Mat. 5 : 12, & Luk. 6 : 23. Act. 7 : 52. 1 The. 2 : 15.

John the Baptist sent to prepare the coming of the Messiah. Mal. 3 : 1. Mat. 11 : 10. Mar. 1 : 2–4. Luk. 7 : 27.—Isa. 40 : 3. Mat. 3 : 3. Luk. 3 : 4. Jno. 1 : 15, 23.

Jerusalem, that killest= Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 13 : 33, 34.

God forbids ill-treatment towards His= 1 Chr. 16 : 22. Ps. 105 : 15. Zec. 2 : 8.

God protects and preserves His= Exo. 3 : 12. Deu. 31 : 6. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. 2 Kin. 1 : 15. 2 Kin. 6 : 16, 17. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 64 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8, 19. Jer. 15 : 20, 21. Jer. 36 : 26. Lam. 3 : 57, 58. Eze. 2 : 6. Dan. 6 : 22. Luk. 21 : 18. Act. 12 : 11. Act. 18 : 10. 2 Tim. 4 : 16, 17. Heb. 13 : 6.

God avenges the blood of His= Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. 2 The. 1 : 6. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.

The Messiah was to be a great Prophet. Deu. 18 : 15, 18. Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.

Christ was acknowledged as a great Prophet. Mat. 16 : 14. Mat. 21 : 11, 46. Luk. 7 : 16. Luk. 24 : 19. Jno. 3 : 2. Jno. 4 : 19. Jno. 6 : 14. Jno. 7 : 40. Jno. 9 : 17.

Moses the prophet spake unto God face to face. Exo. 33 : 11. Num. 12 : 7, 8. Deu. 34 : 10.

John the Baptist was a great prophet. Mal. 4 : 5. Mat. 11 : 9–11. Mat. 14 : 5. Mat. 21 : 26. Luk. 1 : 76. Luk. 7 : 26–28.

Examples. *Abraham.* Gen. 20 : 7. *Jacob.* Gen. 49 : 1. *Aaron.* Exo. 7 : 1. *Miriam the prophetess.* Exo. 15 : 20. *Moses.* Exo. 4 : 12. Num. 16 : 28, 29. Deu. ch. 33. Jno. 9 : 29. *Seventy elders.* Num. 11 : 25. *Eldad and Medad.* Num. 11 : 26, 27. *Balaam.* Num. 23 : 5. Num. 24 : 2. *Deborah, prophetess.* Jud. 4 : 4. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 3 : 20, 21. 1 Chr. 26 : 28. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 10 : 6, 10–13. *Nathan.* 2 Sam. 7 : 2. 2 Sam. 12 : 1. 1 Chr. 29 : 29. 2 Chr. 9 : 29. *David.* 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Act. 1 : 16. Act. 2 : 30. *Ahijah.* 1 Kin. 11 : 29. 1 Kin. 12 : 15. 2 Chr. 9 : 29. 2 Chr. 10 : 15. *Shemaiah.* 1 Kin. 12 : 22. 2 Chr. 12 : 15. *Man of God of Judah.* 1 Kin. 13 : 1. *Prophet of Bethel.* 1 Kin. 13 : 11. *Jehu.* 1 Kin. 16 : 1. 2 Chr. 20 : 34. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 17 : 1. 1 Kin. 18 : 22. 1 Kin. 21 : 17–19. *Micah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 28. Jer. 26 : 18. Mic. 1 : 1. *Elisha.* 1 Kin. 19 : 16. 2 Kin. 2 : 15. 2 Kin. 6 : 12. 2 Kin. 9 : 1. *Isaiah.* 2 Kin. 19 : 2. Isa. 1 : 1. Isa. 37 : 2. Mat. 4 : 14. Luk. 4 : 17. Act. 28 : 25.

Huldah, prophetess. 2 Kin. 22 : 14. 2 Chr. 34 : 22. *Gad.* 1 Chr. 21 : 9. 1 Chr. 29 : 29. 2 Chr. 29 : 25. *Asaph.* 1 Chr. 25 : 2. 2 Chr. 29 : 30. *Jeduthun.* 1 Chr. 25 : 3. 2 Chr. 35 : 15. *Heman.* 1 Chr. 25 : 5. *Iddo.* 2 Chr. 9 : 29. 2 Chr. 12 : 15. 2 Chr. 13 : 22. *Azariah.* 2 Chr. 15 : 1. *Oded.* 2 Chr. 15 : 8. 2 Chr. 28 : 9. *Hanani.* 2 Chr. 16 : 7. *Jahaziel.* 2 Chr. 20 : 14. *Eliezer.* 2 Chr. 20 : 37. *Men of God.* 2 Chr. 25 : 7, 15. *Zechariah.* 2 Chr. 24 : 20. Ezr. 5 : 1. Zec. 1 : 1, 7. Mat. 23 : 35. *Jeremiah.* 2 Chr. 36 : 12. Jer. 1 : 4–9. Jer. 20 : 1. *Haggai.* Ezr. 5 : 1. Ezr. 6 : 14. Hag. 1 : 1, 3. *Urijah.* Jer. 26 : 20. *Ezekiel.* Eze. 1 : 3. Eze. 3 : 1. Eze. 25 : 2. Eze. 34 : 2. *Daniel.* Dan. 1 : 17. Dan. 10 : 1. Mat. 24 : 15. *Hosea.* Hos. 1 : 1. *Joel.* Joe. 1 : 1. *Amos.* Amo. 1 : 1. Amo. 3 : 1. *Obadiah.* Oba. *v.* 1. *Jonah.* Jon. 1 : 1. Jon. 3 : 1–4. Mat. 12 : 39. *Nahum.* Nah. 1 : 1. *Habakkuk.* Hab. 1 : 1. *Zephaniah.* Zep. 1 : 1. *Malachi.* Mal. 1 : 1. *John the Baptist.* Luk. 1 : 76. Mat. 14 : 5. Mat. 21 : 26. Mar. 11 : 32. Luk. 20 : 6. *Anna, prophetess.* Luk. 2 : 36. *Caiaphas.* Jno. 11 : 51. *Agabus.* Act. 11 : 28. Act. 21 : 10. *Judas and Silas.* Act. 15 : 32. *Disciples at Ephesus.* Act. 19 : 6. *Four prophetesses.* Act. 21 : 9. *Enoch.* Jude *v.* 14. *St. John.* Rev. 1 : 1–6, &c.

Prophets (False).

See False Doctrines. Hypocrites.

=are not sent by God. Jer. 14 : 14, 15. Jer. 23 : 16, 21, 32. Jer. 27 : 15. Jer. 28 : 15. Jer. 29 : 9. Eze. 13 : 6, 7.

=prophesy false visions in the name of the Lord. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 25, 32. Jer. 27 : 15. Jer. 29 : 9. Eze. 13 : 6 7. Eze. 22 : 28.

=prophesy false visions and the deceit of their hearts. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 16, 26, 32. Lam. 2 : 14. Eze. 13 : 3, 6, 9. Eze. 22 : 28. Zec. 10 : 2.

=prophesy for gain. Neh. 6 : 10–13. Jer. 6 : 13. Eze. 13 : 19. Mic. 3 : 5, 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

=say to the ungodly, Ye shall have peace. Jer. 6 : 14. Jer. 8 : 11. Jer. 14 : 13. Jer. 23 : 17. Eze. 13 : 10.

=encourage sinners in their iniquity. Jer. 23 : 14, 17. Eze. 13 : 22.

=give the example of impiety and wickedness. Jer. 23 : 14, 15.

=cause the people of God to err. Jer. 23 : 13, 32.

=cause the people to forget the name of the Lord. Jer. 23 : 27.

= are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the Apostles of Christ. 2 Cor. 11 : 13.

=are ministers of Satan transformed as the ministers of righteousness. 2 Cor. 13 : 14, 15.

=are ravening wolves. Mat. 7 : 15. Act. 20 : 29.

Beware of= Mat. 7 : 15.

Hearken not unto= Lev. 19 : 31. Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 18 : 10–14. Jer. 23 : 16. Jer. 27 : 14–17. Jer. 29 : 8, 9.

How to discern a true prophet from a= Num. 16 : 28, 29. Deu. 18 : 21, 22. 1 Sam. 9 : 6. 1 Kin. 17 : 24. 1 Kin. 18 : 36. 1 Kin. 22 : 28, & 2 Chr. 18 : 27. 2 Kin. 1 : 10. 2 Kin. 5 : 8. Isa. 41 : 22. Jer. 14 : 18. Jer. 28 : 9. Eze. 33 : 33. Act. 13 : 10, 11.

The wicked love= Jer. 5 : 31. Mic. 2 : 11.

=are sent by God as a chastisement. 1 Kin. 22 : 22, 23, & 2 Chr. 18 : 21, 22. Mic. 2 : 11.

=are an abomination unto God. Deu. 18 : 10–12. Jer. 23 : 30–32. Eze. 13 : 8.

Woe unto= Eze. 13 : 3.

Crime and punishment of= Lev. 20 : 27. Deu. 18 : 20. Jer. 14 : 14, 15. Jer. 20 : 6. Jer. 23 : 13–15, 30–34. Jer. 28 : 15–17. Jer. 29 : 21–23, 32. Eze. 13 : 2–9. Eze. 14 : 9, 10. Mic. 5 : 12. Zec. 13 : 2, 3.

Punishment of those who hearken unto = Lev. 20 : 6. Isa. 2 : 6. Eze. 14 : 9, 10.

= bring ruin on all those who hearken unto them. Isa. 9 : 15. Jer. 27 : 15.

= of the latter days foretold. Mat. 24 : 11, 24. Act. 20 : 29. 2 Pet. 2 : 1. 1 Jno. 4 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 5–8. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 19 : 23, 24. *Saul's messengers.* 1 Sam. 19 : 20, 21. *Zedekiah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 11, 12, 22, & 2 Chr. 18 : 10, 11. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 6. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. *Noadiah, prophetess.* Neh. 6 : 14. *Prophets of Jerusalem.* Jer. 2 : 8. Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 13–15. Jer. 23 : 14. *Prophets of Samaria.* Jer. 23 : 13. *Hananiah.* Jer. 28 : 1–4, 15–17. *Ahab and Zedekiah.* Jer. 29 : 21. *Shemaiah.* Jer. 29 : 31, 32. *Prophets of Israel.* Eze. 13 : 2. *Barjesus.* Act. 13 : 6. *Jezebel, prophetess.* Rev. 2 : 20.

Protection (Divine).

See PROVIDENCE, GOODNESS, LOVE OF GOD.

GOD

Has power to give = 2 Sam. 22 : 33. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 25 : 8. Ps. 59 : 9. Ps. 68 : 34, 35. Isa. 40 : 29. Jude *v.* 24.

Is merciful to give His = Deu. 4 : 31. Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 116 : 5, 6. Ps. 136 : 24. Ps. 138 : 8.

Is faithful to give His = 1 The. 5 : 23, 24. 2 The. 3 : 3.

= TOWARDS BELIEVERS IS

Effectual. Rom. 8 : 31. 2 Cor. 12 : 9.

Unceasing. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 121 : 3–8.

Unfailing. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5.

Perpetual. Ps. 12 : 7. Ps. 121 : 8.

Indispensable. Ps. 127 : 1.

God keeps His children as the apple of His eye. Deu. 32 : 10. Ps. 17 : 8. Zec. 2 : 8.

The hairs of your head are all numbered. Mat. 10 : 30. Luk. 12 : 7. Luk. 21 : 18.

The angel of the Lord watches over and keeps His children. Exo. 23 : 20. Exo. 33 : 2. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 91 : 11, 12. Isa. 63 : 9.

= IS GIVEN TO BELIEVERS

To keep and preserve them. Deu. 33 : 29. Ps. 22 : 9, 10. Ps. 31 : 20. Ps. 41 : 2. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps. 121 : 5. Ps. 145 : 20. Isa. 46 : 3, 4.

To strengthen them. Ps. 18 : 32, 39. Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 138 : 3. Isa. 40 : 29, 31. Isa. 41 : 10. Eph. 3 : 16. Col. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 1 : 12. 2 Tim. 4 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

To help and uphold them. Ps. 18 : 35. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 37 : 17, 24. Ps. 63 : 8. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 108 : 12. Ps. 145 : 14.

To deliver them. 2 Chr. 20 : 17. Ps. 37 : 39, 40. Ps. 40 : 13. Ps. 60 : 12. Ps. 80 : 2. Ps. 108 : 12.

= GIVEN TO BELIEVERS TO KEEP AND PRESERVE THEM

From sin. Ps. 141 : 3, 4. Ecc. 7 : 26. Jno. 17 : 15.

From falling. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 37 : 24. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 66 : 9. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 116 : 8. Ps. 121 : 3. Ps. 145 : 14. Pro. 3 : 26. Jude *v.* 24.

In time of temptation. 1 Cor. 10 : 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 9. Rev. 3 : 10.

In the right way. Exo. 23 : 20. Ps. 32 : 8. Pro. 2 : 8. Isa. 48 : 17.

In all their ways. Exo. 23 : 20. Ps. 37 : 23. Ps. 91 : 11. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 26 : 12.

From disease. Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 15. Ps. 41 : 3. Ps. 91 : 6, 10.

From death. Ps. 33 : 19. Ps. 41 : 2. Ps. 91 : 7. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps.

140 : 7. Lam. 3 : 58. Eze. 9 : 4–6. Act. 26 : 21, 22.
From all evil and danger. 1 Chr. 4 : 10. Ps. 91 : 3–7. Ps. 121 : 7. 2 The. 3 : 3.
In all calamities. 2 Sam. 22 : 19. Job 5 : 19–22. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 32 : 7. Isa. 26 : 20. Isa. 43 : 2. Zep. 2 : 3. Rev. 9 : 4.
In time of trouble. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 34 : 17. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 50 : 15. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 91 : 15. Ps. 118 : 5. Jer. 16 : 19.
In persecution. Jer. 1 : 8. Luk. 21 : 18. 2 Cor. 4 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.
Against their enemies. Deu. 20 : 4. Deu. 33 : 27. Jos. 23 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 18. Ps. 64 : 1. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 118 : 10–13. Isa. 41 : 10–12. Jer. 15 : 20. Jer. 20 : 11.
During sleep. Ps. 3 : 5. Ps. 4 : 8. Pro. 3 : 24.
From youth to old age. Ps. 22 : 9, 10. Isa. 46 : 3, 4.
In all places. Gen. 28 : 15. Jos. 1 : 9. 2 Chr. 16 : 9.
Unto death. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14. 2 Tim. 1 : 12.
For ever. Deu. 33 : 27. Ps. 12 : 7. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 90 : 1.

The hearts and minds of believers are kept by = of God. Phi. 4 : 7.
Our souls are preserved by = of God. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 54 : 4. Ps. 72 : 14. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 121 : 7.

= PROMISED AND GRANTED TO

The poor. Ps. 14 : 6. Ps. 72 : 12–14. Isa. 25 : 4.
The oppressed. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 12 : 5, 7. Ps. 72 : 12. Isa. 25 : 4.
The widows, fatherless, and strangers. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 146 : 9.
The afflicted. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 70 : 5.
The weak. Isa. 25 : 4. Rom. 14 : 4. 2 Cor. 12 : 9, 10.
Those who fear Him. Ps. 33 : 18, 19. Ps. 34 : 7. Ps. 145 : 19. Pro. 14 : 26.
Those who seek Him. Ezr. 8 : 22. Ps. 9 : 10. Lam. 3 : 57.
Those who hearken unto Him. Pro. 1 : 33.
Penitent sinners. Job 22 : 23, 25.
The perfect in heart. 2 Chr. 16 : 9.
The righteous. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 31 : 23. Ps. 37 : 17. Ps. 116 : 6. Pro. 2 : 7. Pro. 18 : 10. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.
Those who love God. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 145 : 20. Pro. 2 : 8.
Those who trust in God. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 18 : 30. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 18–20. Ps. 71 : 5, 6. Ps. 115 : 9. Pro. 30 : 5. Nah. 1 : 7.
His believers. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 37 : 28. Pro. 2 : 8.
His beloved. Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 108 : 6.
The Church. Ps. 48 : 3. Ps. 125 : 2. Isa. 27 : 3. Zec. 2 : 4, 5. Zec. 12 : 8.
His people Israel. Deu. 32 : 10. Deu. 33 : 29. Jos. 24 : 17. Isa. 41 : 10. Isa. 63 : 9. Luk. 1 : 54.

God promises to His children His continual = Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. Ps. 121 : 8. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 15 : 20. Heb. 13 : 5.
Israel, in Me is thine help. Hos. 13 : 9.

BELIEVERS

Seek = of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 57 : 1. Ps. 121 : 1. Jer. 17 : 17.
Pray for = of God. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps. 17 : 8, 9. Ps. 22 : 11. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 27 : 9. Ps. 30 : 10. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps. 40 : 11, 13, 17. Ps. 44 : 26. Ps. 60 : 11. Ps. 70 : 1, 5. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 79 : 9. Ps. 86 : 2, 16, 17. Ps. 108 : 12. Ps. 119 : 117, 122. Ps. 140 : 4. Isa. 51 : 9.
Trust in = of God. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps. 91 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2.
Acknowledge = of God. 2 Sam. 22 : 2, 33. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 62 : 2, 7. Ps. 89 : 18. Ps. 91 : 9. Ps. 94 : 22. Ps. 121 : 2. Ps. 124 : 8. Jer. 16 : 19.

Praise God for His = Exo. 15 : 2. Ps. 3 : 6. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 16, 17. Ps. 63 : 7. Ps. 118 : 14. Isa. 25 : 1, 4.

Fear nothing under = of God. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 46 : 1, 2. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 50 : 7. Rom. 8 : 31. Heb. 13 : 6.

GOD IS TO BELIEVERS

Their strength. Exo. 15 : 2. 2 Sam. 22 : 33. Ps. 28 : 7, 8. Ps. 37 : 39. Ps. 43 : 2. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 59 : 17. Ps. 68 : 35. Ps. 81 : 1. Ps. 118 : 14. Ps. 140 : 7. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 49 : 5. Jer. 16 : 19. Hab. 3 : 19.

Their defence. Job 22 : 25. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 59 : 9, 16, 17. Ps. 62 : 2, 6. Ps. 89 : 18. Ps. 94 : 22.

A shield. Gen. 15 : 1. Deu. 33 : 29. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 5 : 12. Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 59 : 11. Ps. 84 : 9, 11. Ps. 115 : 9. Ps. 119 : 114. Ps. 144 : 2. Pro. 30 : 5.

A rock. 2 Sam. 22 : 2, 32. Ps. 18 : 2, 31. Ps. 28 : 1. Ps. 62 : 2, 6. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 94 : 22.

A fortress. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 91 : 2. Ps. 144 : 2. Jer. 16 : 19. Nah. 1 : 7.

A high and strong tower. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 61 : 3. Ps. 71 : 7. Ps. 144 : 2. Pro. 18 : 10.

A refuge. Deu. 33 : 27. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 14 : 6. Ps. 46 : 7, 11. Ps. 57 : 1. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 62 : 7, 8. Ps. 71 : 7. Ps. 91 : 2. Ps. 142 : 5. Isa. 4 : 6. Isa. 25 : 4. Jer. 16 : 19.

Wait on the Lord, and He shall strengthen thine heart. Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 31 : 24. Ps. 138 : 3.

Be strong in the power of God. Deu. 31 : 6, 23. Jos. 1 : 6, 9. Jos. 10 : 25. 1 Chr. 22 : 13. 1 Chr. 28 : 20. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. Eph. 6 : 10. Col. 1 : 11. 2 Tim. 2 : 1.

Exhortation to pray for Divine = Ps. 50 : 15. Heb. 4 : 16.

The Lord bless thee and keep thee. Num. 6 : 24. Ps. 20 : 1, 2.

= IS REFUSED TO

The disobedient. Lev. 26 : 14–17. 1 Sam. 13 : 13, 14. Hos. 4 : 6.

The presumptuous. Num. 14 : 40–45.

Those who forsake God. Deu. 31 : 16, 17. Jos. 23 : 12, 13. Jud. 10 : 13. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 12 : 5. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. 2 Chr. 24 : 20.

The unbelievers. Isa. 7 : 9.

The wicked. Num. 14 : 9. Job 8 : 20. Isa. 59 : 2. Mic. 3 : 4.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 1. *Jacob.* Gen. 48 : 16. *Joseph.* Gen. 49 : 23–25. *Moses.* Exo. 18 : 4. *Joshua.* Deu. 31 : 23. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. *Israelites.* Jos. 24 : 17. *Gideon.* Jud. 6 : 12, 16. *Samuel and Israelites.* 1 Sam. 7 : 12. *David.* 1 Sam. 30 : 6. 2 Sam. 8 : 6. 1 Chr. 18 : 6, 13. Ps. 18 : 1, 2. Ps. 28 : 7. *Elisha.* 2 Kin. 6 : 14–17. *Jerusalem.* 2 Kin. 19 : 34. 2 Kin. 20 : 6. Isa. 31 : 5. *Jabez.* 1 Chr. 4 : 10. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 14 : 11, 12. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 18 : 31. *Solomon.* 2 Chr. 28 : 20. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 22. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1 : 8. *Baruch and Jeremiah.* Jer. 36 : 26. *Ezekiel.* Eze. 3 : 9. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 22. *Peter.* Act. 12 : 4–7. *Paul.* Act. 18 : 10. Act. 26 : 22. 2 Tim. 4 : 17.

Providence (The) of God.

See GOD. POWER, WISDOM, GOODNESS OF GOD.

= is His continual care over all His creatures and works. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Ps. 33 : 13–15. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 104 : 10–30. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 14–17. Isa. 46 : 4. Luk. 12 : 22–31. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

= IS EXERCISED

In preserving the universe and course of nature. Gen. 8 : 22.

Job 38 : 8–12. Ps. 104 : 5–9. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 31 : 35. Jer. 33 : 20. Col. 1 : 17.

In ruling the elements. Deu. 11 : 14. Deu. 28 : 12. Job 5 : 10. Job 37 : 6, 9–16. Job 38 : 22–34. Ps. 107 : 24–30. Ps. 135 : 7. Ps. 147 : 8, 16–18. Isa. 50 : 2. Jer. 5 : 22. Jer. 10 : 13. Jer. 14 : 22. Jer. 51 : 16. Joe. 2 : 23. Amo. 4 : 7. Nah. 1 : 4. Zec. 10 : 1.

In preserving His creatures. Neh. 9 : 6. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 36 : 6. Mat. 10 : 29–31. Luk. 12 : 6, 7. Luk. 21 : 18.

In providing for His creatures. Gen. 9 : 3. Lev. 26 : 4. Deu. 11 : 14, 15. Deu. 32 : 13, 14. Neh. 9 : 25. Job 38 : 39–41. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 81 : 16. Ps. 103 : 5. Ps. 104 : 10–30. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 15, 16. Ps. 147 : 9, 14. Ecc. 2 : 24. Jer. 5 : 24. Hos. 2 : 8. Joe. 2 : 19, 23–26. Zec. 10 : 1. Mat. 6 : 8, 26–34. Luk. 12 : 24–31. Act. 14 : 17. Phi. 4 : 19. 1 Tim. 6 : 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

In overruling kings and nations. 2 Kin. 19 : 28. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 20 : 6. Ps. 46 : 8–10. Ps. 47 : 7. 8. Ps. 59 : 13. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 75 : 6, 7. Ps. 96 : 10. Ps. 103 : 19. Ps. 113 : 4. Ps. 135 : 6. Pro. 8 : 15, 16. Isa. 37 : 16, 29. Jer. 10 : 7. Dan. 2 : 21. Dan. 4 : 25, 35. Rom. 13 : 1.

In chastising the nations by His judgments. Deu. 32 : 39–42. Job 12 : 23–25. Isa. 3 : 1–5. Isa. 13 : 19. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 29 : 18. Jer. 43 : 11. Jer. 51 : 29. Eze. 14 : 21. Amo. 9 : 4, 8.

In giving and taking away life. Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 6. Job 10 : 8–12. Job 14 : 5. Job 33 : 4. Job 34 : 14, 15. Ps. 22 : 9. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 71 : 6. Dan. 5 : 23. Act. 17 : 25–28.

In ordaining the circumstances and conditions of men. Exo. 4 : 11. 1 Sam. 2 : 7, 8. 1 Kin. 11 : 11. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. Job 12 : 17–21. Job 34 : 19. Ps. 75 : 6 7. Ps. 107 : 40, 41. Pro. 22 : 2. Ecc. 5 : 19. Isa. 40 : 23. Dan. 2 : 21. Dan. 4 : 25. Luk. 1 : 52. Jno. 9 : 1–3.

In directing the heart and ways of men. Gen. 31 : 29. Gen. 50 : 24. Exo. 12 : 36. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Ezr. 7 : 28. Ps. 33 : 15. Ps. 37 : 23. Pro. 16 : 9. Pro. 20 : 24. Pro. 21 : 1. Ecc. 9 : 1. Isa. 45 : 13. Jer. 10 : 23. Dan. 5 : 23.

In dispensing His chastisements and blessings. Gen. 24 : 35. Lev. 26 : 4–6. Deu. 28 : 12. 1 Sam. 2 : 5. 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 : 14. 2 Chr. 1 : 12. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Ps. 107 : 33–39. Ps. 113 : 7–9. Ecc. 2 : 24. Isa. 45 : 7. Lam. 3 : 38. Amo. 3 : 6. Mat. 5 : 45. Act. 14 : 17.

In directing all events. Gen. 24 : 27, 50. Deu. 2 : 30. Jos. 11 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 25. 1 Sam. 6 : 7–10, 12. 1 Sam. 14 : 40–42. 1 Kin. 11 : 14. 1 Kin. 12 : 15, 24. 2 Chr. 10 : 15. Ezr. 7 : 6. Ezr. 8 : 18. Pro. 16 : 33. Jer. 28 : 14. Lam. 3 : 37, 38. Amo. 3 : 6. Act. 1 : 24–26.

In defeating evil designs. Exo. 15 : 9, 10. 2 Sam. 17 : 14. Neh. 4 : 15. Job 5 : 12. Ps. 2 : 1–4. Ps. 33 : 10. Ps. 140 : 8. Isa. 8 : 10. Isa. 19 : 3. Isa. 44 : 25.

In turning evil into good. Gen. 45 : 5–7. Gen. 50 : 20. Deu. 23 : 5. Neh. 13 : 2. Phi. 1 : 12–14.

In performing His counsels. Job 23 : 14. Isa. 14 : 24. Isa. 46 : 10, 11. Jer. 23 : 20. Jer. 51 : 29. Eph. 1 : 11.

In fulfilling His promises. Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. Neh. 9 : 8. Jer. 29 : 10. Jer. 33 : 14. Act. 7 : 17. Gal. 4 : 4.

In executing His threatenings. Num. 26 : 65. Deu. 2 : 14. Jud. 2 : 15. 2 Kin. 10 : 10. Isa. 25 : 1, 2. Isa. 48 : 3. Dan. 9 : 12. Zec. 1 : 6.

In ordering the minutest matters. Mat. 6 : 26, 30. Mat. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 12 : 6, 7. Luk. 12 : 24, 28. Luk. 21 : 18.

=is watching everywhere. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 28 : 24. Job 34 : 21. Ps. 33 : 13. Ps. 113 : 6. Ps. 139 : 7–12. Jer. 23 : 23, 24. Amo. 9 : 2, 3. Zec. 4 : 10. Act. 15 : 18. Eph. 4 : 6. Heb. 4 : 13.

=is watching at all times. Exo. 3 : 7. Deu. 11 : 12. Jud. 18 : 6. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 36 : 7. Ps. 10 : 14. Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 14 : 2. Ps. 33 : 14, 15. Ps. 34 : 15. Ps. 35 : 22. Ps. 66 : 7. Ps. 94 : 9. Ps. 121 : 3, 4. Ps. 139 : 2–5, 16. Pro. 5 : 21. Pro. 15 : 3. Isa. 27 : 3. Jer. 16 : 17. Jer. 32 : 19. Jer. 44 : 27. Jno. 5 : 17. 1 Pet. 3 : 12.

=is kind and merciful. Neh. 9 : 25. Ps. 25 : 10. Ps. 65 : 9–13. Ps. 136 : 25. Ps. 145 : 14–16. Mat. 5 : 45. Act. 14 : 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

=is just. Ps. 145 : 17. Dan. 4 : 37. Dan. 9 : 14. Hos. 14 : 9. Rev. 15 : 3.

=is sometimes dark and inexplicable. Job 21 : 7–13, 23–26. Job 26 : 14. Ps. 36 : 6. Ps. 73 : 12–16. Ps. 77 : 19. Ecc. 7 : 15. Ecc. 8 : 14. Ecc. 9 : 1–3, 11. Isa. 55 : 9. Rom. 11 : 33.

=IS EXERCISED IN BEHALF OF BELIEVERS

In guiding them. Gen. 24 : 48. Deu. 1 : 31. Deu. 29 : 5. Deu. 32 : 10–12. Ps. 23 : 3. Ps. 32 : 8. Ps. 37 : 23. Ps. 73 : 23. Ps. 107 : 7. Ps. 139 : 24. Ps. 143 : 10. Pro. 3 : 6. Isa. 48 : 17. Isa. 58 : 11. Isa. 63 : 14. Rom. 8 : 14.

In prospering them. Gen. 24 : 56. Gen. 39 : 2, 21–23, & Act. 7 : 10. Exo. 1 : 20, 21. Deu. 28 : 11. Deu. 30 : 9. 1 Sam. 18 : 5, 14. 2 Kin. 18 : 7. 2 Chr. 7 : 11. 2 Chr. 26 : 5. Ezr. 5 : 5. Neh. 2 : 20. Job 22 : 28. Ps. 112 : 1–3. Joe. 2 : 19.

In protecting and preserving them. Gen. 24 : 56. Gen. 28 : 15. Gen. 48 : 15, 16. Exo. 8 : 22. Deu. 31 : 6. Jos. 1 : 5–9, & Heb. 13 : 5, 6. 1 Sam. 25 : 29. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 22 : 9, 10. Ps. 34 : 7, 15. Ps. 37 : 28. Ps. 91 : 10–12. Ps. 121 : 5–8. Ps. 140 : 7. Ps. 145 : 20. Isa. 41 : 13, 14. Isa. 46 : 3, 4. Mat. 10 : 30. Luk. 12 : 7. Luk. 21 : 18. Act. 27 : 34. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.

In delivering them. Exo. 3 : 7, 8. 2 Sam. 22 : 18. 2 Chr. 18 : 31. Ps. 18 : 17. Ps. 33 : 18, 19. Ps. 35 : 10. Ps. 81 : 7. Ps. 91 : 3–7. Ps. 94 : 17. Ps. 107 : 6. Ps. 138 : 7. Ps. 146 : 7–9. Jer. 39 : 17, 18. Dan. 3 : 27. Dan. 6 : 22, 27. Act. 12 : 6–10. Act. 16 : 24–26. Act. 18 : 10.

=operates by the use of means. 1 Kin. 21 : 19, & 1 Kin. 22 : 37, 38. 2 Chr. 18 : 31. Isa. 10 : 5, 6. Isa. 44 : 28. Isa. 45 : 1, 13. Isa. 46 : 11. Jer. 51 : 20–23. Mic. 5 : 2, & Luk. 2 : 1–4. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 27 : 22–25, 31, 34.

No power can resist or hinder= 1 Kin. 22 : 28–34. Job 23 : 13. Job 34 : 29. Job 42 : 2. Ps. 135 : 6. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 14 : 27. Dan. 4 : 35. Act. 5 : 39.

Nothing can succeed without the aid of= Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 38–42. Ps. 33 : 16–19. Ps. 127 : 1, 2. Pro. 21 : 31. Ecc. 3 : 14. Ecc. 6 : 2. Mic. 6 : 14, 15. Hag. 1 : 6. 1 Cor. 3 : 6, 7.

=co-operates with believers. Deu. 31 : 6–8. 1 Chr. 28 : 20. 1 Chr. 29 : 16. Ezr. 7 : 28. Neh. 2 : 20. 1 Cor. 3 : 6–9. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 6 : 1.

ALL THINGS ARE DIRECTED BY=

For the glory of God. Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Lev. 10 : 3. 1 Sam. 12 : 22. Ps. 90 : 16. Isa. 48 : 9, 11. Isa. 63 : 14. Eze. 20 : 9, 22, 44. Jno. 11 : 4.

For the welfare of believers. Deu. 23 : 5. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Isa. 26 : 12. Rom. 8 : 28.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Cast every care on= Ps. 55 : 22. Mat. 6 : 26–34. Mat. 10 : 29–31. Luk. 12 : 24–31. Phi. 4 : 6. Heb. 13 : 5. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

Trust in = Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 16 : 8. Ps. 37 : 5. Ps. 62 : 8. Ps. 71 : 5. Pro. 16 : 3. Pro. 22 : 19. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.
Acknowledge = Gen. 48 : 15. Job 10 : 12. Ps. 22 : 9, 10. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 71 : 6.
Pray with confidence in = Ps. 57 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6.
Pray to be guided by = Gen. 24 : 12–14. Gen. 28 : 20, 21. Act. 1 : 24.

BELIEVERS SHOULD ACKNOWLEDGE =

In prosperity. Gen. 32 : 10. Gen. 33 : 11. Gen. 45 : 8. Deu. 8 : 18. 1 Chr. 29 : 12, 14, 16. Ps. 103 : 2. Ps. 116 : 12.
In adversity. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Ps. 39 : 9. Ps. 119 : 75.
In public calamities. Ezr. 9 : 13. Neh. 9 : 33. Lam. 1 : 18. Dan. 9 : 12, 14.
On all occasions. Pro. 3 : 6. Jer. 10 : 23. Act. 18 : 21. Rom. 15 : 32. 1 Cor. 4 : 19. Heb. 6 : 3. Jas. 4 : 13–15.

UNBELIEVERS

Deny = Job 22 : 13, 14. Ps. 10 : 11–13. Ps. 64 : 5. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9. Zep. 1 : 12.
Are instruments to fulfil the purposes of = Exo. 9 : 16, & Rom. 9 : 17. Exo. 14 : 4. Jos. 11 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 25. Ps. 64 : 5–9. Isa. 10 : 5–12. Isa. 46 : 11. Jer. 51 : 20–25. Jno. 11 : 49–52. Act. 3 : 17, 18. Act. 13 : 27.

Folly of denying = Exo. 4 : 11. Ps. 94 : 9, 10. Pro. 20 : 12. Pro. 24 : 12.
Punishment for denying = Isa. 10 : 13–17. Jer. 5 : 24, 25. Eze. 28 : 2–10. Dan. 4 : 29–32. Hos. 2 : 8, 9. Zep. 1 : 12.

Prudence or Wisdom.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= defined. Jas. 3 : 17.
= recommended. Pro. 4 : 1. Pro. 9 : 6. Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 16 : 19. Eph. 5 : 15, 17.
Be ye wise (or prudent) as serpents, and harmless as doves. Mat. 10 : 16.
Christ has set an example of = Mat. 21 : 24–27. Mat. 22 : 16–21. Mar. 11 : 28–33. Mar. 12 : 13–17. Luk. 20 : 1–8, 20–25. See *Character of Christ.*
= is the knowledge of the holy. Pro. 9 : 10.
Wisdom is the source of = Pro. 1 : 5. Pro. 8 : 12. Pro. 14 : 8, 15.
God gives = 2 Tim. 1 : 7. Jas. 1 : 5.

HE WHO POSSESSES =

Deals with knowledge. Pro. 13 : 16. Pro. 14 : 8, 15. Pro. 15 : 21.
Foresees and avoids evil. Pro. 22 : 3.
Gets knowledge. Pro. 18 : 15.
Understands the ways of God. Hos. 14 : 9.
Is crowned with knowledge. Pro. 14 : 18.
Is wise. Pro. 1 : 5. Pro. 16 : 21.
Refraineth his lips. Ps. 39 : 1. Pro. 10 : 19. Pro. 16 : 23. Pro. 17 : 27. Pro. 29 : 11.
Deferreth his anger. Pro. 19 : 11.
Regards reproof. Pro. 15 : 5. Pro. 17 : 10.
Is not vain. Pro. 12 : 23.
Keeps silence in evil times. Amo. 5 : 13.
Is preserved by it. Pro. 2 : 11. Pro. 27 : 12.
= is praised. Pro. 12 : 8.
= is a wellspring of life. Pro. 16 : 22.
= is more precious than gold and silver. Pro. 16 : 16.
Acquire = Pro. 23 : 23.

=SHOULD BE EXERCISED

By young men. Pro. 3 : 21.
By old men. Tit. 2 : 2.

Believers should conduct themselves with = toward the world. Pro. 23 : 9. Col. 4 : 5, & Mat. 7 : 6.

To regard reproof gives = Pro. 15 : 5.

Lean not unto thine own = Pro. 3 : 5.

=OF UNBELIEVERS

Is cursed by God. Isa. 5 : 21. Isa. 29 : 15.

Is defeated by God. 2 Sam. 17 : 14. Neh. 4 : 15. Job 5 : 12. Ps. 33 : 10. Isa. 44 : 25. Isa. 29 : 14, & 1 Cor. 1 : 19. Oba. *v.* 8. 1 Cor. 3 : 19.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Builder of a house.* Mat. 7 : 24, 25. *Builder of a tower, and king going to war.* Luk. 14 : 28–32. *Unfaithful steward.* Luk. 16 : 1–8.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 3–23. *Joseph.* Gen. 41 : 39. *Jethro.* Exo. 18 : 17–23. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 10 : 16. *David.* 1 Sam. 17 : 39. 1 Sam. 18 : 5, 14, 30. 2 Sam. 15 : 33–37. *Abigail.* 1 Sam. 15 : 18–31. *Achish.* 1 Sam. 29 : 3–10. *Old counsellors of Rehoboam.* 1 Kin. 12 : 6–8. *Jehoram.* 2 Kin. 7 : 12–14. *Solomon.* 2 Chr. 2 : 12. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 4 : 13–23. *Gamaliel.* Act. 5 : 34–39. *Sergius Paulus.* Act. 13 : 7. *Paul.* Act. 23 : 6. *Town clerk of Ephesus.* Act. 19 : 36–40.

Punishment of Unbelievers.

See AFFLICTIONS OF UNBELIEVERS. JUDGMENTS. DEATH OF UNBELIEVERS. CONDEMNATION. ETERNAL DEATH. HELL.

=is from God. Lev. 26 : 18, 24. Deu. 32 : 39–42. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 26 : 21. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 15 : 2. Jer. 21 : 14. Jer. 43 : 11. Jer. 44 : 13. Jer. 46 : 25. Lam. 3 : 38. Eze. 7 : 3, 4. Amo. 3 : 6. Mic. 1 : 12.

=is called *the cup of the wrath of God.* Job 21 : 20. Ps. 75 : 8. Isa. 51 : 17. Jer. 25 : 15. Eze. 23 : 33. Hab. 2 : 16. Rev. 14 : 10. Rev. 16 : 19.

=ON ACCOUNT OF THEIR

Ignorance of God. Ps. 79 : 6. Jer. 10 : 25. Hos. 4 : 6. 2 The. 1 : 8.

Idolatry. Lev. 26 : 30. Isa. 10 : 10, 11. Jer. 8 : 2. Jer. 16 : 9–11. Hos. 8 : 4. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Unbelief. Ps. 106 : 24, 26. Rom. 11 : 20. Heb. 3 : 18, 19. Jude *v.* 5. Rev. 21 : 8.

Disobedience to God. Neh. 9 : 30. Job 36 : 12. Ps. 106 : 25, 26. Isa. 42 : 24, 25. Eze. 9 : 13–15. Jer. 12 : 17. Jer. 35 : 17. 2 The. 1 : 8.

Rebellion against God. Lev. 26 : 14–16. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 4 : 16–18. Eze. 20 : 8. Eph. 5 : 6.

Pride. Ps. 31 : 23. Pro. 15 : 25. Pro. 16 : 5. Isa. 2 : 12. Isa. 10 : 12. Isa. 24 : 21. Jer. 50 : 31.

Sin. Pro. 13 : 21. Isa. 59 : 2. Jer. 14 : 10. Jer. 16 : 18. Lam. 3 : 39. Lam. 4 : 13. Eze. 39 : 23. Dan. 9 : 16. Hos. 4 : 7. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9.

Iniquity. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. Ps. 69 : 27. Isa. 13 : 11. Jer. 13 : 21, 22. Jer. 14 : 10. Jer. 25 : 12. Jer. 36 : 31. Lam. 1 : 14. Eze. 7 : 19. Eze. 39 : 23. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9. Amo. 3 : 2.

Evil ways and doings. 1 Kin. 16 : 2–4. Eze. 7 : 3. Eze. 9 : 10. Eze. 16 : 43. Eze. 22 : 31. Hos. 4 : 9. Hos. 12 : 3.

Murders. Deu. 32 : 43. Jer. 51 : 49. Lam. 4 : 13. Eze. 22 : 2–4. Eze. 35 : 5–7. Hos. 1 : 4. Hos. 4 : 2, 3. Luk. 11 : 49–51.

Impurity. Jer. 5 : 7–9. Jer. 13 : 27. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. Gal. 5 : 19–21. Eph. 5 : 5. Col. 3 : 5, 6. Rev. 21 : 8. Rev. 22 : 15.

Injustice and fraud. Pro. 22 : 16. Jer. 5 : 28, 29. Hos. 5 : 10. Amo. 8 : 4–8. Mic. 6 : 10–13. Mal. 3 : 5. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. Col. 3 : 25. Rev. 22 : 11, 12.

Covetousness. Job 20 : 18–23. Pro. 28 : 20. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 6 : 12, 13. Jer. 8 : 10. Jer. 51 : 13. Mic. 2 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. Eph. 5 : 5.

Oppression. Ps. 12 : 5. Isa. 49 : 26. Jer. 30 : 16, 20. Amo. 4 : 1–3. Amo. 5 : 11, 12.

Persecution. Deu. 30 : 7. Ps. 7 : 13. Jer. 11 : 21, 22. Zep. 2 : 8–10. Mat. 23 : 34–36. Luk. 11 : 49–51. 2 The. 1 : 6.

= is the fruit of sin. Job 4 : 8. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 7 : 14–16. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 22 : 8. Jer. 21 : 14. Hos. 10 : 13–15. Rom. 6 : 21. Gal. 6 : 8.

= is the reward and the wages of sin. Jud. 9 : 56. 2 Chr. 6 : 23. Job 13 : 26. Ps. 91 : 8. Isa. 3 : 11. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 16 : 18. Eze. 12 : 19. Eze. 16 : 43. Joe. 3 : 4. Rom. 6 : 23. Heb. 2 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

= is according to the measure of their iniquity. Jer. 16 : 18. Jer. 21 : 14. Jer. 25 : 14. Jer. 51 : 6. Eze. 11 : 21. Hos. 4 : 9. Hos. 12 : 2.

= is often the result of their wicked designs. Est. 7 : 10. Ps. 7 : 15, 16. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 37 : 15. Ps. 57 : 6. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 13 : 6.

= falls also on their children. Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 5 : 9. Job 5 : 4. Job 21 : 19. Isa. 13 : 16. Isa. 14 : 21. Lam. 5 : 7.

= begins in this life. Pro. 11 : 31.

= IN THIS LIFE. (See *Judgments. Afflictions of Unbelievers.*)

Abasement of pride. Lev. 26 : 19. Ps. 147 : 6. Pro. 12 : 7. Pro. 14 : 19. Pro. 21 : 12. Isa. 2 : 11. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 23 : 9. Nah. 2 : 2. Zec. 10 : 11.

Loss of property and riches. Job 20 : 15–22. Ecc. 2 : 26. Ecc. 6 : 2. Isa. 17 : 11. Jer. 12 : 13. Jer. 17 : 11.

Diseases. Lev. 26 : 16. Num. 11 : 33. Deu. 28 : 59–61. Job 20 : 11. Job 33 : 19–22. Jer. 16 : 4. Zec. 14 : 12.

Fear and terror. Lev. 26 : 16, 36. Deu. 28 : 65–67. 1 Sam. 14 : 15. Job 15 : 20–22. Job 18 : 11. Job 22 : 10. Job 27 : 20.

Trouble and anguish. Deu. 31 : 17. Isa. 8 : 22. Jer. 49 : 24. Zep. 1 : 15.

Remorse. Gen. 42 : 21. Deu. 28 : 65. Job 15 : 20, 21. Matt. 14 : 1, 2. Mat. 27 : 3–5. Mar. 6 : 14–16.

Famine. Lev. 26 : 26–29. Deu. 28 : 53–57. 2 Kin. 8 : 1. Ps. 107 : 34. Pro. 13 : 25. Jer. 14 : 12. Eze. 6 : 11.

War. Lev. 26 : 25. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 14 : 12. Jer. 19 : 7. Jer. 25 : 31. Eze. 6 : 11.

Enemies. Lev. 26 : 17. Deu. 28 : 25. Neh. 9 : 27. Eze. 39 : 23.

Evil beasts. Lev. 26 : 22. Deu. 32 : 24. Jer. 12 : 9. Eze. 5 : 17.

Pestilence. Lev. 26 : 25. Num. 14 : 12. Deu. 28 : 21, 22. Jer. 14 : 12. Eze. 6 : 12. Eze. 28 : 23. Amo. 4 : 10.

Destruction. Deu. 32 : 24. Job 4 : 9. Job 22 : 16. Job 31 : 3. Job 36 : 6. Ps. 7 : 12, 13. Ps. 9 : 5. Ps. 37 : 2. Ps. 68 : 2. Ps. 94 : 23. Ps. 145 : 20. Pro. 2 : 22. Isa. 13 : 9. Eze. 16 : 49, 50.

= IN THE LIFE TO COME. (See *Hell. Death Eternal.*)

Eternal condemnation. Mar. 3 : 29. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 5 : 29. 2 The. 2 : 12. Jas. 2 : 13. Jude *v.* 4.

Banishment from the presence of God. Mat. 7 : 23. Mat. 25 : 41. Luk. 13 : 27. 2 The. 1 : 9.

Exclusion from the kingdom of God. Mat. 5 : 20. Mat. 8 : 11, 12. Mat. 13 : 47–50. Luk. 13 : 27, 28. 1 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 19–21. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27. Rev. 22 : 15.

Company of the Devil and his angels. Mat. 25 : 41. Rev. 20 : 10, 15.

Outer and eternal darkness. Mat. 8:12. Mat. 22:13. Mat. 25:30. 2 Pet. 2:17. Jude *v.* 13.
Eternal shame. Job 8:22. Isa. 66:24. Jer. 23:40. Dan. 12:2.
Eternal perdition and destruction. Ps. 52:5. Ps. 55:23. Ps. 92:7. Rom. 9:22. Phi. 3:19. 2 The. 1:9. 2 Pet. 2:12. 2 Pet. 3:7.
Second and eternal death. Rom. 6:23. Rom. 8:13. Jas. 5:20. Rev. 20:14, 15. Rev. 21:8.
Hell. Mat. 10:28. Mat. 11:23. Mat. 23:23. Luk. 10:15. Luk. 12:5. Luk. 16:23.
Hell-fire. Mat. 5:22. Mat. 18:9. Mar. 9:47.
Lake of fire. Rev. 19:20. Rev. 20:10, 15. Rev. 21:8.
Eternal fire. Isa. 33:14. Isa. 66:24. Mat. 3:12. Mat. 18:8. Mat. 25:41. Mar. 9:43. Luk. 3:17. Jude *v.* 7.
The cup of wine of the wrath of God. Job 21:20. Ps. 75:8. Rev. 14:10.
The worm that dieth not. Isa. 66:24. Mar. 9:44, 46, 48.
Wailing and gnashing of teeth. Mat. 8:12. Mat. 13:42, 50. Mat. 22:13. Mat. 24:51. Luk. 13:28.
Eternal pains and torments. Mat. 25:46. Rom. 2:9. 2 The. 1:9. Rev. 14:10, 11. Rev. 20:10.

The justice of God requires = Ps. 129:4. Rom. 2:5. Rom. 3:5–8. Rom. 13:4. 2 The. 1:6.

= SHALL BE IN THE WORLD TO COME

According to their works. Job 34:11. Ecc. 12:14. Jer. 17:10. Mat. 16:27. Mat. 25:46. Rom. 2:6, 9. 2 Cor. 5:10. Col. 3:25. Jude *v.* 15. Rev. 22:11, 12.
According to gifts and knowledge. Luk. 12:47, 48. Rom. 2:12.
Increased by the neglect of gifts. Mat. 10:14, 15. Mat. 11:21–24. Mar. 6:11. Luk. 10:10–14.
Without mitigation or remedy. Pro. 6:15. Pro. 29:1. Luk. 16:23–26.

= often sudden and unexpected. Ps. 35:8. Ps. 64:7. Pro. 3:25. Pro. 6:15. Pro. 10:25. Pro. 29:1. Isa. 47:10, 11. Lam. 4:6. 1 The. 5:3.
= delayed, emboldens sinners. Ecc. 8:11. 2 Pet. 3:3, 4.
= though deferred is certain. Deu. 32:35. Job 21:30. Ecc. 11:9. Jer. 46:21. Jer. 51:56. 2 Pet. 2:3.
No escape from = Pro. 11:21. Pro. 16:5. 1 The. 5:3. Heb. 2:2, 3. Heb. 12:25. 1 Pet. 4:17, 18.
= should be a warning to others. Num. 26:10. 2 Pet. 2:4–9. Jude *v.* 7.
= shall be consummated at the day of judgment. Job 21:30. Mat. 25:31–46. Rom. 2:5, 16. 2 Pet. 2:9.

Rebellion against God.

See DISOBEDIENCE. STUBBORNNESS.

= forbidden. Num. 14:9. Jos. 22:19. Eze. 2:8.

= CONSISTS IN

Revolting against Him. Deu. 13:5. Jos. 22:16. 1 Sam. 8:7. Isa. 1:5. Isa. 59:13. Jer. 28:16. Jer. 29:32.
Refusing to obey Him. Lev. 26:14. Deu. 1:26. Deu. 9:23. Neh. 9:17, 29. Ps. 78:10. Ps. 106:25. Isa. 1:20. Jer. 6:19. Jer. 22:21. Jer. 32:33.
Rejecting His law. Lev. 26:15. 1 Sam. 15:23. Isa. 5:24. Jer. 6:19. Jer. 8:9. Eze. 5:6. Amo. 2:4.
Rejecting His Word. 1 Sam. 15:23. Ps. 107:11. Jer. 8:9. Jer. 44:16. Jno. 12:48. Act. 13:46.
Refusing to hearken unto Him. Ps. 81:11. Pro. 1:24. Isa. 65:2, 12. Isa. 66:4. Jer. 7:24. Jer.

13 : 10. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 22 : 21. Jer. 44 : 16. Eze. 3 : 7.

Refusing to hear and obey His commandments. Neh. 9 : 16. Isa. 30 : 9. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 : 13. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 22 : 21. Jer. 29 : 19. Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 11.

Refusing to hearken unto His messengers. 2 Chr. 24 : 19. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 25–27. Jer. 25 : 4. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19. Jer. 35 : 15. Jer. 44 : 4, 5, 16. Eze. 2 : 5. Eze. 3 : 7. Eze. 12 : 2. Zec. 7 : 12.

Despising God and His law. Num. 15 : 31. Lev. 26 : 15. Deu. 31 : 20. Neh. 9 : 26. Ps. 107 : 11. Isa. 5 : 24. Amo. 2 : 4.

Murmuring against Him. Exo. 16 : 7. Num. 14 : 27. Num. 20 : 3, 10. Deu. 1 : 26, 27. Jude *v.* 16.

Hearing, and not doing. Eze. 33 : 30–32. Luk. 6 : 49. Jas. 1 : 23. Jas. 4 : 17.

Turning out of the good way. Exo. 32 : 8. Deu. 9 : 12. Jud. 2 : 17. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 16.

Walking after the imagination of an evil heart. Num. 15 : 39. Ps. 81 : 12. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 53 : 6. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 65 : 2. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 9 : 13, 14. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 18 : 12. Jer. 23 : 17.

Departing from His law and precepts. Ps. 119 : 21, 118. Jer. 9 : 13. Dan. 9 : 5. Mal. 3 : 7.

Breaking His covenant. Lev. 26 : 15. Deu. 31 : 20. Jos. 7 : 11. Jud. 2 : 20. 2 Kin. 18 : 12. Ps. 78 : 10. Jer. 11 : 10. Eze. 17 : 15. Hos. 8 : 1.

Refusing to turn unto Him. 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 3 : 7. Jer. 5 : 3. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 18 : 11, 12. Jer. 35 : 15. Hos. 11 : 5.

Hardening the neck. 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Neh. 9 : 16. Isa. 48 : 4. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15.

Resisting the Holy Ghost. Neh. 9 : 30. Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 7 : 51.

Opposing the truth. Job 24 : 13. Jno. 3 : 20. Rom. 2 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.

Departing from His instituted worship. Exo. 32 : 8, 9. Lev. 10 : 1. Jos. 22 : 16–19. 1 Sam. 2 : 29. 2 Kin. 17 : 33. 2 Chr. 26 : 16–18.

Forsaking God. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 59 : 13. Jer. 15 : 6. Jer. 32 : 33.

Turning unto idolatry. Jud. 2 : 17, 19. 1 Sam. 15 : 23. Jer. 3 : 6. Jer. 11 : 10. Jer. 44 : 5. Eze. 20 : 8.

Distrusting His power. Num. 14 : 11. Deu. 9 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Ps. 106 : 24, 25.

Rebelling against powers appointed by God. Exo. 16 : 7. Exo. 17 : 2. Deu. 17 : 12. Jos. 1 : 18. Jud. 2 : 17. Dan. 9 : 6. Rom. 13 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 8.

Man is by nature prone to = Deu. 31 : 27. Isa. 48 : 8. Hos. 11 : 7. Rom. 11 : 30. Tit. 3 : 3.

The heart is the seat of = Jer. 5 : 23. Jer. 16 : 12. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12. Heb. 3 : 12.

= comes from pride. Deu. 1 : 43. Deu. 17 : 12. Neh. 9 : 16. Jer. 13 : 10.

= comes from unbelief. Deu. 9 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 14.

God

Hates = Pro. 15 : 9. Jer. 44 : 4. Hos. 9 : 15.

Becomes an enemy against rebels. Lev. 26 : 23, 24. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Ps. 106 : 25–27. Isa. 63 : 10.

Chastises = Lev. 26 : 18, 27, 28. Neh. 9 : 26, 27. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Ps. 107 : 10–12. Isa. 42 : 24.

Punishes = Lev. 26 : 18. Jos. 24 : 19, 20. 1 Sam. 12 : 5. Ps. 68 : 6. Jer. 4 : 16–18. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 19 : 15. Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 11–14.

Alone can forgive = Dan. 9 : 9.

Is ready to forgive = Neh. 9 : 17. Jer. 36 : 3.

Promises to heal and forgive = 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 3 : 22. Hos 14 : 4.

Forgives those who repent of their = Neh. 9 : 26–28. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 3 : 12. Eze. 18 : 21–23. Col. 2 : 13.

Guilt of = 1 Sam. 15 : 23.

Folly and ingratitude of = Deu. 32 : 4–6. Isa. 1 : 2. Jer. 35 : 14.

= grieves the Holy Ghost. Isa. 63 : 10.

Exhortation to turn from = Jer. 3 : 12, 14, 22.

Confession of the sin of = Exo. 34 : 9. Ps. 106 : 6, 7. Isa. 59 : 12, 13. Jer. 3 : 25. Jer. 4 : 17. Lam. 1 : 18, 20. Lam. 3 : 42. Dan. 9 : 5.

Promises to those who avoid = Deu. 28 : 1–14. 1 Sam. 12 : 14.

Ministers should denounce and protest against = Deu. 31 : 27. Isa. 30 : 8, 9. Eze. 2 : 3–7. Eze. 3 : 11, 27. Eze. 44 : 6.

Satan worketh in the children of = Eph. 2 : 2.

UNBELIEVERS

Increase and aggravate their = Isa. 1 : 5. Jer. 5 : 6. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer. 14 : 7.

Continue in = Deu. 9 : 7, 24. Deu. 31 : 27. Pro. 17 : 11. Jer. 5 : 3. Eze. 2 : 3.

Increase their = even under chastisement. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Isa. 1 : 5. Jer. 5 : 3. Hos. 7 : 15. Amo. 4 : 6–11.

Continue in = notwithstanding the continual calls of God. Pro. 1 : 24. Isa. 65 : 2, 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 7 : 13, 23, 24. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 35 : 17.

Danger of = Heb. 12 : 25.

= provokes the wrath of God. Exo. 32 : 9, 10. Num. 32 : 14. Deu. 9 : 7. Jud. 2 : 20. 2 Chr. 36 : 16. Neh. 9 : 26. Jer. 44 : 4–6. Eze. 20 : 8. Zec. 7 : 12. Rom. 2 : 5, 8. Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 3 : 6. Heb. 3 : 16–18.

= withholds and averts promised blessings. Jos. 5 : 6. Ps. 81 : 13–16. Jer. 5 : 23–25. Jer. 18 : 10. Heb. 3 : 17, 18.

= brings the rejection of God. 1 Sam. 15 : 23. 2 Kin. 17 : 14, 18. Pro. 1 : 24–28. Jer. 6 : 28–30. Jer. 7 : 28, 29. Hos. 4 : 6. Hos. 9 : 17. Zec. 7 : 13.

= brings the curse of God. Deu. 11 : 28. Deu. 28 : 15. Deu. 29 : 19, 20. 1 Sam. 12 : 15.

Denunciations against = Exo. 33 : 5. Lev. 26 : 14–33. Deu. 8 : 20. Deu. 9 : 13, 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 15. Pro. 29 : 1. Isa. 1 : 20. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 7 : 26–28. Jer. 11 : 8–11. Jer. 17 : 27. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 35 : 17.

Punishment of = Lev. 26 : 43. Num. 20 : 24. Neh. 9 : 26, 27. Job 15 : 24, 25. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 5 : 24. Isa. 42 : 24, 25. Isa. 65 : 12. Isa. 66 : 4. Jer. 4 : 16–18. Jer. 6 : 19. Jer. 9 : 12–15. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 29 : 17–19. Eze. 20 : 38. Hos. 9 : 15. Hos. 13 : 16. Amo. 2 : 4. Rom. 2 : 8. Heb. 3 : 18.

Punishment for having excited = Deu. 13 : 5. Jer. 28 : 16, 17. Jer. 29 : 32.

Woe unto the rebellious! Isa. 30 : 1. Hos. 7 : 13.

Eternal punishment reserved to = Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 65 : 12–15. Rom. 2 : 8, 9. 2 The. 1 : 7–9. 1 Pet. 4 : 17.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Wicked husbandmen.* Mat. 21 : 33–41. Mar. 12 : 1–9. Luk. 20 : 9–16. *Two sons.* Mat. 21 : 28–31.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 5 : 1, 2. *Korah, Dathan, &c.* Num. 16 : 11, 30. Jude *v.* 11. *Moses and Aaron.* Num. 20 : 12, 24. Num. 27 : 14. *Israelites.* Num. 20 : 10. Num. 21 : 5. Deu. 1 : 26. Deu. 9 : 7, 23, 24. Deu. 31 : 27. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Neh. 9 : 17, 26. Ps. 78 : 8. Ps. 106 : 7. Eze. 2 : 3. Eze. 44 : 6. Heb. 3 : 16. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 23. *Zedekiah.* 2 Chr. 36 : 11–13. *Priests and the Jews.* 2 Chr. 36 : 14–16. Isa. 1 : 23. Hos. 9 : 15. *Samaria.* Hos. 13 : 16. *Jews.* Act. 7 : 51. Act. 19 : 9.

Reconciliation with God.

See CHRIST THE MEDIATOR. JUSTIFICATION. FORGIVENESS OF SINS. SPIRITUAL PEACE. ATONEMENT.

=foretold. Isa. 7 : 14, & Mat. 1 : 23. Isa. 49 : 8. Isa. 53 : 5.

= proclaimed by the heavenly host. Luk. 2 : 13, 14.

By sin we become alienated from God, and His enemies. Rom. 8 : 7. Eph. 2 : 12, 13. Eph. 4 : 18. Col. 1 : 21.

God hath reconciled us to Himself by Jesus Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 18. Eph. 1 : 6.

=made by Christ. Rom. 5 : 11. Col. 1 : 20.

CHRIST MADE=FOR US

By suffering on the cross the punishment due to our sins. 1 Pet. 3 : 18. Gal. 1 : 3, 4.

By His atoning death. Rom. 5 : 10. Col. 1 : 22.

By His blood. Eph. 2 : 13–15. Col. 1 : 20.

By blotting out the condemnation of the law against us. Eph. 2 : 16. Col. 2 : 14.

Though we were the enemies of God. Rom. 5 : 10. Col. 1 : 20, 21.

God was in Christ reconciling the world unto Himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

CHRIST CALLED

Emmanuel, God with us. Isa. 7 : 14. Mat. 1 : 23.

Our peace. Eph. 2 : 14, 17.

The Prince of peace. Isa. 9 : 6.

The ministry and word of=committed to ministers. 2 Cor. 5 : 18–20.

Ministers, in Christ's stead, entreat sinners to= 2 Cor. 5 : 20, & Isa. 27 : 5.

THE RESULTS OF=ARE

Peace with God. Rom. 5 : 1, 11. Eph. 2 : 16, 17. Col. 1 : 20. See *Spiritual Peace*.

Access to God. Eph. 2 : 13, 18. Heb. 7 : 25.

Adoption. Eph. 1 : 5, 6.

Sanctification. Col. 1 : 21, 22.

Salvation. Rom. 5 : 10.

Union of Jews and Gentiles. Eph. 2 : 14.

All things in earth and in heaven were reconciled unto God by Christ. Col. 1 : 20, & Eph. 1 : 10.

=is an assurance of our salvation. Rom. 5 : 10.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Adversary*. Mat. 5 : 25, 26. Luk. 12 : 58, 59.

Redemption.

See SPIRITUAL BONDAGE. CHRISTIAN LIBERTY. ATONEMENT.

=defined. Isa. 43 : 1–4. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Cor. 7 : 23. Gal. 3 : 13. Gal. 4 : 4, 5. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Rev. 5 : 9.

=foretold. Ps. 130 : 7, 8. Isa. 44 : 22. Isa. 59 : 20.

=is remission of sins. Isa. 44 : 22. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 15.

=is of God. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 111 : 9. Isa. 44 : 21–23. Luk. 1 : 68. Rom. 3 : 24. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14.

Christ sent to effect= Gal. 4 : 4, 5. Jno. 1 : 29.

=effected by Christ. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Gal. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 1.

=effected by the blood of Christ. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Act. 20 : 28. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 12, 15. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19. Rev. 5 : 9.

Christ is made unto us of God= 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

God is called *our Redeemer*. Ps. 19 : 14. Isa. 43 : 14. Isa. 44 : 6. Isa.

47 : 4. Isa. 54 : 8. Isa. 60 : 16. Isa. 63 : 16.

Christ is called *our Redeemer*. Isa. 54 : 5. Isa. 59 : 20.

=REDEEMS US FROM

The bondage of the law. Gal. 4 : 5. Gal. 5 : 1.
The curse of the law. Gal. 3 : 13.
All iniquity. Ps. 130 : 8. Tit. 2 : 14.
The power of sin. Rom. 6 : 18, 22. Col. 1 : 13, 14.
Vain conversation. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.
The power of the grave. Ps. 49 : 15. Hos. 13 : 14.
Spiritual enemies. Ps. 136 : 24. Jer. 15 : 21. Luk. 1 : 74.
All evil and troubles. Gen. 48 : 16. Ps. 25 : 22.
This evil world. Gal. 1 : 4.

No man can effect by his riches his own= Ps. 49 : 6–8. Eze. 7 : 19.

We have not been redeemed by corruptible things, but by the precious blood of Christ. 1 Pet. 1 : 18–21, & Job 36 : 18. Heb. 9 : 12. Rev. 5 : 9.

=PROCURES TO BELIEVERS

Justification. Rom. 3 : 24–26. Heb. 9 : 14.
Remission of sins. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Heb. 9 : 14.
Christian liberty. Gal. 4 : 3–7. Gal. 5 : 1, & Rom. 8 : 15, 16.
Adoption. Gal. 4 : 5. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 2 : 9, 10.
Sanctification. Gal. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.

GOD HAS MADE BY CHRIST =OF

Our soul. 2 Sam. 4 : 9. 1 Kin. 1 : 29. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 69 : 18. Ps. 71 : 23.
Our body. Rom. 8 : 23.
Our heavenly inheritance. Eph. 1 : 14.

=DESCRIBED AS

Precious. Ps. 49 : 8.
Plenteous. Ps. 130 : 7.
Eternal. Heb. 9 : 12.
Extending to all nations. Rev. 5 : 9. Rev. 7 : 9, 10.

=EXHIBITS

The power of God. Isa. 50 : 2.
The love and pity of God. Isa. 43 : 1–4. Isa. 63 : 9.
The mercy of God. Ps. 130 : 7.
The grace of God. Isa. 52 : 3. Rom. 3 : 24. Eph. 1 : 7.

Believers of the Old Testament partake of= Heb. 9 : 15.

The Gentiles partake also of= 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Heb. 2 : 9.

BELIEVERS

Are called *redeemed of the Lord*. Ps. 107 : 2. Isa. 51 : 10, 11. Isa. 62 : 12. Rev. 14 : 3.
Belong to God by= Isa. 43 : 1. Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 16.
Are a peculiar people to God by= 2 Sam. 7 : 23. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 9. See *Adoption*.
Receive adoption by= Gal. 4 : 5.
Are the first-fruits to God by= Rev. 14 : 4.
Are sealed unto the day of= Eph. 1 : 13, 14. Eph. 4 : 30.
Receive the earnest of their= Rom. 8 : 23. Eph. 1 : 14, & 2 Cor. 1 : 22.
Are assured of their= Job 19 : 25. Ps. 31 : 5. Ps. 71 : 23.
Should be without any fear. Isa. 43 : 1–3.
Wait for the completion of their = Rom. 8 : 23, & Luk. 21 : 28.
Shall obtain everlasting joy by= Isa. 35 : 10. Isa. 51 : 11.
Are made zealous of good works by= Tit. 2 : 14.
Are caused to walk in the way of holiness by= Isa. 35 : 8–10.
Pray to obtain= Ps. 26 : 11. Ps. 69 : 18.
Praise God for their= Ps. 19 : 14. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Rev. 5 : 9.
Glorify God for their= Exo. 15 :

1, 13. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Isa. 44 : 23. Isa. 48 : 20. Isa. 51 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. Rev. 14 : 3.

TYPES OF = *Israel.* Exo. 6 : 6. Exo. 15 : 13. Deu. 7 : 8. 2 Sam. 7 : 23. 1 Chr. 17 : 21. Neh. 1 : 10. Ps. 77 : 15. Isa. 63 : 9. *Ransom of the first-born.* Exo. 13 : 12–15. Exo. 34 : 20. Num. 18 : 15, 16. *Atonement money.* Exo. 30 : 12–16. *Ransom of the bond-servant.* Lev. 25 : 47–54.

Repentance.

See CONVERSION. CONFESSION OF SIN.

= commanded to all. Act. 17 : 30. Tit. 2 : 11, 12. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

= commanded by Christ. Mat. 4 : 17. Rev. 2 : 5, 16. Rev. 3 : 3, 19.

= necessary to salvation. Luk. 13 : 3, 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.

Christ came to call sinners to = Mat. 9 : 13. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32.

= given by God. Act. 11 : 18. 2 Tim. 2 : 25.

Christ has been exalted to give = Act. 5 : 31.

= effected by the operation of the Holy Ghost. Zec. 12 : 10, & Jno. 16 : 8.

= called *repentance unto life.* Act. 11 : 18.

= called *repentance unto salvation.* 2 Cor. 7 : 10.

= is one of the principles of Christianity. Heb. 6 : 1.

Conviction of sin necessary to = 1 Kin. 8 : 38. 1 Chr. 6 : 29. Ps. 51 : 3. Act. 2 : 37, 38. Jas. 4 : 9.

= necessary for the remission of sins. Mar. 1 : 4. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 8 : 22.

= SHOULD BE ACCOMPANIED BY

Humility. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jas. 4 : 9, 10.

Sincere sorrow. Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Isa. 61 : 3. Jer. 3 : 21. Joe. 2 : 12, 13. Mat. 26 : 75. 2 Cor. 7 : 9, 10. Jas. 4 : 9.

Shame and confusion. Ezr. 9 : 6. Jer. 31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 63. Dan. 9 : 7, 8.

Confession of sin. Lev. 26 : 40. Num. 5 : 6, 7. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ezr. 9 : 6. Neh. 1 : 5–7. Job 33 : 27. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 4. Jer. 3 : 12, 13. Lam. 1 : 18, 20. Dan. 9 : 8–11.

Conversion. 1 Kin. 8 : 47, 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 37, 38. Jer. 31 : 19. Lam. 3 : 40–42. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 26 : 20. See *Conversion.*

Turning from sin. 1 Kin. 8 : 35. 2 Chr. 6 : 26. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Jer. 18 : 11. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30. Eze. 36 : 31. 1 The. 1 : 9.

Hatred of sin. Eze. 6 : 9. Eze. 20 : 43. Eze. 36 : 31.

Works meet for repentance. Jer. 5 : 7. Dan. 4 : 27. Mat. 3 : 8. Luk. 3 : 8. Act. 26 : 20.

Prayer. 1 Kin. 8 : 33, 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 36–38. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 51 : 1. Hos. 14 : 2. Act. 8 : 22.

Faith. Mat. 21 : 32. Mar. 1 : 15. Act. 20 : 21.

Fruits meet for = Jer. 5 : 7. Dan. 4 : 27. Mat. 3 : 8. Luk. 3 : 8. Act. 26 : 20.

Exhortations to = Jer. 3 : 12–14. Jer. 7 : 5. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 35 : 15. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30. Hos. 12 : 6. Hos. 14 : 1. Joe. 2 : 12, 13. Zec. 1 : 3, 4. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19.

= PREACHED

By Christ. Mat. 4 : 17. Mat. 9 : 13. Mar. 1 : 15. Luk. 13 : 3, 5.

By John the Baptist. Mat. 3 : 2, 8. Mar. 1 : 4, 15. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 13 : 24.

By the Apostles. Mar. 6 : 12. Act. 2 : 38. Act. 3 : 19. Act. 20 : 21. Act. 26 : 20.

In the name of Christ. Luk. 24 : 47.

Christ came not to call the righteous, but sinners, to = Mat. 9 : 13. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32.

SINNERS SHOULD BE LED TO = BY

The long-suffering of God. Gen. 6 : 3, & 1 Pet. 3 : 20. Rom. 2 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.
The goodness of God. Rom. 2 : 4.
The chastisements of God. Lev. 26 : 41. 1 Kin. 8 : 35, 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 26, 36. Job 34 : 31, 32. Lam. 3 : 39, 40. Eze. 4 : 17. Eze. 6 : 9, 10. Eze. 20 : 37, 43. 2 Cor. 7 : 9. Rev. 3 : 19.

Godly sorrow produces = 2 Cor. 7 : 10.
There is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to = Luk. 15 : 7, 10.
Ministers rejoice at = of their people. 2 Cor. 7 : 9.
God is willing that all should come to = Eze. 18 : 23, 32. Eze. 33 : 11. 2 Pet. 3 : 9.
To-day is the day of = Ps. 95 : 7, 8, & Heb. 3 : 7, 8. Heb. 4 : 7. 2 Cor. 6 : 2.
Danger of neglecting = Lev. 26 : 18, 23, 24. Eze. 3 : 19. Amo. 4 : 11, 12. Mat. 11 : 20–24. Luk. 13 : 3, 5. Rom. 2 : 5. Rev. 2 : 22.
Neglect of = brings a sudden punishment. Pro. 29 : 1. Isa. 9 : 12–14. Rev. 2 : 5, 16.
Apostates cannot be renewed again unto = Heb. 6 : 6.

THE WICKED

Refuse to come to = 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 8 : 6. Jer. 18 : 11, 12. Jer. 35 : 15. Mat. 21 : 32. 2 Cor. 12 : 21.
Are not led to = by chastisements. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. Isa. 9 : 13. Jer. 5 : 3. Amo. 4 : 6–11. Hag. 2 : 17. Rev. 9 : 20, 21. Rev. 16 : 9–11.
Are not led to = even by miracles. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 7, 34. Mat. 11 : 20, 21. Luk. 10 : 13. Luk. 16 : 30, 31. Jno. 11 : 47, 53. Jno. 15 : 24.
Neglect the time given for = Rev. 2 : 21.
Shall be condemned for having neglected = Mat. 11 : 20–24. Luk. 10 : 13–15. Rom. 2 : 5.

The offended should forgive his repenting brother. Luk. 17 : 3, 4.
Promises to = Pro. 28 : 13. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 51 : 17. Isa. 66 : 2. Jer. 3 : 12. Jer. 7 : 3. Jer. 26 : 13. Eze. 18 : 21, 28. Eze. 33 : 19. Joe. 2 : 12–14. Zec. 1 : 3. Mat. 5 : 4. Mat. 11 : 28.
Baptism a sign of = Mat. 3 : 11. Mar. 1 : 4. Luk. 3 : 3. Act. 13 : 24. Act. 19 : 4. See *Baptism*.

ILLUSTRATED. *Two sons.* Mat. 21 : 28–31. *Prodigal son.* Luk. 15 : 18–21. *Publican.* Luk. 18 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Num. 21 : 7. Jud. 10 : 15, 16. 1 Sam. 7 : 6. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Ps. 51st. 2 Sam. 24 : 10, & 1 Chr. 21 : 8. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 21 : 27–29. *Rehoboam.* 2 Chr. 12 : 12. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 26. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 12, 13. *Job.* Job 42 : 6. *Ninevites.* Jon. 3 : 5–10. Mat. 12 : 41. Luk. 11 : 32. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 75. Mar. 14 : 72. Luk. 22 : 61, 62. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 8. *Thief on the cross.* Luk. 23 : 40–42. *Corinthians.* 2 Cor. 7 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 21. *Paul.* 1 Tim. 1 : 13–15.

Resignation.

See PATIENCE. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS. CONTENTMENT. CHRISTIAN LIFE. MURMURING.

Exhortations to = Ps. 37 : 7. Ecc. 7 : 9–14. Lam. 3 : 26. 1 Cor. 10 : 10. Jas. 4 : 15.
Christ has set an example of = Mat. 26 : 39, 42. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk.

22 : 42. Jno. 12 : 27. Jno. 18 : 11. See *Character of Christ.*

=SHOULD BE SHOWN

Under chastisement for our sins. Jud. 10 : 15. Lam. 3 : 39. Dan. 9 : 14. Mic. 7 : 9. Luk. 23 : 41.
In submitting to the will of God. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. Est. 4 : 16. Jer. 10 : 19. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Act. 21 : 14. Jas. 4 : 15.
In submitting to the sovereignty of God. 2 Sam. 16 : 10–12. Ps. 39 : 9. Isa. 45 : 9. Rom. 9 : 19–21.
In bodily pains. Job 2 : 8–10. Luk. 23 : 40, 41.
In loss of children and goods. 2 Sam. 12 : 18–23. Job 1 : 15–21.
In trials. Phi. 4 : 11, 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 9, 10. 2 Cor. 7 : 4.
In chastisements. Lev. 26 : 41. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. Job 5 : 17. Jer. 10 : 19, 24. Heb. 12 : 5, 9.
In the prospect of death. Luk. 23 : 40, 41. Act. 21 : 13. 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

He who suffers with = is acceptable to God. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

MOTIVES TO =

Our sinfulness and guilt. Jud. 10 : 15. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps. 103 : 10. Lam. 1 : 18. Lam. 3 : 39. Mic. 7 : 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 20.
The justice of God. Neh. 9 : 33. Dan. 9 : 14.
The love of God. Job 5 : 17, 18. Pro. 3 : 11, 12. Heb. 12 : 6–10.
The compassion of God. 2 Sam. 24 : 14. Ps. 103 : 13. Isa. 49 : 13. Lam. 3 : 22, 32.
The faithfulness of God. Ps. 119 : 75. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.

Unbelievers in their afflictions have no = Pro. 19 : 3. Ecc. 7 : 9. Isa. 8 : 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to its maker, Why hast thou made me thus? Rom. 9 : 20.

Wherefore doth a living man complain for the punishment of his sins? Lam. 3 : 39.

What! shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? Job 2 : 10.

The Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord! Job 1 : 21.

It is the Lord: let Him do to me as seemeth good unto Him. Jud. 10 : 15. 1 Sam. 3 : 18. 2 Sam. 15 : 26.

I opened not my mouth, because Thou didst it. Ps. 39 : 9, & Lev. 10 : 3. Job 40 : 4, 5.

Father, Thy will be done on earth as in heaven. Mat. 6 : 10. Luk. 11 : 2. Act. 21 : 14.

Father, not as I will, but as Thou wilt: not what I will, but what Thou wilt; not My will, but Thy will be done. Mat. 26 : 39, 42. Mar. 14 : 36. Luk. 22 : 42.

If God permit, if the Lord will. Act. 18 : 21. 1 Cor. 4 : 19. Heb. 6 : 3. Jas. 4 : 15.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob.* Gen. 43 : 14. *Aaron.* Lev. 10 : 3. *Israelites.* Jud. 10 : 15. *Eli.* 1 Sam. 3 : 18. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 23. 2 Sam. 15 : 26. 2 Sam. 16 : 10. Ps. 39 : 9. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 19. *Job.* Job 1 : 21. Job 2 : 10. Jas. 5 : 11. *Thief on the cross.* Luk. 23 : 41. *Stephen.* Act. 7 : 59. *Paul.* Act. 21 : 13. Phi. 4 : 11. *Disciples.* Act. 21 : 14. *Thessalonians.* 2 The. 1 : 4. *Peter.* 2 Pet. 1 : 14.

Resurrection.

See RESURRECTION OF CHRIST. REDEMPTION.

= foretold. Job 14 : 12–15. Job 19 : 25–27. Ps. 16 : 19. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 49 : 15. Isa. 25 : 8. Isa. 26 : 19. Eze. 37 : 1–14. Dan. 12 : 2. Hos. 13 : 14.

=explained and described. 1 Cor. 15 : 35–54.

=expected by believers of the Old Testament. Job 19 : 25–27. Ps. 16 : 9–11. Ps. 17 : 15. Ps. 49 : 15. Isa. 26 : 19. Dan. 12 : 2. Heb. 11 : 19, 35.

The Jews believed in= Mat. 14 : 2. Mar. 6 : 14–16. Luk. 9 : 7, 8. Jno. 11 : 24. Heb. 11 : 35.

=asserted and proved by Jesus Christ. Mat. 10 : 8. Mat. 22 : 29–32. Mar. 12 : 24–27. Luk. 20 : 35–38. Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Jno. 6 : 39, 54. Jno. 11 : 23.

=is one of the principles of the Gospel. Heb. 6 : 1, 2.

=preached by the Apostles. Act. 4 : 2. Act. 17 : 18. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 15, 21. Rom. 6 : 5. 1 The. 4 : 15, 16.

=is not impossible to God. Eze. 37 : 11, 12. Mat. 22 : 29–32. Mar. 12 : 24. Act. 26 : 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 38. Heb. 11 : 19.

=is in conformity to reason and nature. Jno. 12 : 24. 1 Cor. 15 : 35–44.

=is proved by sundry resurrections. 1 Kin. 17 : 22. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. Mat. 9 : 25. Mat. 11 : 5. Mat. 27 : 52, 53. Luk. 7 : 14, 22. Jno. 11 : 44. Jno. 12 : 9. Heb. 11 : 35. See *Miracles of Christ and of the Prophets.*

The resurrection of Christ is an assurance of our= Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 1 Cor. 15 : 12–23. 2 Cor. 4 : 14. Col. 1 : 18. 1 The. 4 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 21.

Christ is=and the life. Jno. 11 : 25.

=SHALL BE EFFECTED BY THE POWER OF

God. Mat. 22 : 29–32. Mar. 12 : 24. Jno. 5 : 21. Rom. 4 : 17. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 2 Cor. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 14. 1 The. 4 : 14.

Christ. Jno. 5 : 28, 29. Jno. 6 : 39, 40, 44, 54. Jno. 11 : 25. Phi. 3 : 21.

The Holy Ghost. Rom. 8 : 11.

By man came death, by man also came=of the dead. 1 Cor. 15 : 20–22.

=of all the dead shall take place. Jno. 5 : 28. Act. 24 : 15. Rev. 20 : 13.

BELIEVERS SHALL RISE AGAIN

First. 1 Cor. 15 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 16. Rev. 20 : 4–6.

To eternal life. Dan. 12 : 2. Jno. 5 : 29.

To receive their reward. Luk. 14 : 14. Rev. 11 : 18.

To be glorified with Christ. Col. 3 : 4.

Like unto angels. Mat. 22 : 30. Mar. 12 : 25. Luk. 20 : 36.

With incorruptible bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 42, 52, 53.

With glorious and powerful bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 43.

With spiritual bodies. 1 Cor. 15 : 44.

With bodies like Christ's body. Rom. 6 : 5. Phi. 3 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 2.

Believers are waiting for= Isa. 66 : 14. Dan. 12 : 13. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 15. Rom. 8 : 19, 22, 23. 2 Cor. 1 : 9. 2 Cor. 4 : 14. Phi. 3 : 11, 20, 21.

=is a comforting truth. 1 The. 4 : 13–18.

If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men the most miserable. 1 Cor. 15 : 19, 32.

=of dead saints shall be followed by the change of those alive. 1 Cor. 15 : 51, 52. 1 The. 4 : 17.

Blessed is he that hath part in the first= Rev. 20 : 6.

After=the judgment will take place. Jno. 5 : 25–29. 2 Tim. 4 : 1. Heb. 6 : 2. Rev. 20 : 12, 13.

=OF UNBELIEVERS SHALL BE TO

Eternal shame. Dan. 12 : 2.

Eternal damnation. Jno. 5 : 29.

THE PREACHING OF=CAUSED

Mockery. Act. 17 : 32.

Persecution. Act. 23 : 6. Act. 24 : 12–15, 23.

=was denied by the Sadducees. Mat. 22 : 23–28. Mar. 12 : 18–23. Luk. 20 : 27–33. Act. 23 : 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 12.

=explained by false teachers. 2 Tim. 2 : 16–18.

=doubted by some sectarians. 1 Cor. 15 : 12.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Dry bones made alive.* Eze. 37 : 1–10. *Corn of wheat.* Jno. 12 : 24. *Sown seed dying and being quickened.* 1 Cor. 15 : 36–44.

EXAMPLES. *Son of the widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 17–22. *Son of the Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 32–35. 2 Kin. 8 : 5. *Dead revived by Elisha's bones.* 2 Kin. 13 : 21. *Daughter of Jairus.* Mat. 9 : 23–25. Mar. 5 : 35–43. Luk. 8 : 49–56. *Many saints.* Mat. 27 : 52, 53. *Son of the widow of Nain.* Luk. 7 : 12–15. *Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 11–44. Jno. 12 : 9. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 36–41. *Eutychus.* Act. 20 : 9–12.

Resurrection (The) of Christ.

See ASCENSION OF CHRIST.

=foretold by the prophets. Ps. 16 : 10, & Act. 13 : 34, 35, & Act. 2 : 31. Isa. 26 : 19. Isa. 53 : 10.

=foretold by Himself. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 17 : 23. Mat. 20 : 19. Mat. 26 : 32. Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 9 : 9, 31. Mar. 10 : 34. Mar. 14 : 28. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 33. Luk. 24 : 7. Jno. 2 : 19–22.

=was the perfect fulfilment of all that Moses, David, and the prophets had foretold. Luk. 24 : 44–46. Act. 17 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 5 : 14. 2 Tim. 2 : 8.

=TOOK PLACE UNDER THE FOLLOWING CIRCUMSTANCES.

On the first day of the week. Mat. 28 : 1. Mar. 16 : 9. Luk. 24 : 1. Jno. 20 : 1, 19.

Three days after His death. Luk. 24 : 7, 46. Act. 10 : 40. 1 Cor. 15 : 4.

The third day after His death, as He had foretold. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 17 : 23. Mat. 20 : 19. Mar. 9 : 31.

The chief priests had set a watch at the sepulchre and sealed the stone. Mat. 27 : 62–66.

Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of Jesus, and others came to the sepulchre with sweet spices and ointment. Mat. 28 : 1. Mar. 16 : 1–3. Luk. 23 : 55, 56. Luk. 24 : 1, 22. Jno. 20 : 1.

They found the stone rolled away and the sepulchre empty. Mat. 28 : 2. Mar. 16 : 1, 4. Luk. 24 : 2, 3, 23. Jno. 20 : 1.

An angel had rolled back the heavy stone. Mat. 28 : 2.

The angel said: Fear not; Jesus is not here: He is risen; go quickly and tell His disciples that they shall see Him in Galilee. Mat. 28 : 5–7. Mar. 16 : 7, 8. Luk. 24 : 4–7, 23.

The women departed quickly, with fear and great joy, to bring the tidings. Mat. 28 : 8. Mar. 16 : 8. Luk. 24 : 9.

Jesus met them, saying, All hail! be not afraid; go and tell the brethren they will see Me in Galilee. Mat. 28 : 9, 10.

Jesus found Mary Magdalene weeping near the sepulchre, and made Himself known to her. Mar. 16 : 9. Jno. 20 : 11–18.

Mary Magdalene told the disciples she had seen the Lord, but they believed it not. Mar. 16 : 10. Luk. 24 : 10, 11. Jno. 20 : 2, 18.

Peter ran to the sepulchre with John. Luk. 24 : 12. Jno. 20 : 3, 4.

Peter and John entered the sepulchre, which was empty, and saw the linen cloths wrapped together, &c. Luk. 24 : 12, 24. Jno. 20 : 5–8.

Two angels were watching in the sepulchre. Mat. 28 : 2. Mar. 26 : 5. Jno. 20 : 12, 13.

Many bodies of the saints which slept arose, and came out of their

graves, *after* His = Mat. 27 : 52, 53.
The soldiers of the watch, struck with fear, became as dead men. Mat. 28 : 4.
The soldiers reported all the things that were done to the chief priests, who bribed them to say, His disciples stole Him away while we slept. Mat. 28 : 11–15.

CHRIST WAS SEEN AFTER HIS = BY

Mary Magdalene at the sepulchre. Mat. 28 : 1, 9. Mar. 16 : 9. Jno. 20 : 14–18.
Women of Galilee. Mat. 28 : 5–9.
Simon Peter. Luk. 24 : 34. Act. 10 : 41. 1 Cor. 15 : 5.
James. 1 Cor. 15 : 7.
Cleopas and another disciple. Luk. 24 : 13–35. Mar. 16 : 12, 13. Act. 10 : 41. 1 Cor. 15 : 5.
All the disciples, except Thomas. Jno. 20 : 19–24. Mar. 16 : 14–18.
All the disciples, Thomas being present. Jno. 20 : 26–28. 1 Cor. 15 : 5. Luk. 24 : 33–43.
Nine of the disciples, at the Sea of Tiberias. Jno. 21 : 1–24.
Disciples on the mount in Galilee. Mat. 28 : 16–18.
All His disciples who ate and drank with Him. Luk. 24 : 29–31, 35–43. Jno. 21 : 9–13. Act. 10 : 41.
More than five hundred brethren at once. 1 Cor. 15 : 6.
All the disciples, during forty days. Luk. 24 : 36, 50. Act. 1 : 3. Act. 13 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 7.
His disciples, and many at His ascension on Mount of Olives. Mar. 16 : 19, 20. Luk. 24 : 49–51. Act. 1 : 2–4.

Christ has given many infallible proofs of His = Luk. 24 : 35, 38–43. Jno. 20 : 20, 25–27. Jno. 21 : 10–13. Act. 1 : 3. Act. 10 : 41.

= WAS ATTESTED BY

The angels. Mat. 28 : 5–7. Mar. 16 : 5–7. Luk. 24 : 4–7, 23.
His disciples. Luk. 24 : 34. Act. 1 : 22. Act. 2 : 32. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 4 : 10, 33. Act. 5 : 30, 32. Act. 10 : 39–41. Act. 13 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 15.
His enemies. Mat. 28 : 11–15.

THE DISCIPLES

At first did not understand the predictions of = Mat. 16 : 22, 23. Mar. 8 : 32, 33. Mar. 9 : 10, 32. Luk. 18 : 34. Jno. 20 : 9.
Were slow to believe = Mat. 28 : 17. Mar. 16 : 11, 13. Luk. 24 : 9, 11, 37. Jno. 20 : 25.
Were reproved for their unbelief of = Mar. 16 : 14. Luk. 24 : 25.
Asserted and preached boldly = Act. 3 : 15. Act. 4 : 33. Act. 5 : 30. Act. 13 : 30. Act. 17 : 3. Act. 25 : 19. Act. 26 : 23. 2 Tim. 2 : 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 11–15.

= is an evidence of His being the Son of God. Act. 13 : 33–35. Rom. 1 : 4.

The body of Christ did not see corruption. Act. 2 : 27. Act. 13 : 33–35, 37, & Ps. 16 : 10. Isa. 49 : 15.

It was impossible that the *Prince of life* should be holden in the bonds of death. Act. 2 : 24. Act. 3 : 15. Rom. 6 : 9.

= WAS EFFECTED BY

The power of God. Act. 2 : 24. Act. 3 : 15. Act. 5 : 30. Act. 10 : 40. Act. 13 : 30, 37. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 1 Cor. 15 : 15. 2 Cor. 13 : 4. Gal. 1 : 1. Eph. 1 : 20. Col. 2 : 12. Heb. 13 : 20.
His own power. Jno. 2 : 19. Jno. 10 : 18.
The power of the Holy Ghost. Rom. 1 : 4. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.

= IS AN ASSURANCE OF

The remission of sins. Act. 13 : 37–39. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.
Our justification before God. Rom. 4 : 25. Rom. 8 : 33, 34, & Act. 13 : 37–39. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.
Our reconcilation with God. Col. 1 : 18–20.

Our salvation. Rom. 5 : 10. 1 Pet. 1 : 3–5. 1 Pet. 3 : 21.
Our own resurrection. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 14. 2 Cor. 4 : 14. 1 The. 4 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 3–5, & Mat. 27 : 52, 53.

= gives us a lively hope of our own resurrection. 1 Pet. 1 : 3–5.

BELIEVERS

Have the assurance of their own resurrection by = Ps. 49 : 15. Rom. 6 : 8. Rom. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 15 : 12–23. Col. 1 : 18. 1 The. 4 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 21.
Desire to know the power of = Phi. 3 : 10.
Shall rise again in the likeness of = Rom. 6 : 5. 1 Cor. 15 : 49. Phi. 3 : 21. See *Resurrection*.
Should keep in remembrance = 1 Cor. 15 : 2–4. 2 Tim. 2 : 8.

= is the first-fruits of our resurrection. Act. 26 : 23. 1 Cor. 15 : 20–23. Col. 1 : 18. Rev. 1 : 5.
The truth of the Gospel rests on = 1 Cor. 15 : 14, 15, 17.
Christ was raised for our justification. Rom. 4 : 25.
If Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. 1 Cor. 15 : 17.
Christ is ever living. Rom. 6 : 9, 10. Rom. 8 : 33, 34. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 10 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. Rev. 1 : 18.
I am He that liveth and was dead. Rev. 1 : 18.
Christ has been exalted after = Act. 3 : 13. Act. 4 : 10, 11. Rom. 8 : 34. Eph. 1 : 20. 1 Pet. 1 : 21. Rev. 1 : 18.
= is an emblem of the new birth. Jno. 5 : 21, 25. Rom. 6 : 4. Col. 2 : 12. Col. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 3 : 21.
= is an assurance of the judgment. Act. 10 : 40–42. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 14 : 9, 10.

TYPES. *Isaac*. Gen. 22 : 10–13, & Heb. 11 : 19. *Jonah*. Jon. 1 : 17. Jon. 2 : 10, & Mat. 12 : 40. Luk. 11 : 30.

Revenge.

See HATRED. ENEMIES.

= forbidden. Lev. 19 : 18. Pro. 20 : 22. Pro. 24 : 29. Mat. 5 : 39. Rom. 12 : 17, 19. 1 The. 5 : 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.
= condemned by Christ. Mat. 5 : 38–40. Luk. 6 : 27–29. Luk. 9 : 54, 55.
Abstain from = after the example of Christ. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.
Resist not evil. Mat. 5 : 39.
= is contrary to a Christian spirit. Luk. 9 : 55.
= produces remorse. 1 Sam. 25 : 31.

BELIEVERS

Use not = 1 Sam. 24 : 4–6, 10. 1 Sam. 25 : 33. 1 Sam. 26 : 11.
Commit = unto God. 1 Sam. 24 : 13. 1 Sam. 26 : 10. 2 Sam. 22 : 48. 2 Chr. 24 : 22. Pro. 20 : 22. Rom. 12 : 19.
Persuade others not to take = 1 Sam. 24 : 7, 8. 1 Sam. 26 : 9. 2 Sam. 16 : 9–11. Rom. 12 : 19.

= belongeth to God. Gen. 9 : 5. Deu. 32 : 35. Ps. 94 : 1. Jer. 51 : 56. Oba. *v.* 15. Nah. 1 : 2. Rom. 12 : 19. 1 The. 4 : 6. Heb. 10 : 30.

GOD

Taketh vengeance for the blood of His servants. Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Mat. 23 : 35. Luk. 11 : 50, 51. 2 The. 1 : 6. Rev. 6 : 10. Rev. 16 : 6. Rev. 18 : 20, 24. Rev. 19 : 2.
Exercises vengeance on the enemies of His people. Deu. 32 : 43. Jud. 5 : 2. Jud. 11 : 36. 2 Sam. 4 : 8. 2 Sam. 18 : 19. Isa. 35 : 4. Jer. 11 : 20. Jer. 15 : 15. Jer. 17 : 18. Jer. 20 : 12. Jer. 50 : 15. Jer. 51 : 49. Joe. 3 : 4–7. Luk. 18 : 7, 8. See *Judgments*.
Punishes those who take = Lam. 3 : 60, 64. Eze. 25 : 12–17. Amo. 1 : 11, 12. Hos. 1 : 4. Oba. *v.* 10.

Commits vengeance to kings and magistrates. Num. 35 : 19, 25. Rom. 13 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 14.

The wicked meditate = Gen. 27 : 41. 2 Sam. 13 : 22. Jer. 20 : 10.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 8. *Esau.* Gen. 27 : 41. *Simeon and Levi.* Gen. 34 : 25. Gen. 49 : 5, 6. *Joseph's brethren.* Gen. 37 : 18–20. *Samson.* Jud. 15 : 7, 8. Jud. 16 : 28. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 18 : 11, 25. *Joab.* 2 Sam. 3 : 27, 30. *Absalom.* 2 Sam. 13 : 26–29. *Jezebel.* 2 Kin. 19 : 2. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 22 : 26, 27. *Haman.* Est. 3 : 6. Est. 5 : 9–14. *Persecutors of Jeremiah.* Jer. 20 : 10. *Edomites.* Eze. 25 : 12. *Philistines.* Eze. 25 : 15. *Princes of Babylon.* Dan. 6 : 4–13. *Herodias.* Mat. 14 : 8. Mar. 6 : 19–24. *James and John.* Luk. 9 : 54. *Chief priests.* Act. 5 : 33. *Jews.* Act. 7 : 54–59. Act. 23 : 12, 14.

Reviling and Reproach.

See CONTEMPT. BLASPHEMY.

= forbidden. Mat. 5 : 22. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

= against rulers especially forbidden. Exo. 22 : 28. Act. 23 : 4, 5.

Unbelievers utter = Ps. 10 : 7. Rom. 1 : 30.

UNBELIEVERS UTTER = AGAINST

God. 2 Kin. 19 : 22, 23, & Isa. 37 : 23, 24. Ps. 74 : 18, 22. Ps. 79 : 12. See *Blasphemy.*

Christ. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 27 : 39–44. Mar. 3 : 22. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 23 : 35–39.

Believers. Ps. 44 : 16. Ps. 89 : 50. Ps. 102 : 8. Zep. 2 : 8.

Princes and dignities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10, 11. Jude *v.* 8, 9.

CHRIST ENDURED = AND WAS CALLED

Seducer. Mat. 27 : 63. Jno. 7 : 12. *Samaritan.* Jno. 8 : 48.

Blasphemer. Mat. 9 : 3. Mat. 26 : 65. Mar. 2 : 7. Jno. 5 : 18. Jno. 10 : 33.

Transgressor of the Sabbath. Mat. 12 : 2. Mar. 2 : 24. Mar. 3 : 2, 6. Luk. 6 : 2, 7. Luk. 13 : 14. Jno. 5 : 16–18. Jno. 9 : 14–16.

Friend of sinners and publicans. Mat. 9 : 11. Mar. 2 : 16. Luk. 15 : 2. Luk. 19 : 7.

Glutton and wine-bibber. Mat. 11 : 19. Luk. 7 : 34.

Mad. Mar. 3 : 21. Jno. 10 : 20.

Agent of Beelzebub. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 11 : 15.

Devil. Mat. 9 : 34. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno. 8 : 48, 52. Jno. 10 : 20.

Christ suffered patiently = Jno. 8 : 48, 49. Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 23.

= against Christ foretold. Ps. 69 : 9, & Rom. 15 : 3. Ps. 89 : 51.

BELIEVERS

Should expect = Mat. 10 : 25.

Have to endure = Ps. 44 : 16. Jer. 15 : 10. Lam. 3 : 45, 46. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Heb. 10 : 33.

Endure = for God's sake. Ps. 69 : 7.

Endure = for the name of Christ. Luk. 6 : 22. Jno. 9 : 28, 34. 1 Cor. 4 : 10. See *Persecution.*

Are sometimes depressed by = Ps. 42 : 10. Ps. 44 : 15, 16. Ps. 69 : 20.

Are supported by God under = 2 Cor. 12 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 2.

Pray and trust in God under = Ps. 89 : 50. Ps. 119 : 41, 42.

Should not fear = Isa. 51 : 7.

Should rejoice under = Mat. 5 : 12. Luk. 6 : 23. 2 Cor. 12 : 10.

Should not return = for = 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Should return blessings for = Mat. 5 : 44. Luk. 6 : 28. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 9.

Should imitate Christ in enduring = Heb. 12 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 21, 23.

Ministers should not fear = Eze. 2 : 6.

Blessed are those who suffer = for Christ's sake. Mat. 5 : 11. Luk. 6 : 22. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.

Punishment of = Ps. 89 : 50, 51. Ps. 94 : 23. Zep. 2 : 8, 9. Mat. 5 : 22.

Christ shall come to judge those who have reviled Him. Jude *v.* 15.

EXAMPLES. *Brothers of Joseph.* Gen. 37 : 19. *Goliath.* 1 Sam. 17 : 43. *Michal.* 2 Sam. 6 : 20. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 16 : 7, 8. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 4, 22, 23. *Moab and Ammon.* Zep. 2 : 8. *Scribes and Pharisees.* Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Jno. 9 : 28, 34. *People passing by near the cross.* Mat. 27 : 39, 40. Mar. 15 : 29. *Malefactor.* Mar. 15 : 32. Luk. 23 : 39. *Jews.* Mat. 11 : 18. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno. 8 : 48. Jno. 9 : 28, 34. Jno. 10 : 20. *Jews and Greeks of Iconium.* Act. 14 : 5. *Athenian philosophers.* Act. 17 : 18.

Riches.

See COVETOUSNESS. SELFISHNESS. LIBERALITY. GIFTS OF GOD.

All = belong to God. Hag. 2 : 8, & 2 Chr. 25 : 9. Ps. 24 : 1. Ps. 50 : 12.

God gives = Gen. 24 : 35. 1 Sam. 2 : 7. 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Chr. 29 : 12. 2 Chr. 1 : 12. Ecc. 5 : 19. Hos. 2 : 8.

God gives the power to acquire = Deu. 8 : 18.

The blessing of God brings = Gen. 24 : 35. Deu. 28 : 4, 5, 8. Job 42 : 12. Ps. 144 : 13–15. Pro. 10 : 22. Phi. 4 : 19.

God maketh the rich and the poor. Ps. 75 : 7. Pro. 22 : 2.

= DESCRIBED AS

Temporary. Pro. 27 : 24.
Uncertain. Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 5 : 14. Ecc. 6 : 2. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.
Fleeting. Pro. 13 : 7. Pro. 23 : 5. Rev. 18 : 17.
Liable to be taken away. Mat. 6 : 19. Luk. 12 : 33.
Corruptible. Mat. 6 : 19. Jas. 5 : 2. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.
Perishable. Jer. 48 : 36.
Deceitful. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19.
Unsatisfying. Ecc. 4 : 8. Ecc. 5 : 10.
A source of envy and strife. Gen. 13 : 6–8. Gen. 26 : 16. Gen. 31 : 1, 2. Gen. 36 : 6, 7.

Man cannot carry with him his = at his death. Ps. 49 : 10, 17. Ecc. 5 : 15. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

= are often a hindrance to entering into the kingdom of God. Mat. 19 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 23–25. Luk. 18 : 24, 25.

The deceitfulness of = chokes the Word. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.

The love of = is the root of all evil. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.

= LEAD TO

Pride. Deu. 8 : 13, 14. Eze. 28 : 4, 5. Eze. 39 : 2–4. Hos. 12 : 8.
Self-sufficiency. Deu. 8 : 17. Pro. 28 : 11.
Cares. Pro. 15 : 16. Ecc. 5 : 12.
Hard-heartedness. Pro. 18 : 23.
Oppression. Jas. 2 : 6.
Fraud. Jas. 5 : 4.
Violence. Mic. 6 : 12.
Sensuality. Jas. 5 : 5.
Forgetting God. Deu. 6 : 10–12. Deu. 8 : 12–14. Hos. 13 : 6.
Forsaking God. Deu. 32 : 15.
Denying God. Pro. 30 : 8, 9.
Rebelling against God. Neh. 9 : 25, 26. Jer. 22 : 21.
Rejecting Christ. Mat. 19 : 21, 22. Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 18 : 23.

= make many friends. Pro. 14 : 20. Pro. 19 : 4.

= give power. Pro. 22 : 7.

= are gathered by labour. Pro. 12 : 27. Pro. 13 : 11.

He that loveth pleasure and good cheer shall not be rich. Pro. 21 : 17.

Lay not up for yourselves = Mat. 6 : 19.

Labour not to acquire = Pro. 23 : 4.
= are given to him who fears God. Ps. 112 : 1–3.
Man's life consists not in the abundance of = Luk. 12 : 15.
A good name is better than great = Pro. 22 : 1.

THOSE WHO SEEK =

Fall into temptation. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.
Fall into hurtful lusts. Jos. 7 : 21. 1 Tim. 6 : 9.
Err from the faith. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.
Use unlawful means to acquire = Pro. 28 : 20, 22.
Bring trouble upon themselves. 1 Tim. 6 : 10.
Bring trouble upon their own house. Pro. 15 : 27.
Shall find poverty. Pro. 28 : 22.

= cannot redeem the soul. Ps. 49 : 6–8. 1 Pet. 1 : 18.
= cannot deliver in the day of wrath. Job 36 : 18, 19. Pro. 11 : 4. Eze. 7 : 19. Zep. 1 : 18. Rev. 6 : 15–17.

THOSE WHO POSSESS = SHOULD

Not set their heart on them. Ps. 62 : 10.
Not trust in them. Job 31 : 24. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.
Not boast of them. Deu. 8 : 13, 17. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.
Not glory in them. Jer. 9 : 23.
Ascribe them to God. 1 Chr. 29 : 12.
Not hoard them up. Mat. 6 : 19.
Devote them to God's service. 1 Chr. 29 : 3.
Make the poor partakers of them. Deu. 15 : 7–11. Mat. 19 : 21. Luk. 12 : 33. Luk. 16 : 9. 1 Tim. 6 : 18. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

Heavenly treasures are far superior to = Mat. 6 : 19, 20. Luk. 12 : 33. 1 Tim. 6 : 19.
God's favour preferable to all = Ps. 4 : 6, 7.
Vanity of heaping up = Ps. 39 : 6. Ecc. 2 : 4–11. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 11.
Guilt of trusting in = Job 31 : 24, 25, 28. Ps. 62 : 10. Pro. 11 : 28.

UNBELIEVERS

Are never satisfied with = Ecc. 4 : 8.
Heap up = Job 27 : 16. Ps. 73 : 12. Ecc. 2 : 26.
Haste to get = by fraud. Pro. 21 : 6. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Jas. 5 : 3, 4.
Trust in = Ps. 49 : 6. Ps. 52 : 7. Pro. 10 : 15. Pro. 18 : 11. Jer. 49 : 4.
Boast in = Ps. 49 : 6.
Keep = to their hurt. Ecc. 5 : 13.
Profit not by their = Job 20 : 18. Pro. 10 : 2. Pro. 13 : 7. Ecc. 5 : 11. Ecc. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 11. Luk. 12 : 20.
Leave their = to others. Ps. 49 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 11.
Are obliged to a restitution of their = Job 20 : 15, 18. Ecc. 5 : 14. Jer. 48 : 36.
Are in anxiety amidst their = Job 20 : 20. Pro. 15 : 6. Ecc. 5 : 12, 13.

God shall take away from the ungodly their = Job 20 : 15–23.
= of sinners are laid up for the just. Job 27 : 16, 17. Pro. 13 : 22. Ecc. 2 : 26.

DENUNCIATIONS AGAINST THOSE WHO

Acquire = by vanity. Pro. 13 : 11.
Acquire = unlawfully. Pro. 21 : 6. Pro. 28 : 20, 22. Jer. 17 : 11.
Increase their = by oppression. Job 20 : 18–23. Pro. 22 : 16. Mic. 2 : 1–3. Hab. 2 : 6–9. Jas. 5 : 1–5.
Heap up = Ecc. 5 : 13, 14.
Trust in = Pro. 11 : 28.
Find their consolation in = Luk. 6 : 24.
Spend their = for the gratification of their lusts. Job 20 : 15–17. Jas. 5 : 1–5.

Woe unto you that are rich! Luk. 6 : 24. Jas. 5 : 1–5.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Rich fool.* Luk. 12 : 16–21. *Rich man.* Luk. 16 : 19–31.

EXAMPLES OF BELIEVERS POSSESSING = *Abraham.* Gen. 13 : 2. Gen. 24 : 35. *Lot.* Gen. 13 : 5, 6. *Isaac.* Gen. 26 : 13, 14. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 5. *Joseph.* Gen. 45 : 8. *Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 1. *Barzillai.* 2 Sam. 19 : 32. *Shunammite.* 2 Kin. 4 : 8. *David.* 1 Chr. 29 : 28. *Solomon.* 2 Chr. 1 : 12, 15. 1 Kin. 3 : 13. 1 Kin. 10 : 23. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 17 : 5. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 27–29. *Job.* Job 1 : 3. Job 42 : 12. *Joseph of Arimathea.* Mat. 27 : 57. *Zaccheus.* Luk. 19 : 2.

EXAMPLES OF UNBELIEVERS POSSESSING = *Laban.* Gen. 30 : 30. *Esau.* Gen. 36 : 7. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 2, 3. *Haman.* Est. 5 : 11. *Moabites.* Jer. 48 : 7. *Ammonites.* Jer. 49 : 4. *Tyrians.* Eze. 28 : 4. *Ephraim.* Hos. 12 : 8. *Young man.* Mat. 19 : 22. Mar. 10 : 21, 22. Luk. 18 : 22, 23.

Righteousness (The) of Christ.

[IMPUTED TO BELIEVERS.]

See JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.

=defined. Rom. 5 : 17–19. Rom. 8 : 3, 4. 2 Cor. 5 : 19, 21.

=foretold. Isa. 1 : 27. Isa. 46 : 13. Isa. 51 : 5. Isa. 53 : 11. Isa. 54 : 17. Isa. 56 : 1. Jer. 23 : 6. Jer. 33 : 16. Hos. 2 : 19.

=revealed in Scripture. Rom. 1 : 17. Rom. 3 : 21.

=DESCRIBED AS

The righteousness of God, without the law. Rom. 3 : 21.

The righteousness of God by faith of Christ. Rom. 3 : 22. Phi. 3 : 9.

The righteousness of faith. Rom. 4 : 13. Rom. 9 : 30. Rom. 10 : 6.

Christ, our righteousness. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

Our being made righteous before God, by Christ. Rom. 5 : 18. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 5 : 19, 21.

=is the fruit of Christ's atonement. Isa. 53 : 11. Rom. 3 : 25. 2 Cor. 5 : 21.

Christ is called *the Lord our righteousness.* Jer. 23 : 6. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

Christ is the end of the law for = to all believers. Rom. 10 : 4. Gal. 3 : 24.

=comes from God. Isa. 45 : 24. Isa. 54 : 17. Rom. 3 : 22. Phi. 3 : 9.

=is a free gift. Rom. 5 : 17.

=is eternal. Isa. 51 : 8. Dan. 9 : 24.

=shall not be abolished. Isa. 51 : 6.

=is obtained not by works, but by faith. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 4 : 5, 6. Rom. 9 : 31, 32. Rom. 10 : 4, 10. Phi. 3 : 9.

BELIEVERS

Obtain = by faith. Rom. 3 : 22. Rom. 4 : 5, 11, 21–24. Rom. 10 : 10. Phi. 3 : 9.

Are made righteous by = Rom. 3 : 26. Rom. 5 : 19.

Are clothed with = Isa. 61 : 10.

Glory in = Ps. 89 : 16. Isa. 45 : 24, 25. Isa. 61 : 10.

BLESSED ARE THOSE

Who hunger and thirst after = Mat. 5 : 6.

Who possess = Ps. 32 : 1, 2, & Rom. 4 : 6–8.

Exhortations to seek = Mat. 6 : 33.

UNBELIEVERS

Know not and submit not to = Rom. 10 : 3.

Are excluded from = Ps. 69 : 27.

Gentiles have attained to = Rom. 9 : 30. Rom. 3 : 22.

Israel has stumbled at and not attained to = Rom. 9 : 31, 32. Rom. 10 : 3.

TYPES OF = *Joshua.* Zec. 3 : 3–5. *White raiment.* Rev. 3 : 18. *Washed robes.* Rev. 7 : 14. *The Church's wedding-robe.* Rev. 19 : 8.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Wedding garment.* Mat. 22 : 11–13.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 15 : 6. Rom. 4 : 9, 22. Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23. *Paul.* Phi. 3 : 9. *Noah.* Heb. 11 : 7.

Sabbath (The).

See TEN COMMANDMENTS. LAW OF GOD.

= instituted by God. Gen. 2 : 3. Exo. 16 : 29. Neh. 9 : 14. Eze. 20 : 12. Heb. 4 : 4.

Motives for its institution. Gen. 2 : 2, 3. Exo. 20 : 11. Exo. 23 : 12. Exo. 31 : 17. Deu. 5 : 15. Eze. 20 : 12.

The seventh day appointed for = Exo. 16 : 26. Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 31 : 17.

= is a sign of the Covenant. Exo. 31 : 13, 17. Eze. 20 : 12, 20.

= is a type of the Heavenly rest. Heb. 4 : 4, 9.

GOD

Has blessed and sanctified = Gen. 2 : 3. Exo. 20 : 11.

Has commanded to keep = Exo. 31 : 13, 14. Lev. 19 : 3, 30. Lev. 26 : 2. Deu. 5 : 12, 15.

Has commanded to hallow = Exo. 20 : 8. Exo. 31 : 14. Deu. 5 : 12. Jer. 17 : 22. Eze. 20 : 20. Eze. 44 : 24.

Has commanded to rest on = Exo. 23 : 12. Exo. 31 : 15. Exo. 34 : 21.

Will have His goodness commemorated on = Deu. 5 : 15.

Shows His goodness in appointing = Exo. 23 : 12.

CHRIST

Is the Lord of = Mat. 12 : 8. Mar. 2 : 28. Luk. 6 : 5.

Observed Himself = Luk. 4 : 16. Luk. 6 : 6.

Taught on every = Mar. 1 : 21. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 4 : 16, 31. Luk. 6 : 6. Luk. 13 : 10.

IT IS COMMANDED ON =

To do no manner of work. Exo. 16 : 29, 30. Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 31 : 15. Exo. 35 : 2, 3. Deu. 5 : 14. Deu. 16 : 8. Jer. 17 : 22.

To make no purchases. Neh. 10 : 31. Neh. 13 : 15–17.

To carry no burden. Neh. 13 : 19. Jer. 17 : 21. Jno. 5 : 10.

Not to undertake a journey. Exo. 16 : 29. Act. 1 : 12.

To celebrate the Divine worship. Num. 28 : 9. Ps. 92, *title.* Eze. 46 : 3. Act. 16 : 13.

To read the Scriptures. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 15 : 21. Act. 17 : 1, 2.

To preach the Word of God. Act. 13 : 14, 15, 44. Act. 17 : 2, 3. Act. 18 : 4. Act. 20 : 7.

To give alms. 1 Cor. 16 : 2.

Servants and even animals should rest on = Exo. 20 : 10. Exo. 23 : 12. Deu. 5 : 14.

= made for man. Mar. 2 : 27.

IT IS PERMITTED ON =

To do the works connected with Divine service. Lev. 24 : 7, 8. Num. 28 : 9. 1 Chr. 9 : 32. Mat. 12 : 5. Jno. 7 : 22, 23.

To do works of mercy. Mat. 12 : 12. Mar. 3 : 4. Luk. 6 : 9. Luk. 13 : 15, 16. Jno. 7 : 23. Jno. 9 : 14.

To supply necessary wants. Mat. 12 : 1–5. Mar. 2 : 23–26. Luk. 6 : 1–4. Luk. 13 : 15. Luk. 14 : 5.

The Jewish = was from even unto even. Lev. 23 : 32. Mat. 28 : 1. Mar. 15 : 42.

The observance of = should be

perpetual. Exo. 31 : 16, 17, & Mat. 5 : 17, 18.

The primitive Church observed = on the first day of the week. Jno. 20 : 19, 26. Act. 20 : 7. 1 Cor. 16 : 2.

= CALLED

The Sabbath of the Lord. Exo. 16 : 25. Exo. 20 : 10. Lev. 23 : 3. Deu. 5 : 14.

The holy Sabbath unto the Lord. Exo. 16 : 23. Exo. 31 : 15. Isa. 58 : 13.

The Sabbath of rest. Exo. 31 : 15. Exo. 35 : 2. Lev. 23 : 3. Lev. 16 : 31.

The rest of the holy Sabbath. Exo. 16 : 23.

The Lord's day. Rev. 1 : 10.

BELIEVERS

Observe = Neh. 13 : 22. See *Examples.*

Honour God by observing = Isa. 58 : 13.

Rejoice in = Ps. 118 : 24.

Reprove those who transgress = Neh. 13 : 15, 17, 21.

UNBELIEVERS

Profane = Eze. 20 : 13, 16. Eze. 22 : 8, 26. Eze. 23 : 38. Amo. 8 : 5.

Mock at = Lam. 1 : 7. Amo. 8 : 5.

Blessed is the man that keepeth = Isa. 56 : 2-7. Isa. 58 : 13, 14.

Denunciations against those who profane = Neh. 13 : 18. Jer. 17 : 27. Eze. 20 : 13, 21. Eze. 22 : 26, 31.

The transgressors of = were punished with death by the law of Moses. Exo. 31 : 14, 15. Exo. 35 : 2. Num. 15 : 32-36.

Let no man judge you in respect of the = Col. 2 : 16, 17.

The Sabbatic week in the seventh month of each year. Lev. 23 : 39-41.

The Sabbatic year of rest—each seventh year. Exo. 23 : 10, 11. Lev. 25 : 2-7, 20. Lev. 25 : 21, 22. Deu. 15 : 1-4.

The jubilee of the Sabbath,—year of redemption and liberty — each fiftieth year. Lev. 25 : 8-14, 39-54.

A miracle, every = in the desert. Exo. 16 : 23-26.

EXAMPLES OF OBSERVANCE OF = *Moses.* Exo. 16 : 23-26. *Captive Israelites.* Neh. 10 : 31. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 13 : 17-21. *Women of Galilee.* Luk. 23 : 56. *Paul.* Act. 13 : 14. Act. 17 : 2. Act. 18 : 4. Act. 20 : 7. *Disciples.* Jno. 20 : 19. Act. 16 : 13. Act. 20 : 7. *John.* Rev. 1 : 10.

EXAMPLES OF PROFANATION OF = *Israelites.* Exo. 16 : 27. *Man gathering sticks.* Num. 15 : 32-36. *Men of Judah.* Neh. 13 : 15, 16. *People of Jerusalem.* Jer. 17 : 21-23.

Salvation.

See REDEMPTION. JUSTIFICATION. SANCTIFICATION. LIFE ETERNAL.

= is from God. Ps. 3 : 8. Ps. 37 : 39. Ps. 62 : 1. Ps. 68 : 20. Isa. 25 : 9. Isa. 43 : 11. Isa. 45 : 17, 21. Jer. 3 : 23. Hos. 13 : 4. Jon. 2 : 9. Luk. 2 : 30. Rev. 7 : 10.

GOD

Has prepared before the foundation of the world. Luk. 2 : 30-32. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph. 1 : 9-11. 1 The. 5 : 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 18-20.

Has Himself effected our = Ps. 98 : 1. Isa. 59 : 16. Isa. 63 : 5. Zec. 9 : 9.

GOD IS CALLED

Saviour. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 106 : 21. Isa. 43 : 3. Isa. 45 : 15. Isa. 60 : 16. Jer. 14 : 8. Luk. 1 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 1. 1 Tim. 2 : 3. Tit. 1 : 3. Tit. 2 : 10. Tit. 3 : 4. Jude *v.* 25.

Salvation. Exo. 15 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2.

Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 38 : 22. Ps. 62 : 6. Ps. 118 : 14.

God of salvation. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 27 : 9. Ps. 51 : 14. Ps. 68 : 20. Ps. 79 : 9. Ps. 85 : 4. Ps. 88 : 1. Isa. 17 : 10. Mic. 7 : 7. Hab. 3 : 18.

Rock of salvation. Deu. 32 : 15. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 89 : 26. Ps. 95 : 1. Ps. 140 : 7.

Horn of salvation. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2.

Deliverer. 2 Sam. 22 : 2. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 40 : 17. Ps. 70 : 5. Ps. 144 : 2.

=is by Christ. Isa. 62 : 11. Isa. 63 : 9. Luk. 1 : 69. Jno. 10 : 9. Eph. 5 : 23.

=is in Christ alone. Isa. 45 : 21, 22. Act. 4 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.

Christ is able to save to the uttermost. Heb. 7 : 25.

Neither is there salvation in any other. Act. 4 : 12.

CHRIST IS CALLED

Saviour. Isa. 62 : 11. Luk. 1 : 69. Luk. 2 : 11. Act. 5 : 31. Eph. 5 : 23. Phi. 3 : 20. 2 Tim. 1 : 10. Tit. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 13. Tit. 3 : 6. 2 Pet. 1 : 1, 11. 2 Pet. 2 : 20, &c.

Saviour of the world. Jno. 4 : 42. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

Jesus, that is, *Saviour*. Mat. 1 : 21. Luk. 1 : 31.

CHRIST

Is the Captain of our= Heb. 2 : 10.

Is the author of our= Heb. 5 : 9.

Has been given by God for our= Isa. 49 : 6. Jno. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10.

Has been raised for our= Luk. 1 : 69. Act. 5 : 31. Act. 13 : 23.

Has been given and sent by God for =of the world. Jno. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

Came to save that which was lost. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 9 : 56. Luk. 19 : 10. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Came to give=to the world. Mat. 18 : 11. Luk. 9 : 56. Luk. 19 : 10. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.

Brought with Him= Isa. 62 : 11. Luk. 19 : 9.

Gave Himself for our= Mat. 20 : 28. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Tim. 2 : 6.

Gave His life for our= Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

Is mighty to effect=of those who come to Him. Isa. 63 : 1. Luk. 23 : 42, 43. Jno. 10 : 9, 28. Heb. 7 : 25.

This is a faithful saying, &c., that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners. 1 Tim. 1 : 15, & Luk. 9 : 56.

=IS DERIVED FROM

The love and goodness of God. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Rom. 5 : 8, 9. Tit. 4. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.

The mercy of God. Ps. 6 : 4. Luk. 1 : 77, 78. Eph. 2 : 4, 5. Tit. 3 : 4, 5.

The grace of God. Act. 15 : 11. Rom. 6 : 23. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 2 : 11.

The long-suffering of God. 2 Pet. 3 : 15.

God so loved the world, that He gave His only-begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in Him, &c. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 10, & Rom. 5 : 8.

=IS THE DELIVERANCE FROM

Sin. Ps. 130 : 8. Mat. 1 : 21. Act. 3 : 26. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

All uncleanness. Eze. 36 : 29.

This evil world. Gal. 1 : 4.

Spiritual enemies. Luk. 1 : 71, 74.

The power of darkness. Col. 1 : 13.

The power of the Devil. Heb. 2 : 14, 15. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.

The curse of the law. Gal. 3 : 13.

The bondage of corruption. Rom. 8 : 21.

The wrath to come. Rom. 5 : 9. 1 The. 1 : 10.

Condemnation. Jno. 3 : 18. Jno. 5 : 24. Rom. 8 : 1.
Death eternal. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. Jno. 8 : 51. Jno. 10 : 28. Jno. 11 : 26.

= IS

Great. Heb. 2 : 3.
Glorious. 2 Tim. 2 : 10.
Common to all believers. Jude *v.* 3.
From generation to generation. Isa. 51 : 8.
For ever. Isa. 51 : 6. Heb. 7 : 25.
Eternal. Isa. 45 : 17. Isa. 51 : 6. Heb. 5 : 9.

My sheep shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of My hand. Jno. 6 : 39. Jno. 10 : 28. Rom. 8 : 34–39. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. 1 Pet. 1 : 5.

God is willing to give = to all men. Isa. 45 : 22. Mat. 18 : 14. Jno. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Tim. 2 : 4. 1 Tim. 4 : 10. Tit. 2 : 11. Tit. 3 : 4. 2 Pet. 3 : 9. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.

= promised after the fall of man. Gen. 3 : 15.

= of Israel foretold. Isa. 35 : 4. Isa. 45 : 17. Isa. 46 : 13. Isa. 59 : 20. Isa. 62 : 11. Jer. 3 : 23. Hos. 1 : 7. Zec. 9 : 16. Mat. 1 : 21. Rom. 11 : 26.

= of the Gentiles foretold. Ps. 98 : 2, 3. Isa. 45 : 22. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 : 10. Mat. 8 : 11. Luk. 2 : 30–32.

The ends of the earth shall see = Ps. 98 : 3. Isa. 49 : 6. Isa. 52 : 10. Luk. 3 : 6. Act. 13 : 47.

= searched into and revealed by the prophets. 1 Pet. 1 : 10.

= revealed in the Gospel. Rom. 1 : 16. Eph. 1 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 9, 10. Tit. 1 : 1–3.

= preached at first to the Jews. Joe. 2 : 32. Mat. 15 : 24. Jno. 4 : 22. Act. 13 : 26. Rom. 1 : 16.

= preached to the Gentiles after its rejection by the Jews. Act. 13 : 46, 47. Act. 28 : 28. Rom. 11 : 11.

= is obtained by faith in Christ. Ps. 37 : 40. Mar. 16 : 16. Jno. 3 : 15, 16, 36. Jno. 6 : 47. Act. 16 : 31. Rom. 1 : 16. Rom. 10 : 9. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. Eph. 2 : 8. Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 10, 11. See *Faith.*

Dead faith is ineffectual for = Jas. 2 : 14.

= is not obtained by works. Rom. 11 : 6. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 3 : 5. See *Self-righteousness.*

Who can—how can any one—be saved? Mat. 19 : 25. Mar. 10 : 26. Luk. 13 : 23. Luk. 18 : 26. Act. 16 : 30.

Thy faith hath saved thee or *made thee whole.* Mat. 9 : 22. Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 7 : 50. Luk. 17 : 19. Luk. 18 : 42.

Whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. Joe. 2 : 32. Act. 2 : 21. Rom. 10 : 13.

BELIEVERS

Long for = Ps. 119 : 81, 174.
Received with joy the tidings of = Isa. 52 : 7, & Rom. 10 : 15.
Pray that they may obtain = Ps. 60 : 5. Ps. 71 : 2. Ps. 85 : 7. Ps. 106 : 4. Ps. 108 : 6. Ps. 119 : 41, 94, 146. Jer. 17 : 14.
Hope for = Job 13 : 16. Ps. 119 : 166. Lam. 3 : 26. Rom. 8 : 24.
Wait for = Gen. 49 : 18. Ps. 62 : 5, 6. Ps. 119 : 81, 123. Isa. 25 : 9. Lam. 3 : 26. Rom. 8 : 25. Heb. 9 : 28.
Pray for an assurance of = Ps. 35 : 3. Ps. 51 : 12.
Are chosen to = 2 The. 2 : 13. 2 Tim. 1 : 9.
Are appointed to obtain = 1 The. 5 : 9.
Are heirs of = Heb. 1 : 14.
Have through grace = Act. 15 : 11.
Are clothed with = Isa. 61 : 10.
Are kept by God unto = 1 Pet. 1 : 5.
Daily approach nearer to = Rom. 13 : 11.
Have a token of their = in their perseverance. Phi. 1 : 28, 29.
Receive as the end of their faith = 1 Pet. 1 : 9.
Rejoice in = 1 Sam. 2 : 1. Ps. 9 :

14. Ps. 13:5. Ps. 20:5. Ps. 21:1. Ps. 35:9. Isa. 25:9. Isa. 61:10.
Ascribe to God = Ps. 25:5. Isa. 12:2.
Praise God for = 1 Chr. 16:23. Ps. 40:16. Ps. 70:4. Ps. 96:2.
Declare = Ps. 40:10. Ps. 71:15. Ps. 96:2.

Reconciliation with God is a token of = Rom. 5:10.

MINISTERS

Give knowledge of = Luk. 1:77. 1 Cor. 15:1, 2.
Show the way of = Act. 16:17.
Should strive to bring others to = Rom. 11:14. Jas. 5:20. Jude *v.* 23.
Should be clothed with = 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 132:16. Isa. 61:10.
Should deny themselves to lead others to = 1 Cor. 9:22.
Should endure sufferings that the elect may obtain = 2 Cor. 1:6. 2 Tim. 2:10.
Are a sweet savour of Christ in those who obtain = 2 Cor. 2:15.

The Gospel is the power of God unto = Rom. 1:16. 1 Cor. 1:18. 1 Cor. 15:1, 2.
Preaching the Word is the means appointed for = Jno. 5:34. Act. 11:14. Rom. 10:13–15. 1 Cor. 1:21. 1 The. 2:16.
The Scriptures are able to make wise unto = Luk. 8:12. 2 Tim. 3:15. Jas. 1:21.
The heavenly host ascribe = to God. Rev. 7:10. Rev. 19:1.
There is One who is able to save and destroy. Jas. 4:12.
God shall save the afflicted. 2 Sam. 22:28. Ps. 18:27. Ps. 69:29. Ps. 72:13.
= sought in vain from idols. Isa. 44:17–20. Isa. 45:20. Jer. 2:28.
Godly sorrow produces repentance unto = 2 Cor. 7:10.
Confession of Christ is necessary to = Rom. 10:9, 10.
Regeneration is necessary to = 1 Pet. 3:21.
Perseverance to the end is necessary to = Mat. 10:22. Mat. 24:13. Mar. 13:13.
Work out your = with fear and trembling. Phi. 2:12.
Now is the day of = 2 Cor. 6:2.
He who neglects = shall not escape. Heb. 2:3.
= is far from the wicked. Ps. 119:155. Isa. 59:11.

= IS COMPARED TO

A rock. Deu. 32:15. 2 Sam. 22:3. Ps. 89:26. Ps. 95:1. Ps. 140:7.
A tower. 2 Sam. 22:51.
A horn. 2 Sam. 22:3. Ps. 18:2.
A helmet. Isa. 59:17. Eph. 6:17. 1 The. 5:8.
A shield. 2 Sam. 22:36.
A lamp. Isa. 62:1.
A garment. 2 Chr. 6:41. Ps. 132:16. Isa. 61:10.
Wells. Isa. 12:3.
Walls. Isa. 26:1. Isa. 60:18.

TYPES OF = *Ark and Baptism.* 1 Pet. 3:20, 21. *Brazen serpent.* Num. 21:6–9. Jno. 3:14, 15. *Cities of refuge.* Num. 35:11–15. Jos. 20:2–6.

Sanctification.

See HOLINESS. NEW BIRTH. CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= is consecration to the service of God. Deu. 14:2. Jer. 1:5. 2 Cor. 6:17. Tit. 2:14. 1 Pet. 2:9.
= requires the purification of all filthiness of the flesh and spirit. Isa. 52:11. 2 Cor. 6:17, 18. 2 Cor. 7:1. Eph. 5:26, 27. 1 The. 4:7. 1 Tim. 6:14. Tit. 2:14. Jas. 1:27. Jas. 4:8. Heb. 10:22.

= of believers is the end of Christ's coming and sacrifice. Mat. 9 : 13. Act. 3 : 26. Col. 1 : 22. Eph. 2 : 10. Eph. 5 : 25–27. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

= IS EFFECTED BY

God. Exo. 31 : 13. Eze. 20 : 12. Eze. 37 : 28. 1 The. 5 : 23. Jude *v.* 1.
Christ. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. Heb. 2 : 11. Heb. 13 : 12.
The Holy Ghost. Rom. 15 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Eph. 5 : 9, 10. Gal. 5 : 22. 2 The. 2 : 13. Tit. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.

= is in Christ Jesus. 1 Cor. 1 : 2.
Christ is made of God unto us =, &c. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.
= a benefit of the atonement of Christ. Col. 1 : 22. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 10 : 10, 14. Heb. 13 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.
= by faith in Christ. Act. 15 : 9. Act. 26 : 18.
= by the Word of God. Jno. 17 : 17, 19. Eph. 5 : 26. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
= produces holiness. Lev. 11 : 44. Lev. 20 : 7. Rom. 6 : 22. Eph. 5 : 26, 27.
Without = no man shall inherit the kingdom of God. 1 Cor. 6 : 9–11. Heb. 12 : 14.
This is the will of God, even your = 1 The. 4 : 3, 4.
Christ prays for = of His disciples. Jno. 17 : 17, 19.

BELIEVERS

Are prepared for the service of God through = 2 Tim. 2 : 21.
Are elected for salvation through = 2 The. 2 : 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Should follow = Heb. 12 : 14. 1 Pet. 3 : 15.
Walk in = Act. 20 : 32. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 6 : 22. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 15.
Should grow in = Pro. 4 : 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. Rev. 22 : 11.
Pray to obtain = Ps. 51 : 10.

MINISTERS

Are set apart for the service of God by = Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 13. Jer. 1 : 5. Jer. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 21.
Should exhort their people to = 1 The. 4 : 1–4. Heb. 12 : 14.
Should pray for = of their people. 1 The. 5 : 23.

The Church is made glorious by = Eph. 5 : 26, 27.

TYPES. *First-born.* Exo. 13 : 2. *Israel.* Exo. 19 : 10, 14. Lev. 11 : 44, 45. *Priests.* Exo. 28 : 41. Exo. 40 : 9–15.

Sealing (The) of the Holy Ghost.

See WITNESS, ANOINTING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

= is the mark which God sets on those who are His. Eze. 9 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 19. Rev. 7 : 3. Rev. 9 : 4.
Christ has received from God = Jno. 6 : 27, & Jno. 1 : 32, 33. See *Witness of the Holy Ghost.*
Believers receive = 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13.
= is the mark of redemption. Eph. 1 : 13, 14. Eph. 4 : 30.
= is the witness of adoption. Rom. 8 : 15, 16. Gal. 4 : 6. See *Adoption.*
= is called the *earnest of the Spirit.* 2 Cor. 1 : 22. 2 Cor. 5 : 5. Eph. 1 : 13, 14.
Unbelievers receive not = Rev. 9 : 4.
The judgment is delayed till all the believers shall have received = Rev. 7 : 3.

TYPE OF = *Circumcision.* Rom. 4 : 11.

Seeking God.

See PRAYER. WORSHIP.

=IS SEEKING

His name. Ps. 83 : 16.
His face. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 105 : 4.
His commandments. 1 Chr. 28 : 8. Ps. 119 : 45, 94.
His Word. Amo. 8 : 12.
His kingdom. Mat. 6 : 33. Luk. 12 : 31.
His strength. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.
Honour which comes from Him. Jno. 5 : 44.
Christ, the Lord. Mal. 3 : 1. Luk. 2 : 15, 16.

Exhortations to= 1 Chr. 16 : 11. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. Ps. 105 : 4. Isa. 55 : 6. Zep. 2 : 3. Mat. 7 : 7.

GOD

Is not far from every one of us. Act. 17 : 27.
Fills up heaven and earth and surrounds us everywhere. Ps. 139 : 5–13. Jer. 23 : 24.
Is nigh unto all that call upon Him. Ps. 34 : 18. Ps. 119 : 151. Ps. 145 : 18. Isa. 55 : 6, & Rev. 3 : 20.
Is with believers. Gen. 21 : 22. Gen. 26 : 28. Gen. 31 : 5. Jos. 1 : 5. Jos. 3 : 7, 10. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Ps. 46 : 7. Jer. 1 : 19. Zep. 3 : 15. Hag. 2 : 4. Act. 18 : 10, & Mat. 18 : 20. Mat. 28 : 20.
Sometimes hideth His face from us. Job 13 : 24. Job 24 : 8, 9. Ps. 10 : 1. Ps. 13 : 1. Ps. 44 : 24. Ps. 69 : 17. Ps. 88 : 14. Ps. 102 : 2. Ps. 143 : 7. Isa. 8 : 17. Isa. 45 : 15.
Hideth His face on account of our sins. Ps. 89 : 46. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 59 : 2. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 33 : 5.

=SHOULD BE

With all our heart. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 15 : 15. Ps. 119 : 10. Jer. 29 : 13.
By faith. Heb. 11 : 6.
By prayer. Job 8 : 5. Dan. 9 : 3.
While He may be found. Isa. 55 : 6.
In the day of trouble. 2 Chr. 15 : 4. Neh. 9 : 27. Ps. 46 : 1. Ps. 77 : 2. Ps. 78 : 34. Isa. 26 : 9, 16. See *Afflictions*.
In His temple. Deu. 12 : 5. Ps. 27 : 4.
Now. Hos. 10 : 12.
Evermore, or continually. 1 Chr. 16 : 11. Ps. 105 : 4.

HE WHO SETS HIS HEART TO =SHALL

Find Him. Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Chr. 15 : 2. Pro. 8 : 17. Isa. 45 : 19. Jer. 29 : 13.
Receive righteousness. Hos. 10 : 12.
Be heard of Him. 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Ps. 34 : 4.
Prove His goodness. Lam. 3 : 25. Heb. 11 : 6.
Not be forsaken by Him. Ps. 9 : 10.
Understand all things. Pro. 28 : 5.
Prosper. 2 Chr. 26 : 5. 2 Chr. 31 : 21. Job 8 : 5, 6. Ps. 34 : 10.
Find happiness and joy. 1 Chr. 16 : 10. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 105 : 3. Ps. 119 : 2.
Receive eternal life. Ps. 22 : 26. Ps. 69 : 32. Amo. 5 : 4, 6.

=is the end of man's life. Act. 17 : 26, 27.

Afflictions designed to lead us to = Neh. 9 : 28. Ps. 78 : 34. Isa. 9 : 13. Isa. 26 : 8, 9. Hos. 5 : 15.

BELIEVERS

Exhorted to= 1 Chr. 22 : 19. Zep. 2 : 3.
Prepare their hearts for= 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 19 : 3. 2 Chr. 30 : 19. Ezr. 7 : 10.
Engage in=with all their heart. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. 2 Chr. 30 : 19. Ps. 27 : 8. Ps. 119 : 10.

Engage early in = Job 8 : 5. Ps. 63 : 1. Isa. 26 : 9.

Blessed are they who set their whole heart on = Ps. 119 : 2.

UNBELIEVERS

Prepare not their hearts for = 2 Chr. 12 : 14. Jer. 30 : 21.
Refuse = Job 21 : 14, 15.
Are far from = Ps. 14 : 2, 3. Ps. 53 : 2, 3. Rom. 3 : 11.
Are not led by affliction to = 2 Chr. 16 : 12. Isa. 9 : 13.
Sometimes pretend to = Ps. 78 : 34–36. Isa. 58 : 2. Eze. 14 : 3.
Are rejected, when too late in = Pro. 1 : 28. Jer. 11 : 11. Eze. 8 : 18.

Woe unto those who neglect = Isa. 31 : 1.
Punishment for not = Zep. 1 : 4–6.

THE TIME IS COMING WHEN

Jews shall be = Jer. 50 : 4. Hos. 3 : 5.
Gentiles shall be = Zec. 8 : 20–22. Act. 15 : 17.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Exo. 33 : 7. 2 Chr. 11 : 16. 2 Chr. 15 : 15. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 14 : 7. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 17 : 3, 4. 2 Chr. 22 : 9. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 5. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 31 : 21. *Josiah.* 2 Chr. 34 : 3. *Ezra.* Ezr. 7 : 10. *David.* Ps. 34 : 4. Ps. 119 : 10. *Daniel.* Dan. 9 : 3.

Self-Denial.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

= commanded. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Luk. 9 : 23.

Christ has set an example of = Mat. 4 : 8–10. Mat. 8 : 20. Mat. 20 : 28. Mar. 10 : 45. Luk. 9 : 58. Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Rom. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. Heb. 12 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

See *Humility* and *Human Nature of Christ.*

Christ has given His own body for our salvation. Jno. 6 : 51. Jno. 10 : 11, 15, 17, 18. Jno. 15 : 13. Gal. 1 : 4. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 5 : 2, 25. 1 Tim. 2 : 6. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.

= IS NECESSARY

To be a disciple of Christ. Mat. 10 : 38. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 9 : 23. Luk. 14 : 27, 33.
In Christian warfare. 1 Cor. 9 : 25. 2 Tim. 2 : 4, 5.

= SHOULD BE EXERCISED IN

Denying ungodliness and worldly lusts. Rom. 6 : 12. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 2 : 11. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.
Mortifying the lusts of the body. Mat. 5 : 29, 30. Mar. 9 : 43, 45, 47. Rom. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 27. Col. 3 : 5.
Crucifying the flesh and its lusts. Rom. 13 : 14. Gal. 5 : 24.
Rejecting from us all that could entice us to sin. Mat. 5 : 29, 30. Mat. 18 : 8, 9. Mar. 9 : 43, 45, 47.
Being crucified with Christ unto the world. Rom. 6 : 6. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 6 : 14.
Putting off the old man, which is corrupt. Eph. 4 : 22. Col. 3 : 9.
Taking up the cross and following Christ. Mat. 10 : 38. Mat. 16 : 24. Mar. 8 : 34. Mar. 10 : 21. Luk. 9 : 23. Luk. 14 : 27.
Preferring Christ to all affection. Mat. 10 : 37. Luk. 14 : 26.
Forsaking all things for Christ's sake. Mat. 19 : 21, 29. Mar. 10 : 21, 29. Luk. 14 : 33. Luk. 18 : 22. Heb. 10 : 34.
Laying down our life for Christ's sake. Mat. 10 : 39. Mat. 16 : 25. Mar. 8 : 35. Luk. 9 : 24. Luk. 17 : 33. Jno. 12 : 25. Act. 15 : 26.
Living not unto ourselves, but unto Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 15. Gal. 2 : 20.
Avoiding everything that could offend others. Rom. 14 : 15, 20, 21. 1 Cor. 8 : 9–13. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 32.

Striving to edify and gain others unto salvation. Rom. 15 : 1, 2. 1 Cor. 9 : 19–22. 1 Cor. 10 : 33.
Not seeking our own, but the profit of others. 1 Cor. 10 : 24, 33. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 4.
Laying down our life for our brethren. Jno. 15 : 13. 2 Cor. 12 : 15. Phi. 2 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 16.
Even lawful things. 1 Cor. 6 : 12. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 1 Cor. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 9 : 12, 19. 1 Cor. 10 : 23, 24.

Ministers are called to exercise = 2 Cor. 6 : 4, 5.

He who has no = is not worthy of Christ. Mat. 10 : 37, 38. Luk. 14 : 27, 33.

= is an evidence of devotedness to Christ. Mat. 10 : 37, 38. Luk. 14 : 27, 33.

= becomes strangers and pilgrims. 1 Pet. 2 : 11. Heb. 11 : 13.

Danger of the want of = Mat. 10 : 39. Mat. 16 : 25. Mar. 8 : 35. Luk. 9 : 24. Luk. 17 : 33. Jno. 12 : 25. 1 Cor. 9 : 27.

Eternal life is the reward of = Mat. 19 : 28, 29. Mar. 10 : 17, 21, 29, 30. Luk. 18 : 18, 22. Rom. 8 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Abraham.* Gen. 13 : 9. Heb. 11 : 8, 9. *David.* 2 Sam. 23 : 15–17. *Esther.* Est. 4 : 11–16. *Rechabites.* Jer. 35 : 6, 7. *Daniel and his companions.* Dan. 1 : 8, 12, 13. *Disciples.* Mat. 19 : 27. Mar. 10 : 28. Luk. 18 : 28. *Simon, Andrew, James, and John.* Mat. 4 : 18–22. Mar. 1 : 16–20. Luk. 5 : 11. *Poor widow.* Luk. 21 : 4. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 4 : 34. Heb. 10 : 34. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 24. 1 Cor. 8 : 13. 1 Cor. 9 : 19, 27. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 24, 25.

Self-Examination.

See CONSCIENCE.

Exhortations to = Ps. 4 : 4. Lam. 3 : 40. Zep. 2 : 1. Hag. 1 : 5, 7. Mat. 7 : 3–5. Luk. 6 : 41, 42. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

= necessary before partaking of the communion of the Lord's supper. 1 Cor. 11 : 28.

BELIEVERS SHOULD ENGAGE IN =

With circumspection. Ps. 4 : 4.
With diligence. Ps. 77 : 6.
With prayer for Divine searching. Job 13 : 23. Job 34 : 32. Ps. 26 : 2. Ps. 139 : 23, 24.
With resolution to correct their ways. Job 34 : 32. Ps. 119 : 59. Lam. 3 : 40.
To seek out wisdom. Ecc. 7 : 25.
To know whether they be in the faith. 2 Cor. 13 : 5.

The deceitfulness of the heart renders difficult = Jer. 17 : 9. Ps. 19 : 12.

Advantages of = 1 Cor. 11 : 31. Gal. 6 : 4.

Selfishness.

See SELF-DENIAL. LOVE TO MAN. LIBERALITY.

= forbidden. Rom. 15 : 1. 1 Cor. 10 : 24. Phi. 2 : 4.

= CONSISTS IN

Loving ourselves supremely. 2 Tim. 3 : 2.
Pleasing ourselves. Rom. 15 : 1.
Living to ourselves. 2 Cor. 5 : 15, & Hag. 1 : 4. Zec. 7 : 6.
Seeking our own. 1 Cor. 10 : 33. Phi. 2 : 21.
Seeking predominance. Mat. 20 : 21. Mar. 10 : 37.
Performing duty only for reward Mic. 3 : 11.
Neglecting the poor. Jas. 2 : 15, 16, & 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

Seeking after gain. Isa. 56 : 11.

Seeking only our own interest and not the interests of others. 1 Cor. 10 : 24. Phi. 2 : 4, & Gen. 13 : 10, 11.

Having no regard for the scruples of others. Rom. 14 : 15. Rom. 15 : 1.

Not sympathising with others' sufferings. Job 19 : 21, 22. Amo. 6 : 6.

Forbearing to deliver or forsaking others in danger. Num. 32 : 6. Ps. 38 : 11, 12. Pro. 24 : 11, 12. Luk. 10 : 30–32.

=is opposed to and a transgression of the law of God. Mat. 22 : 37–40. Mar. 12 : 30, 31.

=is a transgression of the commandment of Christ. Jno. 13 : 34. Jno. 15 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 8–10.

=is contrary to true charity. 1 Cor. 13 : 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.

=is the source of all sin and iniquity. 2 Tim. 3 : 2–5.

Christ, by His example, has condemned= Jno. 5 : 30. Jno. 6 : 38. Rom. 15 : 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9. Phi. 2 : 7, 8. See *Character of Christ.*

The self-denying love of Christ is a motive to avoid= 2 Cor. 5 : 15.

Ministers should be devoid of= 1 Cor. 9 : 19–23. 1 Cor. 10 : 33.

All men are prone to= Phi. 2 : 21.

Men of the latter times shall be addicted to= 2 Tim. 3 : 1, 2.

EXAMPLES. *Cain.* Gen. 4 : 9. *Lot.* Gen. 13 : 8–11. *Meroz.* Jud. 5 : 23. *Men of Succoth and of Penuel.* Jud. 8 : 4–8. *Nabal.* 1 Sam. 25 : 3–11. *David's men.* 1 Sam. 30 : 22. *Haman.* Est. 6 : 6. *Priests.* Isa. 56 : 11. *Sodom.* Eze. 16 : 49. *Israel.* Hos. 10 : 1. *Jonah.* Jon. 4 : 10, 11. *Jews.* Mal. 1 : 13, 14. *James and John.* Mar. 10 : 37. *Priest and Levite.* Luk. 10 : 30–32. *Rich man.* Luk. 16 : 19–21. *Multitude.* Jno. 6 : 26. *Judas.* Jno. 12 : 6.

Self-Righteousness.

See JUSTIFICATION BEFORE GOD.

=is an abomination in the sight of God. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 16 : 15.

Man is prone to= Pro. 20 : 6. Pro. 30 : 12. Luk. 18 : 9.

=CANNOT JUSTIFY MAN BEFORE GOD, BECAUSE

No man shall be justified before God by his works. Job 9 : 2, 3, 20. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 143 : 2. Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. Eph. 2 : 8, 9. Tit. 3 : 4, 5. See *Justification.*

Man by nature cannot obey all the law. 1 Kin. 8 : 46. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Jer. 13 : 23. Rom. 7 : 23. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 3 : 2. See *Fall of Man.*

The law of God requires perfect obedience. Deu. 5 : 32. Deu. 12 : 32. Deu. 27 : 1. Jos. 23 : 6.

The law of God curses for one transgression. Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10.

It is but external. Mat. 23 : 25–28. Luk. 11 : 39–44.

It is but partial. Mat. 23 : 23. Luk. 11 : 42.

It is but filthy rags. Isa. 64 : 6.

It is ineffectual for salvation. Isa. 57 : 12. Mat. 5 : 20.

Perfect obedience to the law would be no merit. Luk. 17 : 10.

Justification by faith excludes= Rom. 3 : 26. Rom. 4 : 5. Gal. 2 : 16.

THOSE WHO TRUST IN THEIR=

Proclaim their own goodness. Pro. 20 : 6. Mat. 6 : 2. Luk. 18 : 11.

Boast of fulfilling their religious duties. 1 Sam. 15 : 13. 2 Kin. 10 : 16. Isa. 58 : 2, 3. Mat. 19 : 20. Mar. 10 : 20. Luk. 18 : 12, 21.

Are pure and wise in their own eyes. Pro. 30 : 12. Isa. 5 : 21. Luk. 18 : 9.
Think their own way is right. Pro. 16 : 2. Pro. 21 : 2.
Are full of presumption. Mat. 23 : 30.
Seek to justify themselves before men. Luk. 10 : 29. Luk. 16 : 15.
Declare themselves without sin before God. Job 33 : 9. Pro. 30 : 12. Jer. 2 : 35. Mat. 19 : 20.
Think themselves better than others. Isa. 65 : 5. Luk. 18 : 9, 11. Jno. 9 : 34.
Condemn others. Mat. 9 : 11. Mat. 12 : 2. Mar. 2 : 24. Luk. 6 : 2. Luk. 7 : 39.
Reject the righteousness of God. Rom. 10 : 3.

Believers do not trust in their = Ps. 143 : 2. Dan. 9 : 18. Phi. 3 : 5–9.
Warnings against = Deu. 9 : 4–7.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Pharisee.* Luk. 18 : 10–12.

EXAMPLES. *Young man.* Mat. 19 : 20. Mar. 10 : 20. Luk. 18 : 21. *Jewish lawyer.* Luk. 10 : 25, 29. *Pharisees.* Luk. 11 : 39. Luk. 18 : 9. Jno. 9 : 28. *Jews.* Rom. 9 : 31. Rom. 10 : 3. *Saul of Tarsus.* Gal. 1 : 13, 14. Phi. 3 : 4–6. *Church of Laodicea.* Rev. 3 : 17.

Servants.

See MASTERS.

Christ condescended to the form of a servant. Mat. 20 : 28. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 5. Phi. 2 : 7.

DUTIES OF = TOWARDS THEIR MASTERS.

To be subject to them. 1 Pet. 2 : 18. Tit. 2 : 9.
To obey them. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22. Tit. 2 : 9, & Mat. 8 : 9.
To be subject to them even when froward. Gen. 16 : 6, 9. 1 Pet. 2 : 18.
To be faithful to them. Luk. 16 : 10–12. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Tit. 2 : 10.
To be profitable to them. Phile. *v.* 11.
To be attentive to their call. Ps. 123 : 2.
To please them in all things. Tit. 2 : 9.
Not to serve them with eye-service, as men-pleasers. Eph. 6 : 6. Col. 3 : 22.
Not to defraud them. Tit. 2 : 10.
Not to answer again. Tit. 2 : 9.
To honour and respect them. Mal. 1 : 6. 1 Tim. 6 : 1.
To respect them more when faithful. 1 Tim. 6 : 2.

= SHOULD SERVE

For conscience. 1 Pet. 2 : 19.
In the fear of God. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.
With good will. Eph. 6 : 7. Col. 3 : 23.
Heartily, as to the Lord. Eph. 6 : 6, 7. Col. 3 : 23.
In singleness of heart. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.
As servants of Christ. Eph. 6 : 6.
As being contented in their situation. 1 Cor. 7 : 20, 21.

Whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant. Mat. 20 : 26, 27. Mat. 23 : 11. Mar. 9 : 35.
No servant can serve two masters. Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13.
The servant is not greater than his lord. Mat. 10 : 24. Luk. 22 : 27. Jno. 13 : 16. Jno. 15 : 20.
= should follow the example of Christ. 1 Pet. 2 : 21.

GOOD =

Have the confidence of their masters. Gen. 24 : 2, 4, 10. Gen. 39 : 4.
Are honoured. Pro. 27 : 18.
Often advanced in situation. Pro. 17 : 2.

Are blessed by God. Gen. 39: 2, 21.
Bring God's blessing on their masters. Gen. 30 : 27, 30. Gen. 39 : 5.
Are partakers of the Gospel privileges. 1 Cor. 12 : 13. Gal. 3 : 28. Col. 3 : 11.
Are the servants of Christ. Col. 3 : 24.
Are the Lord's freemen. 1 Cor. 7 : 22.
Are brethren beloved in the Lord. Phile. *v.* 16.
Adorn the doctrine of their Saviour. Tit. 2 : 10.
Are acceptable to God by their patience. 1 Pet. 2 : 19, 20.

It is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. 1 Cor. 4 : 2.
If ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you what is your own. Luk. 16 : 12.
Reward of faithful = Eph. 6 : 8. Col. 3 : 24. Pro. 17 : 2. Pro. 27 : 18.
The fool shall be servant to the wise. Pro. 11 : 29.
A wise servant shall rule over a son that causeth shame. Pro. 17 : 2.
The earth is disquieted for a servant, when he reigneth, for a handmaid that is heir to her mistress. Pro. 30 : 21–23.
A bad servant will not be corrected by admonition. Pro. 29 : 19.
Punishment of bad = Zep. 1 : 9. Col. 3 : 25.

DUTIES OF = ILLUSTRATED. Luk. 17 : 7–9.

GOOD AND BAD SERVANTS ILLUSTRATED. Mat. 24 : 45–51. Luk. 12 : 42–48.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD = *Eliezer.* Gen. ch. 24. *Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 38–41. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 2–6. *Servants of Boaz.* Ruth 2 : 4. *Abigail's servant.* 1 Sam. 25 : 14–17. *Servants of David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 18. *Captive maid.* 2 Kin. 5 : 2, 3. *Naaman's servants.* 2 Kin. 5 : 13. *Cornelius' servants.* Act. 10 : 7. *Rhoda.* Act. 12 : 13–15. *Onesimus converted.* Phile. *v.* 11.

EXAMPLES OF WICKED = *Abimelech's servants.* Gen. 21 : 25. *Absalom's servants.* 2 Sam. 13 : 28, 29. 2 Sam. 14 : 29, 30. *Mephibosheth's servant.* 2 Sam. 16 : 1–4. 2 Sam. 19 : 26, 27. *Servants of Joash.* 2 Kin. 12 : 19–21. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 20–25. *Amon's servants.* 2 Kin. 21 : 23. *Job's servant.* Job 19 : 15, 16. *Unconverted Onesimus.* Phile. *v.* 11.

Serving God.

See OBEDIENCE TO GOD.

= commanded. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 12, 20. Deu. 13 : 4. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Mat. 4 : 10. Luk. 4 : 8.
It is right and reasonable that we should be = Deu. 32 : 6. Ps. 89 : 7. Isa. 1 : 2, 3. Mal. 1 : 6. Rom. 12 : 2. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.
Christ has been an example of = Ps. 40 : 8. Jno. 4 : 34. Jno. 6 : 38. Jno. 17 : 4.

WE SHOULD SERVE GOD

In body and spirit. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.
With all the heart and soul. Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 22 : 5. 1 Sam. 12 : 20, 24. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Act. 11 : 23. 2 Cor. 8 : 5.
Him only. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. Mat. 4 : 10. Luk. 4 : 8.
Unreservedly. 1 Kin. 18 : 21. Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 14 : 33. Luk. 16 : 13.
With a perfect heart and a willing mind. 1 Chr. 28 : 9.
In truth. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.
In spirit. Rom. 1 : 9. Phi. 3 : 3.
In newness of spirit. Rom. 7 : 6.
In holiness and righteousness. Luk. 1 : 74, 75.
With a pure conscience. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.

With good works. Col. 1 : 10, & 1 Tim. 2 : 10.
In living to the will of God. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.
With faithfulness. 1 Cor. 4 : 2. Heb. 3 : 5.
With zeal. Rom. 12 : 11.
In doing all things to please Him. Col. 1 : 10.
With fear. Deu. 6 : 13. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Ps. 2 : 11. Heb. 12 : 28.
With humility. Mic. 6 : 8. Act. 20 : 19.
With gladness. Ps. 100 : 2.
With our body. Rom. 6 : 13. Rom. 12 : 1. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.
With our goods. Exo. 22 : 29. Exo. 23 : 19. Exo. 34 : 26. Exo. 35 : 5, 29. Lev. 19 : 24. Lev. 27 : 30. Deu. 26 : 2. 2 Chr. 29 : 31. Pro. 3 : 9.
More and more. 1 The. 4 : 1.
In keeping the Sabbath. Isa. 56 : 6.
In performing social duties. Eph. 6 : 6.
In walking worthy of God. Col. 1 : 10. 1 The. 2 : 12. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.
In doing all to the glory of God. 1 Cor. 10 : 31.
With perseverance. Luk. 1 : 74, 75.
Whether living or dying. Rom. 14 : 8. Phi. 1 : 20. Phi. 2 : 30.

BELIEVERS

Have turned to God for = 1 The. 1 : 9.
Have their conscience purged by the blood of Christ for = Heb. 9 : 14.
Should have grace for = acceptably. Heb. 12 : 28.
Serve God. Act. 27 : 23. Rom. 14 : 7, 8.
Serve God in spirit. Rom. 1 : 9. Phi. 3 : 3.
Serve God with a pure conscience. 2 Tim. 1 : 3.
Serve God with all humility of mind. Act. 20 : 19.
Refuse to serve other gods. Dan. 3 : 18, 28.

BELIEVERS ARE CALLED

Servants of God. Deu. 32 : 43, 1 Chr. 6 : 49. Ezr. 5 : 11. Neh. 10 : 29. Ps. 119 : 125. Isa. 65 : 9. Dan. 6 : 20. Dan. 9 : 11. Joe. 2 : 29. Act. 2 : 18. Tit. 1 : 1. Jas. 1 : 1. 1 Pet. 2 : 16. Rev. 7 : 3.
Servants of the Lord. Num. 12 : 7, 8. Deu. 9 : 27. Deu. 34 : 5. Ps. 105 : 6. Ps. 116 : 16. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 143 : 12. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 54 : 17. Isa. 65 : 13. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.
Servants of the Most High. Dan. 3 : 26. Act. 16 : 17.
Servants of Christ. Rom. 1 : 1. 1 Cor. 7 : 22. Gal. 1 : 10. Eph. 6 : 6. Phi. 1 : 1. Col. 4 : 12. Jas. 1 : 1. 2 Pet. 1 : 1. Jude *v.* 1.

GOD PROMISES

To pour His Spirit upon His servants. Joe. 2 : 29. Act. 2 : 18.
To give a new heart for fearing Him and = Jer. 32 : 39, 40. Eze. 11 : 19, 20.
To give a pure language for = with one consent. Zep. 3 : 9.

MOTIVES FOR = ARE

Our creation. Deu. 32 : 6. Ps. 86 : 9.
The benefits of His providence. Deu. 1 : 31. Deu. 32 : 9–14.
Our redemption. 1 Cor. 6 : 19, 20.
Christ having given His life for us. 2 Cor. 5 : 15.
The mercies of God. Rom. 12 : 1.
His power and goodness exhibited towards His people. Jos. 24 : 16–18. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.
The call of God unto His glory. 1 The. 2 : 12.
It is our reasonable service. Rom. 12 : 1, 2.

Choose you whom ye will serve. Jos. 24 : 15. 1 Kin. 18 : 21.
Exhortations to = Jos. 22 : 5. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Rom. 6 : 13. Rom. 12 : 1, 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 20.

No man can serve God and Mammon. Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13.

When ye shall have done all things commanded, say, We are unprofitable servants. Luk. 17 : 10.

God

Justifies His servants. Isa. 54 : 17.

Spares His servants. Isa. 65 : 8.

Hears His servants. Jno. 9 : 31.

Delivers His servants. Jer. 30 : 10. Jer. 46 : 27. Dan. 3 : 28.

Keeps covenant and mercy with His servants. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 2 Chr. 6 : 14.

Will avenge the blood of His servants. Deu. 32 : 43. 2 Kin. 9 : 7. Ps. 79 : 10. Rev. 19 : 2.

He who serves Christ

Shall always be with Christ, and God will honour him. Jno. 12 : 26.

Shall receive of the Lord the reward of the inheritance. Col. 3 : 24. Heb. 10 : 36.

Blessed is the faithful and watchful servant. Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37, 43.

Eternal glory and happiness reserved to the servants of God. Isa. 65 : 13, 14. Rev. 22 : 3–5.

Unbelievers

Are = with their lips only. Isa. 29 : 13. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6.

Refuse = Exo. 5 : 2. Neh. 9 : 35. Job 21 : 15. Mal. 1 : 6. Mal. 3 : 14.

Instead of = are serving other gods. Jud. 2 : 13. Jud. 3 : 7. Jud. 10 : 6. Jer. 16 : 11. Jer. 22 : 9. Jer. 44 : 16–19.

Instead of = are serving the creature. Rom. 1 : 25.

Instead of = are serving sin, and all sorts of lusts. Rom. 6 : 16. Rom. 16 : 18. Eph. 2 : 3. Phi. 3 : 19. Col. 3 : 5–7. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2, 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Punishment for refusing to serve God. Deu. 28 : 47, 48. Isa. 65 : 11–15.

The rebellious servant which knew his Lord's will shall be beaten with many stripes. Luk. 12 : 47.

A time foretold when the house of Israel shall serve God. Jer. 30 : 9. Eze. 20 : 40.

All nations shall serve Christ. Dan. 7 : 14.

The heavenly host is engaged in = Ps. 103 : 20, 21. Rev. 7 : 15. Rev. 22 : 3.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Two sons.* Mat. 21 : 28–31. *Faithful and wise servant.* Mat. 24 : 45–51. Luk. 12 : 42–48. *Servants waiting for their lord.* Luk. 12 : 36–38. *Servant coming from the field.* Luk. 17 : 7–10.

Examples. *Moses.* Num. 12 : 7, 8. Jos. 1 : 1. Heb. 3 : 5. *Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.* Deu. 9 : 27. *Joshua.* Jos. 24 : 15. *Israelites.* Jos. 24 : 16–18, 31. Jud. 2 : 7. 1 Sam. 7 : 4. Act. 26 : 7. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 18 : 21, 22. *Manasseh.* 2 Chr. 33 : 16. *Josiah and Jews.* 2 Chr. 34 : 33. *Nehemiah.* Neh. 13 : 14. *Job.* Job 1 : 8. Job 2 : 3. *David.* Ps. 86 : 16. Ps. 116 : 16. Ps. 119 : 125. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 17, 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 16. *Peter, Andrew, James, and John.* Mat. 4 : 20–22. *Disciples.* Mat. 19 : 27. *Anna, prophetess.* Luk. 2 : 36, 37. *Paul.* Act. 20 : 19. Act. 24 : 14. Act. 27 : 23. Rom. 1 : 9. Tit. 1 : 1. *Timothy.* Phi. 2 : 19–22. *Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2 : 30. *James.* Jas. 1 : 1.

Sickness.

See Afflictions. Judgments.

God

Sends = Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 5 : 6. 2 Sam. 12 : 15. Job 5 : 18. Lam. 3 : 38. Act. 12 : 23.

Permits Satan to afflict man with = 1 Sam. 16 : 14–16. Job 2 : 6, 7. Luk. 9 : 39. Luk. 13 : 16.

Sends = as a punishment for sin. Num. 11 : 33. Lev. 26 : 16. Deu. 28 : 15, 22, 59. Deu. 29 : 22, 25. 2 Sam. 7 : 14. 2 Chr. 21 : 12–15. Job 20 : 11. Job 33 : 19–22. Ps. 106 : 14, 15. 1 Cor. 11 : 30.
Punishes unbelievers by = Deu. 28 : 59–61. 2 Chr. 21 : 18. Jer. 16 : 4. Zec. 14 : 12.
Promises to heal = Exo. 23 : 25. 2 Kin. 20 : 5.
Heals = Exo. 23 : 25. Deu. 32 : 39. Job 5 : 18. Ps. 103 : 3. Ps. 107 : 20, & 2 Kin. 20 : 5–7. Isa. 38 : 5, 9.
Permits believers to be afflicted by = Job 2 : 5, 6.
Comforts believers in = Ps. 41 : 3.
Hears those afflicted by = 2 Kin. 20 : 5, & Isa. 38 : 5. Ps. 30 : 2. Ps. 107 : 18–20.
Preserves believers from = Exo. 15 : 26. Deu. 7 : 15. Ps. 91 : 6, 7, 10.
Exhibits His power and mercy in healing = Luk. 5 : 17. Phi. 2 : 27.

Christ healed = Mat. 4 : 23, 24. Mat. 8 : 3, 16. Mat. 9 : 35. Mat. 14 : 14. Mar. 1 : 34. Luk. 4 : 40. Luk. 9 : 11. See *Miracles of Christ.*

CHRIST HEALED =

By His presence only. Mar. 1 : 31. Luk. 4 : 39.
Though absent. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 15 : 28. Mar. 7 : 29, 30. Luk. 7 : 10. Jno. 4 : 50, 53.
By imposition of hands. Mar. 6 : 5. Mar. 8 : 23. Luk. 13 : 13.
By a touch. Mat. 8 : 3, 15. Mat. 9 : 29, 30. Mat. 20 : 34. Mar. 1 : 31, 41. Luk. 22 : 51.
Through the touch of His garment. Mat. 9 : 20–22. Mat. 14 : 36. Mar. 5 : 27–29. Mar. 6 : 56. Luk. 8 : 44.
By a word. Mat. 8 : 8, 13, 16. Mat. 9 : 6. Mat. 12 : 13. Mar. 3 : 5. Luk. 5 : 24. Luk. 7 : 7, 10.

Faith was indispensable in those healed of = by miracle. Mat. 8 : 13. Mat. 9 : 28, 29. Mar. 5 : 34. Mar. 9 : 23, 24. Mar. 10 : 52. Luk. 5 : 20. Luk. 8 : 50. Act. 14 : 9.

The Apostles had received power of healing = Mat. 10 : 1. Mar. 6 : 13. Mar. 16 : 18. Luk. 9 : 1. Luk. 10 : 9. Act. 5 : 15. Act. 19 : 12. 1 Cor. 12 : 9, 28. See *Miracles of Prophets and Apostles.*

BELIEVERS

Are resigned in = Job 2 : 10.
Pray for the healing of = 2 Chr. 6 : 28–30. 1 Kin. 8 : 37–39, & 2 Kin. 20 : 2, 3, & Isa. 38 : 2, 3. Ps. 6 : 2. Jer. 17 : 14.
Ascribe to God their recovery from = Isa. 38 : 16.
Thank God publicly for His healing = Ps. 103 : 1, 3. Isa. 38 : 20. Luk. 17 : 15. Act. 3 : 8.
Visit those afflicted by = Mat. 25 : 36. Act. 28 : 8.
Sympathise with those afflicted by = Ps. 35 : 13.
Pray for those who suffer from = Act. 28 : 8. Jas. 5 : 14, 15.

Healing of = promised to the prayer of faith. Jas. 5 : 15.

= often the result of debauchery and intemperance. Job 20 : 11. Pro. 5 : 11. Hos. 7 : 5.

= often incurable by human means. Deu. 28 : 27. 2 Chr. 21 : 18. Mar. 5 : 26. Luk. 8 : 43.

UNBELIEVERS

Do not seek God in = 2 Chr. 16 : 12. 2 Kin. 1 : 2.
Visit not those who are afflicted by = Mat. 25 : 43.

= is an emblem of sin. Isa. 1 : 6. Jer. 8 : 22. Jer. 30 : 12. Lam. 2 : 13. Eze. 34 : 4. Mat. 9 : 12.

EXAMPLES. *Abimelech.* Gen. 20 : 17. *Israelites.* Num. 11 : 33. Ps. 106 : 14, 15. Jer. 16 : 4. *Philistines.* 1 Sam. 5 : 9–12. *Egyptian slave.* 1 Sam. 30 : 13. *Child of David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 15. *Ahaziah.* 2 Kin. 1 : 2–4. *Naaman.* 2 Kin. 5 : 1, 14. *Gehazi.*

2 Kin. 5 : 27. *Benhadad.* 2 Kin. 8 : 7–10. *Uzziah.* 2 Kin. 15 : 5. 2 Chr. 26 : 21. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 20 : 1–7. Isa. 38 : 5. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 16 : 12, & 1 Kin. 15 : 23. *Jehoram.* 2 Chr. 21 : 15, 18, 19. *Job.* Job 2 : 7. *David.* Ps. 38 : 7. *Daniel.* Dan. 8 : 27. *Simon's mother-in-law.* Mat. 8 : 14. Mar. 1 : 30. Luk. 4 : 38. *Lazarus.* Jno. 11 : 1. *Æneas.* Act. 9 : 33. *Publius' father.* Act. 28 : 8. *Epaphroditus.* Phi. 2 : 25–27. *Trophimus.* 2 Tim. 4 : 20.

Simplicity.

See TRUTH. SINCERITY. HUMILITY.

=is ignorance of evil. Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 16 : 19.

=is singleness of heart. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22, & Act. 2 : 46.

=is being as little children. Mat. 18 : 2–4. 1 Cor. 14 : 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 1, 2.

Exhortations to= Mat. 10 : 16. Rom. 12 : 8. Rom. 16 : 19. 1 Cor. 14 : 20. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.

=necessary to admission into the kingdom of heaven. Mat. 18 : 2, 3. Mat. 19 : 14. Mar. 10 : 14. Luk. 18 : 16.

=SHOULD BE EXHIBITED

In all our conduct. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.
In the duties of life. Eph. 6 : 5. Col. 3 : 22.
In acts of benevolence. Rom. 12 : 8.
Concerning evil and malice. Rom. 16 : 19. 1 Cor. 14 : 20.
In preaching the Gospel. 1 The. 2 : 3–7.

Blessings promised to those who have= Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 32 : 2. Ps. 116 : 6. Ps. 119 : 130. Mat. 11 : 25. Rev. 14 : 3–5.

Beware lest you be corrupted from =that is in Christ. 2 Cor. 11 : 3.

EXAMPLES. *David.* Ps. 131 : 2. *Jeremiah.* Jer. 1 : 6. *Primitive Christians.* Act. 2 : 46. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 1 : 12.

Sin.

See FALL OF MAN. LAW OF GOD. DISOBEDIENCE. REBELLION.

=is the transgression of the law. Isa. 59 : 12. Rom. 5 : 13. Jas. 2 : 9. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.

All unrighteousness is= 1 Jno. 5 : 17, & Deu. 25 : 16. Isa. 55 : 7. Rom. 2 : 8. Rom. 6 : 13. 1 Cor. 6 : 9. 2 The. 2 : 12. 2 Pet. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.

All iniquity is= Exo. 20 : 5. Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Deu. 5 : 9. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Isa. 1 : 4. Isa. 13 : 11. Isa. 53 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 30 : 14. Dan. 9 : 5.

All transgression through ignorance is= Lev. 4 : 2, 13, 22, 27. Lev. 5 : 2–4, 15. Num. 15 : 22, 24, 27. Ps. 19 : 12. Heb. 5 : 2.

Every omission of duty is= Pro. 24 : 11, 12. Jno. 9 : 41. Jno. 15 : 22. Jas. 4 : 17.

Every act condemned by the light of conscience is = Luk. 12 : 47. Jno. 9 : 41. Jno. 15 : 22. Rom. 14 : 14. 1 Cor. 8 : 7.

Whatsoever is done without faith is= Rom. 14 : 23.

All the thoughts of the unregenerate heart are = Gen. 6 : 5. Gen. 8 : 21. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 15 : 26. Isa. 59 : 7. Jer. 17 : 9. Jer. 18 : 12. Eze. 11 : 2.

=entered into the world by Adam. Gen. 3 : 6–12. Rom. 5 : 12, 19. 1 Tim. 2 : 14.

Every man is conceived and born in= Gen. 8 : 21. Job 15 : 14. Job 25 : 4. Ps. 51 : 5. Ps. 58 : 3. Isa. 48 : 8. Jno. 3 : 6. See *Fall of Man.*

Every man is a sinner. 1 Kin. 8 : 46. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ps. 14 : 1–3. Ps.

53 : 1–3. Ps. 106 : 6. Pro. 20 : 9. Ecc. 7 : 20. Isa. 64 : 6. Rom. 3 : 10, 12, 22. Rom. 5 : 12. Jas. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 1 : 8. 1 Jno. 5 : 19.

The Scripture has concluded all under = Gal. 3 : 22.

IF A MAN SAYS HE IS WITHOUT =

The truth is not in him. 1 Jno. 1 : 8.
He makes God a liar. 1 Jno. 1 : 10.

Jesus Christ alone was without = Mat. 27 : 24. Jno. 8 : 46. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 4 : 15. Heb. 7 : 26. 1 Pet. 2 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.

The Devil is the author of = 1 Jno. 3 : 8, & Jno. 8 : 44.

= comes from the heart. Ps. 95 : 10, & Heb. 3 : 10. Isa. 57 : 17. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21–23.

IS CALLED

Rebellion against God. Isa. 1 : 28. Isa. 59 : 13. Isa. 65 : 2. Lam. 3 : 42. Dan. 9 : 5. Tit. 1 : 16.
The abominable thing which God hates. Pro. 15 : 9. Jer. 44 : 4.
The fruit of lust. Jas. 1 : 15.
Uncleanness. Lev. 15 : 31. Lev. 16 : 19. Ezr. 9 : 11. Eze. 24 : 13. Eze. 36 : 17, 25, 29. Zec. 13 : 1. Mat. 15 : 18–20. Mar. 7 : 20–23. 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 The. 4 : 7. Jas. 1 : 27. 2 Pet. 2 : 20.
The works of darkness. Isa. 29 : 15. Rom. 13 : 12. Eph. 5 : 11.
The works of the Devil. Jno. 8 : 41, 44. 1 Jno. 3 : 8.
The works of the flesh. Gal. 5 : 19.
Dead works. Heb. 6 : 1. Heb. 9 : 14.
The sting of death. 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

TO LIVE IN = IS

To walk after the flesh. Rom. 7 : 5. Rom. 8 : 1, 5. 2 Cor. 10 : 2. Gal. 5 : 13. 2 Pet. 2 : 10.
To obey the lusts of the flesh. Rom. 1 : 24. Rom. 7 : 5. Rom. 13 : 14. Gal. 5 : 16. Eph. 2 : 3. Col. 3 : 7. 1 The. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 4 : 2, 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. 2 Pet. 3 : 3. Jude *v.* 16.
To be in darkness. Pro. 2 : 13. Isa. 9 : 1. Mat. 4 : 16. Luk. 1 : 79. Luk. 11 : 34. Act. 26 : 18. Rom. 1 : 21. Eph. 5 : 8. 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 11.

THE LAW OF GOD

Is made to repress = Gal. 3 : 19. 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.
Is entirely transgressed by a single act of = Gal. 3 : 10. Jas. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Jno. 3 : 4.
Curses whoever commits = Deu. 27 : 15–26. Deu. 28 : 15–20. Gal. 3 : 10.
Gives knowledge of = Rom. 3 : 20. Rom. 4 : 15. Rom. 5 : 13. Rom. 7 : 7, 13.
By its severity stirs up = Rom. 7 : 5, 8, 11.
Is the strength of = 1 Cor. 15 : 56.

THE JEWISH LAW

Pronounced death against = Lev. 20 : 9, 10. Lev. 24 : 11–17. Num. 15 : 32–36. Deu. 24 : 16. 2 Kin. 14 : 6. 2 Chr. 25 : 4. Heb. 10 : 28.
Commanded atoning sacrifices for = Exo. 29 : 36. Lev. 4 : 2–4. Lev. 5 : 5–10. Lev. 16 : 19. Heb. 5 : 1.

= dishonours God. Isa. 65 : 7. Rom. 2 : 23.

GOD

Hates = Deu. 17 : 2. Deu. 25 : 16. Ps. 5 : 5. Ps. 11 : 5. Ps. 45 : 7. Pro. 3 : 32. Pro. 6 : 16–19. Pro. 11 : 1, 20. Pro. 12 : 22. Pro. 15 : 9, 26. Pro. 20 : 23. Isa. 61 : 8. Jer. 44 : 4.
Is displeased by = Gen. 38 : 10. Deu. 9 : 18. 2 Sam. 11 : 27. 1 Kin. 14 : 22. 2 Kin. 17 : 17. 1 Chr. 21 : 7. Isa. 43 : 24. Isa. 59 : 15. Isa. 65 : 12.
Sees and takes notice of = Job 10 : 6, 14. Job 11 : 11. Job 14 : 16. Job 34 : 21, 22. Ps. 9 : 12. Ps.

10 : 13–15. Ps. 90 : 8. Ps. 94 : 4–10. Pro. 24 : 12. Jer. 16 : 17.
Remembers = Ps. 9 : 12. Jer. 14 : 10. Eze. 21 : 23. Hos. 7 : 2. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9. Rev. 18 : 5.
Is provoked to anger by = Num. 32 : 14. Deu. 9 : 18. Deu. 32 : 16. 1 Kin. 14 : 22. 1 Kin. 16 : 2. Ps. 78 : 56–59. Ps. 106 : 29. Isa. 64 : 5. Jer. 32 : 30, 31. Lam. 3 : 42, 43. Eze. 7 : 8. Dan. 9 : 16.
Chastises on account of = Lev. 26 : 21, 28. 2 Chr. 6 : 36. Ezr. 9 : 13. Ps. 39 : 11. Ps. 89 : 30–32. Ps. 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 10–12. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 2 : 14–17. Jer. 30 : 14, 15. Lam. 1 : 5.
Chastises less than = deserves. Ezr. 9 : 13. Job 11 : 6. Ps. 103 : 10. Lam. 3 : 22.
Punishes = Exo. 32 : 34. Lev. 26 : 18, 24. Num. 14 : 34. 1 Sam. 3 : 13. Ps. 107 : 34. Isa. 26 : 21. Isa. 42 : 24. Isa. 65 : 7. Jer. 8 : 14. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 14 : 10. Jer. 16 : 18. Lam. 4 : 13. Eze. 14 : 13. Eze. 39 : 23. Dan. 9 : 11. Hos. 8 : 13. Hos. 9 : 9. Amo. 3 : 2.
Alone can forgive = Dan. 9 : 9. Mic. 7 : 18. Mar. 2 : 7. Luk. 5 : 21.
Promises to forgive = 2 Chr. 7 : 14. Isa. 1 : 18. Isa. 40 : 2. Jer. 31 : 34, & Heb. 8 : 12. Jer. 33 : 8.
Forgives = Exo. 34 : 7. Num. 14 : 18. Neh. 9 : 17. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 85 : 2. Ps. 99 : 8. Ps. 103 : 3. Isa. 43 : 25. Isa. 55 : 7. Mic. 7 : 18, 19. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.
Taketh away = 2 Sam. 12 : 13. Job 7 : 21. Isa. 6 : 7. Hos. 14 : 2. Zec. 3 : 9. Rom. 11 : 27.
Promises to purify from = Jer. 33 : 8. Eze. 36 : 25, 29. Eze. 37 : 23.
Cleanses from = Ps. 51 : 2. Act. 3 : 26. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.
Preserves from = Gen. 20 : 6. 1 Sam. 2 : 9. Ps. 56 : 13. Ps. 66 : 9. Ps. 94 : 18. Ps. 116 : 8. Ps. 121 : 3. 1 The. 3 : 13. Jude *v.* 24.

No man can

Justify himself from his = Job 9 : 2, 28–31. Ps. 130 : 3. Jer. 2 : 22.
Wash away his = Jer. 2 : 22.
Atone for his = Mic. 6 : 7.
Cleanse himself from = Pro. 20 : 9. Jer. 13 : 23. Jer. 17 : 1.

God has opened a fountain for = Zec. 13 : 1.

Jesus Christ

Has been sent to take away = Jno. 1 : 29. Act. 5 : 31. Heb. 9 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.
Came to save sinners. Mat. 1 : 21. Mat. 9 : 13. Mat. 18 : 11. Mar. 2 : 17. Luk. 5 : 32. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.
Gave Himself for our = Gal. 1 : 4. Tit. 2 : 14.
Died for our = Isa. 53 : 8. Rom. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.
Died for sinners. Rom. 5 : 6, 8. Heb. 2 : 9. Heb. 9 : 15. 1 Pet. 3 : 18.
Has been the propitiation for our = Isa. 53 : 5, 10. Dan. 9 : 24. Rom. 3 : 25. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Jno. 2 : 2. 1 Jno. 4 : 10.
Bare upon Him all our = Isa. 53 : 11, 12. Rom. 4 : 25. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. Heb. 9 : 28. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.
Has obtained through His blood the remission of = Mat. 26 : 28. Rom. 3 : 25. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14.
Has redeemed from = through His blood. Eph. 1 : 7. Col. 1 : 14. Tit. 2 : 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 18, 19.
Came to save and deliver us from = Mat. 1 : 21. Act. 3 : 26. 1 Jno. 3 : 5.
Purifies and cleanses from = through His blood. Tit. 2 : 14. Heb. 1 : 3. Heb. 9 : 14. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. Rev. 1 : 5.

Where = abounded, grace did much more abound. Rom. 5 : 20.
Shall we continue in = that grace may abound? Rom. 6 : 1, 15.
Christ is not the minister of = Gal. 2 : 17.

There is pardon for every = Ps. 25 : 11. Isa. 1 : 18. Jer. 33 : 8. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 28. Luk. 7 : 47.

There is a = unto death. 1 Jno. 5 : 16, & Heb. 6 : 4–6.

= against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10.

There remaineth no sacrifice for wilful = Heb. 10 : 26, & Heb. 6 : 6.

UNBELIEVERS

Love = Ps. 52 : 3. Ecc. 8 : 11. Mic. 3 : 2. 2 The. 2 : 12.

Have their heart full of = Gen. 8 : 21. Ps. 5 : 9. Ecc. 9 : 3. Jer. 4 : 14. Jer. 17 : 1, 9. Mat. 15 : 19. Mat. 23 : 28. Mar. 7 : 21–23.

Have thoughts of = in their hearts. Gen. 6 : 5. Ps. 140 : 2. Isa. 59 : 7. Jer. 4 : 14. Jer. 6 : 19. Eze. 11 : 2. Mic. 2 : 1. Mat. 9 : 4. Col. 1 : 21.

Meditate = Neh. 6 : 2. Ps. 10 : 2. Ps. 35 : 4. Ps. 36 : 4. Ps. 37 : 12. Ps. 62 : 3. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 12 : 20. Pro. 16 : 30. Pro. 24 : 2. Isa. 32 : 6. Isa. 59 : 13. Jer. 18 : 18. Nah. 1 : 11.

Have their mouth filled with = Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 36 : 3. Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 52 : 2. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 64 : 3. Ps. 140 : 3. Pro. 10 : 32. Pro. 24 : 2. Isa. 32 : 6. Isa. 59 : 3. Mat. 12 : 34. Rom. 3 : 13, 14. Jas. 3 : 6.

Are addicted to = 2 Chr. 28 : 19. 2 Chr. 33 : 6. Ps. 7 : 14. Ps. 10 : 5. Jer. 8 : 5. Eph. 4 : 19. 1 The. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 4 : 3.

Commit = continually. Pro. 21 : 4. Jer. 13 : 23.

Commit = from their youth. Ps. 58 : 3. Isa. 47 : 12. Isa. 48 : 8. Jer. 32 : 30.

Cannot cease from = Pro. 4 : 16. Jer. 8 : 5. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Rejoice in = Pro. 2 : 14. Jer. 11 : 15. Hos. 7 : 3.

Are skilful to commit = Job 15 : 16. Jer. 4 : 22. Jer. 13 : 23.

Are dead in = Eph. 2 : 1. Col. 2 : 13. Jude *v.* 8.

Are sold unto = 1 Kin. 21 : 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17 : 17.

Are servants unto = Jno. 8 : 34. Rom. 3 : 9. Rom. 6 : 16. Eph. 2 : 3. 1 The. 4 : 5. Tit. 3 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 19.

Excuse = Gen. 34 : 30, 31. 1 Sam. 13 : 11, 12. Pro. 14 : 9.

Plead in favour of = 1 Sam. 15 : 13–15. Ps. 73 : 12, 13. Jer. 44 : 17–19. Mal. 3 : 14, 15.

Boast of = Ps. 36 : 2. Phi. 3 : 19.

Commit = without shame. Isa. 3 : 9. Jer. 6 : 15. Jer. 8 : 12. Zep. 3 : 5.

Encourage themselves in = by prosperity. Deu. 32 : 15. Ps. 10 : 4–6.

Encourage themselves in = by impunity. Ps. 10 : 5, 6. Ps. 50 : 21. Ps. 64 : 5. Ecc. 8 : 11. Eze. 9 : 9. Zep. 1 : 12. Mal. 2 : 17.

Rely on impunity in = Ps. 10 : 6. Ps. 50 : 21. Ps. 94 : 7. Mic. 3 : 11.

Throw the blame of = on others. Gen. 3 : 12, 13. Exo. 32 : 22–24.

Throw the blame of = on God. Gen. 3 : 12. Jer. 7 : 10. Mal. 2 : 17.

Try to conceal = Gen. 3 : 8, 10. Gen. 37 : 20. Jos. 7 : 21. Job 24 : 15. Job 31 : 33. Pro. 28 : 13. Pro. 30 : 20. Isa. 29 : 15. Eze. 8 : 12. Eph. 5 : 12.

Deny their = 1 Sam. 15 : 20, 21. Jer. 2 : 35. 1 Jno. 1 : 8, 10.

Tempt others to = Exo. 23 : 33. 1 Sam. 2 : 24. 1 Kin. 14 : 16. 1 Kin. 16 : 2. 1 Kin. 22 : 53. 2 Kin. 3 : 3. 2 Kin. 10 : 29. 2 Kin. 14 : 24. 2 Kin. 21 : 16. 2 Chr. 28 : 19. Neh. 13 : 26. Pro. 1 : 11–14. Pro. 28 : 10. Isa. 1 : 4. Jer. 6 : 28. Mal. 2 : 8. 2 Tim. 3 : 6. 2 Pet. 2 : 18. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.

Approve = of others. Hos. 7 : 3. Rom. 1 : 32.

Are laden with = Ezr. 9 : 6. Ps. 38 : 4. Isa. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 6.

Repent not of = Jer. 5 : 3, Jer. 8 : 6. Mat. 21 : 32. Rev. 2 : 21. Rev. 9 : 20, 21. Rev. 16 : 9, 11.

Continue in = Num. 32 : 14. Neh. 9 : 28. Ps. 78 : 17. Jer. 8 : 5. Hos. 13 : 2.
Add sin unto = 1 Kin. 16 : 31. 2 Chr. 28 : 22. 2 Chr. 36 : 14. Job 34 : 37. Isa. 30 : 1. Eze. 16 : 51. Hos. 12 : 1. Hos. 13 : 2. Amo. 4 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 13.
Fill up the measure of their = Gen. 15 : 16. Eze. 35 : 5. Joe. 3 : 13. Mat. 23 : 32. 1 The. 2 : 16.
Die in their = Num. 27 : 3. Eze. 3 : 18–20. Eze. 33 : 8, 9. Jno. 8 : 21, 24.

The sinner does evil an hundred times. Ecc. 8 : 12, 13.
= of the wicked shows that there is no fear of God before his eyes. Ps. 36 : 1.
One sinner destroys much good. Ecc. 9 : 18, & Jos. 7 : 1, 25, & Tit. 1 : 10, 11.
He that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body. 1 Cor. 6 : 18.
He that committeth = is of the devil. 1 Jno. 3 : 8–10. Jno. 8 : 44.
Woe unto them who add = unto = Isa. 5 : 18. Isa. 30 : 1.

= DESCRIBED AS

Great. Gen. 13 : 13. Gen. 39 : 9. Exo. 32 : 30. 1 Sam. 2 : 17. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. 1 Chr. 21 : 8. Ps. 25 : 11. Jer. 13 : 22. Jno. 19 : 11.
Manifold. Amo. 5 : 12.
Multiplied and increased. Ezr. 9 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 14 : 7. Eze. 16 : 51. Hos. 12 : 1. Amo. 4 : 4. Amo. 5 : 12. Mat. 24 : 12.
Grievous. Gen. 18 : 20.
Presumptuous. Num. 15 : 30. Deu. 17 : 12. Ps. 19 : 13.
Enticing. Rom. 7 : 11. Eph. 4 : 22. Heb. 3 : 13.
Shameful. Pro. 14 : 34. Rom. 6 : 21. 2 Cor. 4 : 2.
Besetting. Jer. 8 : 5. Heb. 12 : 1. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.
Manifest. Hos. 7 : 1. 1 Tim. 5 : 24.
Secret. Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 90 : 8. Ecc. 12 : 14.
Red as crimson and scarlet. Isa. 1 : 18.
Innumerable, more than the hairs of the head. Ps. 38 : 4. Ps. 40 : 12.
Reaching unto heaven. Gen. 4 : 10. 2 Chr. 28 : 9. Ezr. 9 : 6. Jer. 51 : 9. Jon. 1 : 2. Rev. 18 : 5.

= is aggravated by the contempt of the light of conscience. Luk. 12 : 47. Jno. 9 : 41. Jno. 15 : 22. Tit. 3 : 11. Jno. 3 : 19.

SINNERS SHOULD

Confess their = Lev. 5 : 5. Lev. 26 : 40. Num. 5 : 6, 7. Jud. 10 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 47. 2 Chr. 6 : 37. Ezr. 10 : 11. Neh. 1 : 5–7. Neh. 9 : 2. Job 33 : 27. Ps. 32 : 5. Ps. 51 : 3–5. Ps. 106 : 6. Isa. 59 : 12, 13. Jer. 3 : 13, 25. Jer. 14 : 20. Lam. 3 : 42. Dan. 9 : 5. Jas. 5 : 16.
Be ashamed and confused for = Ezr. 9 : 6. Jer. 31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 63. Dan. 9 : 7, 8.
Deplore = Ps. 38 : 17, 18. Isa. 61 : 3. Jer. 3 : 21. Mat. 26 : 75.
Depart from = 2 Chr. 6 : 26. Ps. 34 : 14. Ps. 37 : 27. Eze. 14 : 6. Eze. 18 : 30.
Cease to commit = Jno. 5 : 14. Jno. 8 : 11. 1 Cor. 15 : 34. Tit. 2 : 12. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
Wash themselves from = Isa. 1 : 16. Jer. 4 : 14. Jas. 4 : 8.
Hate = Eze. 36 : 31. Amo. 5 : 15.
Put away = Job 11 : 14. Job 22 : 23. Eze. 18 : 31.

If any man commits =, we have an Advocate, &c. 1 Jno. 2 : 1.
He that confesses and forsakes his = shall find mercy and pardon. Ps. 32 : 5. Pro. 28 : 13. Isa. 55 : 7. Jer. 36 : 3. Eze. 18 : 21–23. Eze. 33 : 14–16. 1 Jno. 1 : 9.
He that covereth his = shall not prosper. Pro. 28 : 13, & Job 31 : 33.
If the wicked will turn from his = he shall surely live and not die. Eze. 18 : 21, 27. Eze. 33 : 14–16.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Hate = Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 119 : 163. Pro. 8 : 13. Rom. 12 : 9.

Purify themselves from all = 2 Cor. 7 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Pet. 2 : 1. 1 Jno. 3 : 3.

Put away all = Job 11 : 14. Eph. 4 : 25–31. Eph. 5 : 3. Col. 3 : 8. 2 Tim. 2 : 19. Heb. 12 : 1. Jas. 1 : 27. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Abstain from all appearance of = 1 The. 5 : 22.

Be watchful against = Ps. 4 : 4. Ps. 39 : 1. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 6 : 1. Heb. 12 : 15.

Mortify = Rom. 8 : 13. Col. 3 : 5.

Strive against = Heb. 12 : 4, & Rom. 7 : 23.

Not be partakers of other men's = 2 Cor. 6 : 14, 17. Eph. 5 : 11. 1 Tim. 5 : 22. Rev. 18 : 4.

Reprove and rebuke = Lev. 19 : 17. Mat. 18 : 15. Luk. 17 : 3. Gal. 6 : 1. Eph. 5 : 11. 1 The. 5 : 14.

Depart from sinners to avoid their punishment. Num. 16 : 26. Jer. 51 : 6. Eph. 5 : 6, 7. Rev. 18 : 4.

BELIEVERS

Have to strive against = Rom. 7 : 23. Gal. 5 : 17. Heb. 12 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Serve no more = Rom. 6 : 6, 14.

Are made free from = Rom. 6 : 14, 18, 22. Rom. 8 : 2.

Have put off = Eph. 4 : 22. Col. 2 : 11.

Are dead to = Rom. 6 : 2, 11. Rom. 8 : 10. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.

Have ceased from = 1 Pet. 4 : 1.

Commit no = 2 Sam. 22 : 21–25. Job 1 : 22. Job 2 : 10. Job 23 : 11, 12. Job 31 : 5–40. Ps. 7 : 3. Ps. 17 : 1–5. Ps. 18 : 21–24. Ps. 37 : 31. 1 Jno. 3 : 6, 9.

Have their = forgiven. Eph. 4 : 32. Col. 2 : 13. Col. 3 : 13. 1 Jno. 2 : 12.

Are ashamed of their past = Rom. 6 : 21.

Loathe themselves for their past = Job 42 : 6. Eze. 20 : 43. Eze. 36 : 31.

Whosoever is born of God doth not commit = 1 Jno. 3 : 6, 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 18.

Fearful state of believers falling into = Heb. 6 : 4–6. Heb. 10 : 26. 2 Pet. 2 : 20, 21.

If the righteous commits = he shall die. Eze. 3 : 20. Eze. 18 : 24, 26. Eze. 33 : 13, 18.

The righteous falling into = is as a troubled fountain. Pro. 25 : 26.

God spared not the angels that sinned. 2 Pet. 2 : 4. Jude *v.* 6.

WE SHOULD PRAY TO GOD

To make us know our = Job 13 : 23. Job 34 : 32.

To preserve us from = Ps. 19 : 13. Ps. 119 : 133. Ps. 141 : 3, 4.

To forgive us our = Exo. 34 : 9. Ps. 25 : 18. Ps. 51 : 9. Ps. 79 : 9. Hos. 14 : 2. Mat. 6 : 12. Luk. 11 : 4. Jas. 5 : 15.

To forget our = Ps. 25 : 7. Ps. 79 : 8.

To deliver us from = Ps. 39 : 8. Mat. 6 : 13. Luk. 11 : 4.

To purify us from = Ps. 19 : 12. Ps. 51 : 2, 7.

The fear of God preserves from = Exo. 20 : 20. Ps. 4 : 4. Pro. 14 : 16. Pro. 16 : 6.

The Word of God keeps from = Ps. 37 : 31. Ps. 119 : 9, 11.

Blessed are those who commit no = Ps. 1 : 1. Ps. 119 : 1, 3.

Blessed is the man whose = is forgiven. Ps. 32 : 1. Rom. 4 : 7.

In the multitude of words there wanteth not = Pro. 10 : 19. Ecc. 5 : 3, 7. Ecc. 10 : 13, 14.

The tongue is a world of = Jas. 3 : 6.

God shows to men their = Job 36 : 9. Ps. 50 : 16–21. 1 Cor. 11 : 32.

God declares to men their = by His messengers. 2 Sam. 12 : 1, 7. 2 Kin. 17 : 13. 2 Chr. 36 : 15. Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 18 : 11. Jer. 25 : 4, 5. Jer. 26 : 13. Jer. 35 : 15.

Jer. 44 : 4. Eze. 2 : 3–5. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 16 : 2. Eze. 33 : 7. Mic. 3 : 8. Act. 7 : 51–53.

The Holy Ghost convinces of = Jno. 16 : 8, 9.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Exhort sinners to turn away from their = Isa. 58 : 1. Jer. 7 : 2, 3. Jer. 26 : 2, 3. Eze. 2 : 3–5. Eze. 3 : 17–21. Eze. 33 : 7–9. Dan. 4 : 27. Mic. 3 : 8. Zec. 1 : 3.

Warn believers to keep from = Eze. 3 : 21. Eze. 33 : 12. Rom. 8 : 13. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 5 : 13. Gal. 6 : 1. Eph. 4 : 17. Col. 3 : 8. 1 The. 4 : 6. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Tit. 2 : 6. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.

Reprove and rebuke = with meekness. 1 Tim. 5 : 1, 2. 2 Tim. 4 : 2.

Rebuke = sharply and with authority. 1 Tim. 5 : 20. Tit. 1 : 13. Tit. 2 : 15.

Reject the obstinate sinner. Tit. 3 : 10, 11.

Declare the forgiveness of = Isa. 40 : 2. Luk. 24 : 47. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 13 : 38. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.

He who converts a sinner shall save a soul, and hide a multitude of = Jas. 5 : 20.

= renders prayer unavailing. Ps. 66 : 18. Pro. 15 : 29. Pro. 28 : 9. Isa. 1 : 15. Isa. 59 : 2. Lam. 3 : 42–44. Jno. 9 : 31.

= withholds and turns away the blessings of God. Num. 14 : 34. Jos. 5 : 6. 1 Sam. 2 : 29, 30. Ps. 81 : 13–16. Isa. 48 : 18. Jer. 5 : 25. Jer. 18 : 10.

= causes God to hide His face. Deu. 31 : 17, 18. Deu. 32 : 20. Isa. 57 : 17. Isa. 59 : 2. Isa. 64 : 7. Jer. 33 : 5. Eze. 39 : 23, 24.

= testifies against sinners. Isa. 3 : 9. Isa. 59 : 12. Jer. 14 : 7. Hos. 5 : 5. Hos. 7 : 10. Jas. 5 : 3.

= shall be manifested one day. Job 20 : 27. Pro. 26 : 26. Ecc. 12 : 14. 1 Cor. 4 : 5. 1 Tim. 5 : 24.

= shall not remain unpunished. Num. 32 : 23. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 11 : 6, 21. Pro. 13 : 6. Pro. 16 : 5. Pro. 17 : 5. Pro. 19 : 9. Heb. 2 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.

= brings its own punishment. Job 31 : 3. Ps. 7 : 14–16. Pro. 5 : 22. Pro. 13 : 6, 21. Lam. 5 : 7.

Every man shall bear his own = Deu. 24 : 16. 2 Kin. 14 : 6. 2 Chr. 25 : 4. Jer. 31 : 30. Eze. 18 : 20. Gal. 6 : 5.

The soul that sinneth, it shall die. Eze. 18 : 4, 20.

= LEADS TO

Remorse. Ps. 38 : 3, 4. Ps. 40 : 12. Pro. 5 : 11–13. Rom. 2 : 9.

Shame. Pro. 14 : 34. Jer. 3 : 25. Jer. 31 : 19. Eze. 16 : 52.

Afflictions. Job 20 : 11. Ps. 106 : 43. Ps. 107 : 17. Pro. 22 : 8. Jer. 4 : 18. Jer. 13 : 22. Jer. 30 : 14, 15.

Diseases. Lev. 26 : 16. 2 Chr. 21 : 12–15. Job 20 : 11. Job 33 : 19–22. 1 Cor. 11 : 30. (See *Afflictions of Unbelievers, Judgments.*)

= is sometimes punished by death. Num. 14 : 37. Num. 16 : 28–33. Num. 25 : 1–9. Jos. 22 : 20. 1 Sam. 2 : 31–34. Job 4 : 8, 9. Job 21 : 21. Job 22 : 16. Job 36 : 14. Ps. 34 : 21. Ps. 55 : 23. Ps. 94 : 23. Pro. 11 : 19. Ecc. 8 : 13. Act. 5 : 5–10. Act. 12 : 23.

God shall blot out the sinner from the book of life. Exo. 32 : 33. Ps. 69 : 28. Rev. 21 : 27.

= excludes from the kingdom of God. Mat. 7 : 23. Luk. 13 : 27, 28. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 1 Cor. 15 : 50. Gal. 5 : 19–21. Eph. 5 : 5. Rev. 21 : 27. Rev. 22 : 15.

= leads to eternal destruction. Ps. 55 : 23. Mat. 13 : 41, 42. Mat. 25 : 41–46. Jno. 5 : 29. 2 Pet. 3 : 7.

The earth was cursed on account of = Gen. 3 : 17, 18.

Labour and sorrow came by = Gen. 3 : 16, 19, 23. Job 14 : 1.

Bodily death is the consequence of = Gen. 2 : 17. Gen. 3 : 17, 19. Rom. 5 : 12.

DEATH ETERNAL IS

The result of = Rom. 6 : 16, 21. Rom. 8 : 13. Jas. 1 : 15.
The wages of = Rom. 6 : 23.
The punishment of = Gen. 2 : 17. Ps. 92 : 7. Isa. 66 : 24. Jer. 31 : 30. Eze. 18 : 4, 18. Rom. 1 : 32. 2 The. 1 : 9. 2 Pet. 3 : 7. Rev. 21 : 8. See *Eternal Death.*

= is the mark of the Beast. Rev. 13 : 16. Rev. 14 : 9, 10.

EXAMPLES. *Aaron.* Exo. 32 : 21. Num. 12 : 11. *Spies sent into Canaan.* Num. 14 : 36. *Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* Num. 16 : 26, 30. *Moses and Aaron.* Num. 20 : 12. Num. 27 : 14. Deu. 32 : 51. Ps. 106 : 32, 33. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 34. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 1, 20. *Sons of Eli.* 1 Sam. 2 : 17. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 15 : 19, 24. 1 Chr. 10 : 13. *David.* 2 Sam. 12 : 9, 13. 2 Sam. 24 : 10. 1 Chr. 21 : 17. Ps. 41 : 4. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 19 : 20. *Jeroboam, son of Nebat.* 1 Kin. 14 : 16. *Baasha.* 1 Kin. 15 : 34. *Ahab.* 1 Kin. 16 : 31. 1 Kin. 21 : 19–22. *Ahaziah.* 1 Kin. 22 : 53. *Jehoram.* 2 Kin. 3 : 3. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 29. *Jeroboam, son of Joash.* 2 Kin. 14 : 23, 24. *Manasseh.* 2 Kin. 21 : 16. *Uzziah.* 2 Chr. 26 : 16. *Ahaz.* 2 Chr. 28 : 22. *Job.* Job 7 : 20. *Judas.* Jno. 19 : 11. Mat. 27 : 4. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 3–9.

Sincerity.

See TRUTH. SIMPLICITY.

Exhortations to = 1 Kin. 8 : 61. 1 Cor. 5 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.
God requires = in the heart. Ps. 51 : 6. Jas. 4 : 8.
Christ has set an example of = 1 Pet. 2 : 22. See *Character of Christ.*

= SHOULD BE EXHIBITED IN

Our seeking after God. 2 Chr. 15 : 15. 2 Tim. 2 : 22. Heb. 10 : 22. Jas. 4 : 8.
Our faith. 1 Tim. 1 : 5. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.
Our service of God. Deu. 11 : 13. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 3. Heb. 10 : 22.
Our love for Christ. 2 Cor. 8 : 8, 9. Eph. 6 : 24.
Our brotherly love. Rom. 12 : 9. 1 Pet. 1 : 22. 1 Jno. 3 : 18.
Our Christian walk. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. 1 Kin. 9 : 4. Phi. 1 : 10.
All our conduct. Act. 2 : 46. 2 Cor. 1 : 12. Col. 3 : 23. Jas. 3 : 13, 17.
The preaching of the Gospel. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 3–5.

Ministers should walk in = 2 Cor. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 6.
The Gospel sometimes preached without = Phi. 1 : 16.
= gives assurance. Ps. 119 : 80. Pro. 10 : 9. 2 Cor. 1 : 12.
Blessed is the man who has = Ps. 32 : 2.
Rejoice, all ye that are upright in heart. Ps. 32 : 11. Ps. 64 : 10.
Blessings promised to = Ps. 7 : 10. Ps. 15 : 1, 2. Ps. 36 : 10. Ps. 97 : 11. Pro. 12 : 22.
A double minded man is unstable in all his ways. Jas. 1 : 8.

UNBELIEVERS

Have no = Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 55 : 21.
Do not serve God with = 2 Kin. 17 : 9. Jer. 3 : 10.

Want of = reproached. 1 Kin. 18 : 21. Mat. 23 : 14, 23, 25, 27, 28. See *Hypocrites.*
How long halt ye between two opinions? 1 Kin. 18 : 21.
Cursed be he who serves God without = Jer. 48 : 10. Rom. 1 : 18.

EXAMPLES OF = *Job.* Job 33 : 3. *Asa.* 1 Kin. 15 : 14. 2 Chr. 15 : 17. *David.* 1 Chr. 29 : 17. Ps. 119 : 7. *Levites.* 2 Chr. 29 : 34. *Hezekiah.* Isa. 38 : 3. *Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 47. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 1 : 12. 2 Cor. 6 : 6.

Timothy, Lois, and Eunice. 2 Tim. 1 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF THE WANT OF = *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 11 : 4. *Abijam.* 1 Kin. 15 : 3. *Israelites.* Ps. 78 : 37. *Simon Magus.* Act. 8 : 21. *Peter.* Gal. 2 : 11–14.

Sinning against the Holy Ghost.

Exhortation against = Eph. 4 : 30. 1 The. 5 : 19.

= IS

Tempting Him. Act. 5 : 9. Heb. 3 : 7–9.
Vexing Him. Isa. 63 : 10.
Grieving Him. Eph. 4 : 30.
Lying to Him. Act. 5 : 3.
Reviling His gifts. Act. 8 : 18–20.
Doing despite to Him. Heb. 10 : 29.
Despising His warnings. Neh. 9 : 30.
Resisting Him. Act. 7 : 51.
Hardening the heart against His warnings. Zec. 7 : 12.
Quenching Him. 1 The. 5 : 19, & Gen. 6 : 3.

The blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven. Mat. 12 : 31, 32. Mar. 3 : 29. Luk. 12 : 10. 1 Jno. 5 : 16.

EXAMPLES. *Israelites.* Neh. 9 : 30. Isa. 63 : 10. Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 7 : 51. Heb. 3 : 7–9. *Ananias and Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 3, 9. *Simon Magus.* Act. 8 : 18–24.

Slander.

See FALSE WITNESSES. REVILING. SPEECH.

= forbidden. Exo. 20 : 16. Exo. 22 : 28. Exo. 23 : 1. Exo. 34 : 6. Lev. 19 : 16. Ps. 34 : 13. Ecc. 10 : 20. Tit. 3 : 2. Jas. 4 : 11.

Judge not others. Mat. 7 : 1–5. Luk. 6 : 37. Rom. 2 : 1. 1 Cor. 4 : 5. Jas. 4 : 12.

God hates = Pro. 6 : 16, 19.

VARIOUS KINDS OF =.

False witnessing. Exo. 20 : 16. Deu. 5 : 20. Pro. 12 : 17. Pro. 14 : 5. Pro. 25 : 18. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9.
Defamation. 1 Cor. 4 : 13. Gal. 5 : 15.
Backbiting. Lev. 19 : 16. Jer. 9 : 4. Rom. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 4. Jas. 4 : 11.
Evil-speaking. Ps. 41 : 6. Ps. 50 : 20. Ps. 109 : 20. Ecc. 7 : 22. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. Jas. 4 : 11.
Tale-bearing. Lev. 19 : 16. Ps. 11 : 13. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 9. 2 Cor. 12 : 20.
Raising false reports. Exo. 23 : 1.
Whispering. Ps. 41 : 7. Pro. 16 : 28. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20.
Judging uncharitably. Jas. 4 : 11, 12.

= COMES FROM

An evil heart. Mat. 12 : 34, 35. Mat. 15 : 19. Luk. 6 : 45.
Hatred. Ps. 41 : 7. Ps. 109 : 2, 3.
Pride. Ps. 119 : 69. 1 Tim. 6 : 4.
Idleness. 1 Tim. 5 : 13.

THE RESULTS OF = ARE

Deep wounds. Pro. 18 : 8. Pro. 26 : 22.
Separating friends. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 9.
Strife. Pro. 26 : 20.
Discord among brethren. Pro. 6 : 19.
Murder. Eze. 22 : 9.

= called the scourge of the tongue. Job 5 : 21.

A tale-bearer reveals secrets. Pro. 11 : 13. Pro. 20 : 19.

He who utters = is a fool. Pro. 10 : 18

Unbelievers are addicted to = Ps. 109 : 2. Ps. 140 : 1–3. Ecc. 7 : 22. Jer. 6 : 28. Rom. 1 : 30. Rom. 2 : 1, 3. Rom. 3 : 13. 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 10. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.

= is a characteristic of the Devil. Rev. 12 : 10.

BELIEVERS

Should put away all = Eph. 4 : 31. Col. 3 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 1.

Should refrain from = 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Tit. 3 : 2. Jas. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 3 : 10.

Abstain from all = Ps. 15 : 1, 3.

Should give no occasion to = 1 Tim. 5 : 14. Tit. 2 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 12. 1 Pet. 3 : 16.

Should avoid those addicted to = 1 Cor. 5 : 11. 1 Tim. 6 : 4, 5.

Should render blessing for = 1 Cor. 4 : 12.

Are blessed for suffering = Mat. 5 : 11.

Women exhorted to abstain from = Tit. 2 : 3.

Ministers' wives should keep from = 1 Tim. 3 : 11.

Punishment of = Deu. 19 : 16–19. Ps. 101 : 5. Ps. 140 : 11. Pro. 19 : 5.

= excludes from the kingdom of God. 1 Cor. 6 : 10.

The slanderer compared to *a serpent*. Ps. 58 : 4. Ps. 140 : 3. Ecc. 10 : 11. Rom. 3 : 13.

Christ was exposed to = Ps. 35 : 11. Mat. 11 : 19. Mat. 26 : 60. Mat. 27 : 63. Luk. 7 : 34. Jno. 7 : 12. See *Reviling*.

UNBELIEVERS UTTER = AGAINST

Princes and dignities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10. Jude *v.* 8.

Brothers. Ps. 50 : 20.

Ministers. Rom. 3 : 8. 2 Cor. 6 : 8.

Believers. Ps. 109 : 2. Ps. 119 : 69. 1 Pet. 4 : 4.

EXAMPLES. *Sons of Laban.* Gen. 31 : 1. *Doeg.* 1 Sam. 22 : 9–11. *Princes of Ammon.* 2 Sam. 10 : 3. *Ziba.* 2 Sam. 19 : 26, 27. *False witnesses against Naboth.* 1 Kin. 21 : 13. *Rehum, Shimshai, &c.* Ezr. 4 : 7–16. *Gashmu.* Neh. 6 : 6. *Haman.* Est. 3 : 8. *Johanan.* Jer. 40 : 14, 16. *Chaldeans.* Dan. 3 : 8–12. *Accusers of Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 4, 5. *Enemies of Christ.* Mat. 11 : 18, 19. Luk. 7 : 34. *False witnesses against Christ.* Mat. 26 : 59–61. Mar. 14 : 55–58. *Chief priests.* Mat. 27 : 12. Mar. 15 : 3. *Enemies of Stephen.* Act. 6 : 11. *Enemies of Paul.* Act. 17 : 6–8. *Tertullus.* Act. 54 : 2, 5.

Sobriety.

See GLUTTONY. DRUNKENNESS.

= commanded. Pro. 25 : 16. Luk. 21 : 34. Rom. 13 : 13, 14. 1 Pet. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

Denying ungodliness and worldly lust, we should live in =, &c. Tit. 2 : 12. Rom. 13 : 13. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 1 Pet. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 4–6.

Let us watch and be sober. 1 The. 5 : 6, 8. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

= RECOMMENDED TO

Ministers. 1 Tim. 3 : 2, 3, 8. Tit. 1 : 7.

Wives of ministers. 1 Tim. 3 : 11.

Young men. Tit. 2 : 6.

Old men. Tit. 2 : 2.

Old women. Tit. 2 : 3.

Believers. 1 The. 5 : 6, 8. Gal. 5 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

= is a fruit of the Spirit. Gal. 5 : 22. 2 Pet. 1 : 6.

MOTIVES TO =

The end of all things is at hand. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. Luk. 21 : 34.

The Devil, our adversary, walketh about. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

=is necessary to strive for the mastery of the incorruptible crown. 1 Cor. 9 : 25, 27.

Soul (The).

See HEART. CONSCIENCE. SPIRITUAL, ETERNAL LIFE.

GOD

Has created= Gen. 2 : 7. Ecc. 12 : 7. Isa. 42 : 5. Isa. 57 : 16. Jer. 38 : 16. Zec. 12 : 1. Act. 17 : 28. 1 Cor. 15 : 45.
Has in His hand=of every man. Job 12 : 10. Eze. 18 : 4. Dan. 5 : 23.
Taketh away=to Himself. Job 27 : 8. Job 34 : 14. Ecc. 12 : 7. Luk. 12 : 20.
Hath power to cast=into hell. Mat. 10 : 28. Luk. 12 : 5.
Called *the God and Father of spirits.* Num. 16 : 22. Num. 27 : 16. Heb. 12 : 9.

Christ is the *Shepherd and Bishop of souls.* 1 Pet. 2 25.
=is more valuable than the whole world. Ps. 49 : 8. Mat. 16 : 26. Mar. 8 : 36, 37. Luk. 9 : 25.
Sin is the destruction of= Num. 16 : 38. Pro. 6 : 32. Pro. 8 : 36. Eze. 18 : 4, 20. 1 Pet. 2 : 11.
Evidences of the soul's immortality. Mat. 22 : 31, 32. Mat. 17 : 3, 4. Mar. 9 : 4, 5. Luk. 9 : 30–33. 1 Sam. 28 : 11–15. Mat. 8 : 11. Luk. 13 : 28.

GOD

Has redeemed=of believers. Job 33 : 28. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 49 : 15. Ps. 71 : 23.
Preserves= Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 97 : 10. Ps. 121 : 7.
Delivers= 2 Sam. 4 : 9. Job 33 : 28. Ps. 35 : 3.
Quickens= Ps. 66 : 9. Isa. 55 : 3.
Sanctifies= 1 The. 5 : 23.
Restores and satisfies= Ps. 23 : 3. Ps. 107 : 9. Isa. 55 : 2. Jer. 31 : 14, 25.
Comforts= Ps. 86 : 4. Ps. 94 : 19.
Gives rest to= Ps. 94 : 19. Ps. 116 : 7. Jer. 6 : 16. Mat. 11 : 29.

=OF BELIEVERS SHOULD

Be kept diligently. Deu. 4 : 9. Jos. 23 : 11. Pro. 16 : 17.
Not unite with the wicked. Gen. 49 : 6.
Be possessed in patience. Luk. 21 : 19.
Wait on the Lord. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 62 : 5. Ps. 130 : 5.
Be lifted up to God. Ps. 25 : 1. Ps. 86 : 4.
Follow hard after God. Ps. 63 : 8.
Bless the Lord. Ps. 103 : 1, 2, 22. Ps. 104 : 1. Ps. 119 : 175.
Be joyful in God. Ps. 34 : 2. Ps. 35 : 9. Isa. 61 : 10.
Earnestly long after God. Ps. 42 : 1, 2. Ps. 63 : 1. Ps. 84 : 2. Isa. 26 : 8.
Be committed to God. Ps. 31 : 5. Act. 7 : 59.

WE SHOULD

Love God with all our= Deu. 6 : 5. Deu. 13 : 3. Deu. 30 : 6. Mat. 22 : 37. Mar. 12 : 30. Luk. 10 : 27.
Serve God with all our= Deu. 10 : 12. Deu. 11 : 13. Deu. 30 : 2. Jos. 22 : 5. Ps. 119 : 129.
Seek God with all our= Deu. 4 : 29. 1 Chr. 22 : 19. 2 Chr. 15 : 12. Ps. 63 : 8. Lam. 3 : 25.
Return unto the Lord with all our = Deu. 30 : 10. 1 Kin. 8 : 48. 2 Chr. 6 : 38.

Pray for the salvation of your= Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 119 : 175. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.
Pray for the healing of your= Ps. 41 : 4.
Continue in faith for the salvation of your= Heb. 10 : 39. 1 Pet. 1 : 9.
The Word of God is the instru-

ment to convert = Ps. 19 : 7. Isa. 55 : 2, 3. Heb. 4 : 12. Jas. 1 : 21.

Hope in Christ is the anchor of = Heb. 6 : 19.

He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own = Pro. 19 : 16. Eze. 18 : 27.

Whosoever will save his = (or his life) shall lose it. Mat. 10 : 39. Mat. 16 : 25. Mar. 8 : 35. Luk. 9 : 24. Luk. 17 : 33. Jno. 12 : 25.

Duties of ministers towards = Pro. 11 : 30. Eze. 3 : 17–21. Eze. 33 : 2–9. Act. 14 : 22. Heb. 13 : 17.

He that winneth = is wise. Pro. 11 : 30. Jas. 5 : 20.

False teachers subvert = Act. 15 : 24. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

= of the wicked delights in evil. Pro. 21 : 10. Isa. 66 : 3.

= of the wicked shall be punished. Pro. 13 : 2. Isa. 3 : 9. Eze. 18 : 4.

Speech.

See CHRISTIAN LIFE.

Let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak. Jas. 1 : 19, & Ecc. 5 : 2.

Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin. Ecc. 5 : 6, & Ps. 39 : 1, 2.

If thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth. Pro. 30 : 32.

Be not rash with thy mouth. Ecc. 5 : 2, & Isa. 58 : 13.

Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour. Pro. 22 : 21. Zec. 8 : 16. Eph. 4 : 25.

Let no filthiness nor foolish talking proceed out of your mouth. Eph. 4 : 29. Eph. 5 : 4. Col. 3 : 8, & Pro. 4 : 24.

Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile. Ps. 34 : 12, 13, & 1 Pet. 3 : 10.

Let your yea be yea, and your nay, nay. Mat. 5 : 37. Jas. 5 : 12.

Lie not one to another. Lev. 19 : 11. Eph. 4 : 25. Col. 3 : 9. Jas. 3 : 14.

Speak evil of no man. Exo. 23 : 1. Lev. 19 : 16. Tit. 3 : 2. Jas. 4 : 11, & Gal. 5 : 15.

Curse not the king nor the rich. Ecc. 10 : 20, & Exo. 22 : 28. Act. 23 : 5.

Let your speech be alway with grace. Col. 4 : 6, & Ecc. 10 : 12.

Let what is good to the use of edifying proceed out of your mouth. Eph. 4 : 29.

Whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus. Col. 3 : 17, & Ps. 19 : 14.

The tongue boasteth great things. Jas. 3 : 5.

The tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity, it defileth the whole body. Jas. 3 : 6.—A scourge. Job 5 : 21.

With the tongue we bless and curse. Jas. 3 : 9.

It is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. Jas. 3 : 8.

How can ye, being evil, speak good things? Mat. 12 : 34.

Out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. Mat. 12 : 34. Mat. 15 : 18. Luk. 6 : 45.

A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things, an evil man evil things. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.

Not the things which enter the mouth, but those things which proceed from the mouth, defile the man. Mat. 15 : 17–20. Mar. 7 : 18–23. Jas. 3 : 6.

Man shall be satisfied by the fruit of his mouth. Pro. 12 : 14. Pro. 13 : 2. Pro. 18 : 20.

Death and life are in the power of the tongue. Pro. 18 : 21.

He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life. Pro. 13 : 3. Pro. 21 : 23.

He that will love his life, &c., let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips from guile. Ps. 34 : 12, 13, & 1 Pet. 3 : 10.

Every idle word that men shall speak they shall give account there-

of in the day of judgment. Mat. 12 : 36.

By thy words thou shalt be justified or condemned. Mat. 12 : 37.

Let us love not in word, but in truth. 1 Jno. 3 : 18, & Jas. 2 : 15, 16.

Avoid profane and vain babblings. 1 Tim. 6 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 16, 23.

Bow down thine ear to the words of the wise. Pro. 22 : 17. Pro. 23 : 12.

Take no heed unto all words that are spoken. Ecc. 7 : 21.

Avoid those who speak without wisdom. Pro. 14 : 7. Pro. 19 : 27. Pro. 20 : 19.

Let no man deceive you with vain words. Eph. 5 : 6. Col. 2 : 4.

The ears try words. Job 12 : 11. Job 34 : 3.

Righteous lips are the delight of kings. Pro. 16 : 13. Pro. 22 : 11.

There is a time to keep silence, and a time to speak. Ecc. 3 : 7.

In many words there wanteth not sin nor vanities. Pro. 10 : 19. Ecc. 5 : 7.

The heart of the wise teacheth his lips. Pro. 16 : 23.

The wise man utters no vain nor unprofitable talk. Job 15 : 2, 3.

He that refraineth his lips is wise. Pro. 10 : 19. Pro. 11 : 12. Pro. 17 : 27.

He that hath knowledge spareth his words. Pro. 15 : 28. Pro. 17 : 27. Amo. 5 : 13.

He that shutteth his lips is counted a man of understanding. Pro. 17 : 28.

The talk of the lips tendeth only to penury. Pro. 14 : 23.

He that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction. Pro. 13 : 3, & Pro. 29 : 20.

Believers

Speak with truth. Ps. 15 : 2. Rom. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 1 : 18. 2 Cor. 7 : 14. 3 Jno. *v.* 12.

Speak not with flattery. Job 32 : 21. 1 The. 2 : 5.

Sin not with their tongue. Job 31 : 30. Ps. 39 : 1.

Have no guile in their mouth. Job 6 : 30. Job 27 : 4. Ps. 17 : 1. Zep. 3 : 13. Rev. 14 : 5.

Speak of the Word of God. Deu. 11 : 19. Job 6 : 10. Ps. 119 : 46, 172.

Magnify and praise the perfections of God. Ps. 34 : 1. Ps. 35 : 28. Ps. 51 : 14. Ps. 66 : 17. Ps. 71 : 8, 24. Ps. 109 : 30.

Declare the benefits of the Lord. Ps. 22 : 22, 24. Ps. 40 : 10. Ps. 66 : 16. Ps. 71 : 15. Ps. 145 : 21.

A pious woman openeth her mouth with wisdom; in her tongue is the law of kindness. Pro. 31 : 26.

If a man bridleth not his tongue, this man's religion is vain. Jas. 1 : 26.

If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man. Jas. 3 : 2.

I will take heed, that I sin not with my tongue. Ps. 39 : 1, 2.

My lips shall not speak wickedness nor deceit. Job 27 : 4.

The answer of the tongue is from the Lord. Pro. 16 : 1. Isa. 50 : 4.

Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth, keep the door of my lips. Ps. 141 : 3.

Be thou an example of the believers in word, in conversation, &c. 1 Tim. 4 : 12.

Who shall dwell in Thy tabernacle, Lord? He that speaketh the truth in his heart, &c. Ps. 15 : 1, 2. Ps. 24 : 4. Isa. 33 : 15.

Christ's words were full of truth, wisdom, and grace. Mal. 2 : 6. Mat. 13 : 54. Mar. 6 : 2. Luk. 2 : 47. Luk. 4 : 22. Jno. 7 : 46. Jno. 8 : 45. 1 Pet. 2 : 22, 23.

The mouth of the righteous

Is a fountain of life. Pro. 10 : 11. Pro. 13 : 14.

Bringeth forth wisdom. Pro. 10 : 13, 31.

Disperses knowledge. Pro. 10 : 21. Pro. 15 : 2, 7. Pro. 16 : 23.

Speaketh wisdom and judgment. Ps. 37 : 30.

Speaks pleasant things. Pro. 10 : 32. Pro. 15 : 26. Ecc. 10 : 12.
Is health. Pro. 12 : 18.—Choice silver. Pro. 10 : 20.—A precious jewel. Pro. 20 : 15.—A tree of life. Pro. 15 : 4.

Out of the same mouth should not proceed blessing and cursing. Jas. 3 : 10, 11.

Let another man praise thee and not thine own mouth. Pro. 27 : 2.

Oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself hast cursed others. Ecc. 7 : 22.

A word spoken in due season, how good is it! Pro. 15 : 23. Pro. 25 : 11.

A good word maketh the heart glad. Pro. 12 : 25.

Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul and health to the bones. Pro. 16 : 24.

A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth. Pro. 15 : 23.

A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. Pro. 15 : 1.

How forcible are right words! Job 6 : 25.

The lip of truth shall be established for ever. Pro. 12 : 19.

The lying tongue is but for a moment. Pro. 12 : 19.

What shall be given unto thee, thou false tongue? Ps. 120 : 3.

The getting up of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity, &c. Pro. 21 : 6.

The mouth of a fool

Poureth out a multitude of words. Ecc. 5 : 3. Ecc. 10 : 14.
Poureth out foolishness. Pro. 12 : 23. Pro. 13 : 16. Pro. 15 : 2, 14. Ecc. 10 : 13.
Calleth for strokes and contention. Pro. 18 : 6. Pro. 20 : 3.
Is his destruction and the snare of his soul. Pro. 10 : 10, 14. Pro. 12 : 13. Pro. 13 : 3. Pro. 18 : 7. Ecc. 10 : 12.

Excellent speech becometh not a fool. Pro. 17 : 7. Pro. 26 : 7.

The wicked

Whet their tongue like a sword; the poison of asps is under their lips. Ps. 52 : 3. Ps. 58 : 4. Ps. 64 : 3. Ps. 140 : 3. Rom. 3 : 13.
Teach their tongue to speak lies. Jer. 9 : 3, 5.
Teach lies. Jer. 5 : 31. Jer. 14 : 14. Jer. 23 : 32. Jer. 27 : 14. 1 Tim. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 3.
Lay snares by their words. Ps. 52 : 3. Ps. 64 : 5. Pro. 12 : 6. Jer. 9 : 8. Jer. 18 : 18.
Speak peace and bless, but they curse inwardly. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 28 : 3. Ps. 55 : 21. Ps. 62 : 4. Pro. 10 : 18. Pro. 26 : 24, 28. Jer. 9 : 8.
Devise mischief. Ps. 109 : 3. Pro. 1 : 11–13. Pro 16 : 30. Pro. 24 : 2. Isa. 32 : 6. Jer. 18 : 18.
Speak against their neighbour. Ps. 50 : 20. Ps. 109 : 2. Jer. 6 : 28. Rom. 1 : 30. 1 Cor. 4 : 12. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 1 Tim. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 3 : 3.
Speak evil of dignities. 2 Pet. 2 : 10, and Jude *v.* 8.
Speak evil of those things which they know not. Jude *v.* 10, & 2 Pet. 2 : 12.
Speak against the Lord. Isa. 3 : 8. Isa. 32 : 6. Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 14, 15. Act. 19 : 9. Jude *v.* 16.

From the mouth of the wicked proceed

Flattery. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 12 : 2. Pro. 18 : 8. Pro. 26 : 28. Pro. 29 : 5. Rom. 16 : 18.
Lying. Ps. 41 : 6. Ps. 52 : 4. Ps. 59 : 12. Ps. 78 : 36. Ps. 144 : 8. Isa. 59 : 3, 13. Jer. 9 : 3, 5. Mic. 6 : 12.
False reports. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 26 : 22, 28.
Deceit and fraud. Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 12 : 2. Ps. 36 : 3. Ps. 50 : 19. Ps. 52 : 5. Ps. 58 : 3. Ps. 109 : 2. Jer. 9 : 8. Mic. 6 : 12.
Words of oppression and pride. Ps. 17 : 10. Ps. 73 : 8. Ps. 94 : 4.

Reviling. Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 44 : 16. Ps. 102 : 8. Zep. 2 : 8. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 7 : 34. Jno. 9 : 28. Jno. 10 : 20.
False witnessing, false swearing. 1 Kin. 21 : 13. Jer. 5 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 10 : 4. Mat. 23 : 16–18. 1 Tim. 1 : 10.
Cursing, deceit. Ps. 10 : 7, & Rom. 3 : 13, 14. Ps. 59 : 12.
Evil things. Ps. 50 : 19. Pro. 15 : 28. Mat. 12 : 35. Luk. 6 : 45.
Sin. Ps. 59 : 12. Pro. 24 : 9.
Frowardness and perverseness. Pro. 10 : 32. Pro. 15 : 4. Pro. 19 : 1, 28. Isa. 59 : 3.

A man who beareth false witness is a maul, a sword, and a sharp arrow. Pro. 25 : 18.

A serpent will bite : a babbler is no better. Ecc. 10 : 11.

The wicked's throat is an open sepulchre, the poison of asps is under their lips. Ps. 5 : 9. Rom. 3 : 13.

When the wicked speaketh fair, believe him not. Pro. 26 : 25.

The wicked abhor him that speaketh uprightly. Amo. 5 : 10.

GOD HATETH

Lying tongue and lips. Pro. 6 : 16–19. Pro. 12 : 22, & Ps. 5 : 6.
A froward mouth. Pro. 8 : 13.
A false witness and false swearer. Pro. 6 : 16, 19. Zec. 8 : 17.

Deliver my soul from lying lips and deceitful tongue. Ps. 120 : 2. Ps. 140 : 1, 3.

The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips and the tongue that speaketh proud things. Ps. 12 : 3.

Steadfastness.

See PERSEVERANCE.

Exhortations to = Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 31 : 24. 1 Cor. 15 : 58. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. Col. 2 : 7. Phi. 4 : 1. 2 The. 2 : 15. Jas. 5 : 8.

BELIEVERS SHOULD BE STEADFAST

In faith. Rom. 5 : 2. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. Col. 1 : 23. Col. 2 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
In cleaving unto the Lord. Act. 11 : 23.
In the Lord. Phi. 4 : 1. 1 The. 3 : 8.
In the work of the Lord. 1 Cor. 15 : 58.
In the profession of their faith. Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 4 : 14. Heb. 10 : 23.
In the form of sound words and good doctrine. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 14. Tit. 1 : 9.
In Christian liberty. Gal. 5 : 1.
In striving against temptation. Eph. 6 : 14. 1 Pet. 5 : 9.
In striving for the faith of the Gospel. Phi. 1 : 27.
Even in affliction. Ps. 44 : 17–19. 1 The. 3 : 2, 3. Heb. 10 : 34, 35.
Unto the end. Eph. 6 : 13. Heb. 3 : 14.

BELIEVERS SHOULD INCREASE THEIR =

In faith. Act. 16 : 5. Rom. 4 : 20. Col. 2 : 7. 1 The. 3 : 2.
In holiness. Rom. 12 : 9. 1 Cor. 1 : 8. 1 The. 3 : 13. 1 Tim. 6 : 14.
In their calling and election. 2 Pet. 1 : 10.

God is powerful and faithful to keep believers in = Rom. 14 : 4. Rom. 16 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 8. 2 Cor. 1 : 21. 2 The. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.

BELIEVERS ARE ESTABLISHED IN = BY

Grace. Heb. 13 : 9.
Confidence in God. Ps. 26 : 1. Ps. 125 : 1.
The presence of God. Ps. 16 : 8.
The intercession of Christ. Luk. 22 : 31, 32. Jno. 17 : 11, 12.

BELIEVERS

Are steadfast in faith and godliness. Job 17 : 9. Ps. 17 : 5. Ps. 112 : 6, 7. Jno. 8 : 31. 2 Cor. 1 : 24. Col. 2 : 5.
Pray to obtain = Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 119 : 133.

MINISTERS

Exhorted to = 2 Tim. 1 : 13, 14. 2 Tim. 3 : 14. Tit. 1 : 9.
Should exhort believers to = Act. 11 : 23. Act. 14 : 22.
Should pray for = of believers. 1 The. 3 : 13. 2 The. 2 : 16, 17. 1 Pet. 5 : 10.
Rejoice in = of believers. 2 Cor. 13 : 9. Col. 2 : 5. 1 The. 3 : 8, 9.

Christ exhorts believers to = Rev. 3 : 11.
Beware lest you fall from your = Heb. 10 : 35. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.
Be not carried away from your = by strange doctrines. Eph. 4 : 14. Heb. 13 : 9.
= is indispensable to salvation. 1 Cor. 15 : 2. Col. 1 : 23. Heb. 3 : 6, 14. Heb. 10 : 35.
The want of = comes from a double mind. Jas. 1 : 8.

THE WANT OF = ILLUSTRATED. *Seed on stony ground.* Mat. 13 : 20, 21. Mar. 4 : 16, 17. Luk. 8 : 13.

EXAMPLES. *Joshua and Caleb.* Num. 32 : 12. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 22 : 2. *Job.* Job 2 : 3. *David.* Ps. 18 : 21, 22. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 18. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 10. *Peter and John.* Act. 4 : 19. *Apostles.* Act. 5 : 29. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 15 : 1. 2 Cor. 1 : 24. *Colossians.* Col. 2 : 5. *Moses.* Heb. 11 : 27.

Strife.

See ANGER. REVILING.

= forbidden. Pro. 3 : 30. Pro. 25 : 8. Rom. 13 : 13. Phi. 2 : 3. Tit. 3 : 2.
Christ avoided all = Isa. 42 : 2. Mat. 12 : 19. See *Character of Christ.*
God hates = Pro. 6 : 16, 19.
= is a work of the flesh. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. Gal. 5 : 19, 20.
= among believers is shameful. 1 Cor. 6 : 6, 7. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Jas. 3 : 14.

= IS EXCITED BY

A contentious spirit. Pro. 26 : 21.
Pride. Pro. 13 : 10. Pro. 28 : 25.
Anger. Pro. 15 : 18. Pro. 29 : 22. Pro. 30 : 33.
Hatred. Pro. 10 : 12.
Malice. Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 16 : 28.
Envy. Jas. 4 : 1, 2.
Slander. Pro. 26 : 20.
Scorning. Pro. 22 : 10.
Drunkenness. Pro. 23 : 29, 30.
Curious and foolish questions. 1 Tim. 6 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 23. Tit. 3 : 9.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Avoid = Gen. 13 : 8. Pro. 17 : 14. Pro. 20 : 3. Rom. 12 : 18. Rom. 14 : 1.
Avoid questions that lead to = 1 Cor. 11 : 16. 1 Tim. 1 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 14.
Not walk in = Rom. 13 : 13.
Do nothing through = Phi. 2 : 3.
Do all things without = Phi. 2 : 14.
Suffer wrong rather than provoke = Pro. 19 : 11. Mat. 5 : 39, 40. Luk. 6 : 29. 1 Cor. 6 : 7.
Pray to be preserved against = Ps. 35 : 1. Jer. 18 : 19.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Avoid all = 1 Tim. 3 : 3. 2 Tim. 2 : 24.
Avoid all questions leading to = 2 Tim. 2 : 23. Tit. 3 : 9.
Not preach in a spirit of = Phi. 1 : 15, 16.
Warn believers against = 1 Cor

1 : 10. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. 2 Tim. 2 : 14. Tit. 3 : 2.
Reprove = 1 Cor. 1 : 11, 12. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Cor. 1 : 11, 17, 18.

God delivers His people from = 2 Sam. 22 : 44. Ps. 18 : 43. Ps. 31 : 20.
Meekness appeases = Pro. 15 : 18.
Sinners are addicted to = Pro. 6 : 14. Pro. 16 : 28. Pro. 17 : 11. Hab. 1 : 3. Rom. 1 : 29. 2 Cor. 12 : 20. Gal. 5 : 20.
Hypocrites make religion a pretence for = Isa. 58 : 4. 1 Tim. 6 : 3–5.
Fools love = Pro. 18 : 6. Pro. 20 : 3.
He loveth transgression that loveth = Pro. 17 : 19.

= LEADS TO

Injustice. Hab. 1 : 3, 4.
Violence. Exo. 21 : 18, 22.
Blasphemy. Lev. 24 : 10, 11.
Confusion and every evil work. Jas. 3 : 16.
Destruction. Gal. 5 : 15.

= embitters all enjoyments. Pro. 17 : 1. Pro. 21 : 9, 19.
= excludes from the kingdom of God. Gal. 5 : 20, 21.
There is no end to = Pro. 17 : 14.
Danger of meddling with = Pro. 26 : 17.
Punishment of = Ps. 55 : 9.

EXAMPLES. *Shepherds of Abraham, and of Lot.* Gen. 13 : 7. *Shepherds of Gerar and of Isaac.* Gen. 26 : 20. *Laban and Jacob.* Gen. 31 : 36. *Two Hebrews.* Exo. 2 : 13. *Son of Shelomith.* Lev. 24 : 10. *Israelites.* Deu. 1 : 12. Hos. 4 : 4. *Judah and Israel.* 2 Sam. 19 : 41–43. *Disciples.* Luk. 22 : 24. *Jews.* Jno. 10 : 19. Act. 28 : 29. *Judaising teachers.* Act. 15 : 2. *Paul and Barnabas.* Act. 15 : 39. *Pharisees and Sadducees.* Act. 23 : 7. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 1 : 11. 1 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Cor. 6 : 6.

Stubbornness.

See REBELLION. PRIDE.

= forbidden. Deu. 29 : 19. 2 Chr. 30 : 8. Ps. 78 : 8.

= COMES FROM

Unbelief. 2 Kin. 17 : 14.
Pride. Neh. 9 : 16, 29. Jer. 13 : 10. Hos. 7 : 10.
An evil heart. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 16 : 12. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12.

= EXHIBITED IN

Refusing to hearken unto God. Pro. 1 : 24. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 42 : 13. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 11.
Refusing to hearken unto the messengers of God. Num. 14 : 41–44. 1 Sam. 8 : 19. 2 Kin. 17 : 14. Neh. 9 : 30. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer. 44 : 16. Eze. 3 : 7. Zec. 7 : 12.
Refusing to walk in the law of God. Neh. 9 : 16. Ps. 78 : 10. Isa. 42 : 24. Jer. 6 : 16, 17.
Going away from the commandments of God. Jud. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 7.
Rebelling against God. Deu. 9 : 7, 24. Deu. 31 : 27. Ps. 78 : 8. Eze. 2 : 3, 4.
Submitting not to chastisement. Deu. 21 : 18. Isa. 9 : 13. Jer. 2 : 30. Jer. 5 : 3. Jer. 7 : 28.
Resisting the Holy Ghost. Neh. 9 : 30. Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 7 : 51.
Hardening the neck. Neh. 9 : 16. Jer. 7 : 26. Jer. 17 : 23. Jer. 19 : 15. Act. 7 : 51.
Following the imaginations of an evil heart. Deu. 29 : 19. Isa. 57 : 17. Jer. 7 : 24. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 13 : 10. Jer. 16 : 12. Jer. 18 : 12.
Hardening the heart. Exo. 9 : 34.

2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 11 : 8. Zec. 7 : 11, 12. Rom. 2 : 5.

Refusing to be converted. 2 Chr. 36 : 13. Jer. 3 : 7. Jer. 5 : 3. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 18 : 12. Hos. 7 : 10. Amo. 4 : 6–12.

Continuing in evil. Gen. 6 : 5. Jud. 2 : 19. Neh. 9 : 28. Ps. 78 : 17. Pro. 6 : 14. Ecc. 8 : 11, 12. Isa. 30 : 1. Isa. 48 : 8. Jer. 8 : 5. Jer. 32 : 30. Hos. 13 : 2. 2 Pet. 2 : 14.

Refusing obedience to parents. Deu. 21 : 18.

= is the character of unbelievers. Jud. 2 : 19. Jer. 8 : 5. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7.

Dreadful punishment of = Lev. 26 : 18, 21, 23, 24, 27, 28. Num. 14 : 44, 45. Deu. 29 : 19, 20. Pro. 29 : 1. Jer. 19 : 15. Jer. 42 : 13–17, 20–22. Mat. 23 : 37, 38.

Woe unto = Isa. 30 : 1.

EXAMPLES. *Pharaoh.* Exo. 7 : 22, 23. Exo. 8 : 19. Exo. 9 : 34. *Israelites.* Exo. 32 : 9. Exo. 34 : 9. Num. 14 : 41–45. Deu. 9 : 6, 13. Deu. 31 : 27. Jud. 2 : 19. Ps. 78 : 8. Isa. 48 : 4. Eze. 2 : 4. Eze. 3 : 7. *Jews.* Mat. 23 : 37. Act. 7 : 51. *David.* 2 Sam. 24 : 4. 1 Chr. 21 : 4. *Josiah.* 2 Chr. 35 : 22. *Zedekiah.* 2 Chr. 36 : 13. *Johanan and Jews.* Jer. 43 : 4–7. *Jewish women in Egypt.* Jer. 44 : 15–19.

Sufferings (The) of Christ.

See HUMAN NATURE, HUMILITY, DEATH OF CHRIST.

= foretold by the prophets. Ps. 22 : 1–18. Ps. 69 : 19–21. Isa. 1 : 6. Isa. 50 : 6. Isa. 52 : 14. Isa. 53 : 3–5. Mic. 5 : 1. Act. 3 : 18. Act. 26 : 22, 23. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.

= foretold by Himself. Mat. 16 : 21. Mat. 17 : 22, 23. Mat. 20 : 17–19. Mar. 8 : 31. Mar. 9 : 12, 31. Mar. 10 : 32–34. Luk. 9 : 22. Luk. 18 : 31–33. Luk. 24 : 7.

= DESCRIBED.

He was born in a manger. Luk. 2 : 7.

His life endangered by Herod. Mat. 2 : 13.

His manual labours. Mar. 6 : 3.

His poverty. Mat. 17 : 24–27. Luk. 8 : 2, 3. 2 Cor. 8 : 9.

He was without a place to rest. Mat. 8 : 20. Luk. 9 : 58. Luk. 21 : 37.

He was tempted and hungered. Mat. 4 : 1–10. Mar. 1 : 13. Luk. 4 : 2–13. Heb. 2 : 18. Heb. 4 : 15.

His hunger, thirst, and fatigue. Mat. 21 : 18. Mar. 11 : 12. Jno. 4 : 7. Jno. 19 : 28. Jno. 4 : 6.

He suffers the insults and revilings of the Jews. Mat. 9 : 34. Mat. 10 : 25. Mat. 11 : 19. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22. Luk. 7 : 34. Luk. 11 : 15. Luk. 23 : 11. Jno. 7 : 20. Jno. 8 : 48. Jno. 10 : 20. Heb. 12 : 3.

The Jews attempt to kill Him. Luk. 4 : 28–30. Luk. 13 : 31. Luk. 20 : 19. Jno. 5 : 16–18. Jno. 7 : 1, 30. Jno. 8 : 59. Jno. 10 : 31–33.

He laments the unbelief of Jerusalem. Mat. 23 : 37. Luk. 19 : 41–44. Jno. 5 : 38–40.

He laments the death of Lazarus. Jno. 11 : 33, 35.

His agony in Gethsemane. Mat. 26 : 37–45. Mar. 14 : 32–41. Luk. 22 : 39–46. Heb. 5 : 7.

His soul oppressed under the sins of mankind. Isa. 53 : 6, 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 24. Heb. 5 : 7, & Mat. 26 : 38. Mar. 14 : 34. Luk. 22 : 44. Jno. 12 : 27.

God withdraws His countenance from Him. Ps. 22 : 1. Mat. 27 : 46. Mar. 15 : 34.

Betrayed by Judas. Mat. 26 : 21, 46–50. Mar. 14 : 18, 42–45. Luk.

22 : 21, 47, 48. Jno. 13 : 21. Jno. 18 : 2–5.
Arrested as a malefactor. Mat. 26 : 47–56. Mar. 14 : 43–49. Luk. 22 : 47–54. Jno. 18 : 3–12.
Denied by Peter. Mat. 26 : 34, 69–75. Mar. 14 : 30, 66–72. Luk. 22 : 34, 55–62. Jno. 13 : 38. Jno. 18 : 25–27.
Forsaken by His disciples. Mat. 26 : 56. Mar. 14 : 50. Jno. 16 : 32.
Accused falsely of blasphemy. Mat. 26 : 59–62, 65. Mar. 14 : 55–60. Luk. 23 : 10.
He is scourged. Mat. 27 : 26. Mar. 15 : 15. Luk. 23 : 22. Jno. 19 : 1.
He is mocked and reviled. Mat. 26 : 68. Mat. 27 : 27–31. Mar. 15 : 16–20. Luk. 22 : 63–65. Luk. 23 : 11. Jno. 19 : 2, 3.
He is smitten and spit upon. Mat. 26 : 67. Mat. 27 : 30. Mar. 14 : 65. Mar. 15 : 19. Luk. 22 : 63, 64. Jno. 18 : 22. Jno. 19 : 3.
He is crowned with thorns. Isa. 19 : 2, 5. Mat. 27 : 29. Mar. 15 : 17.
He is saluted as King in derision. Mat. 27 : 27–31. Mar. 15 : 16–20. Luk. 23 : 11. Jno. 19 : 3.
He carries His own cross. Jno. 19 : 17.
They give Him vinegar and gall. Mat. 27 : 34, 48. Mar. 15 : 23, 36. Luk. 23 : 36. Jno. 19 : 28–30.
Crucified between two malefactors. Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27, 28. Luk. 23 : 32, 33. Jno. 19 : 18. Heb. 12 : 2.
Reviled by the priests and soldiers, on the cross. Mat. 27 : 39–44. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 23 : 35–39.
His last cry on the cross. Mat. 27 : 50. Mar. 15 : 37. Luk. 23 : 46. Jno. 19 : 30.

Swearing (False).

See False Witnessing. Deceit. Lying.

= forbidden. Lev. 19 : 12. Num. 30 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Zec. 8 : 17. Mat. 5 : 33. Mat. 19 : 18.

= forbidden against the neighbour. Exo. 20 : 16. Exo. 23 : 1. Lev. 19 : 16. Deu. 5 : 20.

= forbidden in denying having possession of entrusted or lost property. Lev. 6 : 2–4.

God hates = Zec. 8 : 17.

Deceit leads to = Lev. 6 : 2, 3.

Believers commit no = Jos. 9 : 20. Ps. 15 : 4.

Blessed is he who committeth no = Ps. 24 : 4, 5.

The ungodly are addicted to = Pro. 14 : 5, 25. Isa. 48 : 1. Jer. 5 : 2. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2. Hos. 10 : 4. Mat. 23 : 16–18. 1 Tim. 1 : 10.

Woe unto the man who commits = Mat. 23 : 16.

Punishment of = Deu. 19 : 16–19. Pro. 19 : 9. Jer. 23 : 10. Eze. 17 : 19. Zec. 5 : 3, 4. Mal. 3 : 5. 1 Tim. 1 : 10.

Examples. *Saul.* 1 Sam. 19 : 6, 10. *Shimei.* 1 Kin. 2 : 41–43. *Jews.* Jer. 34 : 15, 16. Eze. 16 : 59. *Zedekiah.* Eze. 17 : 13–19. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 72, 74. Mar. 14 : 71.

Swearing (Profane).

See Blasphemy.

= is taking within our lips the sacred name of God without due reverence. Ps. 50 : 16. Isa. 29 : 13. Zep. 1 : 5. Mat. 15 : 8. Mar. 7 : 6.

= is associating by oath the name of God to some wicked designs. Lev. 19 : 12. 1 Sam. 26 : 21, 22. 1 Kin. 19 : 2. Act. 23 : 12.

= forbidden. Exo. 20 : 7. Lev. 5 : 4. Lev. 19 : 12. Deu. 5 : 11. Mat. 5 : 34–36. Jas. 5 : 12.

The ungodly are addicted to = Ps. 10 : 7. Ps. 109 : 17, 18. Rom. 3 : 14.

Believers pray to be preserved from = Pro. 30 : 9.

God will not hold him guiltless that taketh His name in vain. Exo. 20:7. Deu. 5:11. Lev. 5:4.

Woe denounced against = Mat. 23:16.

Punishment for = Lev. 24:16. Ps. 59:12, 13.

EXAMPLES. *Son of Shelomith.* Lev. 24:11, 23. *Shimei.* 2 Sam. 16:5–7. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5:20. *Jehoram.* 2 Kin. 6:31. *Peter.* Mat. 26:72, 74. Mar. 14:71. *Herod.* Mar. 6:23. *Enemies of Paul.* Act. 23:12–14.

Temptation.

See CHRISTIAN WARFARE. WATCHFULNESS.

= does not come from God. Jas. 1:13.

The Devil is the author of = Mat. 4:1. 1 Cor. 7:5. 2 Cor. 11:3. 1 The. 3:5. Rev. 12:9.

Sinners are instruments of = Pro. 1:10. Pro. 16:29. Mat. 16:23. Mar. 8:33. 1 Tim. 2:14. 2 Tim. 3:13. 2 Pet. 3:17.

= COMES THROUGH

Lust. Jas. 1:14.
Covetousness. Pro. 28:20. 1 Tim. 6:9.
Poverty. Pro. 30:9.
Prosperity. Pro. 30:9.
Worldly glory. Num. 22:17.

= PERMITTED AS A TRIAL OF

Our faith. 1 Pet. 1:6, 7.
Our love. Deu. 13:3.
Our obedience. Deu. 8:2.
Our disinterestedness. Job 1:9–12.

= is always proportionate to human weakness. 1 Cor. 10:13.

= is to be avoided on account of the weakness of the flesh. Mat. 26:41. Mar. 14:38. Gal. 5:17.

Often leads to sin and perdition. 1 Tim. 6:9. Jas. 1:15.

Believers are afflicted by manifold = Job 7:18. Jas. 1:2. 1 Pet. 1:6. 1 Pet. 5:8. 1 Jno. 2:26.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Resist = Eph. 6:11. Jas. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:9.
Resist by faith = Eph. 6:16. 1 Pet. 5:9.
Watch against = Mat. 26:41. Mar. 14:38. Gal. 6:1. 1 Pet. 5:8.
Pray to be preserved from = Mat. 6:13. Mat. 26:41. Mar. 14:38. Luk. 11:4. Luk. 22:40, 46.
Avoid the way of = Pro. 4:14, 15.
Not be an occasion of = for others. Rom. 14:13.

GOD

Will not suffer us to be exposed to = above that we are able. 1 Cor. 10:13.
Enables us to bear = 1 Cor. 10:13.
Makes a way to escape from = 1 Cor. 10:13.
Knoweth how to deliver out of = 2 Pet. 2:9.

CHRIST

Endured the same kind of = as man. Heb. 2:18. Heb. 4:15.
Resisted = by the word of God. Mat. 4:4, 7, 10. Luk. 4:4, 8, 12.
Endured =, yet without sin. Heb. 4:15.
Overcame = Mat. 4:11. Jno. 16:33.
Keeps the believers from the hour of = Rev. 3:10.
Is able to succour believers in = Heb. 2:18.
Intercedes for His disciples in = Luk. 22:31, 32. Jno. 17:15.
Sympathises with believers in = Heb. 4:15.

Christ endured = from the Devil. Mat. 4:1. Mar. 1:13. Luk. 4:2.

CHRIST WAS TEMPTED

By the Devil, to break His fast by a miracle. Mat. 4 : 2, 3. Luk. 4 : 2, 3.
By the Devil, to make a trial of His Divine power. Mat. 4 : 6. Luk. 4 : 9–11.
By the Devil, to take possession of the kingdom of the world. Mat. 4 : 8, 9. Luk. 4 : 5–7.
By Pharisees, to perform miracles, in order to satisfy their curiosity. Mat. 12 : 38. Mat. 16 : 1. Mar. 8 : 11. Luk. 11 : 16, 29. Jno. 6 : 30, & Mar. 3 : 22. Jno. 11 : 47–53. Act. 4 : 16–18.
By chief priests and Scribes, to teach rebellion against Cæsar. Mat. 22 : 15–22. Mar. 12 : 13, 17. Luk. 20 : 20–26.
By Pharisees, to teach the violation of Moses' law. Mat. 19 : 3. Mar. 10 : 2. Luk. 10 : 25.
By Peter, to eschew His sufferings and ignominious death. Mat. 16 : 21–23. Mar. 8 : 31–33.
In Gethsemane, to fear His awful death. Mat. 26 : 37–42. Mar. 14 : 33–36, 39. Luk. 22 : 40–44, & Jno. 18 : 11.
By chief priests and bystanders, in His agony, to prove His Godhead and almighty power, by coming down from the cross. Mat. 7 : 39–43. Mar. 15 : 29–32. Luk. 23 : 35–39, & Jno. 10 : 17, 18.

Hypocrites fall away in time of = Luk. 8 : 13.

Blessed is the man that endureth = Jas. 1 : 2–4, 12.

Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God. Deu. 6 : 16. Mat. 4 : 7. Luk. 4 : 12.

The Israelites tempted God. Exo. 17 : 7. Num. 14 : 22. Neh. 9 : 30. Ps. 78 : 41, 56. Ps. 95 : 9. Isa. 63 : 10. Zec. 7 : 12. Act. 7 : 51. 1 Cor. 10 : 9. Heb. 3 : 7–9.

EXAMPLES. *Eve.* Gen. 3 : 1–6. 2 Cor. 11 : 3. *Joseph.* Gen. 39 : 7–10. *Balaam.* Num. 22 : 15–17. *Israelites.* Deu. 8 : 2. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 21. *David.* 2 Sam. 11 : 2. 1 Chr. 21 : 1. *Gehazi.* 2 Kin. 5 : 20. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 32 : 31. *Peter.* Mat. 26 : 69–74. Mar. 14 : 67–71. Luk. 22 : 55–60. *Ananias.* Act. 5 : 3. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 12 : 7, & Gal. 4 : 14.

Thanksgiving.

See PRAISE. WORSHIP.

= commanded. Neh. 9 : 5. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 135 : 20. Eph. 5 : 20. Col. 3 : 15–17. 1 The. 5 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

Christ has set an example of = Mat. 11 : 25. Mat. 14 : 19. Mat. 26 : 26. Mar. 6 : 41. Mar. 8 : 6. Mar. 14 : 22. Luk. 22 : 17. Jno. 6 : 11. Jno. 11 : 41. 1 Cor. 11 : 24.

The heavenly host engage in = Luk. 2 : 13. Rev. 4 : 9. Rev. 7 : 12. Rev. 11 : 17.

= SHOULD BE OFFERED

To God through Christ. Rom. 1 : 8. Rom. 7 : 25. Eph. 5 : 20. Col. 3 : 17. Heb. 13 : 15.
To Christ. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.
For the gift of Christ. 2 Cor. 9 : 15.
For the forgiveness of sins. Ps. 103 : 2, 3.
For spiritual graces. Rom. 7 : 25. Eph. 1 : 3. Col. 2 : 7. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.
For Divine goodness and mercy. Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 68 : 19. Ps. 103 : 2, 4. Ps. 115 : 18. Ps. 145 : 9, 10.
For the redemption. Exo. 15 : 2, 13. Ps. 71 : 23. Ps. 107 : 1, 2. Isa. 44 : 23. Isa. 55 : 11. 1 Cor. 6 : 20. Eph. 1 : 3, 7.
For salvation. 1 Chr. 16 : 23, 35. Ps. 18 : 46. Ps. 40 : 16. Ps. 70 : 4. Ps. 96 : 2. Ps. 98 : 1–4. Isa. 61 : 10. Luk. 1 : 68, 69. Col. 1 : 12, 13. 1 Pet. 1 : 3, 4.

For deliverance from danger and death. Ps. 56 : 12, 13. Ps. 86 : 12, 13. Ps. 116 : 8, 17. Ps. 107 : 19, 22.
For deliverance from enemies. Exo. 18 : 10. Ps. 31 : 21. Ps. 54 : 6, 7. Ps. 124 : 6. Ps. 144 : 1, 2. Luk. 1 : 68, 71.
For answers to prayers. Ps. 28 : 6. Ps. 34 : 1–4. Ps. 66 : 20. Ps. 116 : 1, 13. Dan. 2 : 19, 23. Jno. 11 : 41.
For victory over death and the grave. 1 Cor. 15 : 57.
For the triumph of the Gospel. 2 Cor. 2 : 14.
For the conversion of others. Rom. 6 : 17. 1 The. 2 : 13. 2 The. 2 : 13.
For faith and love in others. Rom. 1 : 8. 2 Cor. 8 : 16. Eph. 1 : 15, 16. Col. 1 : 3–5. 2 The. 1 : 3.
For grace bestowed on others. 1 Cor. 1 : 4–6. Phi. 1 : 3–5. 1 The. 3 : 9.
For food. Deu. 8 : 10. Isa. 27 : 35. Act. 27 : 35. Rom. 14 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 3, 4.
For prosperity and temporal blessings. Gen. 24 : 27. Deu. 8 : 10. Ps. 68 : 19. Ps. 103 : 2, 5. Ps. 116 : 12–14. Ps. 119 : 65. Ps. 139 : 17, 18. Isa. 62 : 9.
For believers. Eph. 1 : 16. Phi. 1 : 3. 1 The. 1 : 2.
For all men. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.
In the public worship. 1 Chr. 16 : 4. Ps. 26 : 7. Ps. 68 : 26. Ps. 69 : 30. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 116 : 17. Ps. 147 : 7. Col. 3 : 16.
Before meals. Mat. 14 : 19. Mar. 6 : 41. Mar. 8 : 6. Jno. 6 : 11. Act. 27 : 35. 1 Tim. 4 : 4, 5.
In and for all things. Ps. 103 : 2. Isa. 63 : 7. Col. 3 : 17. Eph. 5 : 20. 1 The. 5 : 18.
Always. Ps. 34 : 1. Ps. 89 : 52. Ps. 115 : 18. Ps. 145 : 1. Eph. 1 : 16. Eph. 5 : 20. 1 The. 1 : 2.

=accompanied with psalms. Ps. 96 : 1. Ps. 147 : 7. Col. 3 : 16, 17.
=accompanied with prayers. Ps. 116 : 17. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2.
=accompanied with intercessory prayers. 1 Tim. 2 : 1. 2 Tim. 1 : 3. Phile. *v.* 4.
Ministers should offer = publicly. 1 Chr. 16 : 4–7. Ps. 134 : 1. Ps. 135 : 20.
Unbelievers render no = to God. Rom. 1 : 21.

HYMNS AND PSALMS OF =

For personal blessings. Ps. 9. Ps. 18. Ps. 30. Ps. 34. Ps. 65. Ps. 66. Ps. 103. Ps. 108. Ps. 116. Ps. 136.
For blessings on Israel and on the Church. Ps. 46. Ps. 48. Ps. 68. Ps. 76. Ps. 81. Ps. 85. Ps. 105. Ps. 124. Ps. 126. Ps. 147. Isa. ch. 12.

EXAMPLES. *Jethro.* Exo. 18 : 10. *Levites.* 1 Chr. 16 : 4. Neh. 9 : 5. *Ezra.* Neh. 8 : 6. *David.* 1 Chr. 29 : 10. Ps. 26 : 6, 7. *Daniel.* Dan. 2 : 19–23. *Simeon.* Luk. 2 : 28. *Anna.* Luk. 2 : 38. *Paul.* Act. 27 : 35. Act. 28 : 15. 1 Tim. 1 : 12.

Theft.

See TEN COMMANDMENTS.

=forbidden. Exo. 20 : 15. Lev. 19 : 11. Deu. 5 : 19. Pro. 23 : 10. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. Eph. 4 : 28. 1 The. 4 : 6.
=is an abomination. Jer. 7 : 9, 10.
Rob not the poor, because he is poor. Pro. 22 : 22.
To defraud a servant is = Lev. 19 : 13. Mal. 3 : 5. Jas. 5 : 4.
Restitution of = commanded. Exo. 22 : 5. Lev. 6 : 2–5. Num. 5 : 7. Pro. 6 : 30, 31.

UNBELIEVERS

Are addicted to = Job 24 : 2, 3. Ps. 119 : 61. Jer. 7 : 9. Amo. 3 : 10. 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

Associate with those who commit = Ps. 50 : 18. Pro. 28 : 24. Isa. 1 : 23.

Excuse their = Pro. 28 : 24. Jer. 7 : 9, 10.

Repent not of their = Rev. 9 : 21.

= proceeds from the heart. Mat. 15 : 19. Mar. 7 : 21, 22.

= connected with murder. Job 24 : 14. Jer. 7 : 9. Hos. 4 : 2.

Shame follows = Jer. 2 : 26.

= brings a curse on the thief. Deu. 27 : 17. Isa. 10 : 1, 2. Hab. 2 : 6. Zec. 5 : 3. Jas. 5 : 4.

= brings a curse on families. Mic. 2 : 2, 3. Zec. 5 : 4.

= brings dreadful judgments on the country. Isa. 3 : 14. Eze. 22 : 29, 31. Hos. 4 : 2, 3. Nah. 3 : 1. Mic. 6 : 10–15. Zep. 1 : 9. Mal. 3 : 5.

= excludes from heaven. 1 Cor. 6 : 10.

He who is partner with a thief hates his own soul. Pro. 29 : 24.

The law is made against = 1 Tim. 1 : 9, 10.

Punishment of = under the Mosaic law. Exo. 22 : 1–8. Eze. 18 : 12, 13.

BELIEVERS

Exhorted not to commit = Eph. 4 : 28. 1 Pet. 4 : 15.

Pray to be kept pure from = Pro. 30 : 7–9.

All earthly treasure is exposed to = Job 5 : 5. Mat. 6 : 19.

Heavenly treasure is secure from = Mat. 6 : 20. Luk. 12 : 33.

False teachers compared to thieves. Jer. 23 : 30. Jno. 10 : 1, 8, 10.

= ILLUSTRATED. Luk. 10 : 30. Luk. 12 : 39.

EXAMPLES. *Rachel.* Gen. 31 : 19. *Achan.* Jos. 7 : 21. *Men of Shechem.* Jud. 9 : 25. *Micah.* Jud. 17 : 1–3. *Two thieves on the cross.* Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 27. Luk. 23 : 32. *Judas.* Jno. 12 : 6.

Transfiguration (The) of Christ.

= described. Mat. 17 : 1–9. Mat. 9 : 2–9. Luk. 9 : 28–36. 2 Pet. 1 : 16–18.

= TOOK PLACE UNDER THE FOLLOWING CIRCUMSTANCES.

On a high mountain. Mat. 17 : 1. Mar. 9 : 2. Luk. 9 : 28.

In presence of Peter, James, and John. Mat. 17 : 1, 2. Mar. 9 : 2. Luk. 9 : 28, 32. Jno. 1 : 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 16, 18.

While Jesus was praying. Luk. 9 : 29.

His face became shining as the sun, and His raiment was white as the light. Mat. 17 : 2. Mar. 9 : 3. Luk. 9 : 29.

Moses and Elias talked with Him. Mat. 17 : 3. Mar. 9 : 4. Luk. 9 : 30.

Moses and Elias appearing in glory spake of His decease, which He should accomplish at Jerusalem. Luk. 9 : 31.

Peter, out of himself, said, Let us make here three tabernacles. Mat. 17 : 4. Mar. 9 : 5. Luk. 9 : 33.

A bright cloud overshadowed them, and a voice out of the cloud, said, This is My beloved Son in whom I am well pleased; hear ye Him. Mat. 17 : 5. Mar. 9 : 7. Luk. 9 : 34, 35. 2 Pet. 1 : 17, 18.

The disciples were heavy with sleep. Luk. 9 : 32.

The disciples fell on their face, and were sore afraid. Mat. 17 : 6. Mar. 9 : 6. Luk. 9 : 34.

Jesus said, Arise, and be not afraid. Mat. 17 : 7.

Coming down from the mountain, Jesus charged them not to tell the vision to any man till He was risen again from the dead. Mat. 17 : 9. Mar. 9 : 9.

The disciples kept it close and told no one what they had seen. Luk. 9 : 36.

=has made manifest the glory of Christ as the Son of God. Jno. 1 : 14. 2 Pet. 1 : 17.

=foretold by Christ Himself. Mat. 16 : 28. Mar. 9 : 1. Luk. 9 : 27. Jno. 1 : 51.

=testified by Peter. 2 Pet. 1 : 16–18.

=testified by John. Jno. 1 : 14. 1 Jno. 1 : 1, 2.

Trinity (The).

See CHRIST IS GOD. HOLY GHOST IS GOD. NAMES AND TITLES, POWER OF GOD, OF CHRIST, OF THE HOLY GHOST.

=defined; that is, the Father, the Son, the Holy Ghost,—three Persons in One God. Mat. 28 : 19. Eph. 4 : 4–6. 1 Jno. 5 : 7.

One God, one Lord, one Spirit. 1 Cor. 12 : 3–6. Eph. 4 : 4–6.

UNITY.

ONE GOD.

There is but *One* God. Deu. 6 : 4. 2 Kin. 19 : 15. Neh. 9 : 6. Ps. 83 : 18. Ps. 86 : 10. Isa. 37 : 16, 20. Mar. 29, 32. Jno. 17 : 3. Rom. 3 : 29. 1 Cor. 8 : 4, 6. Gal. 3 : 20. Eph. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.

There is *None Else* beside God. Deu. 4 : 35, 39. Deu. 32 : 39. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 22. 2 Sam. 22 : 32. 1 Kin. 8 : 60. 1 Chr. 17 : 20. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 6, 8. Isa. 45 : 5, 6, 18, 21. Isa. 46 : 9. Hos. 13 : 4. Mar. 12 : 32. 1 Cor. 8 : 4.

There is *None Like* unto the Lord our God. Exo. 8 : 10. Exo. 9 : 14. Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 3 : 24. Deu. 33 : 26. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 2 Sam. 7 : 22. 1 Kin. 8 : 23. 1 Chr. 17 : 10. Ps. 89 : 6, 8. Isa. 40 : 18, 25. Isa. 46 : 9. Jer. 10 : 6, 7. Mat. 19 : 17.

TRINITY.

IN THREE PERSONS.

Texts mentioning distinctly the Three Persons of Trinity. Isa. 48 : 16, 17. Mat. 28 : 19. Act. 20 : 28. Rom. 8 : 9. Rom. 15 : 18, 19. 2 Cor. 13 : 14. Gal. 4 : 6. Eph. 2 : 18. 2 The. 3 : 5. 1 Pet. 1 : 2. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. Jude *v.* 20, 21.—Num. 6 : 24–26. Isa. 6 : 3, & Rev. 4 : 8. Isa. 43 : 14. Jer. 10 : 10. Mat. 3 : 16, 17. Mar. 1 : 10, 11. Luk. 3 : 22.

Texts where the Three Persons of Trinity are indicated by the *plural* in the original and translation. Gen. 1 : 26. Gen. 3 : 22. Gen. 11 : 7. Gen. 19 : 24. Gen. 31 : 53. Isa. 6 : 8.*

Texts where the Three Persons of Trinity are indicated by the *plural* in the original only. Gen. 1 : 1. Gen. 20 : 13. Gen. 35 : 7. Deu. 4 : 7. Jos. 24 : 19. Ps. 58 : 11. Jer. 23 : 36. Mal. 1 : 6.

* "The original word אלהים *Elohim* (God), is certainly the plural form of אל *El*, or אלה *Eloah*, and has long been supposed, by the most eminently learned and pious men, to imply a *plurality* of Persons in the Divine nature. . . . An eminent Jewish rabbin, Simeon ben Joachi, in his Comment on the sixth section of Leviticus has these remarkable words: 'Come, and see the mystery of the word *Elohim*; there are *three* degrees, and each degree by itself *alone*, and yet notwithstanding they are all *one*, and *joined together* in *one*, and are not *divided* from each other.' "—*Dr. Clarke's Commentary.*

TITLES EQUALLY GIVEN

To God alone.	To each of the Three Persons of = God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
Only one called *God.* Deu. 4 : 35, 39. Isa. 44 : 6, 8. Isa. 45 : 5, 6, 21. Isa. 46 : 9.	*God.* Jno. 17 : 3. 1 Cor. 8 : 4, 6. Eph. 4 : 6. 1 Tim. 2 : 5.	Heb. 1 : 8, 9, & Ps. 45 : 7. Jno. 1 : 1. Rom. 9 : 5.	Act. 5 : 3, 4. Act. 7 : 51, & Ps. 78 : 18, 19. Col. 2 : 2.
Only one called *the Lord.* Deu. 6 : 4. Neh. 9 : 6. Isa. 45 : 5, 6, 18.	*The Lord.* 1 Sam. 2 : 2. 1 Chr. 17 : 20. Ps. 83 : 18. Isa. 37 : 20.	Isa. 8 : 13. Jer. 23 : 6. Isa. 40 : 3. & Mat. 3 : 3.	Jud. 15 : 14, & Jud. 16 : 20. Heb. 3 : 7–9, & Exo. 17 : 7. 2 Pet. 1 : 21, & Num. 12 : 6.
Only one called *Lord God.* 2 Sam. 7 : 22. Hos. 13 : 4.	*Lord God.* Mat. 22 : 37. Luk. 1 : 16.	Jno. 20 : 28. 1 Cor. 2 : 8.	Act. 4 : 24, 25, & Act. 1 : 16. Act. 7 : 51, & 2 Kin. 17 : 14.
Only one called *Lord.* Mar. 12 : 29.	*Lord.* Mal. 1 : 6. Mat. 21 : 9. Mat. 22 : 37. Act. 4 : 24. Rev. 11 : 15.	Act. 10 : 36. Rom. 10 : 12. 1 Cor. 8 : 6. 1 Cor. 12 : 3. Eph. 4 : 5.	Isa. 6 : 8–10, & Act. 28 : 25–27. 2 Cor. 3 : 16, 17. 2 The. 3 : 5.
Only one called *God of Israel.* Deu. 5 : 1, 6, 7.	*God of Israel.* Ps. 72 : 18.	Luk. 1 : 16, 17.	2 Sam. 23 : 2, 3.

The Holy Ghost is

The Spirit of God.	The Spirit of Christ.
Rom. 8 : 9. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. 1 Cor. 2 : 11. Eph. 4 : 30. 1 Pet. 4 : 14.	Rom. 8 : 9. Phi. 1 : 19. Gal. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

PERFECTIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED

To God alone.	To each of the Three Persons of = God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
God alone exists before the foundation of all things. Isa. 43 : 10, 13.	Exists before the foundation of all things. Ps. 90 : 2. Pro. 8 : 22.	Jno. 1 : 1. Jno. 17 : 5, 24.	Gen. 1 : 1, 2.

PERFECTIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED

To God alone.	To each of the Three Persons of = God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
	Is eternal.		
God alone is eternal. Isa. 41 : 4. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 6.	Ps. 90 : 2. Ps. 93 : 2. Ps. 102 : 12.	Heb. 13 : 8. Rev. 1 : 8, 17, 18.	Heb. 9 : 14. Gen. 1 : 2.
	Is almighty.		
God alone is almighty. Deu. 3 : 24. Ps. 89 : 6–8. Isa. 43 : 12, 13. Jer. 10 : 6.	2 Chr. 20 : 6. Isa. 14 : 27. Eph. 1 : 19.	Mat. 28 : 18. Phi. 3 : 21. Rev. 3 : 7.	Isa. 30 : 28. Zec. 4 : 6. Rom. 15 : 13, 19.
	Is good.		
God alone is good. Mat. 19 : 17. Mar. 10 : 18. Luk. 18 : 19.	Ps. 86 : 5. Ps. 108 : 4. Luk. 6 : 35.	Mat. 11 : 28. Act. 10 : 38. 2 Cor. 10 : 1.	Neh. 9 : 20. Ps. 143 : 10.
	Is holy.		
God alone is holy. 1 Sam. 2 : 2. Exo. 15 : 11. Isa. 40 : 25. Rev. 15 : 3, 4.	Lev. 19 : 2. Lev. 20 : 26. Isa. 6 : 3. Rev. 4 : 8.	Dan. 9 : 24. Act. 3 : 14. Rev. 3 : 7. Rev. 15 : 4.	Isa. 63 : 10. Rom. 15 : 16. Tit. 3 : 5. 1 Jno. 2 : 20.
	Is true.		
God alone is true. Jer. 10 : 10. Jno. 17 : 3.	Deu. 32 : 4. Isa. 65 : 16. Jno. 7 : 28. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.	Jno. 1 : 14. Jno. 14 : 6. 1 Jno. 5 : 20. Rev. 3 : 7.	Jno. 14 : 7. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.
	Is wise.		
God alone is wise. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25.	Dan. 2 : 20. Jer. 32 : 19. Rom. 11 : 33.	Luk. 2 : 40, 47, 52. 1 Cor. 1 : 24. Col. 2 : 13.	Isa. 11 : 2. Eph. 1 : 17. Jno. 14 : 26.
	Is omnipresent.		
God alone is omnipresent. Jer. 23 : 23, 24.	Jer. 23 : 23, 24. Amo. 9 : 2, 3. Heb. 4 : 13.	Mat. 18 : 20. Mat. 28 : 20. Jno. 3 : 13.	Ps. 139 : 7–13. 1 Cor. 3 : 16. Jno. 14 : 17.
	Knows all things.		
God alone knows all things. Dan. 2 : 20–22. Mat. 24 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32.	Ps. 139 : 1–6. Act. 15 : 18. Heb. 4 : 13.	Jno. 16 : 30. Jno. 21 : 17. Col. 2 : 3.	Jno. 14 : 26. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 11. 1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.
	Is life.		
God alone is the Source of life. Deu. 32 : 39.	Ps. 36 : 9. Act. 17 : 25, 28.	Jno. 1 : 4. Jno. 11 : 25.	Job 33 : 4. Rom. 8 : 2.

The Power of Christ		The Power of the Holy Ghost	
Is equal to God's power.			
Jno. 5 : 17, 19, 21, 26.	Jno. 14 : 10.	Isa. 48 : 16.	Luk. 11 : 20.
Jno. 10 : 28–30, 36–38.	Act. 10 : 38.	Zec. 4 : 6.	Rom. 8 : 11.
	1 Cor. 1 : 24.	Mat. 12 : 28, &	1 Cor. 12 : 3–6.

ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED

To God alone.	To each of the Three Persons of = God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
	Has created all things.		
God alone has created all things. Isa. 43 : 10. Isa. 44 : 24. Isa. 45 : 5–7, 12, 18.	Neh. 9 : 6.	Col. 1 : 16.	Job 26 : 13.
	Ps. 146 : 6.	Jno. 1 : 3, 10.	Job 33 : 4.
	Jer. 27 : 5.	Eph. 3 : 9.	Ps. 33 : 6.
	Act. 14 : 15.	Heb. 1 : 2, 10.	Ps. 104 : 30.
	Saves.		
God is the only Saviour. Isa. 43 : 11. Isa. 45 : 21, 22. Hos. 13 : 4. Jas. 4 : 12.	Luk. 1 : 47.	Luk. 23 : 42, 43.	Eph. 1 : 13.
	1 Tim. 1 : 1.	Jno. 10 : 9, 28.	Eph. 4 : 30.
	Tit. 3 : 4.	Act. 4 : 12.	Tit. 3 : 4, 5.
	Rev. 7 : 10.	Heb. 7 : 25.	
	Knows and foretells the things to come.		
God alone knows and foretells the things to come. Isa. 43 : 12. Isa. 44 : 6–8. Isa. 45 : 21. Isa. 46 : 9–11.	Deu. 31 : 16.	Mat. 26 : 2, 21.	Luk. 2 : 26.
	Isa. 42 : 9.	Mar. 10 : 32–34.	Jno. 16 : 13.
	Isa. 48 : 3, 5–7.	Luk. 19 : 41–44.	Act. 1 : 16.
	Luk. 11 : 49.	Jno. 6 : 64.	Act. 20 : 23.
	Rev. 22 : 6.	Jno. 18 : 4.	1 Tim. 4 : 1.
			1 Pet. 1 : 11.
	Searches the hearts and thoughts.		
God alone searches the hearts and thoughts. 1 Kin. 8 : 39.	1 Chr. 28 : 9.	Mat. 9 : 3, 4.	Eze. 11 : 5.
	1 Chr. 29 : 17.	Mat. 16 : 7, 8.	Rom. 8 : 25, 26.
	Ps. 7 : 9.	Mar. 2 : 6–8.	1 Cor. 2 : 10.
	Ps. 139 : 1, 2.	Jno. 2 : 24, 25.	Act. 5 : 3, 9.
	Jer. 17 : 10.	Rev. 2 : 23.	
	Imparts the power of miracles.		
God alone is the source of miraculous power. Exo. 15 : 11. Deu. 3 : 24. Ps. 72 : 18. Ps. 86 : 8, 10.	Exo. 4 : 21.	Mar. 6 : 7.	Mar. 12 : 28.
	Deu. 6 : 22.	Mar. 16 : 17, 18.	Act. 2 : 4.
	Jno. 3 : 2.	Luk. 9 : 1.	Rom. 15 : 19.
	Heb. 2 : 4.	Luk. 10 : 19.	1 Cor. 12 : 9–11.
	Has given the law.		
God is the only lawgiver. Jas. 4 : 12.	Exo. 20 : 1–19.	Jno. 13 : 34.	Rom. 8 : 2.
	Exo. 24 : 12.	Gal. 6 : 2.	
	Worketh all in all.		
God alone worketh all things. Isa. 45 : 5–7.	1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Col. 3 : 11.	1 Cor. 12 : 11.

ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED

TO EACH OF THE THREE PERSONS OF =

God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
Has raised Christ from the dead.		
Act. 2 : 24.	Jno. 2 : 19.	Rom. 1 : 4.
1 Cor. 6 : 14.	Jno. 10 : 18.	1 Pet. 3 : 18.
Is the author of the new birth.		
Jno. 1 : 13.	1 Jno. 2 : 29.	Jno. 3 : 5, 6.
Is the author of spiritual life.		
Eph. 2 : 5.	Jno. 1 : 4.	Eze. 37 : 14.
Col. 2 : 13.	Jno. 6 : 51.	Rom. 8 : 11–13.
Gives eternal life.		
1 Jno. 5 : 11.	Jno. 10 : 28.	Gal. 6 : 8.
Teaches saints.		
Isa. 48 : 17.	Luk. 21 : 15.	Luk. 12 : 12.
Isa. 54 : 13.	Jno. 15 : 15.	Jno. 14 : 26.
Jno. 6 : 45.	Gal. 1 : 12.	1 Cor. 2 : 13.
Phi. 3 : 15.	Eph. 4 : 21.	1 Jno. 2 : 20, 27.
Guides His people.		
Deu. 32 : 12.	Isa. 55 : 4.	Ps. 143 : 10.
Ps. 23 : 2.	Mat. 16 : 24.	Isa. 63 : 14.
Ps. 73 : 24.	Jno. 10 : 4.	Rom. 8 : 14.
Isa. 48 : 17.	1 Pet. 2 : 21.	Gal. 5 : 18.
Sanctifies believers.		
Eze. 37 : 28.	Eph. 5 : 26.	Rom. 15 : 16.
1 The. 5 : 23.	Heb. 2 : 11.	1 Cor. 6 : 11.
Jude *v.* 1.	Heb. 13 : 12.	1 Pet. 1 : 2.
Dwells in saints.		
Jno. 14 : 23.	Jno. 17 : 23.	Jno. 14 : 17.
1 Cor. 14 : 25.	2 Cor. 13 : 5.	Rom. 8 : 11.
2 Cor. 6 : 16.	Gal. 2 : 20.	1 Cor. 3 : 16.
Eph. 4 : 6.	Eph. 3 : 17.	1 Cor. 6 : 19.
1 Jno. 2 : 5.	1 Jno. 3 : 24.	2 Tim. 1 : 14.
1 Jno. 4 : 12–16.	Rev. 3 : 20.	Jas. 4 : 5.
Imparts spiritual gifts.		
1 Cor. 12 : 6.	Ps. 68 : 18.	Jno. 14 : 26, 27.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Eph. 4 : 8.	1 Cor. 12 : 8–11.
Has inspired the prophets and Scriptures.		
Exo. 4 : 12.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.	2 Sam. 23 : 2.
Hos. 12 : 10.	Eph. 4 : 11.	Mar. 12 : 36.
Luk. 1 : 70.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.	Act. 11 : 28.
2 Tim. 3 : 16.	Rev. 1 : 1.	Act. 28 : 25.
Heb. 1 : 1.	Rev. 11 : 3.	2 Pet. 1 : 21.

ACTS AND OPERATIONS EQUALLY ASCRIBED

TO EACH OF THE THREE PERSONS OF =

God.	Christ.	Holy Ghost.
Spake by His prophets and Apostles.		
Jer. 1 : 9.	Luk. 21 : 15.	2 Sam. 23 : 2.
Luk. 1 : 70.	2 Cor. 13 : 3.	Mat. 10 : 20.
Act. 3 : 21.	1 Pet. 1 : 11.	Mar. 13 : 11.
Sends the prophets, Apostles, and ministers.		
Isa. 48 : 16.	Mar. 16 : 15.	Isa. 48 : 16.
Jer. 25 : 4.	2 Cor. 5 : 20.	Act. 13 : 2, 4.
1 Cor. 12 : 28.	Gal. 1 : 1.	Act. 16 : 6, 7.
Gal. 1 : 1.	Eph. 4 : 11.	Act. 20 : 28.
Imparted miraculous power to His Apostles.		
Act. 10 : 38.	Mat. 10 : 1, 8.	Act. 2 : 2–4.
Act. 15 : 12.	Mar. 3 : 14, 15.	Act. 8 : 39.
Act. 19 : 12.	Act. 9 : 34.	Act. 10 : 44–46.
Heb. 2 : 4.	Rom. 15 : 18, 19.	Act. 19 : 6.

	God.	*Christ.*	*Holy Ghost.*
Saints are the temple of . .	1 Cor. 3 : 16. 2 Cor. 6 : 16.	Eph. 3 : 17. Gal. 2 : 20.	1 Cor. 6 : 19. 1 Cor. 3 : 16.
Saints have fellowship with	Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.	Jno. 17 : 21. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.	2 Cor. 13 : 14. Jno. 14 : 15–17.
To commit sin is tempting .	Deu. 6 : 16.	1 Cor. 10 : 9.	Act. 5 : 9.
The Israelites tempted . .	Exo. 17 : 7. Ps. 78 : 56.	1 Cor. 10 : 9.	Isa. 63 : 10. Heb. 3 : 7–9.
The world has not known .	1 Cor. 1 : 21. Jno. 17 : 25.	Jno. 1 : 10. Jno. 16 : 3.	Jno. 14 : 27. 1 Cor. 2 : 14.

Baptism administered in the name of = Mat. 28 : 19.
Blessing to be given in the name of = 2 Cor. 13 : 14, & Num. 6 : 24–26.

Trust.

See WAITING UPON GOD. HOPE. ASSURANCE. FAITH.

= should be placed in God alone. Ps. 65 : 5. Ps. 118 : 8, 9. Isa. 26 : 4.
= should not be placed in man. Ps. 146 : 3. Isa. 2 : 22. Jer. 17 : 5.

= SHOULD BE PLACED IN GOD

With the whole heart. Pro. 3 : 5.
From youth. Ps. 71 : 5.
In time of trouble. Ps. 56 : 3. Ps. 57 : 1.
At all times. Ps. 62 : 8.
In committing unto Him the care of our prospects in life. Ps. 37 : 5. Ps. 55 : 22. Pro. 16 : 3. Mat. 6 : 25–32. Luk. 12 : 22–30. Phi. 4 : 6. Heb. 13 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.
In affliction and adversity. Ps. 27 : 5. Ps. 32 : 7. Ps. 42 : 5. Ps. 43 : 5. Ps. 57 : 1. Ps. 86 : 2. Isa. 8 : 17. Isa. 32 : 2. Jer. 17 : 17. Jer. 49 : 11.
In persecution. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 118 : 6. Jer. 1 : 8. 2 Cor. 1 : 9, 10. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.

In time of danger. Ps. 3 : 5, 6. Ps. 9 : 10. Ps. 46 : 1–3. Ps. 53 : 3. Ps. 56 : 3. Ps. 59 : 16. Ps. 118 : 5, 6. Ps. 140 : 7. Isa. 54 : 10. Jer. 16 : 19.

In death. Job 13 : 15. Ps. 23 : 4. Ps. 48 : 14. Ps. 91 : 2–7. 2 Cor. 1 : 9, 10.

MOTIVES OF = IN GOD.

His goodness. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 144 : 2. Nah. 1 : 7.

His mercy. Ps. 23 : 6. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 130 : 7. Ps. 147 : 11. Heb. 4 : 16.

His love and mercy in Christ. Jno. 3 : 16. Rom. 8 : 31, 32.

His loving-kindness. Ps. 36 : 7. Ps. 144 : 2.

His bountiful gifts. Ps. 34 : 8. 1 Tim. 6 : 17.

His power. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 59 : 9. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 26 : 4. Jer. 20 : 11. Rom. 4 : 21. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.

His promises of protection. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. Isa. 41 : 10, 13. Isa. 43 : 2. Jer. 1 : 8. Jer. 15 : 20. Heb. 13 : 5.

His fatherly care of us. Ps. 55 : 22. Mat. 6 : 25, 26, 30. Luk. 12 : 22, 24, 28. Heb. 13 : 5, 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

His promises to be with us and to take care of us. Gen. 28 : 15. Deu. 31 : 6, 8. Jos. 1 : 5, 9. Jos. 3 : 7. 1 Chr. 28 : 20. Ps. 33 : 18, 19. Ps. 121 : 7. Isa. 43 : 2. Isa. 46 : 3, 4. Isa. 49 : 15. Luk. 21 : 18. Heb. 13 : 5, 6.

His past deliverances. Ps. 9 : 10. Ps. 118 : 10–13. Isa. 12 : 2. Jer. 20 : 11. 2 Cor. 1 : 10.

He is a Rock. 2 Sam. 22 : 2, 3. Ps. 18 : 2, 31. Ps. 28 : 1. Ps. 62 : 5, 6. Ps. 71 : 3. Ps. 94 : 22.

He is a Fortress, a strong Tower. 2 Sam. 22 : 2, 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 61 : 3. Ps. 71 : 3, 7. Ps. 144 : 2. Nah. 1 : 7.

He is a Shield. Deu. 33 : 29. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 3 : 3. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 115 : 9–11. Ps. 119 : 114. Ps. 144 : 2.

He is a Refuge. Deu. 33 : 27. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 9 : 9. Ps. 46 : 1, 2. Ps. 62 : 7, 8. Ps. 91 : 2. Jer. 16 : 19. See *Protection*.

He is our Redeemer, our Saviour. Isa. 12 : 2. Isa. 41 : 13, 14. Isa. 43 : 2, 3. Isa. 51 : 5. Isa. 54 : 4, 5.

He is our Heavenly Father. Mat. 6 : 26, 33, 34. Mat. 7 : 11.

Exhortations to = in God. Ps. 4 : 5. Ps. 37 : 3, 5. Ps. 55 : 22. Ps. 62 : 8. Ps. 115 : 9–11. Pro. 3 : 5. Pro. 22 : 19. Isa. 26 : 4. Isa. 50 : 10. 1 Tim. 6 : 17. Heb. 3 : 6. 1 Pet. 5 : 7.

It is better to trust in the Lord than in princes. Ps. 118 : 9.

Trust not in oppression, nor in riches. Ps. 62 : 10.

Have = in the Lord, and do good. Ps. 37 : 3.

THEY WHO HAVE = IN GOD

Shall be compassed with mercy. Ps. 32 : 10. Ps. 33 : 22.

Shall be kept in perfect peace. Isa. 26 : 3.

Cannot be moved. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 55 : 22. Ps. 125 : 1.

Shall not slide. Ps. 26 : 1.

Shall be heard in prayer. Ps. 37 : 5. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.

Shall rejoice in God. Ps. 5 : 11. Ps. 33 : 21.

Shall be saved. Ps. 34 : 22. Ps. 37 : 40.

Shall be made fat. Pro. 28 : 25.

Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37 : 9. Isa. 57 : 13.

Shall be helped and protected by God. Ps. 18 : 30. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 33 : 18–20. Ps. 115 : 9. Pro. 3 : 26. Pro. 30 : 5. Nah. 1 : 7.

Shall be delivered from the wicked. Ps. 17 : 7. Ps. 37 : 40. Ps. 118 : 10–13. Isa. 30 : 15. Jer. 39 : 18.

Fear not man. Ps. 27 : 1. Ps. 56 : 4, 11. Ps. 118 : 6. Isa. 12 : 2. Rom. 8 : 31. Heb. 13 : 6.

Fear nothing. Ps. 46 : 1–3. Ps. 56 : 4. Ps. 112 : 7, 8. Heb. 13 : 6.

Shall not be confounded. Ps. 25 : 3. Isa. 49 : 23. Isa. 50 : 7.

God has laid up unsearchable treasures for them who have their = in Him. Ps. 31 : 19. Isa. 64 : 4, & 1 Cor. 2 : 9.

Blessed is he who puts his = in the Lord. Ps. 2 : 12. Ps. 34 : 8. Ps. 40 : 4. Ps. 84 : 12. Pro. 16 : 20. Isa. 30 : 18. Jer. 17 : 7.

= OF BELIEVERS

Is not in the flesh. Phi. 3 : 3, 4.
Is not in themselves. 2 Cor. 1 : 9.
Is not in carnal weapons. 1 Sam. 17 : 38, 39, 45. Ps. 44 : 6. 2 Cor. 10 : 4.
Is in the Lord. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 7 : 1. Ps. 9 : 10. Ps. 25 : 2. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 31 : 6, 14. Ps. 64 : 10. Ps. 71 : 1, 5. Ps. 91 : 2. Ps. 141 : 8. 2 Cor. 1 : 10. 2 Cor. 5 : 6. 1 Tim. 4 : 10.
Is in the mercy of God. Ps. 13 : 5. Ps. 21 : 7. Ps. 52 : 8.
Is in God through Christ. 2 Cor. 3 : 4. Eph. 3 : 12.
Is in the protection of God. Ps. 4 : 8. Ps. 16 : 1. Ps. 18 : 2. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 61 : 4. Ps. 62 : 2. Ps. 91 : 2. Isa. 12 : 2.
Is in the faithfulness of God. Heb. 6 : 17–19. Heb. 10 : 23. 1 Pet. 4 : 19.
Is in the promises of God. Rom. 4 : 20, 21. Rom. 8 : 24. 1 Pet. 1 : 13. 2 Pet. 3 : 13. Heb. 11 : 11.
Is in the Word of God. Ps. 119 : 42.
Is that they will be heard in prayer. 1 Jno. 5 : 14.
Is established. 2 Sam. 22 : 3. Ps. 112 : 7.
Is for ever. Ps. 52 : 8. Isa. 26 : 4.
Is strong in death. Ps. 23 : 4.
Shall be bold in the day of judgment. 1 Jno. 4 : 17.
Should be firm unto the end. Heb. 3 : 6. Heb. 10 : 35.

Believers plead in prayer their = in God. Ps. 25 : 20. Ps. 31 : 1. Ps. 86 : 2. Ps. 141 : 8. Ps. 143 : 8.

God knoweth them that have = in Him. Nah. 1 : 7.

Unbelievers despise = of believers in God. 2 Kin. 18 : 30, 35, & Isa. 36 : 4, 7, 15, 18. Isa. 37 : 10.

= OF UNBELIEVERS

Is not in God. Ps. 52 : 7. Ps. 78 : 22. Zep. 3 : 2.
Is in idols. Ps. 115 : 8. Ps. 135 : 18. Isa. 42 : 17. Hab. 2 : 18.
Is in man. 2 Chr. 16 : 7. Ps. 118 : 8, 9. Isa. 30 : 2. Jer. 17 : 5. Hos. 10 : 13.
Is in their own heart. Pro. 28 : 26.
Is in their own righteousness. Luk. 18 : 9, 12.
Is in their religious privileges. Jer. 7 : 4, 8. Mic. 3 : 11. Mat. 3 : 9. Luk. 3 : 8. Jno. 8 : 33.
Is in injustice and oppression. Ps. 62 : 10. Isa. 30 : 12.
Is in their wickedness. Ps. 52 : 7. Isa. 47 : 10.
Is in falsehood. Isa. 28 : 15. Jer. 13 : 25. Jer. 28 : 15. Jer. 29 : 31.
Is in vanity. Job 15 : 31. Isa. 59 : 4.
Is in their prosperity. Ps. 10 : 5, 6. Ps. 30 : 6. Ps. 49 : 6. Isa. 47 : 7, 8. Luk. 12 : 19.
Is in wealth and riches. Job 31 : 24. Ps. 49 : 6. Ps. 52 : 7. Pro. 11 : 28. Jer. 48 : 7. Jer. 49 : 4. Mar. 10 : 24.
Is in fenced cities. Deu. 28 : 52. Jer. 5 : 17.
Is in the strength of armies. Ps. 20 : 7. Isa. 30 : 2. Isa. 31 : 1. Eze. 33 : 26. Hos. 10 : 13.
Is vain and unprofitable. Isa. 30 : 7. Jer. 2 : 37. Jer. 7 : 8.
Shall make them ashamed. Isa. 20 : 5. Isa. 30 : 3, 5. Isa. 42 : 17. Jer. 48 : 13.
Shall be cut off. Job 8 : 14. Job 18 : 14. Isa. 47 : 10, 11.

Woe unto and cursed be = of the ungodly. Isa. 30 : 1, 2. Isa. 31 : 1–3. Jer. 17 : 5. Amo. 6 : 1.

= OF UNBELIEVERS ILLUSTRATED. *A bruised reed.* 2 Kin. 18 : 21. Isa. 36 : 6. *Spider's web.* Job 8 : 14.

EXAMPLES OF = OF BELIEVERS. *David.* 1 Sam. 17 : 45. 1 Sam. 30 : 6. Ps. 27 : 3. Ps. 28 : 7. Ps. 44 : 6. Ps. 71 : 1, 5. Ps. 144 : 2. *Hezekiah.* 2 Kin. 18 : 5. 2 Chr. 32 : 8. *Jehoshaphat.* 2 Chr. 20 : 12. *Job.* Job 13 : 15. *Isaiah.* Isa. 50 : 7. *Ebedmelech.* Jer. 39 : 16–18. *Three Hebrews.* Dan. 3 : 28. *Daniel.* Dan. 6 : 23. *Paul.* 2 Cor. 1 : 9, 10. 2 Tim. 1 : 12. *Holy women.* 1 Pet. 3 : 5.

EXAMPLES OF = OF UNBELIEVERS. *Goliath.* 1 Sam. 17 : 43–45. *Sennacherib.* 2 Kin. 19 : 23, & Isa. 37 : 24. 2 Chr. 32 : 17. *Asa.* 2 Chr. 16 : 7, 12. *King of Assyria.* Isa. 10 : 13. *Israelites.* Isa. 31 : 1. *Jerusalem.* Zep. 3 : 2.

Truth.

See SINCERITY. SIMPLICITY. LYING.

God is the *God of truth.* Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 31 : 5. Jer. 10 : 10. See *Truth of God.*

What is truth? Jno. 18 : 38.

JESUS CHRIST

Is *the Truth.* Jno. 14 : 6.
Was full of = Jno. 1 : 14.
Spake with = Pro. 8 : 7. Mal. 2 : 6. Jno. 8 : 45. 1 Pet. 2 : 22.
Came to bear witness unto the = Jno. 18 : 37.
Is the faithful and true witness. Rev. 1 : 5. Rev. 3 : 14.
Is He that is true. 1 Jno. 5 : 20. Rev. 3 : 7. Rev. 19 : 11.

THE HOLY GHOST

Is the *Spirit of truth.* Jno. 14 : 17. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.
Guides into all = Jno. 16 : 13.

The fruit of the Spirit is = Eph. 5 : 9.

The Word of God is = Dan. 10 : 21. Jno. 17 : 17. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.

The Gospel is = Gal. 2 : 5. Eph. 4 : 21. Col. 1 : 5. Jas. 3 : 14.

THE GOSPEL IS THE =

Which came by Jesus Christ. Jno. 1 : 17.
Testified by Christ. Jno. 18 : 37.
Testified by John the Baptist. Jno. 5 : 33.
In Christ. Eph. 4 : 21. 1 Tim. 2 : 7.
Which is after godliness. Tit. 1 : 1.
Which makes free. Jno. 8 : 32.
Which purifies. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Which sanctifies. Jno. 17 : 17, 19.
Which is a part of the Christian armour. Ps. 91 : 4. Eph. 6 : 14.
Abundantly promised to believers. Jer. 33 : 6.
Which should be believed. 2 The. 2 : 12.
Which should be obeyed. Gal. 3 : 1. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Which should be manifested. 2 Cor. 4 : 2.
Which should be rightly divided. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
Which dwells in believers for ever. 2 Jno. *v.* 2.

God will have all men to come to the knowledge of = 1 Tim. 2 : 4. 2 Tim. 2 : 25.

God desires = in the heart. Ps. 51 : 6.

= is abiding for ever. Pro. 12 : 19.

= is powerful. Job 6 : 25.

We can do nothing against the = but for the = 2 Cor. 13 : 8.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Worship and call upon God in = Ps. 145 : 18. Jno. 4 : 24. 1 Cor. 5 : 8.
Serve God in = Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24.
Walk in = 1 Kin. 2 : 4. 1 Kin. 3 : 6. 2 Kin. 20 : 3. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 26 : 3. Ps. 119 : 30. Isa. 33 : 3. 3 Jno. *v.* 3, 4.

Love = Zec. 8 : 19.
Speak with = Ps. 15 : 2. Pro. 12 : 17. Zec. 8 : 16. Rom. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 7 : 14. 2 Cor. 11 : 10. Eph. 4 : 25. 3 Jno. *v.* 12.
Love one another in = 1 Jno. 3 : 18.
Deal in = Eze. 18 : 9.
Speak = in love. Eph. 4 : 15.
Judge with = Exo. 18 : 21. Zec. 8 : 16.
Think on things which are according to = Phi. 4 : 8.
Obey = 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Rejoice in = 1 Cor. 13 : 6.
Be established in = 2 Pet. 1 : 12.
Strive to convert those who err from = Jas. 5 : 19.
Pray to be led in = Ps. 25 : 5.

BELIEVERS

Know = 1 Jno. 2 : 21.
Are in = 1 Jno. 3 : 19.
Have = dwelling in them. 2 Jno. *v.* 2.

Charity rejoiceth in = 1 Cor. 13 : 6.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Teach = with purity. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
Approve themselves in all things by = 2 Cor. 6 : 7.

The Church is the pillar and ground of = 1 Tim. 3 : 15.
Magistrates should be men of = Exo. 18 : 21.
Kings are preserved by = Pro. 20 : 28.
Exhortations to abide in = Pro. 3 : 3. Pro. 23 : 23. Zec. 8 : 19. 1 Cor. 5 : 8. Eph. 6 : 14. Phi. 4 : 8.
A faithful (truthful) man who can find? Pro. 20 : 6.

HE WHO DEALS IN =

Is acceptable to God. Ps. 51 : 6. Pro. 12 : 22.
Shall dwell in the holy hill. Ps. 15 : 1, 2.
Shall live. Eze. 18 : 9.

UNBELIEVERS

Are devoid of = Isa. 59 : 4, 14, 15. Hos. 4 : 1. 1 Tim. 6 : 5. 2 Tim. 3 : 7.
Speak not = Jer. 9 : 5.
Plead not for = Isa. 59 : 4.
Love not = 2 The. 2 : 10.
Obey not = Rom. 2 : 8. Gal. 3 : 1 Gal. 5 : 7.
Resist = 2 Tim. 3 : 8.
Turn away from = 2 Tim. 2 : 18. 2 Tim. 4 : 4.
Change = into a lie. Rom. 1 : 25.

= is not in him who says he has no sin. 1 Jno. 1 : 8.
Punishment of want of = Jer. 9 : 5, 9. Hos. 4 : 1, 3.

THE ANGER OF GOD IS AGAINST THEM

Who hold = in unrighteousness. Rom. 1 : 18.
Who obey not = Rom. 2 : 8.
Who believe not = 2 The. 2 : 12.

The Devil has no = in him. Jno. 8 : 44.

EXAMPLES OF TRUTHFUL MEN.

Hezekiah. 2 Chr. 31 : 20. *Nathanael.* Jno. 1 : 47. *Paul.* Rom. 9 : 1. 2 Cor. 7 : 14. 1 Tim. 2 : 7. *John.* 3 Jno. *v.* 12.

Truth (The) of God.

See FAITHFULNESS OF GOD. GOD.

= is one of His perfections. Exo. 34 : 6. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 86 : 15. Jno. 7 : 28. Jno. 8 : 26. Rom. 3 : 4. 2 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 The. 1 : 9. 1 Jno. 5 : 20. Rev. 6 : 10.

GOD IS CALLED

God of truth. Deu. 32 : 4. Ps. 31 : 5. Isa. 65 : 16.

True God. Jer. 10 : 10. Jno. 17 : 3. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

=and mercy go before His face. Ps. 89 : 14.

God is not a man, that He should lie. Num. 23 : 19. 1 Sam. 15 : 29.

=IS

Eternal. Ps. 117 : 2. Ps. 146 : 6.
Enduring to all generations. Ps. 100 : 5.
Immense, unto the clouds. Ps. 57 : 10. Ps. 108 : 4.
Abundant. Exo. 34 : 6. Ps. 86 : 15.
Immutable. Num. 23 : 19. Tit. 1 : 2.

=united with mercy in redemption. Ps. 85 : 10.

Grace and=came by Jesus Christ. Jno. 1 : 17.

=EXHIBITED IN

His works. Ps. 33 : 4. Ps. 111 : 7. Dan. 4 : 37.
His ways. Neh. 9 : 33. Ps. 25 : 10. Rev. 15 : 3.
His commandments. Neh. 9 : 13. Ps. 111 : 7. Ps. 119 : 142, 151.
His Word. Ps. 45 : 4. Ps. 119 : 160. Eze. 12 : 25. Dan. 10 : 21. Jno. 17 : 17. Col. 1 : 5. Heb. 6 : 17, 18. Rev. 21 : 5. Rev. 22 : 6.
His counsels. Isa. 25 : 1.
The fulfilment of His promises in Christ. 2 Sam. 7 : 28. 2 Cor. 1 : 20. Tit. 1 : 2.
The fulfilment of His covenant. Mic. 7 : 20.
His judgments. Ps. 19 : 9. Ps. 54 : 5. Ps. 96 : 13. Rom. 2 : 2. Rev. 16 : 7. Rev. 19 : 2.
Delivering His believers. Ps. 57 : 3.
Avenging the blood of martyrs. Rev. 6 : 10.

=leads believers. Ps. 43 : 3.

=preserves and keeps believers. Ps. 40 : 11. Ps. 91 : 4.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Trust in= Ps. 31 : 5. Tit. 1 : 2.
Testify by their faith of= Jno. 3 : 33.
Declare= Ps. 40 : 10. Isa. 38 : 19.
Magnify= Ps. 57 : 9, 10. Ps. 71 : 22. Ps. 138 : 2.

=IS DENIED BY

The Devil. Gen. 3 : 4, 5.
Unbelievers. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.
Idolaters. Rom. 1 : 25.
The self-righteous. 1 Jno. 1 : 10.

EXAMPLES OF=TOWARDS *Abraham.* Gen. 24 : 27. *Jacob.* Gen. 32 : 10. *Israel.* Jos. 21 : 45. Jos. 23 : 14. Neh. 9 : 32, 33. Ps. 98 : 3. *David.* Ps. 132 : 11.

Types of Jesus Christ.

See PROPHECIES RESPECTING CHRIST. NAMES AND TITLES OF CHRIST.

Aaron. Exo. 28 : 1, 28. Exo. 40 : 12–15. *Comp.* Heb. 4 : 15. Heb. 5 : 4–6.—Lev. 16 : 14–16. *Comp.* Heb. 9 : 7–14.

Abel. Gen. 4 : 4, 8, 10. Heb. 11 : 4. *Comp.* Eph. 5 : 2. Heb. 12 : 24.

Abraham. Gen. 17 : 5. *Comp.* Eph. 3 : 15.

Adam. Rom. 5 : 14–19. 1 Cor. 15 : 45–47.

Ark. Gen. 7 : 16. *Comp.* 1 Pet. 3 : 20, 21.

Burnt, trespass, and sin offerings. Lev. ch. 1. Lev. 4 : 22–35. Lev. ch. 6. *Comp.* Isa. 53 : 10. Eph. 5 : 2. Heb. 9 : 26. Heb. 10 : 1–12.

Brazen serpent. Num. 21 : 8, 9. *Comp.* Jno. 3 : 14, 15.

Cities of refuge. Num. 35 : 6, 11–15. *Comp.* Isa. 4 : 6. Isa. 25 : 4. Heb. 6 : 18.

Daily sacrifices. Exo. 29 : 38–41. *Comp.* Jno. 1 : 29, 36.

David. Ps. 89 : 19–29. *Comp.* Eze. 34 : 23. Eze. 37 : 24. Jer. 30 : 9. Act. 2 : 25–31.

Eliakim. Isa. 22 : 20–22. *Comp.* Rev. 3 : 7.
Isaac. Gen. 22 : 2–12. Heb. 11 : 17. *Comp.* Jno. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 4 : 9.
Jacob. Gen. 32 : 28. *Comp.* Jno. 11 : 42. Luk. 22 : 41–44. Heb. 5 : 7.
Jacob's ladder. Gen. 28 : 12. *Comp.* Jno. 1 : 51. Eph. 1 : 10. Col. 1 : 20.
Jonah. Jon. 1 : 17. *Comp.* Mat. 12 : 39, 40. Luk. 11 : 29, 30.
Joseph. Gen. 45 : 5–7. Gen. 50 : 19, 20. *Comp.* Act. 5 : 30, 31. Heb. 7 : 25.
Joshua. Deu. 31 : 23. Jos. 1 : 5, 6. Jos. 11 : 23. *Comp.* Jno. 14 : 2, 3. Heb. 4 : 8, 9, 14.
Laver of brass. Exo. 30 : 18–21. *Comp.* Zec. 13 : 1. Jno. 13 : 8. 1 Cor. 6 : 11. Eph. 5 : 26, 27. Rev. 1 : 6.
Manna. Exo. 16 : 11–15. Ps. 78 : 24. *Comp.* Jno. 6 : 32–35, 48–51.
Melchizedek. Gen. 14 : 18–20. *Comp.* Ps. 110 : 4. Heb. 5 : 6. Heb. 6 : 20. Heb. 7 : 1–21.
Mercy-seat. Exo. 25 : 17–22. *Comp.* Eph. 2 : 18. Eph. 3 : 12. Heb. 10 : 19.
Moses. Num. 12 : 7. *Comp.* Heb. 3 : 2.—Deu. 18 : 15. *Comp.* Act. 3 : 22. Act. 7 : 37.—Num. 12 : 8. Deu. 34 : 10. *Comp.* Jno. 12 : 27–29.
Paschal lamb—Passover. Exo. 12 : 3–13. *Comp.* Isa. 53 : 7. Jno. 1 : 29, 36. Act. 8 : 32. 1 Cor. 5 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 5 : 6, 12. Rev. 7 : 14.
Red heifer. Num. 19 : 2–10. *Comp.* Heb. 9 : 13, 14.
Rock of Horeb. Exo. 17 : 6. Ps. 78 : 15, 16. *Comp.* 1 Cor. 10 : 4.
Sacrifice on the day of atonement. Exo. 30 : 10. Lev. 16 : 15–17, 30, 34. *Comp.* Heb. 9 : 7, 12–14.
Scapegoat. Lev. 16 : 20–22. *Comp.* Isa. 53 : 6, 12. 2 Cor. 5 : 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 24.
Sin-offering. Lev. 4 : 2–21. *Comp.* Heb. 13 : 11–13.
Solomon. 2 Sam. 7 : 12–16. 1 Chr. 22 : 9, 10. 1 Chr. 29 : 23–25. *Comp.* Isa. 9 : 7. Dan. 7 : 14. Luk. 1 : 32, 33.
Tabernacle. Lev. 16 : 2–16. *Comp.* Heb. 9 : 6–14. Heb. 8 : 2–6.
Temple of Jerusalem. 1 Kin. ch. 6. *Comp.* Jno. 2 : 19–21.
Veil of the tabernacle. Exo. 40 : 21. 2 Chr. 3 : 14. *Comp.* Mat. 27 : 51. Mar. 15 : 38. Luk. 23 : 45. Heb. 10 : 20.

Unbelief.

See FAITH.

=is sin. Jno. 16 : 9. Rom. 14 : 23.

VARIOUS KINDS OF=

Denying the existence of God. Ps. 10 : 4. Ps. 14 : 1. Ps. 53 : 1.
Denying the providence of God. Job 22 : 12–14. Ps. 10 : 11. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Isa. 40 : 27. Zep. 1 : 12.
Denying the wisdom and omniscience of God. Job 22 : 12–14. Ps. 10 : 11. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Isa. 40 : 27. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9.
Doubting of the goodness of God. Job 22 : 17, 18. Job 30 : 20, 21. Ps. 77 : 8, 9. Hos. 2 : 8. Rom. 2 : 4.
Denying the righteousness of God. Job 19 : 7. Ps. 10 : 11–13. Ps. 50 : 21. Ps. 94 : 7. Eze. 18 : 25. Eze. 33 : 17, 20. Hab. 1 : 2, 3. Mal. 2 : 17.
Accusing God of injustice. Job 9 : 17. Job 10 : 3. Job 12 : 6. Job 21 : 7, 9, 14. Jer. 12 : 1. Mal. 2 : 17. Mal. 3 : 15.
Doubting of the truth of God. Isa. 5 : 19. Jer. 4 : 10. Jer. 17 : 15. Eze. 12 : 22. 2 Pet. 3 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.
Rejecting the testimony of God. 1 Jno. 5 : 9, 10.
Rejecting the Word of God. Ps. 106 : 24. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.
Rejecting the Gospel. Isa. 53 : 1. Jno. 12 : 38. Rom. 10 : 16.
Distrusting the promises of God. Ps. 77 : 8. Ps. 106 : 24. Luk. 1 : 20. Heb. 4 : 1, 2.

Doubting of the power of God. Num. 20 : 12. Deu. 1 : 30–32. 2 Kin. 7 : 2. Ps. 78 : 19, 20, 22. Isa. 36 : 18–20.
Disbelieving the works of God. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.
Rejecting the evidence of miracles. Num. 14 : 11. Ps. 78 : 32. Jno. 12 : 37.
Rejecting Christ. Jno. 5 : 38. Jno. 6 : 36. Jno. 8 : 45, 46. Jno. 10 : 25. Jno. 12 : 37. Jno. 16 : 9.
Denying the divinity of Christ. Jno. 5 : 18. Jno. 7 : 29, 30. Jno. 8 : 23–25, 57–59. Jno. 10 : 30–33. Mat. 26 : 63–65. Mar. 14 : 61–64.
Considering prayer and the worship of God as useless. Job 9 : 16. Gal. 21 : 15. Mal. 3 : 14. Jer. 44 : 16–18.
Forsaking God. Heb. 3 : 12.
Rejecting from the heart the thought and knowledge of God. Job 21 : 14. Job 22 : 17.

DISHONESTY AND ABSURDITY OF =

In denying evident and manifest miracles. Mat. 28 : 11–15. Jno. 9 : 18–34. Jno. 11 : 47–53. Jno. 12 : 9, 10. Act. 4 : 16–18. Act. 15 : 16–18.—Mat. 21 : 23–27. Mar. 11 : 27–33. Luk. 20 : 1–7.
In ascribing the miracles of Christ to the power of Satan. Mat. 9 : 33, 34. Mat. 12 : 24. Mar. 3 : 22–26. Luk. 11 : 15–20.

If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead. Mat. 28 : 6, 11–15. Luk. 16 : 31. Jno. 12 : 9, 10.

= PROCEEDS FROM

An evil heart. Heb. 3 : 12.
Hardness of heart. Mar. 16 : 14.
Disinclination for the truth. Jno. 8 : 44–46.
Judicial spiritual blindness. Jno. 12 : 39, 40.
Spiritual blindness from the Devil. 2 Cor. 4 : 4.
The Devil taking away the Word. Luk. 8 : 12.
Seeking honour from men. Jno. 5 : 44.

THOSE WHO ARE GUILTY OF =

Cannot please God. Heb. 11 : 6.
Make God a liar. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.
Have not the Word of God in them. Jno. 5 : 38.
Are not of Christ's sheep. Jno. 10 : 26.
Harden their necks. 2 Kin. 17 : 14.
Oppose the Gospel. Act. 19 : 9.
Persecute believers. Act. 14 : 2. Act. 17 : 5. Rom. 15 : 31.
Shall die in their sins. Jno. 8 : 24.
Shall be cut off. Rom. 11 : 20.
Shall not enter eternal rest. Heb. 3 : 19. Heb. 4 : 6, 11.
Shall be judged by the Word of Christ. Jno. 12 : 48.
Shall be damned. Mar. 16 : 16. 2 The. 2 : 12.
Are already condemned. Jno. 3 : 18.
Shall be destroyed. Jude *v.* 5.
Shall be cast into the lake of fire. Rev. 21 : 8.

Warnings against = 2 The. 2 : 2. Heb. 3 : 12. Heb. 4 : 11. Heb. 12 : 25.
= condemned by Christ. Mat. 8 : 26. Mat. 14 : 31. Mat. 17 : 17. Mar. 8 : 12. Mar. 9 : 19. Mar. 16 : 14. Luk. 9 : 41. Luk. 24 : 25. Jno. 20 : 27.
Pray to be preserved from = Mar. 9 : 24.
= was a hindrance to the performance of miracles. Mat. 13 : 58. Mat. 17 : 20. Mar. 6 : 5, 6.
Miracles were designed to remove = Jno. 2 : 23. Jno. 7 : 31. Jno. 10 : 37, 38. 1 Cor. 14 : 22.
= of latter times foretold. Luk. 18 : 8. 1 Tim. 4 : 1.
The Jews rejected for their = Rom. 11 : 20.

EXAMPLES. *Eve.* Gen. 3 : 4–6. *Lot's sons-in-law.* Gen. 19 : 14. *Pharaoh's servants.* Exo. 9 : 21, 25. *Israelites.* Num. 14 : 3, 11, 12. Deu.

9 : 23. Ps. 78 : 22, 32. Ps. 106 : 24–26. Rom. 10 : 16. Heb. 3 : 18, 19. Jude *v.* 5. *Moses and Aaron.* Num. 20 : 12. *Jehoram's captain.* 2 Kin. 7 : 2, 18–20. *Chorazin, Bethsaïda, and Capernaum.* Mat. 11 : 21–24. Luk. 10 : 13–15. *Jews of Nazareth.* Mat. 13 : 58. Mar. 6 : 5, 6. *Peter.* Mat. 14 : 28–31. *Disciples.* Mat. 17 : 17. Mat. 28 : 17. Mar. 16 : 11–14. Luk. 24 : 11, 25. *High priests and Scribes.* Mat. 21 : 15, 25. Mar. 11 : 27–33. Luk. 20 : 1–7. Luk. 22 : 67. Jno. 11 : 47–53. Act. 4 : 16–18. Act. 5 : 16–18. *Brothers of Christ.* Mar. 3 : 21. Jno. 7 : 3–5. *Jews.* Mar. 6 : 6. Jno. 5 : 46. Jno. 10 : 25. Jno. 12 : 37. Act. 14 : 2. Act. 17 : 5. Act. 19 : 9. *Zacharias.* Luk. 1 : 18–22. *Thomas.* Jno. 20 : 25. *Jews of Iconium.* Act. 14 : 2. *Jews of Thessalonica.* Act. 17 : 5. *Ephesians.* Act. 19 : 9. *Saul.* 1 Tim. 1 : 13. *People of Jericho.* Heb. 11 : 31. *Ancient world.* 1 Pet. 3 : 20.

Union and Communion with Christ.

See COMMUNION WITH GOD, OF SAINTS. THE CHURCH.

=DESCRIBED AS

Christ dwelling in us. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Eph. 3 : 17. 1 Jno. 3 : 24, & Jno. 14 : 20. Jno. 15 : 4. Rev. 3 : 20.

Christ living in us. Gal. 2 : 20. Gal. 4 : 19.

Being and abiding in Christ. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 5 : 20, & Jno. 15 : 4.

Being one with Christ in God. Jno. 14 : 20, 23. Jno. 17 : 21, 23. Col. 3 : 3. 1 Jno. 1 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 24. Rev. 3 : 20.

=is united with communion of saints. Mat. 18 : 20. Jno. 17 : 21, 23. 1 Jno. 1 : 3.

All believers are one in Christ, and Christ is all in all. Jno. 17 : 20–23. Rom. 12 : 5. Gal. 3 : 28. Eph. 1 : 10, 23. Col. 3 : 11.

=identifies every believer with Christ. Mat. 25 : 40, 45. Act. 9 : 4, & Act. 8 : 1, & Zec. 2 : 8.

=comes from God. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 1 : 21. 2 Cor. 5 : 17, 18.

Christ has promised= Jno. 14 : 21, 23. Rev. 3 : 20.

Christ prayed that all believers might have= Jno. 17 : 21, 23.

=IS OBTAINED AND MAINTAINED BY

Faith. Gal. 2 : 20. Eph. 3 : 17. Col. 2 : 6, 7.

His Word abiding in us. Jno. 15 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 24. 2 Jno. *v.* 9.

Spiritually feeding on His flesh and blood. Jno. 6 : 53, 56, & 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17.

=PRODUCES

Justification. 1 Cor. 1 : 30. Phi. 3 : 9.

Deliverance from condemnation. Rom. 8 : 1.

Death unto sin, and spiritual resurrection. Rom. 6 : 3–8. Gal. 2 : 20. Col. 2 : 12, & Rom. 8 : 10.

A new birth. Rom. 6 : 4. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15. Eph. 4 : 20–24. Col. 3 : 10, 11.

A life unto God in Christ. Rom. 6 : 11. Col. 3 : 3.

Deliverance from the dominion of sin. 1 Jno. 1 : 7. 1 Jno. 2 : 6. 1 Jno. 3 : 6, & Gal. 5 : 24, & Rom. 6 : 6. Rom. 8 : 1.

Sanctification and redemption. 1 Cor. 1 : 30.

Abundant fruits of righteousness. Jno. 15 : 5. Eph. 2 : 10.

Confidence at His advent. 1 Jno. 2 : 28.

Answers to prayers. Jno. 15 : 7, & Jno. 14 : 13, & Jno. 16 : 23, & 1 Jno. 3 : 22.

=is necessary to growth in grace Eph. 4 : 15, 16. Col. 2 : 6, 7, 19.

Without Christ ye can do nothing. Jno. 15 : 4, 5.

If any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of His. Rom. 8 : 9.

BELIEVERS

Have = 1 Cor. 1 : 30. 2 Cor. 13 : 5. Gal. 2 : 20. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Have by = the same spirit and mind with Christ. 1 Cor. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 6 : 17. Phi. 2 : 5.

Have an assurance of their = Jno. 14 : 20. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 20.

Enjoy in the Lord's supper = 1 Cor. 10 : 16, 17, & Jno. 6 : 56.

Are made complete by = Col. 2 : 10.

Have in sufferings = Phi. 3 : 10. Col. 1 : 24.

Exhortations to continue in = Jno. 15 : 4. Phi. 4 : 1. Col. 2 : 7. Heb. 3 : 14.

EVIDENCES OF HAVING =.

The inward testimony of the Holy Ghost. 1 Jno. 3 : 24. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.

Being born again. 2 Cor. 5 : 17. Gal. 6 : 15.

Obeying His commandments. 1 Jno. 2 : 3, 5. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

He who says he has = ought to walk even as Christ walked. 1 Jno. 2 : 6.

He who sinneth and walketh in darkness, has no = 1 Jno. 1 : 6. 1 Jno. 2 : 4. 1 Jno. 3 : 6.

Terrible punishment for not having = Jno. 15 : 6, & Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 19.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Vine and branches.* Jno. 15 : 1–6. *Head and body.* Rom. 12 : 5. 1 Cor. 12 : 12, 27. Eph. 1 : 22, 23. Eph. 4 : 15, 16. Eph. 5 : 30. Col. 1 : 18, 24. *Husband and wife.* 2 Cor. 11 : 2. Eph. 5 : 23–32. *Foundation and building.* Eph. 2 : 20, 21. 1 Pet. 2 : 4–6. *One Shepherd, one fold.* Jno. 10 : 16

Waiting upon God.

See HOPE. TRUST. ASSURANCE.

Exhortations to = Ps. 27 : 14. Ps. 37 : 7. Ps. 130 : 7. Ps. 131 : 3. Pro. 20 : 22. Hos. 12 : 6.

= FOR

His loving-kindness and mercy. Ps. 33 : 18. Ps. 48 : 9. Ps. 130 : 7.

His goodness. Ps. 52 : 9. Ps. 147 : 11.

His grace and mercy. Ps. 123 : 2. Isa. 33 : 2.

His pardon. Ps. 39 : 7, 8.

His salvation. Gen. 49 : 18. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 62 : 1, 2. Jer. 3 : 23. Lam. 3 : 26. Mic. 7 : 7.

The daily gifts of His providence. Ps. 104 : 27, 28. Ps. 145 : 15, 16. Jer. 14 : 22.

His guidance and teaching. Ps. 25 : 5.

His protection. Ps. 33 : 20. Ps. 59 : 9, 10.

The fulfilment of His Word. Ps. 119 : 81, 114, 147. Ps. 130 : 5. Hab. 2 : 3.

The fulfilment of His promises. Act. 1 : 4. Heb. 6 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 13.

God invites us to = Zep. 3 : 8.

= is a good thing. Lam. 3 : 26.

BELIEVERS SHOULD BE =

With an earnest desire. Ps. 119 : 81, 82. Ps. 130 : 6.

With patience and resignation. Ps. 37 : 7. Ps. 40 : 1. Ps. 62 : 5. Lam. 3 : 26.

With a full confidence. Mic. 7 : 7.

Continually. Ps. 25 : 5. Ps. 131 : 3. Hos. 12 : 6.

Especially in adversity. Ps. 42 : 5. Ps. 43 : 5. Ps. 59 : 1, 9. Isa. 8 : 17. Isa. 33 : 2.

In the way of His judgments. Isa. 26 : 8.

Believers are= Ps. 25:5. Ps. 39:7. Ps. 40:1. Ps. 52:9. Ps. 62:1, 5. Ps. 71:5. Ps. 123:2. Ps. 130:5, 6. Isa. 33:2.

THOSE WHO ARE=

Are loved by God. Ps. 147:11.
Are heard of Him. Ps. 38:15. Ps. 40:1. Mic. 7:7.
Experience His goodness. Lam. 3:25.
Shall have their heart strengthened. Ps. 31:24.
Shall renew their strength. Isa. 40:31.
Shall inherit the earth. Ps. 37:9, 34.
Shall be saved. Pro. 20:22. Isa. 25:9.
Shall rejoice in His salvation. Isa. 25:9.
Shall not be ashamed. Ps. 25:3. Ps. 69:6. Isa. 49:23. Phi. 1:20.

Happy and blessed are they who are= Ps. 146:5. Isa. 30:18. Dan. 12:12.
Believers plead in prayer their= Ps. 25:21. Isa. 33:2.
The patience of believers is tried sometimes in= Ps. 69:3.
God called the *hope of Israel*. Jer. 14:8. Jer. 17:13.
=of the Gentiles predicted. Isa. 42:4. Isa. 51:5. Isa. 60:9.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Servants*. Ps. 123:2. Luk. 12:36. *Husbandman*. Jas. 5:7.

EXAMPLES. *Jacob*. Gen. 49:18. *David*. Ps. 39:7. Ps. 71:5. Ps. 130:5, 6. *Abraham*. Heb. 6:15.

Warfare (The Christian).

See TEMPTATION. SELF-DENIAL. AFFLICTED BELIEVERS.

=IS COMPARED TO

A war,—a fight. 2 Cor. 10:4. Phi. 2:25. Phi. 4:3. 2 Tim. 2:3. 2 Tim. 4:7. Phile. *v.* 2.
A wrestling. 1 Cor. 9:24–26. Phi. 3:14. 2 Tim. 2:5.
A race. 1 Cor. 9:24–26. Gal. 2:2. Phi. 2:16. Phi. 3:14. 2 Tim. 4:7. Heb. 12:1.

=is not after the flesh. 2 Cor. 10:3.
=is a good fight. 1 Tim. 1:18. 2 Tim. 4:7.
= is the good fight of faith. 1 Tim. 6:12. 2 Tim. 4:7. Jude *v.* 3.

=IS AGAINST

The flesh and its lusts. Rom. 7:23. 1 Cor. 9:25–27. 2 Cor. 12:7. Gal. 5:17. Col. 3:5. Jas. 4:1. 1 Pet. 2:11.
Inward and besetting sin. Rom. 7:23. Heb. 12:1, 4.
The world. Jno. 16:33. 1 Jno. 5:4, 5.
The Devil. Gen. 3:15. Luk. 22:31. 2 Cor. 2:11. Eph. 6:11. Jas. 4:7. 1 Pet. 5:8. Rev. 12:17.
Powers and rulers of the darkness. Eph. 6:12.
Death. 1 Cor. 15:26. Heb. 2:14:15.

=SHOULD BE CARRIED ON

Under Christ, as our Captain. 2 Tim. 2:3. Heb. 2:10.
By faith. Eph. 6:16. Phi. 1:27. 1 Tim. 1:18, 19. 1 Tim. 6:12.
With steadfastness in faith. 1 Cor. 16:13. 1 Pet. 5:9.
In relying on God's strength and power. 2 Sam. 22:40. Ps. 18:2, 39. Ps. 27:1–3. Eph. 6:10. Col. 1:29. 1 The. 2:2.
With prayer. Ps. 35:1–3. Rom. 15:30. Eph. 6:13, 18. Col. 4:12.
With watchfulness. 1 Cor. 16:13. 1 The. 5:6, 8. 1 Pet. 5:8.
With sobriety. 1 Cor. 9:25, 27. 1 The. 5:8. 1 Pet. 5:8.
With self-denial. 1 Cor. 9:25–27. 2 Tim. 2:4.

In enduring fatigues. 2 Tim. 2: 3:10.
With patience. Heb. 12:1–3.
With perseverance. Eph. 6:12, 13. Phi. 1:27. 2 The. 1:4. Heb. 10:32, 35.

THE ARMOUR AND WEAPONS FOR = ARE CALLED

Girdle of truth. Eph. 6:14.
Breastplate of righteousness. Eph. 6:14.
Breastplate of faith and love. 1 The. 5:8.
Preparation of the Gospel. Eph. 6:15.
Shield of faith. Eph. 6:16.
Helmet of salvation. Eph. 6:17. 1 The. 5:8.
Sword of the Spirit. Eph. 6:17.
Armour of God. Eph. 6:11, 13.
Weapons mighty through God 2 Cor. 10:4, 5.
Armour of righteousness. 2 Cor. 6:7.
Armour of light. Rom. 13:12.
Weapons not carnal. 2 Cor. 10:4.

Put on the armour for = Rom. 13:12. 1 The. 5:8.
The whole armour is indispensable for = Eph. 6:11, 13.

BELIEVERS

Are all engaged in = Eph. 6:12. Phi. 1:30. Phi. 4:3. Heb. 10:32.
Rely on God in = Eph. 6:10. 1 The. 2:2.
Are helped by God in = Ps. 20:2. Ps. 118:13. Isa. 41:13, 14.
Are protected by God in = Ps. 140:7.
Are strengthened by God in = 2 Sam. 22:33–35. Ps. 18:32–34. Ps. 20:2. Ps. 27:14. Ps. 31:24. Ps. 144:1. Isa. 41:10. Col. 1:29.
Are comforted by God in = 2 Cor. 7:5, 6.
Are strengthened by Christ in = 2 Cor. 12:9. Phi. 4:13. 1 Tim. 1:12. 2 Tim. 4:17.
Are delivered by the Lord in = 1 Cor. 10:13. 2 Tim. 4:18.
Thank God for the victory in = Rom. 7:25. 1 Cor. 15:57. 2 Cor. 2:14.

Exhortations to resist earnestly in = Eph. 6:14. 1 Tim. 1:18. 1 Tim. 6:12. Jude *v.* 3.
Encouragements to = Isa. 41:11–14.

BELIEVERS OBTAIN THE VICTORY IN =

By the power of God. 2 Sam. 22:40. Ps. 18:39. 1 Cor. 15:57. 2 Cor. 2:14.
Through Christ. Rom. 7:25. Rom. 8:37. 1 Cor. 15:57. 2 Cor. 12:9. Rev. 12:11.
By faith. Heb. 11:33–37. 1 Jno. 5:4, 5.
Over the flesh. Rom. 7:24, 25. Gal. 5:24.
Over the world. Rom. 8:37. 1 Jno. 4:4. 1 Jno. 5:4, 5.
Over the Devil. Rom. 16:20. 1 Jno. 2:13, 14. Rev. 12:11.
Over death and the grave. Isa. 26:19. 1 Cor. 15:54, 55.

HE WHO OVERCOMETH IN = SHALL

Not be hurt of the second death. Rev. 2:11.
Be confessed by Christ before God. Rev. 3:5.
Be a son of God. Rev. 21:7.
Receive an incorruptible crown. 1 Cor. 9:25.
Sit with Christ on His throne. Rev. 3:21.
Have power over the nations. Rev. 2:26.
Inherit all things. Rev. 21:7.
Have God for his God. Rev. 21:7.
Not have his name blotted out of the book of life. Rev. 3:5.
Receive a white stone and a new name in it. Rev. 2:17.
Be clothed in white raiment. Rev. 3:5.

Eat of the hidden manna. Rev. 2 : 17.
Eat of the tree of life. Rev. 2 : 7.
Have the morning-star. Rev. 2 : 28.

Watchfulness.

See TEMPTATION.

=commanded. Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 35–37. Luk. 12 : 35–37. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 Cor. 16 : 13. 1 The. 5 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8. Rev. 3 : 2.

Christ has set an example of= Mat. 26 : 38, 40. Mar. 14 : 34, 38.

BELIEVERS SHOULD EXERCISE=

At all times. Luk. 21 : 36.
In all things. 2 Tim. 4 : 5.
In conduct. Ps. 119 : 9. Pro. 4 : 25–27. Eph. 5 : 15.
In speech. Ps. 39 : 1. Pro. 13 : 3. Jas. 1 : 19.
In the Divine service. Ecc. 5 : 1, 2.
In receiving instruction. Mar. 4 : 24. Luk. 8 : 18.
Against temptation and sin. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 22 : 46. 1 Cor. 10 : 12. Gal. 6 : 1. Heb. 12 : 15.
Against unbelief. Heb. 3 : 12.
Against idolatry. Exo. 23 : 13. Deu. 4 : 15, 16.
In prayer. Neh. 4 : 9. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 13 : 33. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 21 : 36. Luk. 22 : 46. Eph. 6 : 18. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.
With thanksgiving. Col. 4 : 2.
With prudence. Mar. 13 : 33.
With steadfastness in faith. 1 Cor. 16 : 13.
With sobriety. 1 The. 5 : 6. 1 Pet. 4 : 7. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.

God requires especially=in ministers. Eze. 3 : 17. Eze. 33 : 7. Isa. 62 : 6. Mar. 13 : 34.

Ministers exhorted to=over their people. Act. 20 : 28, 31. 2 Tim. 4 : 5. 1 Pet. 5 : 2.

Faithful ministers exercise= Heb. 13 : 17.

Unfaithful ministers are without = Isa. 56 : 10.

MOTIVES TO=

Our frailty and liability to temptation. Mat. 26 : 41. Mar. 14 : 38. Luk. 22 : 46.
The incessant assaults of the Devil. 1 Pet. 5 : 8.
The approaching end of all things. 1 Pet. 4 : 7.
The uncertainty of the day of Christ's coming. Mat. 24 : 42. Mat. 25 : 13. Mar. 13 : 32, 33, 35. Luk. 12 : 40. Luk. 21 : 36. 1 The. 5 : 2–6.

Blessed is the man who exercises = Pro. 8 : 34. Mat. 24 : 46. Luk. 12 : 37. Rev. 16 : 15.

Danger of want of= Mat. 24 : 48–51. Mat. 25 : 5, 8, 12. Rev. 3 : 3.

=ILLUSTRATED. *Ten virgins.* Mat. 25 : 1–12. *Servants waiting for their master.* Mar. 13 : 34–36. Luk. 12 : 36–38. *Faithful and evil servants.* Mat. 24 : 45–51. Luk. 12 : 42–48. *Good man of the house.* Mat. 24 : 43. Luk. 12 : 39.

Widows.

See THE FATHERLESS. THE POOR.

Character of the pious= 1 Tim. 5 : 5–10.

=SHOULD BE

Protected. Isa. 1 : 17.
Relieved by their parents. 1 Tim. 5 : 4, 16.
Relieved by the Church. Act. 6 : 1. 1 Tim. 5 : 9, 16.
Visited in affliction. Jas. 1 : 27.

Partakers of our temporal blessings. Deu. 14 : 28, 29. Deu. 16 : 11, 14. Deu. 24 : 19–21. Deu. 26 : 12.
Honoured. 1 Tim. 5 : 3.

Pure religion, &c., is to visit the =and fatherless in their affliction. Jas. 1 : 27.

God promises to bless those who relieve= Deu. 14 : 28, 29. Deu. 24 : 19. Deu. 26 : 12. Jer. 7 : 6, 7.

God

Hears the cry of= Exo. 22 : 23.
Relieves= Ps. 146 : 9.
Is a Judge of= Deu. 10 : 18. Ps. 68 : 5.
Establishes the border of= Pro. 15 : 25.

=exhorted to trust in God. Jer. 49 : 11.
=allowed to marry again. Rom. 7 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 39.
Young = should marry again. 1 Tim. 5 : 11–14.

God forbids

To afflict= Exo. 22 : 22.
To do wrong or violence to= Jer. 22 : 3.
To oppress= Jer. 7 : 6. Zec. 7 : 10.
To take the=, raiment to pledge. Deu. 24 : 17.

God

Is wroth against the oppressors of = Exo. 22 : 24.
Will be a swift witness against the oppressors of= Mal. 3 : 5.
Will punish those who oppress= Exo. 22 : 22–24. Isa. 10 : 2, 3. Eze. 22 : 7, 15. Mal. 3 : 5.

The ungodly

Make a prey of= Isa. 10 : 2. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.
Plunder= Job 24 : 3.
Vex= Eze. 22 : 7.
Reject the cause of= Isa. 1 : 23.
Send away=empty. Job 22 : 9.
Do no good to= Job 24 : 21.
Slay= Ps. 94 : 6.

Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of= Deu. 27 : 19.

Woe unto those who plunder= Exo. 22 : 22–24. Isa. 10 : 1, 2. Mat. 23 : 14. Mar. 12 : 40. Luk. 20 : 47.

God will cause the wives of the ungodly to become= Exo. 22 : 24. Ps. 78 : 64. Jer. 15 : 8. Jer. 18 : 21.

Examples. *Naomi.* Ruth ch. 1, *et seq.* *Widow of Zarephath.* 1 Kin. 17 : 9–24. Luk. 4 : 26. *Widow of a prophet.* 2 Kin. 4 : 1–7. *Poor widow.* Mar. 12 : 41–44. Luk. 21 : 1–4. *Anna, the prophetess.* Luk. 2 : 36, 37. *Widow of Nain.* Luk. 7 : 12–15. *Grecian widows.* Act. 6 : 1.

Examples of believers relieving= *Boaz.* Ruth 3 : 17. *Job.* Job 29 : 13. Job 31 : 16. *Dorcas.* Act. 9 : 36–39.

Wisdom (The) of God.

See Counsels and Purposes of God.

=is one of His perfections. 1 Sam. 2 : 3. Job 9 : 4. Job 12 : 13. Job 37 : 16. Pro. 8 : 14. Isa. 28 : 29. Dan. 2 : 20.

God is called *only wise.* Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25.

=is declared to be

Sovereign. Job 21 : 22. Isa. 40 : 13, 14. Rom. 11 : 34. 1 Cor. 2 : 16.
Universal. Job 28 : 24. Dan. 2 : 22. Act. 15 : 18. Heb. 4 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.
Perfect. Job 36 : 4. Job 37 : 16.
Infinite and unsearchable. Ps. 92 : 5. Ps. 147 : 5. Isa. 40 : 28. Rom. 11 : 33.
Beyond all understanding. Ps. 139 : 6. Isa. 55 : 9.

Wonderful and admirable. Ps. 139 : 6. Isa. 28 : 29.
Incomparable. Isa. 44 : 7. Jer. 10 : 7.
Manifold. Eph. 3 : 10.

= IS MADE MANIFEST BY

Creation. Job 26 : 13. Job 37 : 16. Job 38 : 4–38. Ps. 92 : 5. Ps. 94 : 9. Ps. 104 : 24. Ps. 136 : 5. Pro. 3 : 19. Isa. 40 : 12–14. Jer. 10 : 12. Jer. 51 : 15.
Providence. 1 Sam. 2 : 3–9. Job 5 : 9–16. Job 14 : 16. Job 37 : 10–17. Ps. 33 : 9–11. Ps. 94 : 9, 10. Ps. 113 : 5–9. Pro. 16 : 9. Pro. 20 : 24. Isa. 44 : 24–28. Isa. 45 : 12, 13. Dan. 2 : 20–22.
His foreknowledge. Exo. 3 : 19. Deu. 31 : 16. Isa. 42 : 9. Isa. 45 : 21. Isa. 46 : 10. Isa. 48 : 3. Luk. 11 : 49.
His counsels. Isa. 28 : 29. Jer. 32 : 19.
Redemption. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. Eph. 1 : 8. Eph. 3 : 10.

= thwarts and confounds human wisdom. Job 5 : 12, 13. Pro. 19 : 21. Pro. 21 : 30. Isa. 29 : 14. Isa. 44 : 25. Jer. 49 : 7. Oba. *v.* 8. 1 Cor. 1 : 19. 1 Cor. 3 : 19.

= chooses the weak and foolish things to confound the mighty and wise of this world. 1 Cor. 1 : 25–29.

Oh the depths of the riches of = and knowledge of God! Rom. 11 : 33.

= IS EXHIBITED BY HIS KNOWING

The hearts of all men. 1 Sam. 16 : 7. 1 Kin. 8 : 39. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. 1 Chr. 29 : 17. 2 Chr. 6 : 30. Ps. 7 : 9. Ps. 11 : 4. Ps. 44 : 21. Pro. 15 : 11. Pro. 16 : 2. Pro. 17 : 3. Pro. 21 : 2. Pro. 24 : 12. Jer. 11 : 20. Jer. 17 : 10. Jer. 20 : 12. Luk. 16 : 15. Act. 1 : 24. Act. 15 : 8. Rom. 8 : 27. 1 The. 2 : 4. Rev. 2 : 23.
The thoughts of all men. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Job 42 : 1. Ps. 94 : 11. Ps. 139 : 2. Isa. 66 : 18. Eze. 11 : 5. Amo. 4 : 13. 1 Jno. 3 : 20.
The works of every man. 2 Chr. 16 : 9. Job 14 : 16. Job 31 : 4. Job 34 : 21, 25. Ps. 33 : 15. Ps. 139 : 2, 3. Pro. 5 : 21. Pro. 24 : 12. Isa. 66 : 18. Jer. 16 : 17. Jer. 32 : 19. Hos. 7 : 2.
The minutest things. Mat. 10 : 29, 30. Luk. 12 : 6, 7.
The most secret things. Job 26 : 6. Ps. 44 : 21. Ecc. 12 : 14. Dan. 2 : 22. Mat. 6 : 4, 6, 18. Act. 15 : 18. Rom. 2 : 16. 1 Cor. 4 : 5. Heb. 4 : 13.
His faithful servants. Gen. 18 : 19. 1 Sam. 16 : 7. 2 Sam. 7 : 20. 1 Kin. 19 : 18, & Rom. 11 : 4. Ps. 1 : 6. Act. 1 : 24. Act. 18 : 10. 2 Tim. 2 : 19.
The wicked. Neh. 9 : 10. Job 11 : 11. Pro. 15 : 3. Isa. 66 : 18. Jer. 16 : 17. Luk. 16 : 15.
The day of judgment. Mat. 24 : 36. Mar. 13 : 32.

Nothing is concealed from = Ps. 139 : 12. Heb. 4 : 13.

In Christ are hid the treasures of = Pro. 8 : 12–14. Isa. 11 : 2. Col. 2 : 3.

The wisdom of believers is derived from = Exo. 4 : 12–15. Deu. 29 : 4. Deu. 34 : 9. 1 Kin. 3 : 28. 1 Kin. 4 : 29. 1 Kin. 5 : 12. 1 Kin. 10 : 24. 1 Chr. 22 : 12. 2 Chr. 9 : 23. Ezr. 7 : 25. Pro. 2 : 6–11. Ecc. 2 : 26. Dan. 2 : 23. Luk. 21 : 15. Act. 7 : 10. Eph. 1 : 17. Jas. 1 : 5. Jas. 3 : 17.

All human wisdom is derived from = Gen. 41 : 38. Exo. 28 : 3. Exo. 31 : 3, 6. Exo. 35 : 31. Exo. 36 : 1, 2. Job 28 : 20–23. Job 32 : 8. Job 38 : 36. Ps. 94 : 10. Isa. 28 : 26. Dan. 2 : 21.

The Gospel is = 1 Cor. 1 : 24. 1 Cor. 2 : 7.

Believers should magnify = Dan. 2 : 20. Rom. 16 : 27. 1 Tim. 1 : 17. Jude *v.* 25.

The ungodly deny = Job 22 : 12, 13. Ps. 10 : 13. Ps. 59 : 7. Ps. 73 : 11. Ps. 94 : 7. Isa. 29 : 15. Isa. 47 : 10. Eze. 8 : 12. Eze. 9 : 9.

Witness (The) of the Holy Ghost.

See WORK AND INFLUENCE, GIFT, BAPTISM, ANOINTING OF THE HOLY GHOST.

The Holy Ghost is the Spirit of truth. Jno. 14 : 17. Jno. 15 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.

=is the truth. Jno. 15 : 26. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.

=should be fully received. 1 Jno. 5 : 6, 9.

=BORNE TO CHRIST

By prophets as to His sufferings and His glory. 1 Pet. 1 : 11.

As the Messiah and Son of God, at His baptism. Mat. 3 : 16, 17. Mar. 1 : 10. Luk. 3 : 22. Jno. 1 : 32, 33. 1 Jno. 4 : 2.

As coming by water and blood. 1 Jno. 5 : 6.

As being a Prince and a Saviour. Act. 5 : 31, 32. 1 Jno. 4 : 13, 14.

As sanctifying His people. Heb. 10 : 14–16.

In heaven. 1 Jno. 5 : 7, 11.

On earth. 1 Jno. 5 : 8, 11.

=GIVEN TO BELIEVERS

To testify to them of Christ. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 15 : 26. Act. 5 : 32. Rev. 19 : 10.

To enable them to testify of Christ. Mat. 10 : 19, 20. Mar. 13 : 11. Luk. 12 : 11, 13. Act. 1 : 8. Act. 4 : 31, 33. Act. 5 : 31, 32. 1 Cor. 12 : 3. 2 Cor. 3 : 3. 1 Jno. 4 : 2, 13, 14.

As an evidence of faith. Act. 15 : 8. 1 Jno. 5 : 10.

As an evidence of adoption. Rom. 8 : 16. Gal. 4 : 6.

As an evidence of Christ in them. 1 Jno. 3 : 24.

As an evidence of God in them. 1 Jno. 4 : 13.

As a proof of their sincerity. Rom. 9 : 1.

=confirmed the first preaching of the Gospel. Act. 14 : 3. Heb. 2 : 4.

=accompanied the preaching of the Apostles. 1 Cor. 2 : 4. 1 The. 1 : 5.

=borne against sin. Mic. 3 : 8. Jno. 16 : 8.

=borne against unbelievers. Neh. 9 : 30. Act. 28 : 25–27.

Witnessing (False).

See SLANDER. TEN COMMANDMENTS.

=forbidden. Exo. 20 : 16. Exo. 23 : 1. Deu. 5 : 20. Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9.

God hates= Pro. 6 : 16, 19.

=comes from the heart. Mat. 15 : 19.

=is opposed to truth and justice. Pro. 12 : 17. Pro. 14 : 5. Pro. 19 : 28.

Punishment of = by the law of Moses. Deu. 19 : 16–21.

=shall not be unpunished. Pro. 19 : 5, 9. Pro. 21 : 28.

EXAMPLES. *Accusers of Naboth.* 1 Kin. 21 : 13. *Accusers of Christ.* Mat. 26 : 59–61. Mar. 14 : 56–59. *Accusers of Stephen.* Act. 6 : 11–13. *Accusers of Paul.* Act. 17 : 6–8. Act. 24 : 2, 5.

Wives.

See HUSBANDS. MARRIAGE.

THEIR DUTIES TOWARDS THEIR HUSBANDS.

To love them. Tit. 2 : 4.

To reverence them. Eph. 5 : 33.
To be faithful to them. 1 Cor. 7 : 3–5, 39.
To be subject to them. Gen. 3 : 16. 1 Cor. 14 : 34. Eph. 5 : 22, 24, 33. Col. 3 : 18. 1 Tim. 2 : 11, 12. Tit. 2 : 5. 1 Pet. 3 : 1, 5, 6.
To remain with them for life. Rom. 7 : 2, 3. 1 Cor. 7 : 10, 39.

=SHOULD

Love their children. Tit. 2 : 4.
Be discreet and chaste. Tit. 2 : 5.
Be keepers at home. Tit. 2 : 5.
Be good and faithful in all things. 1 Tim. 3 : 11. Tit. 2 : 5.
Be sober. 1 Tim. 3 : 11. Tit. 2 : 3.
Teachers of good things. Tit. 2 : 3.
Be not slanderers. 1 Tim. 3 : 11. Tit. 2 : 3.

=SHOULD BE ADORNED

With modesty and sobriety. 1 Tim. 2 : 9.
With a meek and quiet spirit. 1 Pet. 3 : 4.
With good works. 1 Tim. 2 : 10. 1 Tim. 5 : 10.
Not with outward ornaments. 1 Tim. 2 : 9. 1 Pet. 3 : 3.

Character of a pious wife. Tit. 2 : 4, 5.

A VIRTUOUS WIFE

Is from the Lord. Gen. 24 : 48. Pro. 19 : 14.
Is a favour of the Lord. Pro. 18 : 22.
Is a crown of blessing to her husband. Pro. 12 : 4. Pro. 31 : 10, 12.
Brings honour on her husband. Pro. 31 : 23.
Possesses the confidence of her husband. Pro. 31 : 11.
Is praised by her husband. Pro. 31 : 28, 29.
Is blessed by her children. Pro. 31 : 28.
Is diligent and prudent. Pro. 31 : 13–27.
Is benevolent towards the poor. Pro. 31 : 20.
Is wise, and not evil-speaking. Pro. 31 : 26.
Buildeth her house, but the foolish, &c. Pro. 14 : 1.

= of ministers should be exemplary. 1 Tim. 3 : 11.
Duties of = towards unconverted husbands. 1 Cor. 7 : 13–16. 1 Pet. 3 : 1, 2.
=not permitted to speak in the public worship. 1 Cor. 14 : 34, 35. 1 Tim. 2 : 11, 12.
Young widows should marry. 1 Cor. 7 : 9. 1 Tim. 5 : 14.
Favour is deceitful and beauty is vain; but a woman who feareth the Lord shall be praised. Pro. 31 : 30.
It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and angry woman. Pro. 21 : 19.
It is better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house. Pro. 25 : 24.
A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike. Pro. 19 : 13. Pro. 27 : 15.
One man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found. Ecc. 7 : 28.
Edict of Ahasuerus concerning wives. Est. 1 : 20–22.

EXAMPLES OF GOOD= *Manoah's wife.* Jud. 13 : 23. *Hannah.* 1 Sam. 1 : 8–19. *Abigail.* 1 Sam. 25 : 3. *Jehoshabeath.* 2 Chr. 22 : 11. *Esther.* Est. 4 : 15–17. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15 : 22. *Poor widow.* Mar. 12 : 42. *Elisabeth.* Luk. 1 : 6. *Mary.* Luk. 1 : 26–28. *Anna.* Luk. 2 : 37. *Lois and Eunice.* 2 Tim. 1 : 5. *Sara.* 1 Pet. 3 : 6.

EXAMPLES OF BAD= *Eve.* Gen. 3 : 6. 1 Tim. 2 : 14. *Sarah.* Gen. 21 : 10. *Rebecca.* Gen. 27 : 13. *Rachel.* Gen. 30 : 1. Gen. 31 : 34. *Tamar.* Gen. 38 : 14–21. *Potiphar's wife.* Gen. 37 : 17–19. *Samson's wife.* Jud. 14 : 16–20. *Delilah.* Jud. 16 : 4–20. *Michal.* 2 Sam. 6 : 16, 20. *Solomon's wives.* 1 Kin. 11 : 4. Neh. 13 : 26.

Jezebel. 1 Kin. 21 : 25. 2 Kin. 9 : 30. *Athaliah.* 2 Kin. 11 : 1–3. 2 Chr. 22 : 2–4. *Zeresh.* Est. 5 : 14. *Wife of Job.* Job 2 : 9. *Herodias.* Mat. 14 : 3, 8. Mar. 6 : 17–26. *Sapphira.* Act. 5 : 1, 2.

Word (The) of God, or Scripture.

See LAW OF GOD. TEN COMMANDMENTS. GOSPEL PROPHETS. INSPIRATION. PROMISES OF GOD.

= given by the inspiration of God. Exo. 24 : 4. Exo. 34 : 27. Num. 22 : 38. 1 Kin. 22 : 28. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 26 : 2. Jer. 30 : 2. Jer. 36 : 4. Hab. 2 : 2. Luk. 1 : 70. Act. 3 : 21. 1 Cor. 14 : 37. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. Heb. 1 : 1. Rev. 1 : 1. See *Prophets.*

= given by the inspiration of the Holy Ghost. 2 Sam. 23 : 2. Act. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 13. Eph. 3 : 5. Heb. 3 : 7, & Ps. 95 : 7. 1 Pet. 1 : 11. 2 Pet. 1 : 21. See *Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.*

= communicated to mankind through Moses. Exo. 24 : 12. Exo. 31 : 18. Deu. 5 : 22. Deu. 9 : 10. Deu. 27 : 8. Act. 7 : 38. See *Law of God.*

= communicated to mankind through the prophets. Deu. 18 : 18. 1 Sam. 3 : 21. 1 Kin. 22 : 14. Ps. 99 : 6, 7. Isa. 51 : 16. Jer. 1 : 9. Jer. 7 : 1. Jer. 23 : 22. Jer. 26 : 2. Jer. 30 : 2. Jer. 36 : 4. Eze. 1 : 3. Hos. 12 : 10. Hag. 1 : 3. Zec. 1 : 6. Zec. 7 : 7. Luk. 1 : 70. Luk. 3 : 2. Act. 3 : 21. 2 Pet. 1 : 19–21. See *Prophets.*

= committed to the care of the Jews. Deu. 4 : 8, 14. Ps. 78 : 5. Ps. 147 : 19, 20. Rom. 3 : 2.

= committed to the Apostles. Act. 20 : 24. Rom. 1 : 1. 2 Cor. 5 : 19. Gal. 1 : 11, 12. Col. 1 : 25. 1 Tim. 1 : 11, 12. Tit. 1 : 3. Heb. 13 : 7. 1 Jno. 1 : 1–3. Rev. 1 : 9. See *Gospel.*

= reveals the laws and statutes of God. Exo. 24 : 3, 12. Deu. 4 : 13, 14. Deu. 6 : 1. Deu. 10 : 13. Deu. 17 : 19. Deu. 31 : 11–13. Jos. 8 : 34. Neh. 9 : 14. Zec. 1 : 6.

= contains the Divine prophecies. Luk. 24 : 27, 44. Jno. 1 : 45. Act. 13 : 27. Act. 26 : 22. Rom. 16 : 26. 2 Pet. 1 : 19–21. 2 Pet. 3 : 2.

= contains the promises of the Gospel and of salvation. Luk. 1 : 70–75. Act. 13 : 32, 33. Rom. 1 : 1, 2. Col. 1 : 5. Tit. 1 : 2, 3.

= testifies of Christ. Luk. 1 : 69, 70. Luk. 24 : 27, 44. Jno. 1 : 45. Jno. 5 : 39, 46. Jno. 7 : 38. Act. 8 : 32–35. Act. 10 : 43. Act. 18 : 28. Act. 26 : 22, 23. Act. 28 : 23. Rom. 1 : 1–3. Rom. 16 : 25, 26. 1 Cor. 15 : 3. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

JESUS CHRIST

Is called *the Word of God.* Jno. 1 : 1, 14. 1 Jno. 5 : 7. Rev. 19 : 13.

Is called *the Word of life.* 1 Jno. 1 : 1, 2.

Has sanctioned = by appealing to it. Mat. 4 : 4, 7, 10. Mat. 8 : 11. Mat. 11 : 5. Mat. 12 : 3–7. Mat. 13 : 14, 15. Mat. 15 : 7–9. Mat. 21 : 13, 16, 42. Mat. 24 : 15. Mat. 26 : 54, 56. Mar. 2 : 25, 26. Mar. 13 : 14. Luk. 19 : 46. Luk. 20 : 37. Luk. 24 : 44. Jno. 6 : 45. See *Texts from the Old Testament Quoted in the New.*

Taught from = Mat. 19 : 18, 19. Mat. 22 : 36–40. Mar. 10 : 19. Mar. 11 : 17. Mar. 12 : 26–31. Luk. 10 : 26–28. Luk. 18 : 20. Luk. 19 : 46.

Explained = Mat. 5 : 21–48. Mat. 12 : 3–7. Mat. 15 : 4–6. Mat. 22 : 29–33. Mat. 26 : 31. Mar. 2 : 25, 26. Mar. 7 : 6–13. Mar. 10 : 3–9. Mar. 12 : 35–37. Luk. 4 : 16–21. Luk. 7 : 27. Luk. 22 : 37. Luk. 24 : 25–27, 45. Jno. 13 : 18, 21. See *Texts from the Old Testament, &c.*

Came to fulfil = Mat. 3 : 15. Mat. 5 : 17. Mat. 26 : 56. Luk. 4 : 21. Rom. 10 : 4. See *Prophecies respecting Christ.*

The words of Christ are= Jno. 3:34. Jno. 7:16. Jno. 14:24. Jno. 17:8. Heb. 1:1, 2.

God fulfils His= Jos. 21:45. Jos. 23:14. 1 Kin. 8:20. 1 Kin. 12:15. 2 Kin. 10:10. 2 Chr. 36:21, 22. Ezr. 1:1. Isa. 48:3. Jer. 11:8. Jer. 29:10. Jer. 44:29. Dan. 9:12. Zec. 1:6. Mat. 26:56. Luk. 1:45. Act. 1:16. Act. 3:18. See *Prophets*.

=concerning Christ has been fulfilled. Luk. 18:31. Luk. 24:44. Jno. 15:25. Jno. 19:28, 30. Act. 3:18. Act. 13:29. See *Prophecies respecting Christ*.

=IS CALLED

The Word. Jas. 1:21–23.

The Word of God. Mar. 7:13. Act. 13:5, 44. Rom. 10:17. Eph. 6:17. 1 The. 2:13. Heb. 4:12.

The Word of the Lord. 2 The. 3:1. 1 Pet. 1:25.

The Word of Christ. Col. 3:16.

The Word of truth. 2 Cor. 6:7. Eph. 1:13. Col. 1:5. 2 Tim. 2:15. Tit. 1:9. Jas. 1:18.

The Word of life. Phi. 2:16.

The Word of grace. Act. 20:32.

The Word of faith. Rom. 10:8.

The Word of righteousness. Heb. 5:13.

The Word of patience. Rev. 3:10.

The Word of testimony. Rev. 12:11.

The Word of prophecy. 2 Pet. 1:19.

The Book. Ps. 40:7. Isa. 29:18. Jer. 36:13. Heb. 10:7.

The Book of the Lord. Isa. 34:16.

The Book of the law. Deu. 31:26. Jos. 1:8. 2 Kin. 22:8. 2 Chr. 34:15. Neh. 8:3. Gal. 3:10.

The Book of the covenant. Exo. 24:7. 2 Kin. 23:2. 2 Chr. 34:30.

The Law of the Lord. Exo. 13:9. 2 Chr. 17:9. 2 Chr. 34:14. Ps. 1:2. Ps. 19:7. Ps. 119:1. Isa. 30:9. Jer. 8:8. Amo. 2:4.

The Law and the Prophets. Mat. 5:17. Mat. 7:12. Mat. 11:13. Mat. 22:40. Luk. 16:16. Act. 13:15. Act. 24:14. Rom. 3:21.

Moses and the Prophets. Luk. 16:29. Act. 26:22. Act. 28:23.

The Oracles of God. Rom. 3:2.

The Scripture. Jno. 2:22. Jno. 10:35. Jno. 17:12. Jno. 19:28. Gal. 3:22. 2 Tim. 3:16. Jas. 4:5. 2 Pet. 1:20.

The Scriptures. Mat. 22:29. Mat. 26:54. Mar. 12:24. Mar. 14:49. Luk. 24:27, 45. Jno. 5:39. Jno. 7:15. Act. 17:2, 11. Act. 18:24, 28. Rom. 15:4. 1 Cor. 15:3. 2 Pet. 3:16.

The Holy Scriptures. Rom. 1:2. 2 Tim. 3:15.

The Scripture of truth. Dan. 10:21.

The sword of the Spirit. Eph. 6:17.

=is designed to reveal salvation unto all men. Act. 13:26. Rom. 16:26. Eph. 1:13. 2 Tim. 1:9, 10. Tit. 1:1–3.

=is complete and sufficient for salvation. Luk. 16:29, 31. Jas. 1:21.

=is able to make wise unto salvation through faith. 2 Tim. 3:15. Jas. 1:21.

=is written for our instruction. Rom. 15:4. 1 Cor. 10:11.

=is profitable for doctrine, reproof, instruction, &c. 2 Tim. 3:16, 17.

=is a sure guide. Pro. 6:23. 2 Pet. 1:19.

=is the truth. Ps. 119:160. Dan. 10:21. Jno. 17:17. 2 Cor. 6:7. Eph. 1:13. Col. 1:5.

=is life. Deu. 32:47. Jno. 6:68.

=is spirit and life. Jno. 6:63.

=DESCRIBED AS

Pure. 2 Sam. 22:31. Ps. 12:6. Ps. 18:30. Ps. 33:4. Ps. 119:140. Pro. 30:5.

True. 2 Sam. 7:28. Ps. 33·4. Ps. 119:160. Jno. 17:17. Rev. 21:5. Rev. 22:6.

Sure and faithful. Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 138. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. 2 Pet. 1 : 19. Rev. 21 : 5. Rev. 22 : 6.
Quick and powerful. Heb. 4 : 12.
A light. Ps. 119 : 105. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.
Rain and dew. Deu. 32 : 2. Isa. 55 : 10, 11.
A fire, a hammer. Jer. 23 : 29.
A two-edged sword. Heb. 4 : 12.

=cannot be broken. Jno. 10 : 35. Rom. 9 : 6.

=stands and endures for ever. Ps. 119 : 89, 152. Isa. 40 : 8, & 1 Pet. 1 : 25. Mat. 5 : 18. Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31. Luk. 16 : 17. Luk. 21 : 33.

Christ's words shall not pass away. Mat. 24 : 35. Mar. 13 : 31. Luk. 21 : 33.

=WORKETH

According to the will of God, and returns not void. Isa. 55 : 10, 11.
Effectually in those who believe. Rom. 1 : 16. 1 Cor. 1 : 18. 1 The. 2 : 13.
With power for the conversion of souls. Act. 6 : 7. Act. 12 : 24. Act. 19 : 20.

=is sometimes received with joy for a while. Mat. 13 : 20, 21. Mar. 4 : 16, 17. Luk. 8 : 13.

=IS DESIGNED FOR

Enlightening. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 130.
Instructing. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 Cor. 10 : 11. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.
Making wise. Ps. 19 : 7. Ps. 119 : 104, 130. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.
Producing faith. Jno. 17 : 20. Jno. 20 : 31. Act. 4 : 4. Act. 13 : 48. Rom. 10 : 17. Rom. 16 : 26. 1 The. 2 : 13. 2 Tim. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 5 : 13.
Producing the fear of God and obedience. Deu. 4 : 10. Deu. 17 : 19, 20. Pro. 2 : 1, 5.
Regenerating. Eph. 5 : 26. Jas. 1 : 18. 1 Pet. 1 : 23.
Converting the soul. Ps. 19 : 7.
Purifying the soul. 1 Pet. 1 : 22.
Bringing forth good fruits. Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15.
Cleansing the conduct. Ps. 119 : 9, 11. Jno. 15 : 3.
Sanctifying. Jno. 17 : 17. Eph. 5 : 26. 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17.
Quickening. Ps. 119 : 50, 93.
Maintaining spiritual life. Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.
Edifying. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 20 : 32. Col. 4 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 2.
Producing hope. Ps. 119 : 50. Rom. 15 : 4.
Giving the hope of eternal life. Jno. 5 : 39. Col. 1 : 5.
Rejoicing the heart. Neh. 8 : 12. Ps. 19 : 8. Ps. 119 : 111, 162. Jer. 15 : 16. 1 Jno. 1 : 4.
Comforting. Ps. 119 : 82. Rom. 15 : 4. 1 The. 4 : 18.
Saving the soul. 1 Cor. 15 : 1, 2. Eph. 1 : 13. Jas. 1 : 21.

Man shall not live by bread alone, but by= Deu. 8 : 3. Mat. 4 : 4. Luk. 4 : 4.

The world was created by= Ps. 33 : 6. Heb. 11 : 3. 2 Pet. 3 : 5.

Men shall be judged by= Jno. 12 : 48. Rom. 2 : 12, 16. Jas. 2 : 12.

=SHOULD BE

Received as the Word of God. Job 22 : 22. Luk. 16 : 29. 1 The. 2 : 13. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.
Received with readiness of mind. Act. 17 : 11.
Received with attention and meekness. Pro. 2 : 1, 2. Heb. 2 : 1. Jas. 1 : 21.
Received with sincerity. Luk. 8 : 15. Act. 2 : 41.
Believed. Jno. 2 : 22. Eph. 1 : 13.
Not only heard, but obeyed. Deu. 4 : 1, 5. Deu. 6 : 1, 3. Deu. 12 : 28. Deu. 29 : 29. Mat. 7 : 24. Mat. 13 : 23. Mar. 4 : 20. Luk. 8 : 15, 21. Jas. 1 : 22.
Obeyed and kept. Deu. 26 : 16. Deu. 30 : 16. Jos. 1 : 8. Jos.

23 : 6. Ps. 119 : 57. Jer. 11 : 8. Jer. 26 : 5. Jer. 29 : 19.
The rule of conduct. Deu. 6 : 6–9. Deu. 17 : 19, 20. Ps. 119 : 9.
Read every day. Deu. 17 : 19. Isa. 34 : 16.
Searched every day. Jno. 5 : 39. Act. 17 : 11.
Studied. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.
Meditated in day and night. Jos. 1 : 8. Ps. 1 : 2.
Laid up in the heart. Deu. 6 : 6. Deu. 11 : 18. Deu. 32 : 46. Job 22 : 22. Luk. 8 : 15. Col. 3 : 16.
Kept in memory. 2 The. 2 : 15. 2 Pet. 3 : 2. Jude *v.* 17.
Publicly read and explained. Exo. 24 : 3. Deu. 31 : 11–13. Jos. 8 : 33–35. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. 2 Chr. 34 : 30. Neh. 8 : 3, 8. Jer. 36 : 6, 8. Luk. 4 : 16, 17. Act. 13 : 15. Act. 15 : 21. Act. 18 : 28.
The standard of teaching. 2 Tim. 4 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 11.
Taught with purity. 2 Cor. 2 : 17. 2 Cor. 4 : 2. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
Taught to children. Deu. 4 : 9, 10. Deu. 6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19. Deu. 32 : 46. Ps. 78 : 4. Isa. 38 : 19. Joe. 1 : 3. 2 Tim. 3 : 15.
Taught to all. 2 Chr. 17 : 7–9. Neh. 8 : 7, 8. Eze. 2 : 7. Act. 19 : 10. Rom. 10 : 18.
Quoted. Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 15 : 28. Jno. 7 : 38. Jno. 19 : 36, 37. Act. 1 : 16–19. Rom. 4 : 3. Rom. 9 : 17. Rom. 10 : 11. Rom. 11 : 2–4. 1 Cor. 1 : 31. 1 Cor. 15 : 54. 1 Tim. 5 : 18. Jas. 4 : 6. 1 Pet. 1 : 16. 1 Pet. 2 : 6. See *Texts from the Old Testament, &c.*
Offered to and glorified in the world. Act. 13 : 48. Phi. 2 : 15, 16. 2 The 3 : 1. Tit. 2 : 5.
The subject of all conversation. Deu. 6 : 7. Deu. 11 : 19. Job 6 : 10.
Used against spiritual enemies. Mat. 4 : 4, 7, 10, & Eph. 6 : 11, 17. Rev. 12 : 11.

Take heed to = of prophecy. 1 The. 5 : 20. 2 Pet. 1 : 19.

Try all teaching by = Isa. 8 : 20. Isa. 34 : 16. Act. 17 : 11.
The letter of =, without the spirit, killeth. Jno. 6 : 63, & 2 Cor. 3 : 6.
Without the help of God, it is impossible to understand = Ps. 119 : 18. Isa. 29 : 10–12. Luk. 24 : 25, 45. 1 Cor. 2 : 10, 14. 2 Cor. 3 : 14–16.
God has promised His Spirit to give the understanding of = Ps. 32 : 8. Pro. 1 : 23. Luk. 11 : 13. Jno. 6 : 45. Jno. 14 : 26. Jno. 16 : 13–15. Heb. 8 : 10, 11. Heb. 10 : 16. Jas. 1 : 5.
= is nigh thee, in thy mouth and in thy heart. Deu. 30 : 14. Rom. 10 : 8.

Believers

Consider = Ps. 119 : 95.
Receive = as coming from God. Jno. 17 : 8. Act. 17 : 11.
Believe = Jno. 2 : 22. Eph. 1 : 13.
Delight in = Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 103.
Love = Ps. 119 : 97, 113, 140, 167.
Consider = as sweet. Ps. 19 : 10. Ps. 119 : 103.
Consider = more precious than treasures. Job 23 : 12. Ps. 19 : 10. Ps. 119 : 14, 72, 162.
Keep and obey = Ps. 119 : 17, 57, 67, 101, 129, 167. Luk. 8 : 21. Jno. 15 : 14, 20. Jno. 17 : 6. Rev. 22 : 9.
Walk in = 2 Jno. *v.* 4. 3 Jno. *v.* 3, 4.
Rejoice in = Ps. 119 : 162. Jer. 15 : 16.
Trust in = Ps. 119 : 42.
Hope in = Ps. 119 : 74, 81, 147.
Vehemently desire = Ps. 119 : 82.
Hide = in their heart. Ps. 119 : 11.
Meditate in = Ps. 1 : 2. Ps. 119 : 99, 148.
Speak of = Ps. 119 : 46, 172.
Declare = Act. 8 : 4. Act. 13 : 5.
Forget not = Ps. 119 : 16, 93.
Tremble at = Ps. 119 : 161. Isa. 66 : 2, 5.
Are grieved, when the ungodly keep not = Ps. 119 : 158.

Pray to be taught by = Ps. 119 : 12, 18, 125, 144.
Pray to be inclined to obey = Ps. 119 : 35, 36, 133.
Plead in prayer the promises of = Ps. 119 : 25, 28, 169.
Suffer martyrdom for the testimony of = Act. 20 : 24. Rev. 6 : 9. Rev. 12 : 11. Rev. 20 : 4.

= abides in believers. Col. 3 : 16. 1 Jno. 2 : 14. 3 Jno. *v.* 2.
God will look to him that trembleth at His = Isa. 66 : 2.
He who fears = shall be rewarded. Pro. 13 : 13.
Hatred of = brings persecution. Mat. 13 : 21. Mar. 4 : 17.
If a man loves Christ, he will keep = Jno. 14 : 23.

HE WHO KEEPS =

Shall be kept from the hour of temptation. Rev. 3 : 10.
Shall never see death. Jno. 8 : 51.

Blessed is the man who hears and keeps = Ps. 1 : 1, 2. Ps. 119 : 1, 2. Pro. 8 : 32, 34. Luk. 11 : 28. Jas. 1 : 25. Rev. 1 : 3. Rev. 22 : 7.
Whosoever hears and does = is prudent. Mat. 7 : 24, 25. Luk. 6 : 47, 48.
He who is a hearer and not a doer of = deceives himself. Jas. 1 : 22–24.
Whosoever hears and does not = is a fool. Mat. 7 : 26. Luk. 6 : 49.
The cares, pleasures, and riches choke = Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.
Satan taketh away = out of the heart. Mat. 13 : 19. Mar. 4 : 15. Luk. 8 : 12.
Ignorance of = is a source of error. Mat. 22 : 29. Act. 13 : 27.
Famine of hearing = sent as chastisement. Amo. 8 : 11, 12.

UNBELIEVERS

Take offence and stumble at = Jer. 6 : 10. Mat. 13 : 21. Mar. 4 : 17. 1 Pet. 2 : 8.
Corrupt = Eze. 22 : 26. 2 Cor. 2 : 17.
Make = of none effect by their tradition. Isa. 29 : 13. Mat. 15 : 1–3, 9. Mar. 7 : 5–9, 13. Col. 2 : 18, 21–23. Tit. 1 : 14.
Wrest = unto their own destruction. 2 Pet. 3 : 16.
Hear, but obey not = Jer. 43 : 1, 7. Eze. 33 : 30–32. Mat. 13 : 20–22. Mar. 4 : 16–19. Luk. 8 : 12–14. Jas. 1 : 23.
Receive not = Jno. 8 : 37.
Keep not = Ps. 119 : 158. Jer. 11 : 8. Amo. 2 : 4. Jno. 14 : 24.
Have not in them = Jer. 5 : 13. Jno. 5 : 38.
Believe not = Jno. 5 : 46, 47.
Reject = Jer. 8 : 9. Amo. 2 : 4. Jno. 12 : 48. Act. 13 : 46.
Hearken not unto = Jno. 8 : 43, 47. 2 Tim. 4 : 4.
Know not = Mat. 22 : 29. Mar. 12 : 24.

Dreadful punishment for rejecting = 2 The. 1 : 8, 9. 2 The. 2 : 12. Heb. 12 : 25. 1 Pet. 4 : 17.
Christ shall be ashamed of him who is ashamed of His = Mar. 8 : 38. Luk. 9 : 26.
He who despises = shall be destroyed. Pro. 13 : 13.
Nothing to be added to, nor diminished from = Deu. 4 : 2. Deu. 12 : 32. Pro. 30 : 6. Rev. 22 : 18, 19.
Denunciations against those who add to, or take away from = Rev. 22 : 18, 19.
Destruction of = punished. Jer. 36 : 29–31.
Great privilege of the Jews of having been entrusted with = Deu. 4 : 6–8. Ps. 147 : 19, 20. Rom. 3 : 1, 2.

= ILLUSTRATED. *Rain and dew.* Deu. 32 : 2. Isa. 55 : 10, 11. *A light, a lamp.* Ps. 119 : 105. 2 Pet. 1 : 19. *A fire, a hammer.* Jer. 23 : 29. *Seed of the sower.* Mat. 13 : 3–8, 19–23. Mar. 4 : 14–20. Luk. 8 : 5–15. *A two-edged sword.* Heb. 4 : 12.

Work and Influences of The Holy Ghost.

See POWER, BAPTISM, INSPIRATION, GIFT, MIRACULOUS GIFTS, WITNESS, ANOINTING, SEALING OF THE HOLY GHOST. THE HOLY GHOST THE COMFORTER.

THE HOLY GHOST

Creates and gives life. Gen. 1:2. Job 26:13. Job 33:4. Ps. 33:6. Ps. 104:30.

Reveals the mysteries of God. 1 Cor. 2:10–12. Eph. 3:4, 5. Heb. 9:8.

Reveals the things of Christ. Jno. 16:13, 14. 1 Cor. 12:3. Eph. 3:5.

Testifies of Christ. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Act. 5:32. 1 Jno. 4:2. 1 Jno. 5:6.

Reveals the future. Luk. 2:26. Jno. 16:13. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 20:23. Act. 21:11. 1 Tim. 4:1. 1 Pet. 1:11.

Inspires the prophets. Num. 11:25. 1 Sam. 10:10. 2 Sam. 23:2. Eze. 3:27. Eze. 11:5. Mar. 12:36. Act. 1:16. Act. 11:28. Act. 19:6. Act. 28:25. Eph. 3:5. 1 Pet. 1:10, 11. 2 Pet. 1:21. See *Inspiration.*

Qualifies for the ministry. Num. 11:17. Mic. 3:8. Luk. 24:49. Act. 1:8. Act. 4:31. Act. 6:5, 10.

Chooses and sends ministers. Isa. 48:16. Act. 13:2, 4. Act. 16:6, 7. Act. 20:28.

Directs ministers where to preach. Eze. 3:24. Act. 8:29. Act. 10:19, 20. Act. 11:12. Act. 16:6, 7. Act. 20:22. Act. 21:4.

Gives wisdom to ministers. Neh. 9:20. Act. 6:10. 1 Cor. 2:12, 13. 1 Cor. 12:8.

Imparts the power of miracles. Mat. 12:28. Act. 2:4. Act. 19:6. Rom. 15:19. 1 Cor. 12:9–11. See *Miraculous Gifts.*

Operates the new birth. 1 Sam. 10:6. Jno. 3:5, 6. Tit. 3:5.

Gives spiritual life. Eze. 37:14. Rom. 8:11–13.

Searches all things. 1 Cor. 2:10, 11.

Teaches everything. Luk. 12:12. Jno. 14:26. 1 Cor. 2:13. 1 Jno. 2:20, 27.

Guides and leads. Ps. 143:10. Jno. 16:13. Rom. 8:14. Gal. 5:18.

Reproves the world of sin and strives with sinners. Gen. 6:3. Neh. 9:30. Zec. 7:12. Jno. 16:8. Act. 7:51. Gal. 5:17. Heb. 3:7–9.

Operates repentance. Zec. 12:10. Jno. 16:8.

Produces faith. 1 Cor. 12:9.

Sanctifies. Rom. 1:4. Rom. 15:16. 1 Cor. 6:11. Gal. 5:22. Eph. 5:9. 1 Pet. 1:2, 22. See *Sanctification.*

Dwells in believers. Jno. 14:17. Rom. 8:11. 1 Cor. 3:16. 1 Cor. 6:19. 2 Tim. 1:14.

Comforts. Jno. 14:26. Jno. 15:26. Act. 9:31. See *Holy Ghost the Comforter.*

Imparts the love of God. Rom. 5:5.

Gives righteousness, peace, and joy. Act. 8:39. Act. 13:52. Rom. 14:17. Gal. 5:22. 1 The. 1:6.

Produces hope. Rom. 15:13. Gal. 5:5.

Helps believers in their prayers. Rom. 8:26. Eph. 6:18.

Bears witness in believers to their adoption. Rom. 8:16. Gal. 4:6. See *Witness of the Holy Spirit.*

Anoints believers. 1 Jno. 2:20, 27. See *Anointing of the Holy Ghost.*

Seals believers for redemption. Eph. 1:13, 14. Eph. 4:30. See *Sealing of the Holy Ghost.*

Works (Good).

See CHRISTIAN LIFE. HOLINESS. SANCTIFICATION.

=CALLED

Work and labour of love. 1 The. 1 : 3. Heb. 6 : 10.
Works and fruits of righteousness. Phi. 1 : 11. Tit. 3 : 5. Jas. 3 : 18.
Good fruits. Jno. 15 : 5, 16. Jas. 3 : 17.
Fruits meet for repentance. Mat. 3 : 8. Luk. 3 : 8. Act. 26 : 20.

No = without faith. Rom. 14 : 22, 23. Jno. 15 : 4, 5.
= are by Jesus Christ unto the glory and praise of God. Phi. 1 : 11.
They alone who abide in Christ can perform = Jno. 15 : 4, 5.
= are wrought by God in us. Phi. 2 : 13–15, & 2 Cor. 3 : 5. 2 Cor. 9 : 8. 2 The. 2 : 17. Heb. 13 : 20, 21.
= should be performed to please God. Mat. 6 : 1–4. Eph. 5 : 9, 10. Col. 1 : 10. Col. 2 : 23. 1 The. 4 : 1. Heb. 13 : 16.
= should be performed to the glory of God. Mat. 5 : 16. 1 Cor. 10 : 31. Phi. 2 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.
= should be performed in the name of the Lord Jesus. Col. 3 : 17.
Scripture is designed to lead us to = 2 Tim. 3 : 16, 17. Jas. 1 : 25.
Heavenly wisdom is full of = Jas. 3 : 17.
None can be justified by = Rom. 3 : 20. Gal. 2 : 16. See *Justification.*
None can be saved by = Eph. 2 : 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1 : 9. Tit. 3 : 4, 5.
Christ has set an example of = Jno. 10 : 32. Act. 10 : 38. See *Character of Christ.*

BELIEVERS

Are a peculiar people prepared by Christ, and zealous of = Eph. 2 : 10, & Luk. 1 : 17. Ps. 110 : 3.
Exhorted to put on and maintain = Col. 3 : 12–14. Tit. 3 : 8.

BELIEVERS SHOULD

Be full of = Act. 9 : 36. Phi. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 6 : 18.
Be fruitful in = Col. 1 : 10.
Abound in = 2 Cor. 9 : 8.
Be perfect and thoroughly furnished unto all = 2 Tim. 3 : 17.
Be perfect in = Heb. 13 : 21.
Be careful to maintain = Tit. 3 : 8, 14.
Be zealous for = Tit. 2 : 14.
Be established in = 2 The. 2 : 17.
Be ready to every = Tit. 3 : 1.
Be prepared unto every = 2 Tim. 2 : 21.
Manifest with meekness their = Jas. 3 : 13.
Bring to the light their = Mat. 5 : 16. Jno. 3 : 21.
Avoid ostentation in = Mat. 6 : 1–18.
Provoke one another to = Heb. 10 : 24.
Pious women should be adorned with = 1 Tim. 2 : 9, 10. 1 Tim. 5 : 10.

MINISTERS SHOULD

Be patterns of = Tit. 2 : 7.
Exhort to = 1 Tim. 6 : 17, 18. Tit. 3 : 1, 8, 14.

Necessity for = Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 19. Jno. 15 : 2, 6. Mat. 25 : 34–45.
= designed to glorify God before men. Mat. 5 : 16. Jno. 15 : 8. 1 Pet. 2 : 12.
= are an evidence of the sincerity of faith. Jas. 2 : 14–20, 22, 26.
= are a proof of love to Christ. Jno. 14 : 15, 21, 23. Jno. 15 : 10, 14.
Pure and undefiled religion is shown by = Jas. 1 : 27.
God remembers = Neh. 13 : 14. Act. 10 : 4, 31. Heb. 6 : 10.
= shall be brought into judgment. Ecc. 12 : 14. Mat. 25 : 35–40. 2 Cor. 5 : 10.
= shall follow believers into eternal rest. Rev. 14 : 13.
= shall not be without a reward. Mat. 10 : 41, 42. Mar. 9 : 41. Luk.

14 : 14. Eph. 6 : 8. 1 Cor. 15 : 58. Col. 3 : 23, 24. Col. 4 : 18, 19.

Even the gift of a cup of water shall not be without reward. Mat. 10 : 42. Mar. 9 : 41.

The ungodly are reprobate unto = Tit. 1 : 16.

Every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire. Mat. 3 : 10. Mat. 7 : 19. Jno. 15 : 2, 6.

World (The).

See HAPPINESS OF UNBELIEVERS. RICHES.

= lieth in corruption and wickedness. Gen. 8 : 21. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 7 : 7. Jno. 17 : 15. 2 Pet. 1 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 19.

= knows not God. Jno. 17 : 25. 1 Cor. 1 : 21. 1 Jno. 3 : 1.

= has not known Christ. Jno. 1 : 10.

= hateth Christ. Jno. 7 : 7. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. Jno. 17 : 14.

= has rejected Christ. Jno. 1 : 10, 11. Jno. 3 : 19.

= hates the disciples of Christ. Jno. 15 : 18, 19. Jno. 17 : 14. 1 Jno. 3 : 13.

= passeth away. Mat. 5 : 18. 1 Cor. 7 : 31. 2 Cor. 4 : 18. 1 Jno. 2 : 17.

The treasures of = are perishable. Ecc. 5 : 14. Mat. 6 : 19. Luk. 12 : 33.

Man at his death shall carry nothing away of the wealth of = Job 1 : 21. Ps. 49 : 17. Ecc. 5 : 15. 1 Tim. 6 : 7.

THE ENJOYMENTS OF =

Are transitory. Job 21 : 12, 13. Heb. 11 : 25.

Are but vanity. Ecc. 2 : 1–11. Ecc. 11 : 8.

Are unsatisfying. Ecc. 5 : 10. Ecc. 6 : 7.

Are the lusts of the flesh and eyes. Rom. 13 : 14. Gal. 5 : 24. Eph. 2 : 3. 1 Jno. 2 : 16.

Lead to poverty. Pro. 6 : 26. Pro. 21 : 17. Pro. 23 : 21. Pro. 29 : 3. Luk. 15 : 13.

End in sorrow and remorse. Pro. 5 : 3, 4. Pro. 14 : 13. Ecc. 5 : 12.

Choke the Word in the heart. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.

Bring the chastisements of God. Ecc. 11 : 9. Isa. 3 : 16–24. Eze. 16 : 49, 50. Amo. 3 : 15. Amo. 6 : 4–7. 2 Pet. 2 : 13.

The wisdom of = is folly. 1 Cor. 1 : 20. 1 Cor. 3 : 18, 19.

The cares of = choke the Word. Mat. 13 : 22. Mar. 4 : 19. Luk. 8 : 14.

Attachment to the wealth of = hinders from receiving the Gospel. Mat. 19 : 22. Mar. 10 : 22. Luk. 14 : 18–20. Luk. 18 : 23.

SATAN

Is the god of this = 2 Cor. 4 : 4.

Is the prince of this = Jno. 12 : 31. Jno. 14 : 30. Jno. 16 : 11. Eph. 2 : 2.

Has dominion over the children of this = Eph. 2 : 2. Eph. 6 : 12.

Deceiveth = Rev. 12 : 9. Rev. 20 : 3.

UNBELIEVERS

Are the children of this = Ps. 17 : 14. Luk. 16 : 8. Jno. 8 : 23. 1 Jno. 4 : 5.

Walk according to the course of this = Eph. 2 : 1–3.

Mind and love but the things of this = Rom. 8 : 5. Phi. 3 : 19. 2 Tim. 4 : 10.

Are given to the pleasures of = Job 21 : 13. Ecc. 7 : 4. Isa. 5 : 12. 2 Tim. 3 : 4. Jas. 5 : 5.

Are given to the lusts of = Eph. 2 : 3. Eph. 4 : 17. Tit. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 4 : 3. 2 Pet. 2 : 12–14.

Have their portion in this = Job 21 : 7–13. Job 22 : 18. Ps. 17 : 14. Ps. 73 : 12. Luk. 16 : 25.

Are without God and hope in = Eph. 2 : 12.

The soul of man is more valuable than the whole = Mat. 16 : 26. Mar. 8 : 36, 37. Luk. 9 : 25.
Sin and death entered into = by Adam. Rom. 5 : 12. See *Fall of Man.*

GOD

Has created = Ps. 146 : 6. Act. 14 : 15. Act. 17 : 24.
Has given and sent His Son to save = Jno. 3 : 16, 17. 1 Jno. 4 : 9, 14.
Has reconciled = with Himself by Christ. 2 Cor. 5 : 19.
Has destroyed by deluge the ancient = 2 Pet. 2 : 5. 2 Pet. 3 : 6.
Shall judge = 1 Sam. 2 : 10. Ps. 9 : 8. Ps. 96 : 13. Ps. 98 : 9. Act. 17 : 31. Rom. 3 : 6.
Shall punish = Isa. 13 : 11.

CHRIST

Is the light of = Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 49 : 6. Luk. 2 : 32. Jno. 1 : 9, 10. Jno. 3 : 19. Jno. 8 : 12. Jno. 9 : 5. Jno. 12 : 46. Act. 13 : 47.
Is come not to judge, but to save = Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15.
Has given His flesh for the life of = Jno. 6 : 33, 51.
Is the Saviour of = Jno. 3 : 17. Jno. 4 : 42. Jno. 12 : 47. 1 Tim. 1 : 15. 1 Jno. 4 : 14.
Taketh away the sin of = Jno. 1 : 29.
Is the propitiation for the sins of the whole = 1 Jno. 2 : 2.
Was not of = Jno. 8 : 23. Jno. 17 : 14, 16.
Has overcome = Jno. 16 : 33.
Shall be with His Church even unto the end of = Mat. 28 : 20.

The kingdom of Christ is not of this = Jno. 18 : 36, & Jno. 6 : 15. Dan. 7 : 14.

THE LOVE OF =

Is inconsistent with the love of God. 1 Jno. 2 : 15.
Is enmity against God. Mat. 6 : 24. Luk. 16 : 13. Rom. 8 : 7. Jas. 4 : 4.
Produces spiritual death. Rom. 8 : 6. 1 Tim. 5 : 6.
Produces eternal death. Rom. 8 : 13. Phi. 3 : 18, 19.

BELIEVERS

Should not love = Col. 3 : 2. 1 Jno. 2 : 15, 16.
Are not of = Jno. 15 : 19. Jno. 17 : 14, 16. 1 Cor. 2 : 12.
Should make their light shine before = Mat. 5 : 16. Jno. 3 : 21. Phi. 2 : 15.
Should deny all the lusts of = Tit. 2 : 12. Heb. 11 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 14. 1 Pet. 2 : 1. 1 Pet. 4 : 2.
Should not be conformed to = Rom. 12 : 2. 1 Pet. 4 : 2. 2 Pet. 3 : 17.
Should keep themselves unspotted from = Rom. 12 : 2. 1 Cor. 5 : 9–11. Jas. 1 : 27.
Should make good use of the riches of = Luk. 16 : 9. 1 Tim. 6 : 17–19. 1 Jno. 3 : 17.
Should not lay up treasures in this = Mat. 6 : 19.
Should use and not abuse = 1 Cor. 7 : 29–31.
Pray not to be enticed by men and pleasures of = Ps. 17 : 14. Ps. 141 : 4.
Should live as strangers and pilgrims in = Heb. 11 : 13. 1 Pet. 2 : 11, & 1 Chr. 29 : 15. Ps. 39 : 12.
Have tribulation in = Jno. 16 : 33.
Are chastened, that they should not be condemned with = Ps. 94 : 12, 13. 1 Cor. 11 : 32.
Overcome = by faith. Rom. 8 : 37. 1 Jno. 4 : 4. 1 Jno. 5 : 4, 5.
Escape from the corruption of = Jno. 17 : 15. Gal. 1 : 4. 2 Pet. 1 : 4.
Are the light of = Mat. 5 : 14.
Shall judge = Ps. 149 : 5–9. Mat. 19 : 28. Luk. 22 : 30. 1 Cor. 6 : 2.

The Gospel shall be preached in the whole = Mat. 24 : 14. Mar. 13 :

10. Mar. 16 : 15. Rom. 10 : 18. Col. 1 : 6, 23. Rev. 14 : 6.

The Holy Ghost reproves = of sin, righteousness, and judgment. Jno. 16 : 8.

=cannot receive the Spirit of truth. Jno. 14 : 17.

The peace given by Christ surpasses that of= Jno. 14 : 27.

Seducers shall come into= 1 Jno. 4 : 1, 3. 2 Jno. *v.* 7.

Signs of the end of= Mat 24 : 3. Mar. 13 : 4. Luk. 21 : 7.

Destruction of=by fire, described. Isa. 13 : 9–13. Isa. 24 : 19–23. Heb. 6 : 8. 2 Pet. 3 : 8, 10.

THE END OF = ILLUSTRATED.

Tares of the field. Mat. 13 : 36–42.

Net cast into the sea. Mat. 13 : 47–50.

Worship.

See PUBLIC PRAYER. THANKSGIVING. PRAISE. SABBATH. SERVING GOD.

God alone should be the object of our= Exo. 20 : 3. Exo. 34 : 14. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 20. 1 Sam. 7 : 3. 2 Kin. 17 : 36. Isa. 42 : 8. Mat. 4 : 10. Luk. 4 : 8. Rev. 4 : 11.

Christ should be the object of our = Mat. 2 : 2. Mat. 8 : 2. Mat. 14 : 33. Luk. 24 : 52. Act. 7 : 59. Heb. 1 : 6.

=should be presented to God in the name of Christ. Eph. 2 : 18. Eph. 3 : 12. 1 Tim. 2 : 5. Heb. 4 : 14, 16. Heb. 7 : 25. Heb. 10 : 19–22. Heb. 13 : 15. 1 Pet. 2 : 5.

GOD REQUIRES A=

Spiritual. Jno. 4 : 23, 24. Phi. 3 : 3. 1 Pet. 2 : 5.

True. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Sam. 12 : 24. Ps. 145 : 18. Jno. 4 : 24. 1 Cor. 5 : 8.

Reverential. Gen. 28 : 16, 17. Exo. 3 : 5. Jos. 5 : 15. Neh. 8 : 6. Ps. 5 : 7. Ps. 95 : 6. Ecc. 5 : 1, 2. Heb. 12 : 28.

Holy. Lev. 10 : 3. Ps. 66 : 18. Mal. 1 : 11. 1 Tim. 2 : 8.

Voluntary and perfect. Lev. 19 : 5. Lev. 22 : 21, 29. Deu. 15 : 21. Deu. 17 : 1. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Mal. 1 : 13.

With an upright and sincere heart. Jos. 24 : 14. 1 Chr. 28 : 9. Pro. 15 : 8, 29. Act. 2 : 46. Heb. 10 : 22.

Conducted with order and decency. 1 Cor. 11 : 17–22. 1 Cor. 14 : 26–40.

Such as it is appointed by Him. Gen. 4 : 3–5. Exo. 20 : 24. Lev. 10 : 1, 2. 1 Sam. 13 : 8–13. 1 Sam. 15 : 21, 22. 2 Chr. 26 : 16–18. Jno. 4 : 23.

PUBLIC=IS COMPOSED OF

Prayers. 1 Kin. 8 : 22–54. 1 Chr. 16 : 35. 1 Chr. 29 : 10–19. Neh. 9 : 3–5. Ps. 95 : 6. Luk. 1 : 10. Act. 3 : 1. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

Thanksgivings. 1 Chr. 16 : 4. Ps. 26 : 7. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 116 : 17–19. Ps. 147 : 7. Phi. 4 : 6. Col. 4 : 2. 1 Tim. 2 : 1.

Reading and explaining the Scripture. Exo. 24 : 3, 7. Deu. 31 : 11–13. Jos. 8 : 30–35. 2 Kin. 23 : 2. 2 Chr. 34 : 30. Neh. 8 : 8. Neh. 9 : 3. Jer. 36 : 6. Luk. 4 : 16, 17. Act. 13 : 15, 27. Act. 15 : 21.

Praises and hymns. 1 Chr. 16 : 4–7. 2 Chr. 7 : 6. 2 Chr. 29 : 25–28. Ps. 35 : 18. Ps. 100 : 4. Ps. 107 : 32. Ps. 147 : 7. Mat. 26 : 30. Eph. 5 : 19. Col. 3 : 16.

Mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. Isa. 56 : 7. Mat. 21 : 13. Mar. 11 : 17. Luk. 19 : 46.

WHAT IS MORE ACCEPTABLE TO GOD THAN=

Knowledge of God. Hos. 6 : 6.

Love to God and man. Mar. 12: 33.
Obedience to His voice. 1 Sam. 15: 22.
Doing justice and judgment. Pro. 21: 3. Mic. 6: 6–8. Isa. 58: 6–8.
Mercy. Hos. 6: 6. Mat. 9: 13. Mat. 12: 7.
A broken and contrite heart. Ps. 51: 17.

Exhortations to = 1 Sam. 12: 24. 1 Chr. 16: 29. Ps. 29: 2. Ps. 95: 1, 6. Ps. 96: 7–9. Ps. 99: 5, 9. Ps. 100: 4. Rev. 14: 7.
= of believers is acceptable to God. Pro. 15: 8. Isa. 56: 7. Jno. 4: 23. 1 Pet. 2: 5.
= only external is hypocrisy. Isa. 29: 13. Mat. 15: 7–9. Mar. 7: 6, 7.
= of hypocrites is vain. Ps. 50: 16, 17. Isa. 1: 11–13. Mat. 15: 8, 9. Mar. 7: 6, 7.
= of hypocrites is rejected. Isa. 66: 3, 4. Jer. 6: 20. Amo. 5; 21–23. Mal. 1: 10.
= of the wicked is an abomination. Ps. 50: 16. Pro. 15: 8. Pro. 21: 27. Pro. 28: 9. Isa. 1: 11–15. Jer. 6: 20. Jer. 14: 12. Hos. 8: 13.
= given to created beings is vain and sinful. Act. 10: 25, 26. Act. 14: 13–15. Rom. 1: 25. Col. 2: 18. Rev. 19: 10. Rev. 22: 8, 9.
= of God should not be mixed up with idolatry. Deu. 12: 30, 31. 2 Kin. 17: 33, 41. 2 Kin. 23: 11. Jer. 19: 13. Zep. 1: 5.
= of God shall be universal in latter times. Ps. 22: 27. Ps. 66: 4. Ps. 67: 3. Ps. 68: 32. Ps. 72: 11. Ps. 86: 9. Ps. 138: 4. Isa. 66: 23. Zep. 2: 11. Mal. 1: 11. Rom. 14: 11. Rev. 15: 4.
= of God and Christ is celebrated by the heavenly host. Neh. 9: 6. Isa. 6: 3. Rev. 4: 10. Rev. 5: 12–14. Rev. 7: 11. Rev. 11: 16. Rev. 15: 2–4.

EXAMPLES. *Abel.* Gen. 4: 4. Heb. 11: 4. *Abraham.* Gen. 12: 8. Gen. 22: 5. *Eliezer.* Gen. 24: 26. *Jacob.* Gen. 46: 1. Heb. 11: 21. *Israelites.* Exo. 4: 31. Exo. 33: 10. 1 Chr. 29: 20. 2 Chr. 7: 3. Neh. 9: 3. *Moses.* Exo. 24: 4–8. Exo. 34: 8. *Joshua.* Jos. 8: 30–35. *Elkanah and Hannah.* 1 Sam. 1: 3, 19. *Samuel.* 1 Sam. 16: 5. *David.* 2 Sam. 6: 17, 18. 2 Sam. 12: 20. 1 Chr. 16: 1, 2. 1 Chr. 29: 20. Ps. 27: 6. *Solomon.* 1 Kin. 8: 54, 63. 2 Chr. 7: 2. *Jehoshaphat and Jews.* 2 Chr. 20: 18. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 29: 20–31. *Ezra.* Neh. 8: 1–8. *Job.* Job 1: 5. *Daniel.* Dan. 6: 10. *Wise men.* Mat. 2: 11. Luk. 5: 12. *Disciples.* Mat. 14: 33. Mat. 26: 30. Mat. 28: 17. Mar. 14: 26. Luk. 24: 52. *Woman of Canaan.* Mat. 15: 25. *Mary Magdalene.* Mat. 28: 9. *Jews.* Luk. 1: 10. *Apostles.* Luk. 24: 53. *Blind man.* Jno. 9: 38. *Greeks.* Jno. 12: 20. *Ethiopian eunuch.* Act. 8: 27. *Lydia.* Act. 16: 14. *Paul.* Act. 24: 11.

Zeal.

See SERVING GOD.

Christ has set an example of = Ps. 69: 9, & Jno. 2: 17. Mat. 21: 12, 13. Mar. 11: 15–17. Luk. 19: 45, 46. Jno. 2: 14–16.
Exhortations to = Ecc. 9: 10. Rom. 12: 11. Rev. 3: 19.

= SHOULD BE EXERCISED

In striving after salvation. Mat. 11: 12. Luk. 13: 24. Luk. 16: 16. 1 Cor. 9: 24.
In godliness. 1 Tim. 4: 7, 15.
In doing good. Gal. 4: 18. Tit. 2: 14.
In holiness. 2 Pet. 3: 14.
In good works. Tit. 2: 14. Tit. 3: 1.
In the good fight of faith. Phi. 1: 27. 1 Tim. 6: 12.

In prayer. Eph. 6 : 18. 1 The. 3 : 10. Heb. 5 : 7. Jas. 5 : 16.
In making our calling and election sure. 2 Pet. 1 : 10.
For the glory of God. Num. 25 : 11, 13. 1 Kin. 19 : 10.
In striving to be acceptable unto God. 2 Cor. 5 : 9. 2 Tim. 2 : 15.
For the salvation of others. Act. 26 : 29. Rom. 10 : 1. Col. 4 : 12, 13. Jude *v.* 3.
For the edification of others. 1 Cor. 14 : 12.
In preaching the Gospel. Jer. 20 : 9. Act. 18 : 25. Rom. 15 : 19, 20.
In contending for the faith. Jude *v.* 3.
Against idolatry. 2 Kin. 23 : 4–14.

It is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing. Gal. 4 : 18.
Want of = reproved. Rev. 13 : 15–19.
= of believers is consuming. Ps. 119 : 139.
= provokes others to = 2 Cor. 9 : 2.
Godly sorrow produces = 2 Cor. 7 : 11.
= is sometimes blind and persecuting. 2 Sam. 21 : 2. Act. 22 : 3, 4. Phi. 3 : 6.
= is sometimes without knowledge. Act. 21 : 20. Rom. 10 : 2. Gal. 1 : 14. Phi. 3 : 6.
= of unbelievers is not sincere. 2 Kin. 10 : 16, 29. Mat. 23 : 15. Jas. 3 : 14–16. Gal. 4 : 17.

EXAMPLES OF HOLY = *Phineas.* Num. 25 : 11, 13. *Elijah.* 1 Kin. 19 : 10. *Josiah.* 2 Kin. 23 : 19–25. 2 Chr. 34 : 33. *Hezekiah.* 2 Chr. 31 : 20, 21. *David.* Ps. 119 : 139. *Apollos.* Act. 18 : 25. *Paul.* Rom. 15 : 19, 20. 1 Cor. 15 : 10. 2 Cor. 11 : 28, 29. *Corinthians.* 1 Cor. 14 : 12. 2 Cor. 7 : 11. *Epaphras.* Col. 4 : 12, 13.

EXAMPLES OF FALSE = *Uzzah.* 2 Sam. 6 : 6, 7. 1 Chr. 13 : 9, 10. *Saul.* 2 Sam. 21 : 1, 2. *Jehu.* 2 Kin. 10 : 16, 29. *James and John.* Luk. 9 : 54, 55. *Saul of Tarsus.* Act. 22 : 3, 4. Gal. 1 : 14. Phi. 3 : 6. *Jews.* Act. 21 : 20. Rom. 10 : 2.

TEXTS FROM THE OLD TESTAMENT QUOTED IN THE NEW.

Matthew

1 : 23.	Isa. 7 : 14.
2 : 6.	Mic. 5 : 2.
2 : 15.	Hos. 11 : 1.
2 : 18.	Jer. 31 : 15.
3 : 3, & Mar. 1 : 3. Luk. 3 : 4. Jno. 1 : 23.	Isa. 40 : 3.
4 : 4, & Luk. 4 : 4.	Deu. 8 : 3.
4 : 6, & Luk. 4 : 10, 11.	Ps. 91 : 11, 12.
4 : 7, & Luk. 4 : 12.	Deu. 6 : 16.
4 : 10, & Luk. 4 : 8.	Exo. 20 : 3. Deu. 5 : 7. Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 20.
4 : 15, 16	Isa. 8 : 23. Isa. 9 : 1, 2.
5 : 5.	Ps. 37 : 11.
5 : 21.	Exo. 20 : 13. Lev. 24 : 17. Deu. 5 : 17.
5 : 27, & Mat. 19 : 18. Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20. Rom. 13 : 9. Jas. 2 : 11.	Exo. 20 : 14. Deu. 5 : 18.
5 : 31.	Deu. 24 : 1.
5 : 33.	Num. 30 : 2. Deu. 23 : 21–23. Ecc. 5 : 4.

Matthew

5 : 38.	Exo. 21 : 24. Lev. 24 : 20. Deu. 19 : 21.
5 : 43.	Lev. 19 : 18.
7 : 23.	Ps. 6 : 8.
8 : 17.	Isa. 53 : 4.
9 : 13, & Mat. 12 : 7.	Hos. 6 : 6.
11 : 10, & Mar. 1 : 2. Luk. 7 : 27.	Mal. 3 : 1.
12 : 3, 4, & Mar. 2 : 26. Luk. 6 : 4.	1 Sam. 21 : 6.
12 : 7, & Mat. 9 : 13.	Hos. 6 : 6.
12 : 18–21.	Isa. 42 : 1–4.
12 : 40.	Jon. 1 : 17.
13 : 14, 15, & Mar. 4 : 12. Jno. 12 : 40. Act. 28 : 26, 27.	Isa. 6 : 9, 10.
13 : 35.	Ps. 78 : 2.
15 : 4, & Mar. 7 : 10.	Exo. 20 : 12. Exo. 21 : 17.
15 : 8, 9, & Mar. 7 : 6, 7.	Isa. 29 : 13.
18 : 16.	Deu. 19 : 15.
19 : 4.	Gen. 1 : 27.
19 : 5, & Mar. 10 : 7, 8. Eph. 5 : 31.	Gen. 2 : 24.

Matthew

19 : 18, 19, & Mar. 10 : 19. Luk. 18 : 20.	Exo. 20 : 12–16. Deu. 5 : 16–20.
19 : 19, & 22 : 39. Rom. 13 : 9. Gal. 5 : 14. Jas. 2 : 8.	Lev. 19 : 18.
21 : 5, & Jno. 12 : 15.	Zec. 9 : 9.
21 : 9, & Mar. 11 : 9.	Ps. 118 : 26.
21 : 13, & Mar. 11 : 17. Luk. 19 : 46.	Isa. 56 : 7. Jer. 7 : 11.
21 : 16.	Ps. 8 : 2.
21 : 42, & Mar. 12 : 10, 11. Luk. 20 : 17. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.	Ps. 118 : 22, 23.
21 : 44, & Luk. 20 : 18.	Isa. 8 : 15. Zec. 12 : 3.
22 : 24, & Mar. 12 : 19. Luk. 20 : 27.	Deu. 25 : 5.
22 : 32, & Mar. 12 : 26. Luk. 20 : 37. Act. 7 : 32.	Exo. 3 : 6.
22 : 37, 39, & Mar. 12 : 30, 31. Luk. 10 : 27.	Lev. 19 : 18. Deu. 6 : 5.
22 : 44, & Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25–27 Heb. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.	Ps. 110 : 1.
23 : 39.	Ps. 118 : 26.
24 : 15, & Mar. 13 : 14.	Dan. 9 : 27. Dan. 12 : 11.
24 : 28.	Job 39 : 30.

Matthew

24 : 29.	Isa. 13 : 10. Eze. 32 : 7. Joe. 2 : 10. Joe. 3 : 15.
25 : 32.	Eze. 34 : 17.
26 : 31.	Zec. 13 : 7.
27 : 9.	Zec. 11 : 13.
27 : 35, & Jno. 19 : 24.	Ps. 22 : 18.
27 : 43.	Ps. 22 : 8.
27 : 46, & Mar. 15 : 34.	Ps. 22 : 1.

54

Mark

1 : 2, & Mat. 11 : 10. Luk. 7 : 27.	Mal. 3 : 1.
1 : 3, & Mat. 3 : 3. Luk. 3 : 4. Jno. 1 : 23.	Isa. 40 : 3.
4 : 12, & Mat. 13 : 14, 15. Jno. 12 : 40. Act. 28 : 26, 27.	Isa. 6 : 9, 10.
7 : 6, 7, & Mat. 15 : 8, 9.	Isa. 29 : 13.
7 : 10, & Mat. 15 : 4.	Exo. 20 : 12. Exo. 21 : 17.
9 : 44, 46, 48. . . .	Isa. 66 : 24.
10 : 7, 8, & Mat. 19 : 5. Eph. 5 : 31.	Gen. 2 : 24.
10 : 19, & Mat. 19 : 18, 19. Luk. 18 : 20.	Exo. 20 : 12–16.
11 : 9, 10, & Mat. 21 : 9.	Ps. 118 : 26.
11 : 17, & Mat. 21 : 13. Luk. 19 : 46.	Isa. 56 : 7. Jer. 7 : 11.
12 : 1.	Isa. 5 : 1, 2.

Mark

12 : 10, 11, & Mat. 21 : 42. Luk. 20 : 17. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 7. .. Ps. 118 : 22, 23.

12 : 26, & Mat. 22 : 32. Luk. 20 : 37. Act. 7 : 32. .. Exo. 3 : 6.

12 : 29–31, & Mat. 22 : 37, 39. Luk. 10 : 27. { Lev. 19 : 18. Deu. 6 : 4, 5.

12 : 36, & Mat. 22 : 44. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25–27. Heb. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. .. Ps. 110 : 1.

14 : 27. . . . . Zec. 13 : 7.

15 : 28, & Luk. 22 : 37. .. Isa. 53 : 12.

15 : 34, & Mat. 27 : 46. .. Ps. 22 : 1.

Luke

1 : 17. . . . . Mal. 4 : 6.

1 : 79. . . . . Isa. 9 : 2.

2 : 23. . . . . Exo. 13 : 2.

2 : 24. . . . . Lev. 12 : 8.

2 : 34. . . . . Isa. 8 : 14.

3 : 4–6, & Mat. 3 : 3. Mar. 1 : 3. Jno. 1 : 23. .. Isa. 40 : 3–5.

4 : 4, & Mat. 4 : 4. .. Deu. 8 : 3.

4 : 8, & Mat. 4 : 10. { Deu. 6 : 13. Deu. 10 : 20.

4 : 10, 11, & Mat. 4 : 6. .. Ps. 91 : 11, 12.

4 : 12, & Mat. 4 : 7. .. Deu. 6 : 16.

4 : 18, 19. . . . . Isa. 61 : 1, 2.

Luke

7 : 22. . . . . Isa. 29 : 18.

7 : 27, & Mat. 11 : 10. Mar. 1 : 2. .. Mal. 3 : 1.

8 : 10. . . . . Isa. 6 : 9.

10 : 27, & Mat. 22 : 37, 39. Mar. 12 : 30, 31. { Lev. 19, 18. Deu. 6 : 5.

18 : 20, & Mat. 19 : 18, 19. Mar. 10 : 19. .. Exo. 20 : 12–16.

19 : 46, & Mat. 21 : 13. Mar. 11 : 17. { Isa. 56 : 7. Jer. 7 : 11.

20 : 17, & Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Act. 4 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 7. .. Ps. 118 : 22, 23.

20 : 18, & Mat. 21 : 44. .. Isa. 8 : 15.

20 : 37, & Mat. 22 : 32. Mar. 12 : 26. Act. 7 : 32. .. Exo. 3 : 6.

20 : 42, 43, & Mat. 22 : 44. Mar. 12 : 36. Act. 2 : 34, 35. 1 Cor. 15 : 25–27. Heb. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 22. .. Ps. 110 : 1.

22 : 37. Mat. 27 : 38. Mar. 15 : 28. .. Isa. 53 : 12.

23 : 30. . . . . Hos. 10 : 8.

23 : 46. . . . . Ps. 31 : 5.

John

1 : 23, & Mat. 3 : 3. Mar. 1 : 3. Luk. 3 : 4. .. Isa. 40 : 3.

2 : 17. . . . . Ps. 69 : 9.

6 : 31. . . . . Ps. 78 : 24.

John

6 : 45.	Isa. 54 : 13.
7 : 37.	Isa. 55 : 1.
8 : 5.	Lev. 20 : 10. Deu. 22 : 23.
8 : 17.	Deu. 19 : 15.
10 : 34.	Ps. 82 : 6.
6 : 45.	Isa. 54 : 13.
12 : 13.	Ps. 118 : 26.
12 : 15, & Mat. 21 : 5.	Zec. 9 : 9.
12 : 38, & Rom. 10 : 16.	Isa. 53 : 1.
12 : 40, & Mat. 13 : 14, 15. Mar. 4 : 12. Act. 28 : 26, 27.	Isa. 6 : 9, 10.
12 : 49.	Deu. 18 : 18.
13 : 18.	Ps. 41 : 9.
15 : 25.	Ps. 35 : 19. Ps. 69 : 4. Ps. 109 : 3.
19 : 24, & Mat. 27 : 35.	Ps. 22 : 18.
19 : 36.	Exo. 12 : 46. Num. 9 : 12. Ps. 34 : 20.
19 : 37.	Zec. 12 : 10.

Acts

1 : 20.	Ps. 69 : 25. Ps. 109 : 8.
2 : 17–21.	Joe. 2 : 28–32.
2 : 21, & Rom. 10 : 13.	Joe. 2 : 32.
2 : 25–31.	Ps. 16 : 8–11.
2 : 34, 35, & Mat. 22 : 44. Mar. 12 : 36. Luk. 20 : 42, 43. 1 Cor. 15 : 25–27. Heb. 1 : 13. 1 Pet. 3 : 22.	Ps. 110 : 1.

Acts

3 : 22, 23, & Act. 7 : 37.	Deu. 18 : 15, 18, 19.
3 : 25, & Gal. 3 : 8.	Gen. 12 : 3. Gen. 22 : 18.
4 : 11, & Mat. 21 : 42. Mar. 12 : 10. Luk. 20 : 17. 1 Pet. 2 : 7.	Ps. 118 : 22.
4 : 25, 26.	Ps. 2 : 1, 2.
7 : 3.	Gen. 12 : 1.
7 : 6, 7.	Gen. 15 : 13, 14.
7 : 16.	Jos. 24 : 32.
7 : 26–29.	Exo. 2 : 13, 14.
7 : 30–34.	Exo. 3 : 2–8.
7 : 32, & Mat. 22 : 32. Mar. 12 : 26. Luk. 20 : 37.	Exo. 3 : 6.
7 : 33.	Exo. 3 : 5.
7 : 37, & Act. 3 : 22, 23.	Deu. 18 : 15, 18, 19.
7 : 40.	Exo. 32 : 1, 23.
7 : 42, 43.	Amo. 5 : 25–27.
7 : 49, 50.	Isa. 66 : 1, 2.
8 : 32, 33.	Isa. 53 : 7, 8.
10 : 34, & Rom. 2 : 11. Col. 3 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.	Deu. 10 : 17.
13 : 33, & Heb. 1 : 5. Heb. 5 : 5.	Ps. 2 : 7.
13 : 34.	Isa. 55 : 3.
13 : 35, & Act. 2 : 27.	Ps. 16 : 10.
13 : 41	Hab. 1 : 5.
13 : 47.	Isa. 42 : 6. Isa. 49 : 6.
15 : 16, 17.	Amo. 9 : 11, 12.
23 : 5.	Exo. 22 : 28.

Acts

28 : 26, 27, & Mat. 13 : 14,15. Mar. 4 : 12. Jno. 12 : 40.	Isa. 6 : 9, 10.

Romans

1 : 17, & Gal. 3 : 11. Heb. 10 : 38.	Hab. 2 : 4.
2 : 11. Act. 10 : 34. Col. 3 : 25. 1 Pet. 1 : 17.	Deu. 10 : 17.
2 : 24.	Eze. 36 : 23.
3 : 4.	Ps. 51 : 4.
3 : 10–12.	Ps. 14 : 1–3. Ps. 53 : 1–3.
3 : 13.	Ps. 5 : 9. Ps. 140 : 3.
3 : 14.	Ps. 10 : 7.
3 : 15–17.	Isa. 59 : 7, 8. Pro. 1 : 16.
3 : 18	Ps. 36 : 1.
4 : 3, & Gal. 3 : 6. Jas. 2 : 23.	Gen. 15 : 6.
4 : 7, 8.	Ps. 32 : 1, 2.
4 : 17.	Gen. 17 : 4, 5.
4 : 18.	Gen. 15 : 5.
8 : 36.	Ps. 44 : 22.
9 : 9.	Gen. 18 : 10, 14.
9 : 12.	Gen. 25 : 23.
9 : 13.	Mal. 1 : 2, 3.
9 : 15.	Exo. 33 : 19.
9 : 17.	Exo. 9 : 16.
9 : 20.	Isa. 45 : 9.
9 : 25.	Hos. 2 : 23.
9 : 26.	Hos. 1 : 10.
9 : 27, 28.	Isa. 10 : 22, 23.

Romans

9 : 29.	Isa. 1 : 9.
9 : 33, & Rom. 10 : 11. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.	Isa. 28 : 16.
10 : 5, & Gal. 3 : 12.	Lev. 18 : 5.
10 : 6–8.	Deu. 30 : 12–14.
10 : 11, & Rom. 9 : 33. 1 Pet. 2 : 6.	Isa. 28 : 16.
10 : 13, & Act. 2 : 21.	Joe. 2 : 32.
10 : 15.	Isa. 52 : 7.
10 : 16, & Jno. 12 : 38.	Isa. 53 : 1.
10 : 18.	Ps. 19 : 4.
10 : 19.	Deu. 32 : 21.
10 : 20.	Isa. 65 : 1.
10 : 21.	Isa. 65 : 2.
11 : 3.	1 Kin. 19 : 10,14.
11 : 4.	1 Kin. 19 : 18.
11 : 8.	Isa. 29 : 10.
11 : 9, 10.	Ps. 69 : 22, 23.
11 : 26.	Isa. 59 : 20.
11 : 34.	Isa. 40 : 13.
11 : 35.	Job 41 : 2.
12 : 19, & Heb. 10 : 30.	Deu. 32 : 35.
12 : 20.	Pro. 25 : 21, 22.
13 : 9.	Exo. 20 : 13–17. Deu. 5 : 17–21.
14 : 11.	Isa. 45 : 23.
15 : 3.	Ps. 69 : 9.
15 : 9.	2 Sam. 22 : 50. Ps. 18 : 49.
15 : 10.	Deu. 32 : 43.
15 : 11.	Ps. 117 : 1.
15 : 12.	Isa. 11 : 1, 10.
15 : 21.	Isa. 52 : 15.

1 Corinthians

1 : 19. . . . . Isa. 29 : 14.
1 : 31. . . . . Jer. 9 : 24.
2 : 9. . . . . Isa. 64 : 4.
2 : 16. . . . . Isa. 40 : 13.
3 : 19. . . . . Job 5 : 13.
3 : 20. . . . . Ps. 94 : 11.
6 : 16. . . . . Gen. 2 : 24.
9 : 9, & 1 Tim. 5 : 18. . . Deu. 25 : 4.
10 : 7. . . . . Exo. 32 : 6.
10 : 26, 28. . . . . Ps. 24 : 1.
14 : 21. . . . . Isa. 28 : 11.
15 : 25. . . . . Ps. 110 : 1.
15 : 27. . . . . Ps. 8 : 6.
15 : 32. . . . . Isa. 22 : 13.
15 : 45. . . . . Gen. 2 : 7.
15 : 54. . . . . Isa. 25 : 8.
15 : 55. . . . . Hos. 13 : 14.

2 Corinthians

3 : 13. . . . . Exo. 34 : 33–35.
4 : 13. . . . . Ps. 116 : 10.
6 : 2. . . . . Isa. 49 : 8.
6 : 16. . . . . Lev. 26 : 11, 12. Eze. 37 : 26, 27.
6 : 17. . . . . Isa. 52 : 11.
6 : 18. . . . . Jer. 31 : 1.
8 : 15. . . . . Exo. 16 : 18.
9 : 9. . . . . Ps. 112 : 9.
10 : 17. . . . . Jer. 9 : 23, 24.
13 : 1. . . . . Deu. 19 : 15.

Galatians

3 : 6, & Rom. 4 : 3. Jas. 2 : 23. . . Gen. 15 : 6.
3 : 8. . . . . Gen. 12 : 3. Gen. 18 : 18.
3 : 10. . . . . Deu. 27 : 26.
3 : 11, & Rom. 1 : 17. Heb. 10 : 38. . . Hab. 2 : 4.
3 : 12, & Rom. 10 : 5. . . Lev. 18 : 5.
3 : 13. . . . . Deu. 21 : 23.
3 : 8, 16. . . . . Gen. 22 : 18.
4 : 27. . . . . Isa. 54 : 1.
4 : 30. . . . . Gen. 21 : 10.
5 : 14, & Rom. 13 : 9. Jas. 2 : 8. . . Lev. 19 : 18.

Ephesians

4 : 8. . . . . Ps. 68 : 18.
4 : 25. . . . . Zec. 8 : 16.
5 : 31, & Mat. 19 : 5. Mar. 10 : 7, 8. . . Gen. 2 : 24.
6 : 2, 3. . . . . Exo. 20 : 12. Deu. 5 : 16.
6 : 17. . . . . Isa. 59 : 17.

Philippians

2 : 10. . . . . Isa. 45 : 23.

Colossians

3 : 25, & Act. 10 : 34. Rom. 2 : 11. 1 Pet. 1 : 17. . . Deu. 10 : 17.

1 Timothy

5 : 18, & 1 Cor. 9 : 9. . . Deu. 25 : 4.

Hebrews

1 : 5, & Heb. 5 : 5. . . Ps. 2 : 7. 2 Sam. 7 : 14.
1 : 6. . . . . Ps. 97 : 7.

Hebrews

1:7.	Ps. 104:4.
1:8, 9.	Ps. 45:6, 7.
1:10–12.	Ps. 102:25–27.
1:13, & Mat. 22:44. Mar. 12:36. Luk. 20:42, 43. Act. 2:34, 35. 1 Cor. 15:25–27. 1 Pet. 3:22.	Ps. 110:1.
2:6–8.	Ps. 8:4–6.
2:12.	Ps. 22:22, 25.
2:13.	Ps. 18:2. Isa. 8:18. 2 Sam. 22:3.
3:7–10, 15, & Heb. 4:7.	Ps. 95:7–10.
3:11, & Heb. 4:3, 5.	Ps. 95:11.
4:4.	Gen. 2:2. Exo. 20:11.
5:6, & Heb. 7:17, 21.	Ps. 110:4.
6:14.	Gen. 22:17.
7:17, 21, & Heb. 5:6.	Ps. 110:4.
8:5.	Exo. 25:40.
8:12, & Heb. 10:16, 17.	Jer. 31:31–34.
9:20.	Exo. 24:8.
10:5–8.	Ps. 40:6–8.
10:16, 17.	Jer. 31:33, 34.
10:30, & Heb. 12:19.	Deu. 32:35.
10:37, 38, & Rom. 1:17. Gal. 3:11.	Hab. 2:3, 4.
11:5.	Gen. 5:24.
11:18.	Gen. 21:12.
12:5, 6.	Job 5:17. Pro. 3:11, 12.
12:12.	Isa. 35:3.
12:13.	Pro. 4:26, 27.
12:16.	Gen. 25:33.
12:20.	Exo. 19:13.
12:26.	Hag. 2:6.
12:29.	Deu. 4:24.
13:5.	Deu. 31:6, 8. Jos. 1:5.
13:6.	Ps. 56:11. Ps. 118:6.

James

1:10, 11, & 1 Pet. 1:24, 25.	Isa. 40:6–8. Job 14:2. Ps. 90:5, 6.
2:8, & Rom. 13:9. Gal. 5:14.	Lev. 19:18.
2:11.	Exo. 20:13, 14.
2:23, & Rom. 4:3. Gal. 3:6.	Gen. 15:6.
4:6.	Pro. 3:34.

1 Peter

1:16.	Lev. 11:44. Lev. 19:2.
1:17, & Act. 10:34. Rom. 2:11. Col. 3:25.	Deu. 10:17.
1:24, 25, & Jas. 1:10, 11.	Isa. 40:6–8. Job 14:2. Ps. 90:5, 6.
2:3.	Ps. 34:8.
2:6, & Rom. 9:33. Rom. 10:11.	Isa. 28:16.
2:7, & Mat. 21:42. Mar. 12:10, 11. Act. 4:11.	Ps. 118:22, 23. Isa. 8:14.

1 Peter

2:9.	Exo. 19:6. Deu. 10:15.
2:17.	Pro. 24:21.
2:22.	Isa. 53:9.
2:24, 25.	Isa. 53:4–6.
3:10–12.	Ps. 34:12–16.
3:22, & Mat. 22:44. Mar. 12:36. Luk. 20:42, 43. Act. 2:34, 35. 1 Cor. 15:25-27. Heb. 1:13.	Ps. 110:1.
4:8.	Pro. 10:12.
4:18.	Pro. 11:31.
5:5, & Jas. 4:6.	Ps. 18:27. Pro. 3:34.
5:7.	Ps. 37:5.

2 Peter

2:22.	Pro. 26:11.
3:8.	Ps. 90:4.
3:13.	Isa. 65:17. Isa. 66:22.
3:14, 15.	Isa. 8:12, 13.
4:8.	Pro. 10:12.

Jude

Verse 9.	Zec. 3:2.
—— 13.	Isa. 57:20.

Revelation

1:7.	Zec. 12:10–12.
2:23.	Ps. 7:19.
2:27.	Ps. 2:9.
3:7.	Isa. 22:22.
3:19.	Pro. 3:12.
6:14.	Isa. 34:4.
6:16.	Isa. 2:19. Hos. 10:8.
7:17.	Isa. 25:8.
10:9.	Eze. 3:3.
15:4.	Jer. 10:7.
18:4.	Isa. 48:20.
18:6.	Ps. 137:8.
18:7.	Isa. 47:7, 8.
18:17.	Eze. 27:27.
18:22, 23.	Jer. 25:10.
21:4.	Isa. 25:8.
21:23. 22:5.	Isa. 60:19, 20.

INDEX.

PAGE

ACCEPTABLE or pleasing to God 1
Access to God 3
Adoption (Spiritual) 3
Adoration. *See* Worship.
Advent (The Second) of Christ . 5
Adversity. *See* Affliction. Poor. Sickness.
Affections. *See* Love to God, to Christ, to Man. The World.
Afflicted Believers 9
——— (Duty towards the) . 11
Afflictions 7
——— (Consolation in) . . 66
——— (Prayer in) 278
——— (The) of Unbelievers 11
Almsgiving. *See* Liberality. The Poor.
Ambition 12
Angels (The) 13
Anger 15
——— (The) or Wrath of God . 16
Anointing of the Holy Ghost . 18
Anti-christ 18
Apostasy 19
Apostates 19
Apostles (The) 20
Armour (Christian). *See* Warfare.
Ascension of Christ (The) . . . 21
Assurance 22
Atonement (The) 23
Avarice. *See* Covetousness.
Avidity. *See* Covetousness. Selfishness.

BACKBITING. *See* Slander.
Backsliding. *See* Apostasy.
Baptism 25
——— of the Holy Ghost (The) 26
Believers (Comparisons applied to) 59
——— (Death of) 78
——— (Happiness of) . . . 127
——— (Names and Titles of) 241
——— (Privileges of) . . . 283

PAGE

Believers. *See* Faith.
Believing. *See* Faith.
Benevolence. *See* Love to Man. Compassion. Christian Life.
Blasphemy 26
Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost. *See* Sinning against the Holy Ghost.
Blessed and Happy 27
Blessedness. *See* Blessed.
Blessing of God. *See* Favour of God. Acceptable to God. Blessed.
Blindness (Spiritual) 28
Bloodshedding (Murder and) . . 230
Boasting. *See* Pride.
Bodily or Natural, Death . . . 76
Bondage (Spiritual) 29
Brotherly Love. *See* Love to Man.

CALL of God (The) 30
Calumny. *See* Slander.
Care 32
Character of Jesus Christ (The) . 32
——— of Believers. *See* Christian Life.
——— of the Unbelievers. . 34
Charity. *See* Love to Man.
Chastisements. *See* Afflictions. Afflicted Believers.
Chastity 37
Children 38
Christ is God 39
——— (Names and Titles of). . 235
——— the Head of the Church . 46
——— the High Priest 47
——— the King 47
——— the Mediator 48
——— the Messiah 49
——— the Prophet 49
——— the Saviour 51
——— the Shepherd 53
——— (Prophecies respecting) . 289
——— (Types of) 368
——— (Character of) 32

PAGE
Christ (Compassion of) 63
——— (Humility of) 151
——— (Love of) 204
——— (Power of) 266
——— (Righteousness of) . . . 319
——— (Advent of) 5
——— (Ascension of) 21
——— (Death of) 73
——— (Humanity of) 148
——— (Miracles of) 228
——— (Parables of) 251
——— (Resurrection of) . . . 313
——— (Sufferings of) 352
——— (Confessing) 64
——— (Denying) 83
——— (Hatred to) 131
——— (Love to) 205
——— (Union and Communion with 371
Christian Liberty 193
——— Life and Conduct . . 198
——— Warfare 373
Church (The) 54
——— (Christ, the Head of) 46
——— (Discipline of) . . 85
——— (Names and Titles of) 239
Circumspection. *See* Prudence.
Comfort. *See* Consolation.
Comforter (The Holy Ghost the) 146
Coming (Second) of Christ. *See* Advent.
Commandments (The Ten) . . 57
Communion with God 57
——— with Christ (Union and) 371
——— of Saints 58
——— of the Lord's Supper 58
Comparisons applied to Believers 59
——— to Unbelievers 60
Compassion 61
——— of God (The) . . . 62
——— of Christ (The) . . 63
Condemnation 63
Conduct (Christian Life and) . 198
Confessing Christ 64
Confessing (The) of Sin . . . 65
Confidence. *See* Trust.
Conscience 66
Consolation in Affliction . . . 66
Contempt 68

PAGE
Contention. *See* Strife.
Contentment 69
Contrition. *See* Repentance. Confession of Sin.
Conversation. *See* Speech.
Conversion 70
Conviction of Sin. *See* Repentance.
Corruption of Man. *See* Fall of Man.
Counsels and Purposes of God (The) 71
Covenant (The) of God . . . 72
Covetousness 73
Creation 74
Cruelty. *See* Character of the Unbelievers.
Cursing. *See* Blasphemy. Profane Swearing.

DAY (Last). *See* Judgment.
Death (Bodily or Natural) . . 76
——— (The) of Christ 78
——— (The) of Believers . . . 78
——— (The) of Unbelievers . . 79
——— (Spiritual) 80
——— (Eternal) 81
Deceit and Fraud 82
Decision. *See* Steadfastness.
Deliverance. *See* Redemption. Salvation.
Demons. *See* Devil. Angels.
Denial (Self) 327
Denying Christ 83
Depravity. *See* Fall of Man. Sin.
Despair 84
Despondency. *See* Despair.
Devil (The) 84
Devotedness to God. *See* Serving God.
Diligence. *See* Labour. Christian Life.
Disciples. *See* Apostles.
Discipline of the Church (The) . 85
Discontent. *See* Murmuring.
Disobedience to God 86
Dispute. *See* Strife.
Divine Worship 389
Divorce. *See* Marriage.
Doctrines of the Gospel (The) . 87
——— (False) 87
Drunkenness 88

PAGE
Duty towards God 198
——— Man 199
——— Ourselves . . . 199
——— the Afflicted . . . 11

EARTH. *See* Creation.
Edification 89
Elders. *See* Ministers.
Election 89
Enemies 90
Envy or Jealousy 91
Equity. *See* Justice.
Eternal Death 81
——— Felicity 104
——— Life 197
Evil. *See* Sin.
Evil Speaking. *See* Slander.
Examination (Self) 328

FAITH 92
——— (Justification by). *See* Justification before God.
Faithfulness 96
——— (The) of God . . . 97
Fall of Man (The) 98
False Doctrines 87
——— Miracles 229
——— Prophets 295
——— Swearing 353
——— Witnessing 378
Falsehood. *See* Lying. Deceit.
Family Prayer 276
Fasting 99
Fatherless (The) 100
Favour of God (The) 101
Fear of God (The) 102
——— of the Ungodly (The) . . 104
Felicity (Eternal) 104
Fellowship. *See* Communion.
Fidelity. *See* Faithfulness.
Flattery 106
Folly. *See* Fools.
Fools 106
Forbearance. *See* Patience.
——— of God. *See* Long-suffering.
Forgetting God 109
Forgiveness of Injuries 109
——— of Sins 110
Forsaking God 112
Fraud (Deceit and) 82
Friendship 112

PAGE
GENEROSITY. *See* Liberality.
Gift of the Holy Ghost (The) . 114
Gifts of God (The) 113
——— (Miraculous) of the Holy Ghost 116
Glorifying God 116
Glory 118
——— of God (The) 119
Gluttony 120
God 121
——— (Christ is) 39
——— (The Holy Ghost is) . . . 143
——— (Anger of) 16
——— (Compassion of) 62
——— (Faithfulness of) 97
——— (Glory of) 119
——— (Goodness of) 123
——— (Holiness of) 143
——— (Justice of) 174
——— (Long-suffering of) . . . 201
——— (Love of) 202
——— (Mercy of) 215
——— (Names and Titles of) . . 232
——— (Power of) 264
——— (Providence of) 298
——— (Truth of) 367
——— (Wisdom of) 376
——— (Call of) 30
——— (Counsels and Purposes of) 71
——— (Gifts of) 113
——— (Law of) 189
——— (Promises of) 285
——— (Word of) 380
——— (Kingdom of, and of heaven) 176
——— (Access to) 3
——— (Communion with) . . . 57
——— (Favour of) 101
——— (Justification before) . . . 175
——— (Reconciliation with) . . 307
——— (Peace with) 256
——— (Disobedience to) 86
——— (Fear of) 102
——— (Forgetting) 109
——— (Forsaking) 112
——— (Glorifying) 116
——— (Ignorance of) 159
——— (Ingratitude to) 160
——— (Knowledge of) 180
——— (Love to) 203
——— (Obedience to) 247
——— (Rebellion against) . . . 304
——— (Seeking) 326

PAGE
God (Serving) 331
—— (Waiting upon) 372
Good Works 386
Goodness of God (The) 123
Gospel (The) 123
——— (The Doctrines of the) . 87
Grace 125
Gratitude. *See* Thanksgiving.

HAPPINESS of Believers in this Life (The) 127
Happiness (The) of Unbelievers 129
Hatred 130
——— to Christ 131
Head of the Church (Christ the) 46
Heart (The) 132
——— (The Regenerate) . . . 135
——— (The Unregenerate) . . 136
Heaven or Heavens 137
Heaven (Kingdom of God and of) 176
———*See* Creation.
Hell 141
Heresy. *See* False Doctrines.
Holiness 141
———of God (The) 143
Holy Ghost is God (The) . . . 143
——————(Anointing of) . . 18
——————(Baptism of) . . . 26
——————The Comforter. . . 146
——————(Gift of) 114
——————(Miraculous Gifts of) 116
——————(Inspiration of) . . 162
——————(Names and Titles of) 238
——————(Power of) 268
——————(Sealing of). . . . 325
——————(Witness of) . . . 378
——————(Work and Influences of) 385
——————(Sinning against) . 343
Hope 146
Hospitality 148
Human Life 194
——— Depravity. *See* Fall of Man.
Humanity of Christ 148
Humility 150
——————of Christ (The) . . . 151
Husbands 152
Hypocrites 153

IDLENESS or Sloth 154
Idolatry 155

PAGE
Idols mentioned in Scripture . 158
Ignorance of God 159
Immortality of the soul. *See* Life Eternal.
Impiety. *See* Blasphemy. Murmuring. Rebellion.
Imputed Righteousness. *See* Righteousness of Christ.
Incarnation of Christ. *See* Humanity.
Industry (Labour or). 188
Infidelity. *See* Unbelief.
Ingratitude 160
——————to God 160
Iniquity. *See* Sin. Injustice.
Injuries (Forgiveness of) . . . 109
Injustice 161
Inspiration of the Holy Ghost . 162
Intercession (Prayer of) . . . 276
Intercession (Christ's). *See* Christ, High Priest. Christ, Mediator.

JEALOUSY (Envy or) . . . 91
Joy 164
Judgment (The) 168
Judgments 170
Justice 173
——— of God (The) 174
Justification before God . . . 175

KINDNESS. *See* Christian Life and Conduct.
King (Christ, the). 47
Kingdom of God and of Heaven 176
Kings 178
Knowledge of God 180

LABOUR or Industry 188
Law of God (The). 189
Liars. *See* Lying.
Liberality 192
Liberty (Christian) 193
Life (Human) 194
—— (Spiritual) 196
—— (Eternal) 197
—— (Christian) and Conduct . 198
Long-suffering of God (The) . 201
Lord's Supper (Communion of the) 58
Love of God (The) 202
—— to God 203
—— of Christ (The) 204
—— to Christ 205

PAGE
Love to Man, or Charity . . . 206
Loving-kindness of God. *See* Mercy.
Lust 209
Lying 209

MAGISTRATES 210
Malice 211
Man (The Fall of) 98
Marriage 212
Martyrdom 213
Martyrs. *See* Martyrdom, Examples.
Masters 213
Mediator (Christ the) 48
Meekness 214
Meekness of Jesus. *See* Humility.
Mercy 215
——— of God (The) 215
Messiah (Christ the) 49
Ministers 217
——— mentioned in the Gospel 222
——— (Names and Titles of) . 240
Miracles 222
——— of Jesus Christ (The) . 228
——— (The) of the Prophets and Apostles 226
———(False) 229
Miraculous Gifts of the Holy Ghost 116
Mockery and Scorn 229
Murder and Bloodshedding . . 230
Murmuring 232

NAMES and Titles of God . . 232
——————— of Christ . 235
——————— of the Holy Ghost 238
——————— of the Church 239
——————— of Ministers . 240
——————— of Believers . 241
——————— of Unbelievers 243
Names of the Idols mentioned in Scripture 158
Names of the Devil 245
Names of Ministers mentioned in the Gospel 222
Needy. *See* The Poor.
New Birth (The) 246

OBEDIENCE to God 247
Offence 249

PAGE
Omnipotence of God, of Christ. *See* Power.
Omnipresence of God. *See* Wisdom.
Omniscience of God. *See* Wisdom.
Oppression. *See* Injustice.
Original Sin. *See* Fall of Man.
Orphans. *See* Fatherless.

PARABLES of the Old Testament 250
——————— of Christ 251
——————— of the New Testament 252
Pardon. *See* Forgiveness.
Parents 253
Patience 254
Peace with Men 255
——— with God, or Spiritual Peace 256
Penitence. *See* Repentance.
Perfection 258
Perjury. *See* False Swearing.
Persecution 258
Perseverance 260
Piety. *See* Life (Christian) and Conduct. Communion with God. Worship.
Pleasure (Worldly). *See* World. Happiness of Unbelievers.
Poor (The) 262
Poverty. *See* Poor.
Power (The) of God 264
——————— of Christ 266
——————— of the Holy Ghost . 268
Praise 269
Prayer 272
——— (Private or Secret) . . . 275
——— (Social or Family) . . . 276
——— (Public) 276
——— of Intercession 276
——— in Affliction 278
——— (Answer to) 279
Preaching. *See* Ministers. Gospel. Doctrines of the Gospel.
Predestination. *See* Election.
Presumption. *See* Pride. Stubbornness.
Pride 281
Priest (Christ the High) . . . 47
Privileges of Believers 283
Profane Swearing 353
Promises of God (The) 285
Prophecy 288

PAGE
Prophecies respecting Christ the Messiah 289
Prophecies given by Christ . . 50
Prophets (The) 292
——— (False) 295
——— (Names of the). . . . 294
Prophet (Christ the) 49
Propitiation. *See* Atonement. Redemption.
Protection (Divine) 296
Providence of God (The) . . . 298
Prudence or Wisdom 301
Public Prayer 276
Punishment of Unbelievers . . 302
Purity. *See* Chastity.

REBELLION against God . . 304
Reconciliation with God . . . 307
Redemption 307
Regenerate Heart (The) . . . 135
Regeneration. *See* New Birth.
Repentance 309
Resignation 310
Resurrection 311
——— of Christ (The) . . 313
Revenge 315
Reviling and Reproach 316
Reward of Believers. *See* Eternal Felicity.
Riches 317
Righteousness of Christ (The) [Imputed to Believers] . . . 319
Righteousness (Self) 329
Robbery. *See* Theft.
Rulers. *See* Magistrates. Kings.

SABBATH (The) 320
Sacrament of the Lord's Supper. *See* Communion.
——— of Baptism. *See* Baptism.
Saints (Communion of) 58
Salvation 321
Sanctification 324
Satan. *See* Devil.
Saviour (Christ the) 51
Scorn (Mockery and) 229
Scripture (Word of God, or) . . 380
Sealing of the Holy Ghost . . 325
Second Coming of Christ. *See* Advent.
Secret (Private or) Prayer . . 275

PAGE
Seeking God. 326
Self-Denial 327
Self-Examination 328
Selfishness 328
Self-Righteousness 329
Self-Will. *See* Stubbornness.
Servants 330
Serving God. 331
Shepherd (Christ the) 53
Sickness 333
Simplicity. 335
Sin 335
—— (Confessing of) 65
Sincerity 342
Sinning against the Holy Ghost 343
Sins (Forgiveness of) 110
Slander 343
Sloth (Idleness or) 154
Sobriety 344
Social or Family Prayer. . . . 276
Sorrow. *See* Afflictions.
Soul (The) 345
Speech 346
Spiritual Blindness 28
——— Bondage 29
——— Death 80
——— Life 196
——— Peace, or Peace with God 256
Steadfastness 349
Stealing. *See* Theft.
Strife 350
Stubbornness 351
Submission. *See* Resignation. Obedience.
Sufferings of Christ (The). . . 352
Symbols. *See* Comparisons.
Sympathy. *See* Compassion.
Swearing (False) 353
——— (Profane) 353

TEMPERANCE. *See* Sobriety.
Temptation 354
Thanksgiving 355
Theft 356
Titles of God, of Christ, Holy Ghost, Church, Ministers, &c. *See* Names.
Transfiguration of Christ . . . 357
Transgression. *See* Sin. Rebellion. Law of God.
Treachery. *See* Deceit.

PAGE
Trials. *See* Afflicted Believers. Afflictions.
Trinity (The) 358
Trust 363
Truth 366
——— of God (The) 367
Types of Christ. 368

UNBELIEF 369
Unbelievers (Character of the) 34
——— (Comparisons applied to) 60
——— (The Death of) . . 79
——— (The Happiness of) 129
——— (Names of) . . . 243
——— (Punishment of) . 302
Ungenerate Heart (The) . . . 136
Ungodliness. *See* Unbelief.
Ungodly (Fear of the) 104
Union and Communion with Christ 371
Unrighteousness. *See* Sin. Injustice.
Vanity. *See* Pride.
Violence. *See* Character of the Unbelievers.

WAITING upon God 372

PAGE
Warfare (The Christian) . . . 373
Watchfulness 375
Wealth. *See* Riches.
Wicked. *See* Unbelievers.
Wickedness. *See* Malice.
Widows 375
Wisdom (Prudence or) 301
——— of God (The) 376
Witness of the Holy Ghost (The) 378
Witnessing (False) 378
Wives 378
Word of God (The), or Scripture 380
Work and Influences of the Holy Ghost 385
Works (Good) 386
World (The) 387
Worldliness. *See* World.
Worship 389
Wrath (Anger or) of God . . . 16

YOUTH. *See* Children.

ZEAL 390

Texts from the Old Testament Quoted in the New 392

THEOLOGY LIBRARY
CLAREMONT, CALIF.
A 23273

HAYMAN BROTHERS AND LILLY, HATTON HOUSE, FARRINGDON ROAD, E.C.

OPINION OF THE PRESS.

The Church of England Sunday-School Quarterly Magazine.

THIS book is really a very valuable addition to existing Biblical literature, and Sunday-school teachers will find it especially useful in preparing their Scripture lessons. It is also excellently adapted to the wants of the clergymen in preparing sermons. We feel thoroughly convinced of the truth of the author's statement, that this work "is the result of laborious researches pursued during a period of several years;" and most cordially can we recommend it as an assistant to the teacher in his study of Divine Scripture.

The Baptist Magazine.

THIS book furnishes at one view, in a sort of tabular form, the meaning of the various passages of Scripture relating to any given subject; having thus a very great advantage over the ordinary lists of parallel texts. In the execution of the work, the author has shown great impartiality, and, so far as we have followed him, and this somewhat minutely, great general correctness. In our opinion, this volume is calculated to be of good service to the Biblical student.

The Sunday-School Teachers' Magazine.

A SERVICEABLE digest of Scripture references arranged under appropriate headings. It strikes us that a synopsis of this kind must prove extremely useful to teachers of Sunday-schools in preparing Scripture lessons for their classes.

The Wesleyan-Methodist Magazine.

THE plan of this excellent work can be thus briefly explained. The texts of Scripture on each subject have been collected under a general head or title, and then classified according to a most simple and rational plan, by which all the parallel texts are placed together. Under this easy and methodical classification may be found all the texts referring to or supporting any Scriptural subject, doctrine, or historical fact. The learning, care, and judgment bestowed on this useful Dictionary merit all praise.

The Christian Observer.

THE collection of texts is carefully made. Such a book as this is well calculated, if men will diligently use it, to show what the wealth of the Word of God really is.

The Irish Ecclesiastical Journal.

We consider this work calculated to be of the greatest utility to the clergy, and, indeed, to all students of the sacred volume.

Les Archives du Christianisme.

The complete value of such a work can only be appreciated by making use of it. But at a first glance it may be seen that it is a great desideratum, and that it answers a great want. By the nature of its plan, this work can be applied to all versions, as well as to all languages. It contains about fifty thousand texts, and in a certain number of verifications we have made we have not discovered a single error.

L'Espérance.

This is not an ordinary concordance, it is a general index of the Biblical teachings, founded not on the words only, but on the sense of the terms. According to this plan—and it is executed with such care as a single glance on the volume will sufficiently prove—this Dictionary will be of unquestionable service to any one desirous of studying the Holy Scripture. We can recommend it cordially to heads of families, to Sunday-school teachers, and in particular to ministers.

Le Témoin de la Vérité.

The *Dictionary of Scripture Parallels*, &c., is destined to be most useful to those who desire studying with care the Word of God, and for this reason we recommend it most heartily to our readers. *It is the best Bible Companion they can ever possess.*

Le Magasin des Ecoles du Dimanche.

This work is one of the most valuable which has ever before been translated from the English into the French language; and it is destined, as being the indispensable companion of the Bible, to find its place in the libraries of all ministers, of all evangelists, and of all our Sunday-school teachers.

De Christelijke Verzamelaar.

We completely adhere to the numerous favourable judgments which this excellent work has so deservedly obtained from all quarters. We cannot too much admire the learning and the patient care which the author has bestowed on this useful Dictionary. We need not add any other commendations, assured that all those who read and search the Scriptures will not fail to acquire this indispensable Dictionary, which we could not too much praise.

3/6

BS432 .L26 1880
Lambert, Charles Hermann, b.1818.
The synoptical dictionary of scripture

BS
432
L26
1880

Lambert, Charles Hermann, b.1818.
The synoptical dictionary of sc
parallels and references; being a
the texts of scripture ... 2d ed
and enl. London, Wesleyan Confer
[1880?]
406p. 18cm.

Includes index.

1. Bible--Indexes, Topical. I.

CCS

A 23273